

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

August 24, 2004

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday and it is the 24th of August 2004. I am glad you are with us this evening. We have a guest this evening, folks, and I think there are many of our long-time listeners who will be delighted to know that our guest is with us. For those of you who are newer listeners, you heard me mention the name many times.

I want to do first our spiritual message. I'm going to do this twice, it's in the New Testament, it's in the red, it is attributed to the words of Jesus. The first one here is from Luke 8, verse 16:

"No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. For nothing is secret which will not be made manifest; neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever has, to him shall be given; and whosoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have."

I'm going to go over to Matthew 5 where he is quoted as saying pretty much the same thing a little bit differently:

"Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid, and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven." And Jesus told us that the Kingdom of God is within us, didn't he folks? I take that very seriously and I take it literally.

Our guest is Mr. Alan Watt from Canada, and welcome back to Sweet Liberty.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Jackie: The last few conversations we've had since we've been it touch again, as always, have been not just delightful, but always meaningful. I appreciate your coming on with us. Let me ask you a question. When I was reading from Luke that verse where "nothing is secret that shall not be made manifest, neither anything hid but shall not be known and come abroad" and then it says, "Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever has, to him shall be given; and whosoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have." Do you understand that? Would you help me with that?

Alan: I think people have to understand that the mystery religion of the ages is wrapped around all religions; and if you have "gained the spirit" as they say, more is given to you; but if you have not attained spirit, then even the soul is taken from you.

Jackie: When you say "attained spirit", would you say spiritual awareness, spiritual consciousness?

Alan: That's all part of it.

Jackie: I found where he had said that "fear not those who can kill the body but not the soul, but fear those who can--

Alan: Kill the body and the soul.”

Jackie: When I read that, it really was quite frightening, because until then it really wasn't even a thought in my mind that a person could lose their soul. The battle that has been going on for all these centuries is not just a battle for world dominion over the physical, but over the aspects of our mind, our entire soul.

Alan: In the old religion, and this is the key to all of this, in the old mystery religion that pre-existed all the religions that we have today, the person who sought hard enough with their soul, if they sought hard enough, would attain spirit. Spirit wasn't born with you, that's what they believed; and so as you attained the knowledge, the spirit that was your spirit came closer to you, so it merged; and that was called “complete life” when you had body, soul and spirit in the one. That was the first trinity. Those who took over the system and warped everything and changed everything, their goal is to deny people from gaining spirit basically and to be zombies, good worker bees.

Jackie: Where that is confusing to me is that it has not been a thought in my mind – each and every one of us in this physical form is actually a spiritual nature animating the physical form – and I can't imagine a human here without being that spiritual being of Creator.

Alan: You see, this was the supposed mystery of the soul and the spirit. The soul was the animating force that gave life and made you seek out truth, and so life was supposed to be a journey, always looking for the ultimate truth; and when people pass a certain stage, thoughts would flow to them with crystal clarity that they never had before, and that was attainment of spirit. It's even wrapped in the Christian version when they get the Holy Ghost. It's the same thing. The Holy Spirit and so that was completion you might say. Everyone has the ability to communicate to that part of the Creator. However, those who rule the world and warped everything and gave us religion have attempted to squash the natural ability to find your own course towards that spirit. That's what it's about.

Jackie: In other words, the religions that we have been given have really promulgated a sense of separateness, specialness. I know that a lot of people quote Paul a lot where he said you're only going to get there by grace alone and your good works mean nothing; and then, in the red, attributed to Jesus, he said let your works glorify your father. Not like that's going to get you to heaven because actually heaven – If the Kingdom of God is within us, that's where it's all at. So it isn't like going some place, is it?

Alan: It is and it isn't at the same time, because your whole life does change as you go through your life's journey. Wherever you go, you always bring yourself along with you; and part of the problem is with shedding the old to attain the new. The attainment of spirit is a desire. They used to say it was the love of the soul for the spirit. It was the love of the soul that drove it on; and then you gained more enlightenment, not perfect enlightenment because you can't in this world. The world is tainted to an extent, but it drew you much, much closer and so your life's journey was really a preparation for what went on afterwards; and of course, in this society we have today they've crushed all hope of that. They made us think of the purely material and the scientists basically and the experts have taken over the natural religions you might say. Now we have a scientific elite religion with its own destination, which is the so-called “Great Work of Masonry,” which is to complete that which they say was left imperfect: and that's the world and everything in it, including us ourselves.

Jackie: So in other words, that when Creator created he didn't do it good enough?

Alan: Not for these characters, no. You see, once you step out of Eden, which is paradise, in other words; it's nature. Once you step out and you start making tools and so-called improvements, you're on the road to science; and science is a one-way street towards oblivion ultimately, because you cannot have science co-existing with free will eventually. The ancient scientists, or you can call them priests if you want, for an example is Babylon, and they had a lot of knowledge of the scientific world basically couched in religious terminology. They also said that through understanding nature, meaning breaking nature down to its primary components, and then by manipulating it, they could recreate man and make him better; and that role has never changed. That's why we're on a one-way street towards massive genetic manipulation, where the elite will have physical immortality. That's what they're after, and the rest will be purpose-made clones basically, and this is documented. It's not guesswork. There's many scientific papers out right now about all

of this, so there's a goal and it's all being done through science and the manipulation of matter.

Jackie: When you said when we left Eden and we began to make tools, I tried to picture myself trying to garden with a spade or you understand what I'm saying. But basically in Eden then, what would have been paradise, we didn't have to garden because it was all there?

Alan: Yes. Eden is an allegory for perfect nature, but man himself is not satisfied with it. Once you start on the road of discovery or science and breaking down the secrets of nature, you're on a one-way street to an elite eventually dominating everybody on the planet and changing life itself, which is all on the books. They do want to make purpose-made types of humans to serve these elite in the very near future. Purpose-made clones basically to serve these elite in the very near future and it's well documented in all the scientific journals.

Jackie: Do you think that was done in the past?

Alan: I think so. We know for instance that the inoculation program was never given to help people. It was given literally to lobotomize the public as we went through massive transitions and it kept us placid and pretty stupid all through these transitions. A dumbed-down society is easy to manipulate.

Gloria: I have a few questions for your guest. I'm a Christian now and I know the part where Jesus says that no one comes to the Father-Creator except through me, so that's why I'm a Christian now. I used to be, I know this sounds crazy, but I used to be a former abductee, as god as my witness. I had many experiences with the UFOs, I've seen them, I've gone through so much for about four or five years. Anyway, when I became a Christian now, all that went away. That's why I became a Christian: I needed that protection. I wanted to ask: Where do the UFOs, those unseen forces out there fit in with your New Age philosophy? What about the communist courts that control Canada? Canada is like so filthy and degraded and evil, there is evil everywhere there, and in America. What is your opinion of the Jews today, the Khazar Jews that are just causing hell everywhere, and what's the answer is for us people who want to know about the New Age, your New Age philosophy?

Jackie: Gosh, that was a mouthful, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's standard.

Jackie: How would you answer first to the New Age? I read a book about the Knights Templar; towards the end of the book they begin talking about the New Age; and to me, that there is a turning, but they know it and take control of it and they guided and led it.

Alan: Sure they do.

Jackie: What people call New Age so often is where the truth is being hidden amongst the lies.

Alan: Always. When truth is exposed that's been kept hidden from the public, it's always given to leaders who are the shepherds and they led us along the way they want us to go, always; and the thing is, the New Age is always becoming new. Jesus started a new covenant. That was a New Age. The Old Covenant was the Old Age. Jesus' reign was supposedly the Age of Pisces, the fish. Now it's into Aquarius. However, this again is only a timetable of the hidden elite that run the show.

Jackie: In other words, the way they configure it, about every couple thousand years we're moving into a "New Age."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: How do you respond to Gloria in her question to you about "your New Age philosophy"?

Alan: Once you become anything and join a group that has a tailor-made formula, anything outside that group becomes the enemy, including all individuals with their own philosophy, so it doesn't worry me that

she says "your New Age" because it isn't mine anyway. And as far as communist Canada, I think she was calling from New York, wasn't she? Well, I think that says it all; it's no secret that communism was run and led and financed from New York, all through its existence. She should wonder what "Empire State" they're talking about. What empire are they talking about?

Jackie: Communists in Canada, whoever is in control of this world or certainly appears that they are; communism was created by those creatures. Capitalism was created by those creatures; all of the "isms" are a creation of them. All right, the statement: "no one comes to the father but through me."

Alan: Well, Jesus said it all. He said to his followers "I am in you, as you are in me; as the father is in me, he is in you as well."

Jackie: And "no one comes to the father but through me." In my "interpretation" it sounds to me like he's saying "listen to me, listen to what I am telling you."

Alan: That's very important because again we get transfixed on a singular human being, but it's also the pathway basically. The road to enlightenment can only go in that one direction and through that direction, and that's what that means.

Jackie: His message that he brought; that's what that's always meant to me.

Alan: You can't go through it any other way. In other words, no matter how many people diverge from the course, if they were to meet up again at the same stage, they would all have had to come back on that one course to be the same.

Jackie: The path that he more or less trod out.

Alan: "Truth" we're told today is whatever your opinion is.

Jackie: Truth in Black's Law Dictionary – actually one of the definitions is that truth is consistency of thought within itself; so, if we think it long enough and hard enough and keep saying it, that's truth; so truth could be anything.

Alan: That's what Pontius Pilot asked Jesus, "What is truth?" However, as far as the communist thing goes, it's all rubbish because it's simply the dialectic, which causes conflict, which causes faster change and this is planned by the same bunch that created both of them. Carroll Quigley said it all. He said you can get more accomplished in five years of warfare on a social scale than you can in 50 years of peace; and so, by understanding the laws of nature, which is this yin and yang type deal, using both of them, you can actually steer the course of planet earth and speed up the process. That's what they believe and they actually do it that way. They live by timetables.

Jackie: Gloria sounded a bit challenging in her questions; she was misunderstanding what you were talking about. She's called in before. I think what she was doing was misunderstanding that what you were talking about was not "a belief" system but what they believed and how they are working under that belief system.

Alan: We're dealing with people who have their own inner religion. Albert Pike, the high Mason said all this, that every church – he didn't say some churches, he said every church has the exoteric for the bulk of the people, the masses and the esoteric for the very elite.

Jackie: Esoteric meaning an inner meaning; and exoteric meaning an outer, a sensible meaning

Alan: Masonry is the same. He said Masonry also has its outer group, which is in a sense camouflaged, and it has its inner elite with its own agenda.

Jackie: Yes and he said the outer courts – he called it the outer courts, the exoteric, the lower degrees, that they believe that they understand and they're meant to believe that they understand what's actually going on; when in reality they're nothing more than window dressings.

Alan: Yes. In fact he said "we know no more than the general public." What they do know is that they help each other to get on with unmerited favor to do with jobs and so on.

Jackie: In the Protocols they call it 'show masonry' and that those 'goyim' who are attracted to it want to be in it so that they can throw sand in their brother's faces.

Alan: They can because they get unmerited favor through employment and pay raises and they bypass bureaucratic offices and so on, and can get a lot of things done that you would have to pay through the nose to get done. Yes, they get a lot of perks and so it does attract a very basic type of person.

Jackie: --A materialistic type person. Gloria did ask for you to address the UFO situation and how it fits into all these things.

Alan: The UFO deal, we have a puzzle because we had sciences on earth here that were far in advance of what we're told. Who knows how long they've been here with their physical sciences? On the other hand, too many people have had visitations with these "beings." I haven't met one yet who had a visitation where anything of import has been given to them. They haven't come away from the encounter any brighter or wiser than they were before.

Jackie: Do you mean "abductees"?

Alan: "Abductees"...again, I'm sort of skeptical of the amount of people who say they've been abducted. They've had studies and they found under hypnosis with test groups – some who claim they had been, and members of the general population who had no idea at all – and they found out with the same hypnotists they had the same number of people claiming they had encounters from the group who had no record of it, so there's form of suggestion going on here, too.

Jackie: I've always believed that there's life of some form, maybe not humanoid but life on other planets. I mean it's just arrogance to believe that we are the only life form on the only planet and these myriads of universes, but I've also thought about this ability that exists to literally give us false memories.

Alan: You're right on that because some of the higher Masons belong to what they call Triangles. They belong to groups and they're set up in triangles in different parts of the country, and they do, in the much, much higher Masonry, force their will upon the general population within that triangle; and I have some of their books.

Jackie: In what way, how do they force their will? What does this have to do with UFOs?

Alan: You're talking about how people are so fascinated by it, but did you have an encounter or did something put that in your head, and that's what we're really asking. If it did get popped into your head, where did it come from?

Jackie: I had a series of dreams, three of them when I lived in Illinois, and they came very close on one another. They were very vivid dreams, in one of them I had been taken up in a spaceship, and they were poking something underneath my fingernails. When I woke up in the morning, the first thing I did was look to see if I had marks under there. I don't know what there was about that, but I was a little freaked out.

We're back folks, and Alan Watt is our guest tonight. For those of you who are new listeners, when Alan first began coming on as a guest – this is back in 1998 – we did a series, we didn't plan on doing a series but listeners kept calling and saying "keep him on." At that time, that weren't good telephone rates and there were listeners who actually sponsored the costs of Alan calling from Canada to be on the air with us. I want you to know this, you've heard me mention this many times, when he was on with us originally, in a sense what he did was take us all out of the dark ages, with history, ancient history. We really never got into more current history with Alan, other than sometimes talking about current happenings. I would like you to consider just listening, and if you have questions, ask. Alan and I have not communicated in quite a while. One of the things he said to me, after we were talking after a long period of time, he said "you're in a rut,"

and I felt offended when he said that, but I knew what he was saying was right, except the use of the word "rut" I wasn't getting. When we talked another time, I asked him to define what he meant by "rut." He said "you've come to a point, and you haven't gone beyond it." That I knew was the truth. Folks, to me, there's nothing today more important than us understanding, or getting closer to understanding, who in fact we really are. This thing that we call "religion," you've heard me say it, I know that I've stepped on many toes when I have said that religions were created by man, I knew that before Alan Watt said it. I don't say it as a parrot, I knew that when I was 15 years old that something was very wrong. I knew when I was a little girl that something wasn't right with this world. I grew up in a Lutheran church and every time I went to our pastor to ask him a question, and it didn't matter whether it was in Flint, Michigan or Chicago or where I was, they patted me on the arm (figuratively) and then changed the subject because my questions bothered them. I finally stopped going to church because I knew weren't getting the truth.

(Call)

You're on the air.

Eleanor: Alan was about to expand on what he meant by the Masonic triangles and forcing their influence on people. I'd love to hear his details on that.

Alan: I've got it in a few of the insider Freemason books, not the type you buy on a shelf counter at some big bookstore. Some of the ones come from the high theosophists, for instance, which is just one branch of it, and they go through this process where they control the thoughts of the world by imposing their perfected will, they tell you, by the way, on the public within the range of their triangle. They have in North America for instance broken up into triangles and they have major lodges at the points of the triangle in each area, and they meet on certain occasions at night and go through all this 'will-power projection', you might call it. Some of them certainly do it mentally. The theosophists claim that their major triangles are based in New York City, London and Switzerland and they are bringing the agenda further on, they claim. They also use predictive programming through entertainment, so that ideas that would seem absurd if presented in a factual non-fictional way you would reject it out-of-hand or even rebel against, but when you see things through fictionalization and comedy you don't retaliate when the actual thing occurs in reality.

Jackie: In other words, we don't resist it.

Alan: It's called predictive programming, from Tavistock

Jackie: Can you think of an example to give on that?

Alan: To do with the 'gender-bending' let's say. That was all done through comedy and taking sexuality into a more open arena step-by-step, until you're watching programs now that hide very little; and of course they are going to go the whole way, ultimately, on TV and that will become standard fare. So the breakdown of the moral codes of the individual and then introduce the new; and when anything goes, then literally anything goes. You have nothing to hold on to when there are no rights and wrongs any more. It's 'relativism' as they call it.

Jackie: What we have to hold on to is what's in our heart, what we know is the difference between right and wrong.

Alan: We must hang on to who we are.

Jackie: And who are we?

Alan: You have to find out who you are. That's the journey because most people are composites.

Jackie: Many aspects of self, is that what you mean by "composite"?

Alan: Most of it is actually downloading, like Zbigniew Brzezinski said in the "Technetronic Era" and remember who he was, he was up there in the War Department of the U.S. He said, apart from all the high technology they had back in the '60's that would eventually be used on the whole world to control the mind.

He did say that people shortly would be unable to form an opinion by themselves. Now they could fight and die and hold on to those opinions, but it would never occur to them, they've never researched a single one for themselves, because it all was downloaded through the nightly news for them. It's true. I mean everyone's got a thousand opinions. They'll argue about them but they've never researched any of them for themselves. That's part composite, you see. It's been manufactured for them, so that there is part of their personality, which is fake to begin with. It's not them at all, and the rest of it is training through school and media, entertainment and so on.

Jackie: This is a book titled "The Cause of World Unrest" and there's a quote here about the Bolshevik policy is to kill industry so that unemployment, want and discontent will continue. "Read the old revolutionary maxim on which they act today. Want and opinion are the two agents which make all men act. Cause the want, govern opinion and you will overturn all the existing systems however well constituted they may appear. Cause the want and then govern the opinion.

Alan: Yes. We're always being told what the solution is to whatever they give to us.

Jackie: We're always being told what we think, too.

Alan: The next day everyone's chatting about what they heard on the news the previous day.

Jackie: Actually they talk about what they think, because they've been told what they think. In a conversation with my nephew, when he was talking about the Houston Chronicle, he didn't like it, he said, because there was too much editorializing. I said I thought there were some decent articles for a newspaper, a controlled medium. He said, but we don't need to be told what to think. I said the problem is that people think that they have their own thoughts, but they don't. He turned around and said to me – this was during the Monica Lewinsky thing, I've heard this said over and over again on CNN – let's use this Bill Clinton thing for an example, "We don't care what he's done, we just want this whole thing over and we want him to get back to the business of running this country." And Alan, my heart just fell because he said it word for word, the way he was told that the American people think.

Alan: The public are given their thoughts, and that's everyone, and you have to break free from all of the conditioning and to think for yourself and ignore all the trivia that they give you. Governments are not real. They're just fronts and it doesn't matter what side they think they're on; they're all just fronts, absolutely all of them. It doesn't matter which country you choose – they're all puppets.

Jackie: I remember reading a quote somewhere, and I think that there was a time when I wouldn't have even seen this, that the governments are supposed to make laws according to the consent of the governed. Basically, what we were saying is, you govern us so you better do what we want. It literally referred to ourselves as "the governed."

Alan: The governments are not the bosses. During the whole Cold War Era, isn't it amazing that they were creating a United Europe, unbeknownst to all the people who lived within Europe? They were creating a Unified Africa. They were creating a Unified Pacific Rim block and they were creating a Unified Americas.

Jackie: Guess what, the first of all of those Unifieds were the United States of America.

Alan: Well of course. That's its purpose.

Jackie: All of us who were born in America, the "United States", it never occurred to me when they were talking about the European Union, "All those countries are going to lose their sovereignty" and it happened here a long time ago.

Alan: Jefferson said it and so did Franklin. They said "this country is founded on the basis of federation, which will eventually be a federated world under a government of 12 wise men". That's in Jefferson's writings. They knew exactly where they were going.

Jackie: Jefferson was a Phi Beta Kappa, I understand.

Alan: He was also an open member of the Illuminati.

Jackie: My understanding was the Phi Beta Kappa was one of those college fraternities where a lot of the elite were turned out.

Alan: In fact, if you look at Elihu Yale, who donated the money for the foundation of Yale University, he said, "We are setting up these universities to create the types of leaders who will lead this country into the future." In other words, they were training them before the revolution. Elihu Yale made his money from the British East India Company. He was one of the founding members. These guys are all in it together and they have created the future they wanted. The U.S. just has to finish the job it's been designed to do, and as they're doing it, they're getting the U.S. ready to collapse into the system that they helped create.

Jackie: We've got a lot of new listeners since you've been on. You said a lot of outrageous and audacious and almost unbelievable things; then our listeners starting doing research and started sending me stuff and saying, "Look at this. This is exactly what Alan was talking about." The reason I'm bringing this up is because you do say some things that sound so off the wall that it "just couldn't be true." However, in the books that you put together, it isn't just your writing explaining what is in the book, it is copies out of old, ancient books. You said at one time that their plan is to actually morph humanity so that we'll all be hermaphrodites. I said many times, and I know you probably remember this, I used to say to our listeners, just because Alan Watt says this doesn't mean it's so, and I couldn't verify it because I don't have the information at hand. In other words, don't take it to the bank. But you had it in one of your books. Then I got a book that was written in the 1950's and in there was exactly what you were talking about, how they could create a hermaphrodite.

Alan: The American Psychiatric Association put a book out in the '60's after being funded by the U.S. government for a two-year study on this very subject. The latter part of the book was all about the creation of the hermaphrodite in order to have "world peace," and they go through all this in detail. It's called The Human Agenda and you can't get much more official than that. There was a movement started up in the U.S. with people born since 1950's onwards, and they managed through the Freedom of Information Act to get their medical records. They'd all been born to hermaphroditic, male and female. They all lived around U.S. Naval bases and one of their parents or sometimes both were in the Navy. The mothers when they were expecting were all given special inoculations, they were told, and supplements because they lacked certain things and their children all end up hermaphroditic (having sexual organs of both male and female). In three states alone in the U.S., they've now found 10,000 people that have had this done to them basically. I caught it on a radio show just a few weeks ago. It's a fairly recent organization but they do have the declassified records from the U.S. Navy to prove this and back this up. They were using hormonal treatments on the mothers and it produced these hermaphroditic children. You wonder why the world is in chaos today, where a lot of women think they're men and a lot of men think they're women. I don't think it's by chance. That's the amazing thing is that this is an agenda when the American Psychiatric Association do a think-tank study with the best psychiatrists pulled in from all over the world and they conclude that they must create this kind of society, a hermaphroditic society for world peace. Really we're living a horror show; I used to say we live in a Disney movie, but that's only during the day. It's a horror show and we're living through it. The whole population has been experimented upon in ways they don't even comprehend because it's such high-tech. Now, with the towers going up everywhere, which are designed for mind control purposes, and this is on main news here, they're installing these all over the U.S. They'll be able to work and broadcast on the same frequency levels as the brain and they hope to pacify people in times of crisis and this is the reason they're putting up the towers.

Jackie: This is what was said on the news in Canada. This goes along with a lot of what is in Nick Begich's book on the HAARP towers, how they can tune into the frequency of the human brain.

Alan: They've had that ability for a long time.

Jackie: Where was it they said they were spraying Prozac?

Alan: That was the mainstream news of CBC Canada on television. It was Rumsfeld who was asked, in one

of these brief clips they show you, what contingency plans he had for another 9/11 deal, and he said, "we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to go and to be sprayed over the cities." And I thought, if they have it ready to go, I wonder if they're already doing it, because they're spraying the skies everywhere and people definitely are far too passive for the changes that are taking place right now. I think the spraying of the skies alone shows you what you're up against here because no government will admit to this, that they are doing it. However, they will admit it's being done, but not by them.

Jackie: You had explained that to me, they are using the "Open Skies Treaty" as their justification that there are chemicals being sprayed but it isn't us doing it.

Alan: Yes, that's right. It's like a Dr. Strangelove policy, where we do it somewhere else and someone else does it to us. When you think of the volume that they must have had stored up to even begin this on a daily basis, they had to be making this since about 1950 onwards at least, and Dow Chemical and all the big boys have to be involved for the quantities they're using and people are being affected by it. We were getting static shocks all summer when you came out of a vehicle, so much so, they put little blurbs on the news not to touch your vehicle and the pump at the fill-up station because sparks can fly across. Well that's impossible in natural summers because it's humid and it's hot. You only get that in the wintertime, but not now. We're living in the scientific age.

Jackie: When Dr. Begich was on in '95, he was talking about some experiments they had done; how they could cause emotional upheaval.

Alan: They had hand-held weaponry that they could cause this from any distance back in the 1950's.

Jackie: Before all the towers were up. But he said they could tune it to a frequency. They could make everybody feel good. They could make people feel angry and they could make them feel suicidal and homicidal at the flick of switch.

Alan: Yes. They were testing the people of Maine. They say they were the experimental test group for that.

Jackie: Ladies and gentleman, thanks for being with us tonight. We'll be back again tomorrow with Alan Watt.

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 25, 2004

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Our guest again this evening is Alan Watt. First the spiritual message from Ephesians 6, beginning with verse 10.

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

This was an issue with children and many of you do have children in school. When they get to certain grades, they have to have certain vaccines; a tetanus vaccine was due, and I got doing some research on it; children could be opted out of it. The first day of school, half of that class was being sent home because they didn't have a tetanus vaccine. Tetanus is not a disease, and yet the children were sent home because they didn't have "a tetanus vaccine." As far as I can ascertain I don't believe there is a state in these United States that doesn't have an opt-out form; the forms are at the schools in the offices and all you have to do is declare that it is against your religious beliefs. You don't have to be going to a church. I know that each of the schools are different, but in this case you didn't have to have something filled out by a church. All you had to do was get this one particular form; you can go to Vaccination Liberation. It's a website; do a search. I think it's vaccinationliberation.com; just put in your search engine 'vaccination liberation' and you can go right to it. They've got an alphabetical index that's just beautiful. The website is set up beautifully and it is so helpful. So this tetanus "vaccine"...there is no immunity and it was in the manufacturers website that in the United States there has been no immunity built up against this infection. It's actually an infection. The bacteria is *Clostridium tetani*; they say that in the United States there is no immunity to it. There's no immunity in anybody because tetanus isn't a disease. It's an infection that is caused from improper cleaning of a wound and a tetanus vaccine is not going to build up an immunity for the individual. The vaccine is in fact a poison itself; they grow the lethal bacteria, *Clostridium tetani* using mercury, that's thimerosal, as a preservative and they use embalming fluid, formaldehyde as a detoxifier, so they grow a toxin and then kill it with formaldehyde. They say it's a detoxifier and there is one of two different kinds of aluminum in the vaccines. The thimerosal breaks down in the body to mercury. It is a neurotoxin and, doesn't that mean toxic poison to the brain, a neurotoxin?

Alan: Oh yes, the whole nervous system.

Jackie: It is admitted that the aluminum and the thimerosal are both neurotoxins and so if you are still vaccinating your children, after you hear this tonight, you can get an opt-out form if your children are in school, because every single one of the vaccines have thimerosal; all of the vaccines use thimerosal as a preservative and they use formaldehyde in them also. So all you're doing is injecting these children, these precious babies that have been given you into your care with poison chemicals and even if they live through it and they don't become autistic, because autism has increased, and the autism is connected directly to these vaccines. So I wanted you to know, and Alan, thank you for being patient with us here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: According to this one article on the dangers of thimerosal, it's been known for a long time that it's a neurotoxin but it says that it has removed from many across-the-counter medicines such as Merthiolate and contact lens solution.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It says here that the amount given a six-pound infant in one vaccination would be the equivalent of giving a 180-pound adult 30 vaccinations in one day.

Alan: Yes. And that's on a brain that hasn't grown yet.

Jackie: That's right and the liver isn't producing whatever it has to do to get rid of the poisons in the body. A listener wanted to know if you would address Harry Potter books and what you know about them, pros or cons.

Alan: Only what I've heard on the general media. I've seen a couple of the movies and it's just the old rehashed stuff that we've heard in fairy tales for centuries.

Jackie: We have an article on our website allegedly written by a former witch, and she said that these books and these movies are not harmless because they are encouraging witchcraft. A lot of children have seen the movies and say, "I want to be a witch when I grow up," but she said all of the names of the dormitories such as Slitherine. She said those are the names of the actual demons that are called up in black magic, so she said that the children, every time they say it, it's like they're calling that demon to them.

Alan: It's all old Kabbalistic formula. We are at the end of this long-calculated stage that's been planned for the world for such a long time and we're on the brink of a major change as you can see all around us. I don't think it will be too pleasant when it all comes down. It's been planned for such a long, long time by those in authority worldwide and I think they're truly meaning to push their whole New Age formula and put it into effect, to eradicate, as we keep hearing from the Rockefeller Foundation and others, a good portion of the world's population. That they deem no longer be necessary to keep themselves in the comforts they're used to. They have technology to accomplish a large amount of that.

Jackie: Everything they're doing today is part of it; the wars, the vaccines and the chemtrails; maybe people aren't dropping like flies; maybe they are and we don't know it.

Alan: They are, actually. I mean with all the spraying alone that's going on and I'm sure that – we even have more ads on TV sponsored by the government to recognize signs of stroke. We never had those before and they're on every day.

Jackie: Yes and over here it's asthma and upper respiratory problems. I've seen it on the Weather Channel quite a bit when they advertise all of their medicines. Asthma's a big one today and a lot of people have asthmatic symptoms that have never in their lives had asthma. Young people, children as well as adults.

Alan: Again, going back to inoculations, autism is only at the top of the tree of symptoms. There's a whole range of lesser symptoms not as profound or as obvious going all the way down to asthma and you have varying degrees of mental disturbances. Slow learning, that type of thing, not quite classed as autism, degrees of mental retardation. The IQ level has dropped five points over the last 10, 15 years, a minimum of five points. And of course with all the inoculations going hand-in-hand into infants' bodies before the brain is formed; you're really lobotomizing them before the brain is formed and that is one of the policies that was discussed with the World Population Council that Arthur Koestler attended, who wrote the book "The Ghost in the Machine" and took part in plans to try and lobotomize subject groups, which would eventually be used worldwide to basically dumb the people down through inoculations, through mechanical lobotomies, chemical lobotomies, everything basically. He wrote about it in his book and in the last chapter he tells you he thinks this is very important again for that same "world peace." This is widely written about. It's just that we don't hear about it on the regular news.

Jackie: When they talk about world peace, that's their "peace." I want to read this from Protocol #10. It says that:

"You yourselves perfectly well know that to produce the possibility of the expression of such wishes by all the nations (that would be probably talking about their super government, the UN) it is indispensable to

trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, with hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture (which they're doing today) by starvation and by the inoculation of diseases, by want, so that the "Goyim" see no other issue than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else.

But it says here:

"If we give the nations of the world a breathing space, the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive."

So when they talk about the inoculation of diseases they're literally saying they're going to inoculate diseases into people.

Alan: That's being followed pretty carefully even with the AIDS outbreak spreading through Haiti and then through Africa in the wake of the UN smallpox vaccination agenda. It followed on its heels and that has been admitted too. Of course they claim that some of the people who were giving inoculations didn't sterilize the needles properly. They just used the same ones on arm after arm basically. That's the way they wiggled out of that one.

Jackie: You had said that you would be sharing information that hasn't been shared with mankind for 3,000 years.

Alan: What we're dealing with behind all of the fronts we have facing us is a very old religion – a singular religion that pre-existed all of the other religions that we know today.

Jackie: Does it also precede what we know today as Talmudism or Phariseeism; is it any different than Talmudism?

Alan: Yes. You'll find behind all of the religions, and the esoteric parts in all religions, they share a common origin, and it's wrapped so carefully into all religions that it takes an awful lot of searching to find it, but you can find it.

Jackie: I stated as I was compiling the book that it is a long-laid program for world dominion wrapped in a cloak of religion.

Alan: It's really the original religion behind all of the facades, and you find it again in the writings of Egypt and Sumer, and what the elites claimed is that they must interbreed so carefully with close kin for a very special reason. It's puzzled all the researchers who have gone into this angle of it; why the necessity of worldwide aristocracy for this intense inbreeding and the pharaohs, or at least the priests who looked after the pharaohs, wrote about this and wrote about their ceremonies associated with this. What they claim is that their bodies are the descendents of the original bodies that were created when these beings or spirits or demons or angels were cast down to earth; and through their own will power they formed, from all the materials around them, through pure thought and will power, perfect bodies to occupy.

Jackie: That is interesting that the physical body contains all of the elements that are in the earth.

Alan: Yes. However, they claim that since the closest thing from the Creator who had cast them here or imprisoned them here, they retained some of these special powers of creation within themselves and as time went on, these powerful beings that could basically move objects, huge objects just by mind power alone, began to lose these powers because they began to interbreed with the original species here, so there was an original species here. And the laws came out to command them to start interbreeding once again to get back to the original forms where they could use this "mental ability" you might say; the royalty, the elite of every country as well. If you look at flags of every country you'll see all of the symbols of what you think of today as the illuminati. You've got the rising sun for Japan. You've got the dragon which is China and so you can go on and on and the modern flags have so many pyramids on them it's incredible. The Union Jack is 'illuminated man', is Andrew's Cross with the Templar Cross in the middle. Every flag you look at. South American flags are just amazing with their pyramids, so it's everywhere. It's a worldwide aristocracy and

that's the reason for their intense inbreeding. If they breed out of their stock, the offspring will not have the powers; and here's the key to it. They believe so intensely in reincarnation of their own original spirits into their own family lineages that they must have the DNA of the family lineage to keep the perfect body so that the perfect spirit will manifest itself into it. Do you understand that so far? They used to have a ceremony of the "opening of the mouth" they called it. When a pharaoh died, they go through this elaborate ceremony, this was to retain the spirit of the deceased pharaoh, and then they would transplant it literally, supposedly, into his son. Therefore, you could be a host for your own spirit and your father's at the same time. If the son wasn't there at the time, they claimed that they could transplant the spirit or energy into a statue – a statue could be anything, a container, in other words, or a scientific device, who knows? – and then bring it back out later when the son arrived home. All of the world aristocracy believe in this intensely, and that's why they believe they are so clever and they are the original physical DNA of the original bodies that the fallen ones created, and they are also hosting the spirits of the original angels that fell here.

Jackie: Their god is Jove?

Alan: [Their god is] Jove, Jupiter, Lucifer is just as good.

Jackie: You were talking about the elite and their bloodlines and I asked if their god was Jove and you said yes, Jove, Jupiter, actually Lucifer. When I did a search you were on at one time and you had said that Jove, Jehovah, Jupiter, "by George" were all the same "god." I've come to that realization more and more as this book is being compiled because I've done searches and I found an old Masonic – this was like 200 years ago and they said that a song was played to the tune of "God Save the King", which I found out is also the tune that "My Country 'Tis of Thee" is sung to. They talked in there about Lord, Jove, Jehovah, God is how it was said, and so that was a Masonic song. Do you know that one of the definitions of a Noahite is a Freemason when you look up the word in the dictionary, so the freemasonry, these people who are Christians who join freemasonry, do they all know this?

Alan: —Not at the bottom. Even the so-called laws that were given for all the gentiles meant and this is pre-Hebrew.

Jackie: I understand the word Hebrew was a word that meant "Habiru" that it meant dusty one or wanderer.

Alan: Wanderer, yes.

Jackie: Like a Nomad?

Alan: Long before that, supposedly, is at the end of another age when they talk about the flood. Noah was chosen to come through with his family, and it tells you right at the beginning of the chapter, the only reason that he was picked was that he was perfect in his generations, meaning perfect in his bloodline. He had not married outside of his bloodline, so we're back to genetics again.

Jackie: Sarah was Abraham's half-sister, according to the Old Testament, and Moses married his aunt. It was some family.

Alan: It's a eugenics program really. It's the eugenics of the body and supposedly the spirit. Even the Roman elite, it doesn't matter where they've gone or who they've called themselves in times gone past or what empire they ruled, when the Greek elite moved into Rome and created Rome they took all their customs with them. The Greek elite also had the Lares, the fire which represented the family spirits, as they did when they went into Rome and reconstructed the same system. The fire was always representative of your own family lineages' spirits which would reincarnate into your grandson.

Jackie: Is that what that eternal flame stands for?

Alan: Yes. It means belonging to Lucifer. The flame means Lucifer. The lesser flames or 'points of light' belong to the army of Lucifer.

Jackie: Is the religion of the Jews today, Talmudism or Phariseeism according to the Jewish Encyclopedia that Judaism today traces its history back through the ages without a break to the Pharisees, so it would really be called Phariseeism, probably. Is that a part of it today? When you look into some of these websites when you're checking into the Noahide Laws, then it says the Noahide Laws are only for the non-Jews. They give a couple of reasons, either because the gentiles rejected the Ten Commandments, that the Ten Commandments are only for the Jews because they were the ones that were there by the Mount when they were given, and so the Noahide Laws--

Alan: There were no Jews...

Jackie: But that's what they call them today. So the Noahide Laws, there's seven of them. Actually, one is thou shall not. It is a law that would establish tribunals and then the punishment – this is right out of their own website so it isn't a figment of my imagination and I'd read this before, but until I saw it in their own website for some reason I just kind of doubted it. But the only penalty for the breaking of one of the Noahide Laws is death, and the only mode of death is decapitation. What they are saying is the reason their messiah has not returned yet is because the world isn't ready for him, because enough people have not accepted "The Torah," because that's what the Noahites will be referred to, as Hasidic Gentiles. It is written in one of the books I read that any man, woman or child that does not embrace The Torah will be exterminated. Now do you think that they have something beyond that? It's in their own website. They explain all this.

Alan: The easiest thing to do, and this guy will come on your program, is to ask that Rabbi Stevak back on. He will come on because he was on Alex Jones' show.

Jackie: Do you think if I called him he would come on Sweet Liberty? What would I bring him on and ask him?

Alan: Whatever you want. Yes, ask him because all the hate laws are now in effect that were in the Soviet Union. The hate laws are in effect now. Understand? They've been passed everywhere and they're being enforced everywhere.

Jackie: Well, from my understanding, the hate laws are actually the implementation of a genocide treaty and the implementing legislation was what created the hate laws.

Alan: Not really. There was a big two-year conference ongoing in a university in the U.S. to draft something up, again, for world peace; and on that, they had the bare bones of what would become the hate laws. They had many reviews and updates of it, but they are in effect now.

Jackie: This broadcast here in the U.S. and there are other broadcasts that have addressed the "Jewish question" and there have not been any lawsuits or any fines or anything like that going on.

Alan: The last place to go will be the U.S. because they're still completing the 'Great Work'. Once it's done that, then you'll see the same laws implemented.

Jackie: So that we won't be able to have these discussions?

Alan: Absolutely, and that's the intent of them. You won't even be able to ask a question along that line. A child won't be able to ask a question. That's how totalitarian things stand at the moment.

Jackie: You gave us a nutshell of what their design is, so to speak, and their belief system, but it doesn't feel finished. I don't feel like I understand this. How do we relate that to today?

Alan: Today, the ancient elite who ran the world, the natural aristocracy that Jefferson called them, are scattered through all peoples and they can adopt any religion actually and they become one of the people. They become the heroes of the people and it doesn't matter what country you go into; it's the same ceremonies at the top.

Jackie: The questions that I have are for example in the Old Testament, and I studied metaphysics and it was said that there is an esoteric – there is symbolic and there is some actual real history, but I think a lot of what we've been given as history was not, or it was twisted and it was torped. We have a situation where there is the God Jehovah or Yahweh. There are people who say the name is not Jehovah it is Yahweh and that god chose a certain group of people to be his special people who were going to rule over the earth. There are Christians who say because they've studied the bloodline – I mean as far as who we are it seems simple that Jesus said "that by their fruits ye shall know them", not by the color of your skin, bloodline or whatever...

Alan: "By their works."

Jackie: ...Or what religion you choose to believe in, but it is how we be. Yet the people who have studied the bloodlines are absolutely convinced that it is the white Anglo-Saxon I guess, the Nordic that is the chosen of that Yahweh in the Old Testament.

Alan: Some of them are. All of that sect began in the late 1800's with a guy who emerged in London and declared all this stuff. He demanded that the king abdicate and he'd take over, and so he was locked up in an insane asylum.

Jackie: Because he looked at the bloodlines and said "I should be on the throne"?

Alan: Yes. He put in a formal request; and when Queen Victoria was in, another guy did exactly the same and demanded that she abdicate so he could get himself on the throne, and he also ended up in the asylum. Then, of course, the elite thought this could be a good tool, you see, because division is fantastic when you're destroying everything at the end of an age and so then they promoted the 'British Israel' theory.

Jackie: It's called a lot of stuff, British Israelism?

Alan: Israel foundation. You'll find that the offices are the same as the World Zionist Federation. The British Israelite Foundation, which all these characters belonged to, is the same address as the World Zionist Federation.

Jackie: The British Israelites and the Zionist Foundation have the same address?

Alan: That's right, and all modern Christians who attend church are Zionists.

Jackie: They're being taught that today, aren't they?

Alan: They've been taught it for a long, long time – a hundred-odd years at least.

Jackie: Yes, but it's really becoming widespread today. Our webmaster was telling me in the little church that they attend that there was a song that they sang "We are Repossessing" and he told me the words. In fact I've got the words to that song, but basically it says we are repossessing every square inch of land, and I said how could you relate that to anything Christian? He said, "what we we're told was this." The Jews are denied the messiah so the promises of the covenant went to the Christians and now we're the ones that are going to evidently own and control the world. It's very confusing and it's disturbing because it's almost as though we have to be double-minded to believe this.

Alan: Most people are. I mean any follower of anything is a fool to begin with. If you can't think for yourself and take your own path and you must follow, you can be guaranteed you've been led up the garden path. That's why democracy works for the elite. Everybody who's born has a chance to be their own leader, but 87 percent have always chosen to follow somebody else because they can't think for themselves. They're too lazy to think for themselves. That's the problem, and then they wonder what's happened to the world they thought was theirs as it's pulled from under their feet.

Jackie: A lot of them don't wonder because they believe that this is God's plan and that when it all falls apart Jesus is going to be here. He's going to be on his throne in Jerusalem and he's going to be ruling the

world. It says in the Bible "that my kingdom is not of this world" and he said "I came here for one purpose into this world and that was to bear witness unto the truth" and the way it appears to me, he was exposing this and got killed for it and he may as well have saved his breath.

Caller: When I hear that we are too lazy to think and we are too lazy to do this and that. In the meantime, we've been fed fluoride in the water. We've been dulled down with vaccinations and now we're supposed to take the blame for not being able to think. I think there's something wrong. What do you think?

Jackie: It is true that they have certainly done one job with the food, with the fluoride in the water and the type of food.

Alan: For 2,000 years the public, regardless of the denomination or even country, followed these religious leaders blindly without all the inoculations, et cetera.

Jackie: Jesus was exposing this.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Now today people call themselves Judeo-Christians or Christian Zionists.

Alan: Well, you see, it's an abusive father.

Caller: It's very interesting what he said that all of the churches today, it's true. They really are Jewish centers. Really they've become Judeaized, willing they do this. But I just wanted to say the Jews secretly worshipped Lucifer. I know this is true. However, I wonder if your guest will agree with me, they are the wrath of God's anger. By the way, the Jews are the seed line of Lucifer, the Lord does allow this to happen because we deserve it.

Alan: That's the typical abused mentality that comes out – the abused person. If you follow the Bible you're leading a path of mind abuse, because you can't have a loving father who also allows sadism to happen. In other words, the God of the Bible has nothing to do with the Creator at all. That's the key to it. The Old Testament is a compilation borrowed from many other countries of stories which are techniques on how to control others.

Jackie: And you had said that their god is Lucifer.

Alan: Albert Pike said it in one of the highest Masonic books ever written and so did Madame Blavatsky. She called her newspaper Lucifer, eventually called the Lucius Trust. Lucifer was the rebel. He was the chief magician amongst the angels and he led a rebellion against the Creator himself supposedly. According to the elite, man would be in darkness today (meaning ignorance and primitiveness and "arrested civilization" as they call it), if Lucifer hadn't brought intellect and intelligence down to show the people and to rule over the people. This is the religion of all aristocracy. That's what they all believe in.

Jackie: So Jove, Jupiter, Zeus, and Jehovah are all one and the same?

Alan: They're all the same but Jupiter and Jove also mean "the hidden god", hidden from the public. That's what it means.

Jackie: Zeus was the Greek god, lord of the world. In Rome, Jupiter was Zeus-Pater, God the Father, became Zeus and Jupiter are one and the same. But then Jove and Jupiter are also said to be one and the same. Which of the gods are hidden gods?

Alan: You see, it's all allegory. It's not real beings. It's allegory for the hidden god that the public must never know about until the right time. In other words, it's another front-name for Lucifer, always was the hidden god, but not the Creator. It's the hidden god of the system of this world.

Jackie: The God of this world. I remember reading where Jehovah had said when I made the covenant with

Abraham, Isaac and Jacob they only knew me as the Lord God Almighty, but I am going to take you to be my people and I'm going to be to you a god. That is pretty loud and clear, Alan.

Alan: The story about coming out of the desert or Egypt and meeting Melchizedek is very important because Melchizedek was worshipped by them as a living God on earth. They gave him the full worshipping rights of a god, a deity, the supposed slaves that came out of Egypt; and the key is that every illumined man who works up through the degrees and goes round the clock becomes a god on earth. Every illumined man in their system who comes up the degrees becomes a god.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 26, 2004

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Our guest is Alan Watt. I told you last night about the tetanus shot that a lot of children get. I think it's either 9th or 10th grade but it's a booster shot and I gave you information on it. I won't repeat it all. The one thing I forgot to tell you is that in the particular schools to which I was referring they had these opt-out forms in the office and it wasn't found out until the mother of this child was jumping through hoops trying to get a hold of the form knowing that it did exist. So for any of you who have children in school and if they're insisting on them getting vaccinated of any type, go into vaccination liberation, the website, and you can look up the ingredients of any of the vaccines. Thimerosal I believe is a preservative that's in all of them that I know of. It is a form of mercury. They use formaldehyde as a detoxifier and they use aluminum and all of these are neurotoxins. They are poison not just to the brain cell, but as Alan pointed out last night to the entire nervous system. So just call the school office and don't ask if they have them. Just say I want one of the opt-out forms to opt my child out of having the vaccine because it is against my religious beliefs. That's all you have to say. I don't know the law in every state but that I know of every state has one type of an opt-out option for parents. Let me share our spiritual message with you. This from Psalm 139:23, 24.

"Search me father and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and led me in the way everlasting."

To me that is the same as where Jesus said that we must know ourselves. Know thyself, he said. There is nothing more to know and if the Kingdom of God is within us as Jesus said then wouldn't that make sense that to know ourselves is the most important thing? If we know ourselves maybe that is all that there is to know. And thank you for being with us again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I received an email from a lady today and she said she was very confused and didn't even really know what it was all about and I urged her to listen tonight.

Alan: We've already gone through the fact that this plan has been ongoing for the complete reordering of the world for thousands of years basically, and that this crucial point of the change you might say to global governance and a new way of living for everyone, they have to dumb the public down even more so than they had ever done before. They have been using inoculations, primarily, to lobotomize the public and the IQ has been dropping substantially from especially the '50's onwards. This is a deliberate dumbing down for a purpose because you cannot have a literate public worldwide during the time of massive change where all morality is reconfigured into a new morality with new ways of doing everything, so this agenda was all planned. We're expected to always believe that everything that happens in history is just bungling and accidents by governments and scientists, and that's so far from the truth it's incredible. Everything that happens is planned that way. They knew that there were over 100 live simian, which is chimpanzee or monkey, viruses in every shot of polio before they gave it to the public. The Simian 40 virus, it's only function is to create tumors and cancers. That's all it does. I've got the videotape. The CBC, which documents everything, is the leading government station, played an old black and white replay one boring Sunday and it was about Dr. Salk and there's quips in it and his co-workers, and they talk about the fact that they were aware that these viruses were alive and that they were hazardous not only to your basic health but long-term health, and they knew that the Simian 40 virus would cause cancers. Other ones would attack the central nervous system. Some of them even caused sterilization. Now when you realize that was all part of an ancient policy, was exactly that, to cull the population and reduce the population by sterilization and by early

deaths, we've never had such a spate of brain tumors in the very young as we have since 1950 onwards. This has done its job and it's not by bungling. It's by deliberation.

Jackie: Didn't Dr. Salk say that one of the viruses' only function was to cause brain tumors?

Alan: That's right, cancers of all kinds and that was the Simian 40, but that's only one of many of them.

Jackie: Did you say that this was an ancient thing that they did, back in ancient days?

Alan: In ancient times you'll find records from the Egyptians, the priests wrote everything down like all bureaucrats do and that's what the old priesthoods really were. They were bureaucrats and they wrote all the signs and symptoms of population control. That also meant having docile populations and they tried to even reduce calories. They tried feeding them certain things, omitting proteins to keep them docile and placid and yet strong enough to do the work. This has been an ongoing thing for thousands of years. Then of course Malthus who was the top economist for the British East India Company in the 1600's eventually wrote his book on population. That was introduced in the early 1700's and he advised raising people, the masses he said, the expendable masses, the surplus and building housing over swamplands where they'd be infected by mosquitoes and would die of diseases and so they had all these beautiful ways to cull people off that they didn't need anymore. This has been an ongoing thing.

Jackie: What do you know about DDT; I have read articles that suggest that they stopped using it because it was so effective in keeping down the mosquitoes populations and what do mosquitoes cause? Either yellow fever and malaria. And that today in the modern world, in some of the third world countries people are dying, dropping like flies from malaria. Do you think that DDT was effective and maybe more harmless if there is such a thing?

Alan: What they did in fact was to try and ban DDT and they still show these same clips in science shows for children today. They show you always these birds, generally seagulls giving birth to these jelly-like type eggs where the eggshell was almost non-existent and this was the main proof that DDT was harmful to nature, but what they didn't tell the public, although the information is available on request, is that they fed these captive seagulls nothing but DDT! Obviously Africa has been slated for a long time for massive depopulation. However, a colleague of Salk who did the polio vaccine was Joseph Gallo and he's the character who got the main contract to create the AIDS disease. They're all well connected. If you look at Frederick Banting who's held up as a hero in history for developing, amongst other things, insulin for diabetes control; he came from Alliston, Ontario, Canada but this man was the top bacteriologist for germ warfare during World War II. When you read his memoirs and what he was developing, he was developing diseases which would wipe out everybody with a German gene in their body, and he said in his own memoirs and anybody can go and find the memoirs of Banting. He said "I won't be happy until everyone with a German gene is extinct from this planet". This is a great hero who's got statues up to him for helping children in diabetes. Yes, and also he developed a disease which would be spread amongst cattle and the idea was to kill off the food production in Germany and strangely enough has all the same symptoms as what we call Mad Cow disease today. Isn't that a coincidence? Every major figure they give you in history is really one of the elite and they are mass murderers.

Jackie: You said a long time ago that every hero that we have in our minds was given to us. I have discovered in my research that at least the heroes that we were taught in school were heroes are no longer heroes.

Alan: Even Thomas Jefferson in his own memoirs says that he was corresponding with Malthus and that he was very interested in his theories on population control. That's Jefferson's own writings.

Jackie: Alan, when you read stuff that they allegedly said; did they say or was this all made up some of the good things they said?

Alan: The good things are just what they're advisors would tell them the people would want to hear. That's always been the way. In their own memoirs they say complete opposite things. It's like Winston Churchill who had a whole nation rise up to fight supposedly the Germans and I believe to be honest that Hitler was

setup by the same bunch too. I really do. In fact, World War II had to happen because there was only two ways out of the situation they created in Germany. One was to change the initial demands of the Versailles Treaty, or for Germany to go to war, so they supplied the right man at the right time and they got their way anyway. Meanwhile, Churchill is over on the other side directing a war that had not started before he was the prime minister with his own agents working for him and preparing for World War II, telling the public when it began that they'd fight on the beaches and all this rot. Now his personal secretary has come out with a book called "The Fringes of Power" and it's got all the private conversations of Churchill with his own inner elite class and he says, "This is the best thing that ever happened for us. We shall have our long way to dream of a united Europe", which is exactly what Hitler wanted. There's your paradox. However, to the public, oh yes we're going to fight on the beaches. It's the same old stuff over and over.

Jackie: Here in the United States of America they were actually involving U.S. soldiers in the fighting and in the war before war had been declared by the U.S. Congress, while he was making his promises to the American people that your sons will not go to war. Not fight.

Alan: The same premise that Wilson ran on in World War I. You just tell the public what they want to hear that's all, and they still do.

Jackie: Wasn't it George Poppy Bush that said "read my lips"?

Alan: In 1990, he first gave his major speech about the New World Order and he saw it coming into view, et cetera, et cetera. That was September 11th and then he repeated it one year later on September the 11th, same thing. It's the old occult Masonic way and so meanwhile America is being stripped of pretty well any right that you thought you had. You just haven't seen it totally enforced yet.

Jackie: They're probably waiting to pull off one more terrible – they keep telling us it is going to happen. We don't when. We don't where. We don't know how, but we know that there will be another and it will be worse than the World Trade Center; and anybody who thinks that only 3,000 people died there isn't thinking.

Alan: It's amazing what's pulled off in front of our eyes even though the New American Century agenda, the booklet was produced in 1997 with the same players we saw during the second Gulf War involved Rumsfeld and all the rest of them and they said we'll have to eventually take Afghanistan first and then Iraq second, then Iran and Syria and so on. They write about it. They tell you about it and then at the same time another major player Zbigniew Brzezinski comes out with "The Grand Chessboard" saying exactly the same things in the same sequence and he says "we'll need something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate the American people into action behind us." It was about '98.

Jackie: I've got this on audio tape that was day one of 9/11 and I taped the whole day and they brought Henry Kissinger out of a meeting and they said please tell us what you're thinking here or whatever and he said, "this is the same as Pearl Harbor and it needs to be handled exactly the way Pearl Harbor was handled." I have that on videotape.

Alan: It's all orchestrated. In this mystery religion we're talking about, behind it all, they have a saying, which they use on the Star Trek episodes by Mr. Spock, that the few must perish to save the many. It's a sacrifice and that to them was worth having. This goes on and on and on and it's not just a reorganization of the basics of living in the world. It's going to be a complete reorganization of every individual's life where ultimately if they allow you to be born it will be with a need for you to be trained at something and there will be no surplus whatsoever. No excess population and your duty will be to serve the world state.

Jackie: Workforce development is the implementation of that.

Alan: Yes. It's all out in front of us for anyone to go and investigate. People who live in duality want to believe the nice men in the nice suits and ties who say such nice things to us and really care about us and then they can read the other information at the same time if they want to stay in duality, that's their problem because we know where they're going to end up.

Jackie: Back in the '40's there was a teachers union meeting held in I believe Philadelphia. I do have the

actual agenda, a copy of the pamphlet and it's called "Educating for One World." This was in the '40's, and they said the needs of the children on the list was that the children will be educated – trained I believe for the new needs of labor and that's exactly what you just said, isn't it?

Alan: That's right and that's also in Brzezinski's other work called "The Technetronic Era" where he goes through the fact that the elite only need a technological class now to serve them. They don't need the laboring classes.

Jackie: And specifically, Hillary is quoted as saying that children don't need to learn to read, as long as they are properly trained for their jobs that they're going to be trained to do.

Alan: In other words, what you're seeing is being implemented all over. It's the exact same system only on a larger scale than the Soviet Union. It was all done in the Soviet Union with Pavlovian training. In the memoirs of Eleanor Roosevelt, she talks about that because she went over to Russia to meet her hero Pavlov and she said they trained the children so well using his methods they don't have a personality of their own.

Caller: What most people don't know is that homeopathy can reverse these injections and heal the body, and if anybody is really concerned about the health of their children they can give vaccinations through homeopathy which is totally harmless to the body and protects it. So if anybody wants to check into this I would suggest that they get to a naturopath of homeopathy and check this out because I know it works.

Alan: I know that there are treatments that help to detoxify certain heavy metals especially like mercury. They can be sort of flushed out over a certain period. It tends to be rather expensive though. They call it chelation.

Jackie: Dr. Carley has been on this broadcast. She lost her medical license in New York because her son had gotten real ill and she's a medical doctor but since she lost her medical license and she started treating her son homeopathically and they took her son away from her. The father has guardianship now and they have told her if she didn't shut up about homeopathy that she'd never see him again. Dr. Carley has not shut up because she said there are many people who need to know this, although I have never heard her talk about vaccines that work that are healthy.

Alan: Really, vaccination is bogus because a healthy body doesn't contract the various diseases. Most people have had tuberculosis for instance and that's why they send everyone for an x-ray and they find a little scar tissue on their lung. That means you've been exposed to it but you've fought it off and you've overcome it.

Jackie: My dad came down with diabetes and Jody was seven years old at the time and she had come to visit so they did tests and they found scar tissue on her lungs but they weren't sure they said whether it was scar tissue or active TB. They said they couldn't tell so they were going to treat her and if there was no change then they would know that it was a scar tissue from TB that her body healed and that's what it turned out to be. But meantime, I let them give Jody the therapy. I didn't know any better.

Alan: They can tell immediately if you have active TB because they give you the old Mantoux test on your wrist.

Jackie: Well, you know what they told us? They said since she had it she would always test positive because there are antibodies against it.

Alan: Yes, but when it's active your wrist comes up like a balloon. Big difference. No, they can tell this stuff.

Jackie: Dr. Carley has a website and I think it is simply Dr.Carley.com but if you put Dr. Rebecca Carley into a search engine I believe that you would find her website.

Caller: I'm calling about the comment that the lady regarding homeopathic vaccinations. I had it in 1961 when I went to Italy and it is nothing like these regular vaccinations. Homeopathic remedies are prepared very differently, but it enables a medical doctor to sign a certificate that you had had a vaccination because mine was necessary to go abroad. So you go to any homeopath or even naturopaths are able to do that

today.

Jackie: Thank you. Maybe that is an alternative. I don't think there is any state that has the opt-out form for the children but maybe if you are traveling abroad and they want proof that you've been vaccinated that's good to know. Maybe it isn't necessary but if it's harmless that's important.

Alan: So much in the world is just bogus and it doesn't mean that the doctors are pretending or putting you on. They're trained in a system, which they believe, is based on pure faith on the person who taught them. I mean you take a child and you tell that child when he scratches himself or gets cut to wash out that wound and you tell him why, and meanwhile they take the same child to a doctor to inject him with stuff right into his body, in his bloodstream. We don't even have the ability to check ourselves. I mean it's all based on faith. Trust and faith and that's why they have succeeded so well. Science has become our new priests. They are the new priesthood.

Jackie: I remember once that you had said that their god, these creatures that are in control here, their god is science.

Alan: Science. I mean that was the boast of Lucifer. Lucifer said when they were imprisoned here basically that through his and their, meaning his lesser beings, his followers, through their intellect and ingenuity and their knowledge of the sciences, they would eventually rise higher than all the gods and break out of this prison.

Jackie: Are you saying that Lucifer was an individual?

Alan: It's given as an individual. It's definitely an entity with a whole army basically of similar entities that supposedly were close to the Creator himself but tried to overtake even that, and were cast here during "the fall" as they call it.

Jackie: Maybe the fall was our entering into the physical realm?

Alan: Well that was theirs because they created their own bodies by their pure will, because they still had creative abilities with them when they arrived here. That's what they claim. You'll find that in all the higher theosophy books which are not available to the general public and they go through this whole process where this army arrived here and they could manipulate all matter by pure will power alone. Create their own perfect physical bodies which the spirit could then inhabit and only by interbreeding with the domestic race here at the time they claim they started to lose their powers and hence the need to get back to interbreed with only their own once more. This religion is still here behind all religions. It's the same religion.

Jackie: High freemasonry, Phariseism. Although you said that Phariseism was preceded by this international priesthood religion.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt that they came out from Babylon, which was the home at that time of the mystery religion, and they came out with the sciences of control and physics with them. They brought it with them and some of the most famous scientists that we are given, like Einstein and so on, studied the Kabbalah. Isaac Newton, even though he was holed up for most of his life in Cambridge University, mainly because he liked young boys, this other great hero, in his own memoirs tells you that most of his time was studying the Kabbalah where he got the sciences from. These books are available in university libraries.

Jackie: I don't want to interrupt your flow of thought but do you have any books that you would recommend for people to get that would want to do their own research?

Alan: Going right back to the whole educational program, we mentioned a few years ago about Lord Bertrand Russell who came out with a few main books followed by all the higher elites around him. One is called "Roads to Freedom" and the other one was called "Education and the Good Life."

Jackie: And Bertrand Russell was a UNESCO advisor?

Alan: He was a UNESCO advisor. He was all for global governments. He was sent to China to initially contact young students, teach at university and start what became of their revolution many years later. These characters are always active all their lives with working for the Great Work.

Jackie: I have a quote here by him. This is Bertrand Russell. It says: "It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the state by money and equipment. When the technique has been perfected every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subject securely without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: And that was also reiterated by Zbigniew Brzezinski in "The Technetronic Era" where he said that the public have got to the stage now where they have no thoughts of their own. They can only repeat what's been downloaded into their minds by the previous night's news. See they've been at this for a long, long time. Bertrand Russell back in the early 1920s was working fervently for this elite and this is Lord Bertrand Russell. This is one of the aristocracy here. Why is he working towards what seems to be an almost communist goal? It's because communism and capitalism are just the two elements they need for conflict in order to create and speed up their New World Order and they've pretty well arrived. If you go even further back to the writings of Plato and "The Republic" he's talking about a world republic similar to what Franklin talked about, and Jefferson. A united federated world and Plato talked about it 2,500 years ago and he explained the system on which it would be run. Outwardly it would have a democratic form of republicism. Because he said 87 percent of the population are followers and they will come to the opinion that is given to them by their leaders.

Jackie: And that would be religious leaders as well as political, the news, et cetera? Explain that percentage because you did mention that in the conversations earlier and I said well that to me is uplifting. It leaves 13 percent of the people that aren't followers but you expanded on that.

Alan: Three percent comprise the elite managers, the creative managers you might say, not the implementers. Opposed to them are three percent who are awake in any generation and the rest the seven percent or so are simply the bureaucrats, police, army, et cetera who enforce the three percents mandates. So really there are only three percent of the population who actively know the agenda at the top and they are opposed at all times by an awakened three percent. There are many up on the way to that three percent who think they know it but they don't. They're either left or they're right or they're Protestant or Catholic or whatever. You can't get trapped on the way up to the three percent who opposes them. So yes, really it's a matter of three percent against the other three percent with its force, its bureaucracies and its police, et cetera.

Jackie: Well this is so relevant; I remember on one of our broadcasts that we did you had made the statement that those that we think are in control are really not, as they are just the minions and they are being as controlled as we are by them. You said that those are the ones that are the "humanists" so to speak that they believe they are gods et cetera, but that the hierarchy behind them know that there is a Creator and a force and a power within each and everyone of us if we call upon it and that they're scared to death if enough people are going to recognize it.

Alan: Yes. And it's not the Jehovah that's being rammed down everyone's throats for thousands of years. You cannot pray to someone who gives you a hug one minute and then punches you in the head in the other, and that is what Jehovah is. Jehovah is the perfect abusive parent that you would use for mind control purposes on the offspring. The Creator is beyond all of that; and as long as they keep people worshipping the same deity which is abusing them, God's going to kill us all but he loves us. There's a paradox for you. There's an abusive statement from a victim. That makes no sense. That is how mind control works, but the Creator himself is something they don't want you do know about.

Jackie: The true message that Jesus brought that the Kingdom of God is within you and the power even of our spoken word when he said that "by our words we are justified and by our words we are condemned." I see that so many people that believe that what is happening today is the plan of our Creator because they believe that Jehovah is – that they actually pray for it and celebrate its coming because Jesus is coming back and he's going to plant his kingdom there in Jerusalem and rule the world here for a thousand years in

peace.

Alan: Yes, and he's going to save little old me.

Jackie: But that whole story, when you take it to its finish that Lucifer will be released again after a thousand years; why?

Alan: Yes, because by Lucifer what they mean again in this term is that they have a thousand years of peace between the ends and the beginnings of the age; and at the end of that thousand years, even amongst the aristocracy, they start to vie once again for ultimate power amongst themselves; and that becomes a fatal trademark of theirs that you will see down through the ages. They'll all work together between the age when they've done their little wars with each and they have the order set as they want it to keep their peace amongst themselves but towards the end of an age they start vying for power again because the goal is to be king of the world. They can all work together towards the Great Work but coming near the end of it they start to – remember power is an incredible drug to these characters and each one wants to be first king of the world. They want to go down in history as the first king of the world and a united world and to them that's a great coup and we see it already with various factions amongst the elite falling out with each other and not being so cohesive as they are. So they do have their Achilles heels.

Jackie: You had quoted about those who are really in control having the fear that enough people will discover -- and the power within us is neutral except it is the way that it is used and if it is used in love and compassion it's powerful, and if it is used the other way like black magic it is destruction.

Caller: It's the evangelical Christian that's been brainwashed by the very people that you're exposing that have given you a distorted picture of Christianity and that they want to bring this all this Armageddon on because they say Jesus is coming. It's a complete distortion of Christianity. I'm not denying the coming of Jesus Christ but in an entirely different frame of reference and I thought I should tell you this.

Alan: Yes. People must remember that messiah and a Christ or Cristos are the same things that are wanted by the elite. It's their own messiah that basically will fool the world once again and even in the movies that they throw in front of our faces like "The Matrix" movie, they get the public to cheer on the main hero Neo. Neo means new. His name is Anderson from the Greek Andra, which means man. He is the new son of man with all these great powers and his people that he's fighting for are from Zion. They are the Zionists.

Jackie: What is Zion, Sion? What is the esoteric?

Alan: On one level Sion in Hebrew meant the sun, the light, Lucifer, the ultimate illumined man. That's basically what the first meaning is.

Jackie: Then that puts the light in a negative perspective. According to the New Testament Jesus is attributed as saying "ye are the light of the world."

Alan: That's right. In fact there are secrets in Masonry which Masons themselves don't understand at the bottom. As Pike said, "they're intentionally mislead" or through their own stupidity they can't understand.

The lost word is the Logos, and of course the ship that even Neo in the last Matrix movie is on is called the Logos, and he goes to see the Grand Architect of the Universe. All pure freemasonry. It's Jehovah once again. It's the same character that you must overcome in "2001 Space Odyssey" by Arthur C. Clarke. One of them overcame the son which is Hal and the son was in charge of the natural laws. It's the same story over and over and over again, but in Masonry when they raise a Mason up, they give them the lost word.

Jackie: And the lost word is Logos?

Alan: No. Memre. Memre and that means in Hebrew the lost word. The significance is when you're raised up you are the lost word. To them the soul is only the primitive part that animates all life and of course with them they believe because they have the perfect physical bodies interbred at the top level of aristocracy, then they can reincarnate their own perfect original spirits that were cast down to earth to inhabit these perfect interbred bodies.

Jackie: When you talk about the perfect body, I have a videotape here. It's a black-and-white that was taped in the area where the Jews lived in Germany and a lot of them were just ugly. They had no chins. Do you suppose you could comment on that?

Alan: You should look at the chin lists or microgenia as it's called.

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 30, 2004

Jackie: Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Our spiritual message this evening is from Ephesians 6 beginning with verse 10.

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

Alan Watt, thanks again for being with us again tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: What does that passage there say to you, Alan?

Alan: That Ephesians message brings in different hierarchies of powers. One is a sort of spiritual power. The other one is a temporal power, the rulers of the darkness basically. Darkness in that sense always meant in secrecy. That's what it meant, and if you go into the age-old religion that's behind all religions that encompasses the spiritual side of their reincarnation that they believe into the physical body so they become the temporal rulers of the world. As they say, "as above, so below" and in the high meaning of it in Masonry it means bringing in the high spirit of their own ancestors into the perfected physical spirit of their genetic lines. That's what this is about really.

Jackie: Do you think that Paul knew what was happening; he understood what you just said?

Alan: I think he would have to, because he was a Pharisee. He'd been trained in the rabbinical schools and all rabbis know that reincarnation has been the main theme of Judaism from then up until the present day.

Jackie: They don't talk about an afterlife, at least through the lower classes, their lesser brethren, but they don't really have as part of their religion an afterlife.

Alan: The lower orders are allowed basically to believe in whatever they wish to believe in. The higher orders of course have their own separate religion. Albert Pike said every religion has an exoteric and an esoteric group basically and Judaism was no different.

Jackie: For our listeners just in case somebody doesn't differentiate esoteric meaning and inner secret meaning or coded almost I guess isn't it?

Alan: Yes. It's initiated through to higher degrees.

Jackie: And exoteric being the outward ostensible meaning for the profane.

Alan: For the masses. That's why the Catholic mass is for the mass.

Jackie: Is that what that means?

Alan: Yes. Eusebius was one of the popes and he wrote about it. He said when the doors are closed or after the masses have gone, we priests have our own secret religion.

Jackie: There was a pope named Eusebius? There was a historian in Constantine's time named Eusebius, too.

Alan: It was Eusebius then, too. It was written about... Albert Pike once again, mentions him too, so this has been written about and well understood all down through the ages. It's interesting that everyone is basically worshipping what they think is the god that rules the world, but the god that rules the world is supposed to be Lucifer or Satan. Those who follow Satan or Satan's ways become the leaders of the world system and that is the religion behind all of this. The Creator himself even, according to Judaism, created everything and basically sort of left to go somewhere else and they say that in their own writings that no one can understand the mind of the Creator and that ultimately the Creator himself would not return until the Great Work was completed.

Jackie: And they're speaking about Lucifer?

Alan: Who is running this world in the meantime? Who is it that everyone is praying to?

Jackie: When they say the Creator will return when the Great Work is done they're referring to Lucifer?

Alan: They're referring to their own role because some rabbis have published books about the role of Judaism and they tell you in comparative religion studies that Judaism is an active religion working towards an end. When you look at what the end is, they say it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man and when that's completed there will be no more function for Judaism as such. If you ask Masons what their role is as Masons, they tell you it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man. If you ask the Sikhs of India, who are also a masonically created group, what their function is, it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man. There are many groups.

Jackie: That's just one little cozy club, isn't it?

Alan: It certainly is. Communism was the same under the guise of communism. Theosophy is exactly the same, and that book I mentioned to you that you couldn't find it's called "Things to Come". That was published by the Lucius Trust, which used to be the Lucifer Trust, New York, and it was by Foster Bailey in fact and it was 1974 that it was published. It has the whole agenda here including the need to give up private property, which Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry also said, and everyone must be born to fulfill a duty to the world state. It's all in there and the hierarchy which they call the hidden hierarchy started to emerge into public view in about the 1970's. These are the bloodlines who, for the first time, have actually come into politics and yet these are still the lesser of the hierarchy, and towards the time we're living in now, they claim, that the real hierarchy, the top ones will start to emerge for world government. It's all underway.

Jackie: This Foster Bailey, you said that's Alice Bailey's brother?

Alan: I believe it was.

Jackie: Wasn't she quite a bit older?

Alan: You've got to remember this is a big family and they also have connections with British Royalty. The same as Annie Besant. They're all AB's you'll notice. Alice Bailey and again that's part of their coding system.

Jackie: What does AB mean?

Alan: AB is an altered being and Abraham was an altered one, too.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: It means that they're of a bloodline that's has highly selected mates, or had them selected for them,

all down through the ages and so they're inbred to an extent, because they do believe in the perfect reincarnation of the perfect spirit "as above" and to the perfectly genetically interbred families "as below" here on earth, and that's what they call the pure Aryan race. What's interesting is this is being pushed big time by the UN. You'll find all the same terminology - the global village - all this kind of thing in that particular book.

Jackie: The Lucius Trust is headquartered in the UN complex.

Alan: Yes, I know it certainly was.

Jackie: UN Plaza or something like that.

Alan: They have a temple inside the UN, a meditation room with a green stone; and interesting enough, David Rockefeller uses a lot of the theosophical terminology in his speeches so I'm sure he's a member.

Jackie: Did you know that an Israeli firm had bought the UN Plaza?

Alan: I didn't hear that one.

Jackie: Yes, they're really getting blatant. There's Paul mentioning that he was a Pharisee and there are indications that he was actually beyond just Pharisee but that he was a member of the Sanhedrin because a listener was reading to me from Jewish information and it said that it was the custom that if somebody was going to stone, a person who initiated the stoning had to throw his cloak at the feet of a member of the Sanhedrin. In the biblical story when they were getting ready to stone Steven the cloak was thrown at Paul's feet and that is indicative that he was very probably a member of the Sanhedrin and the Pharisees - I've got a quote where the Pharisees themselves had stated that if the lower classes, the lesser brethren ever discovered Jehovah was a phantom god that they would lose all of their control and their whole plan would be down the tubes.

Alan: It wouldn't surprise me because it is an active religion working towards a definite agenda, and I think it was Prime Minister Begin that gave a speech on the role of Israel when he said the world court would eventually be moved to Israel and that would be its prime function, to be the court of mankind. Some of them have been pretty honest about what they see as their goal.

Jackie: And probably because they know that very, very few people will pay attention to what they say.

Alan: Yes. People are very odd that way. If they can actually hear something important being said in speeches but dismiss it and think the person has his own opinion type of thing, but when these characters get up and make these speeches this is not their opinion. This is the agenda. It's well documented really in all the different speeches when you go through them and even the first prime minister of Israel gave the same speech that Begin later gave about the world court being moved there. It shouldn't surprise us that they would want that to go there.

Jackie: You know there are so many – in fact it has been said that there are 40 million Judeo-Christians today or fundamentalists. They're calling themselves Christian Zionists, who are totally, absolutely, from their heart, pushing and supporting Israel, no matter what. Israel forever. Israel, we love you and they shout this at their meetings and there's so many more of them than the Jews, and it occurs to me that that collective thought, because the power of the spoken word and the power of our thoughts, when they can get millions of people believing that deeply and that intensely, they're helping bring that into the physical.

Alan: They are. As I say, it's a much older religion than people realize because this was taught to all the Greek aristocracy when they were all sent to study in Egypt, and Pythagoras came back with that philosophy and the goal of the Great Work, and of course he started up with their own little schools and these schools all led the youth to revolution. Therefore, this would be done through revolution down through the ages and it's still going on. What I'm saying is this is a much older religion than what people think. It pre-existed Judaism. It ran through Babylon and Egypt. All the Greek aristocrats and philosophers studied in Egypt and then were sent out after their initiation to start up schools for youth, and each school that they setup

became a place of admission, a monastery you might say and what they were taught is how to go out into the world and create revolution. Egypt was teaching revolution to these initiates like Pythagoras, for instance.

Jackie: When you say revolutions are you talking like American Revolution, Russian Revolution, all the revolutions.

Alan: All the revolutions, yes.

Jackie: And of course, the elders of the Jews say we are behind all revolutions.

Alan: Well, maybe they claim that but I think that's a boast.

Jackie: See, it's so confusing - the word Jew - because it makes you wonder; the ones who are referred to as the elders called themselves Jews. Is that to cause confusion and they created this religion called Judaism or Talmudism to combine the people and use them? I mean they admit that it's been the lesser brethren that has been used, along with Christians. Well, all the religions actually. All been created to move this plan forward but would they be of that elite status that you're talking about, and not what we know as Jews today?

Alan: Again, according to theosophy and Albert Pike of the Scottish Rite of Masonry, also called the Rite of Perfection, they both said that they, meaning going back to the days of Pythagoras, had been behind the creation of all major religions and revolutions.

Jackie: It would be that international priesthood you told us about?

Alan: That's right. Adam Weishaupt did not create the Illuminati. He was only one branch in his lifetime, and they got exposed basically. Weishaupt himself said that we must never go into lodges under our real name. Therefore they adopted many different front names for their actual religion. Some of them in Germany were called the Beenan Order (the Order of the Bees). That's why they had the beehive as their symbol and you'll see George Washington – remember 1776 is no coincidence for Weishaupt or Washington, and Washington has the beehive down in the corner of his famous painting. He certainly said that he knew the Illuminati were in America and I'm sure he definitely did know. These guys have been behind all revolutions down through history. Napoleon Bonaparte, again, had a cloak make covered with golden bees that he took from a tomb in Egypt. You have the Mormons, another masonically created group and of course they have on their flag there in Utah, the beehive. The beehive is very important to them and you go all the way back to Plato and he said we shall create major cities, which are artificial creations, to change the world and these cities will be our beehives. This goes on and on down through the ages.

Jackie: That's what a city reminds you of, isn't it?

Alan: It's artificial. You see it's either the natural system that was created here or you have the artificial system. The natural system remains pretty static for thousands or millions of generations. And natural was living with nature as it was given to us. The artificial system is alteration through science for science's sake, stage by stage, to an ultimate goal where everything will be reordered, and in masonry they say their job is to perfect that which was left imperfect, and by that, they mean everything in the world, including basic man himself.

Jackie: That's why they want to do world cleansing, and get the people in the rural areas into their artificial cities?

Alan: Yes, the human habitat areas of the United Nations, that's what they are.

Jackie: So they can control – that was in the Old Testament there in the story of Joseph, after the people had no money because he created a depression and then they sold themselves and their children into slavery for the food that they had grown, and then it said that Joseph gathered up all the people from the country and brought them into the cities. It's right there. I hate to use this word enlightenment; it is a real

word, isn't it?

Alan: I was just going to talk about that in fact. In this particular book "Things to Come" by the Theosophy Society it says here on page 27:

"There's an international group of people trained in meditation who meet at the appointed time and place in three centers representing or associated with the three main spiritual focal points in the human family. There are five such points as the esoteric teaching has told us. The three most active now are New York, London and Geneva affecting the American Continent, Britain and the Commonwealth and Europe including Russia. At each of these three centers or triangles these groups meet and follow a meditative ritual on world goodwill."

Now they explain world goodwill is forcing their will onto the public, who then basically copy these ideas that come into their head towards the Divine Plan and become international and so on. It says:

"The purpose is to increase the flow of goodwill; it's called a form."

They talk about creating a form of energy and actually pushing it on or into this triangle of humanity, who then carry out their wishes, and they say that the people who attend the three main triangles are called the hidden hierarchy. Later on in the book on page 31 it said:

"Maintaining an unimpeded relationship with the hierarchy and the Christ (and they have a different definition of the Christ) we consciously extend the alignment and identification outward into humanity to include all points of light..."

Remember George Bush Sr. said, "a thousand points of light?"

"...in the human family where the energy of goodwill is active."

Now these NGO groups that have been created by the big philanthropic organizations like the Rockefeller Foundation, the Ford Foundation, Carnegie and so on sponsor and actually start up NGOs, each working towards complete internationalism with a new way of living for everyone and they are called points of light.

Jackie: A thousand points of light. And when they say the Christ, what do they mean?

Alan: The Christ is to be the ultimate ruler whose word is law – the king of the world, a king of the world who uses logic and science.

Jackie: Okay. So they're not talking on a spiritual nature here?

Alan: They claim their Christ will be their spirit, you might say, but they're not talking about the one that people expect from a Christian point of view.

Jackie: That's why it's also confusing. When they say white we should think black, shouldn't we?

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: And when they say light we should think darkness because everything they do is an absolute mirror reflection of what is spiritually so, like a negative.

Alan: That's right. They did also publish a book called "The Reappearance of the Christ" and that also goes into their idea of what they mean by a Christ.

Jackie: They are using their creative energy which is subjective, is that it, or objective? It's neutral, in other words.

Alan: It's an active energy.

Jackie: Yes. And it can be used for good and it can be used for evil.

Alan: Again, going all the way back to Plato, who was a member of this mystery religion and who was initiated into the high degrees and three main centers in ancient times 2,500 years ago; he was initiated into the high degrees of a few temples in Egypt and then he went on to India and then he went somewhere else after that, three main centers. He talks about the creation of energy forms and that's the usual term that's used is form, that every thought can create a form and an experienced mind uses certain techniques; they can create a form which will travel to its destination and literally impart its knowledge or its program you might say into a targeted recipient. This is very real stuff to them.

Jackie: On the very opposite side, it's the same thing as if we send a prayer of love or protection to somebody. That thought form goes and actually literally can protect.

Alan: Yes that's right. This has been used for thousands of years and this mystery sect, you might call it, is behind all the different sects have been literally building humanity. That's what Masonry means. Freemasonry is building society stage by stage as you would build a temple, and if you noticed in the old cathedrals in Europe, they would often build a structure near the base of the temple like scaffolding. Once that's completed its job they take that structure away, so once a previous program has completed its function it's then destroyed and they build again on top of the new, and of course in theosophy, which is probably one of the most open fronts of freemasonry; they tell you that their job is to build society towards this tremendous future they have planned for us. All of the higher members you see on TV, the politicians use this particular terminology of theosophy in nearly all of their speeches. Therefore, they are master builders as they claim, but they want a world where science is merged with spirit, as they put it, and eventually they plan to rebuild mankind himself or maybe itself, because I don't think in the future for the masses there will be any male or female, since they'll come out with the hermaphroditic worker to serve the hierarchy. There will be a hierarchy in this so called classless world, strangely enough, and probably the best reward a person in the future will get will be the right to have themselves cloned rather than have offspring. That's what the reward will be for serving the world masters.

Jackie: Lets start from the beginning, creation. They can not create anything. They can only use the stuff of creation.

Alan: Yes, the material present.

Jackie: I have read that every cell has that spark of the creator within it. Like every cell is in a sense a universe of its own and I've wondered if an individual is cloned, does that clone contain that same life energy of creation?

Alan: It would have the same energy but it would not have the same exact personality unless they found a way to implant a soul. They're already working towards the transference of human memory into computers as a part way stage from transferring that memory into a duplicate, a clone. They are working hard on that, and whenever they tell us they're working on something, I've always found that they've done it long ago.

Jackie: False memories. I thought about the movie that Schwarzenegger played in. I think it was called "Total Recall" and it was in a future time and he wanted to go on a vacation so he went to some office some place. Sat in a chair, they put electrodes to his head and he took a trip. Is that what you're talking about?

Alan: That's a way of doing it. However, this religion that's been here forever with the aristocracies inbreeding down through the ages in all countries with their own religion, where they claim that their own predecessors in the family trees can be reincarnated into the same future family trees, if they keep their bloodlines pure. Now when you go back to their origin where they claim that they did not belong to this planet, it actually makes sense. They claim they were cast out of wherever they came from, and imprisoned here basically, but they still retained more powers than the natives on this planet; and through their own will, being pure energy and light, through their own will they literally manipulated matter by their mental powers alone, and created the first perfect human bodies that they could inhabit as perfect spirit. We're talking about what some would say demons, some would say fallen angels, but we're talking about this

particular group. Their offspring are still present today, and their own claims, and hence the reason for the secrecy, and hence also the reason for their tremendous inbreeding and genealogical searches before they can get married and so on. They have a saying in masonry: "as above, so below", so what they mean is the perfect spirits can come into the perfect bodies from the same family trees, going all the way back to these first humanoid creations that they created for themselves by their own will power. The difference being that the rest of the people here were native to the planet and are therefore commoners. We breed indiscriminately. Most people don't even know who their great grandfather was, or care, and we breed in common but these characters kept their genealogy lines pure, going all the way back to the end of one of the ages. Supposedly it was the flood. The flood is registered in the same mystery religions in three main places. One was Mt. Parnassus in Greece and the elite of Greece went into the mountain there and supposedly survived the floods. We have Mt. Ararat which is riddled with tunnels and there was another one they think in the Himalayas where the Northern Brahmans claimed they survived the flood as well. They all had one thing in common, and that is again perfect breeding down through their genealogies. The reason Noah was supposedly picked was for one reason alone. Not because he was good or any different from anyone else but because he was perfect in his generation, in his inbreeding. That was the only reason he survived. We're looking at a eugenics program basically, and of course, aristocracy is nothing but a eugenics program. We worship kings and queens today because of their genealogical inbreeding.

Jackie: And those rulers weren't even of the same nationality; Catherine the Great was from Germany but they were all inbred anyway; she wasn't a Russian.

Alan: I mean the present British Royal family have three main houses, all related though. The proper name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. Then of course they're related to the old Habsburgs and so on and so on. They're all interrelated and literally...why are they worshipped any differently than anyone else? It's purely because of their bloodlines that they're there and being worshipped. People are actually worshipping a eugenics program when you think about it.

Jackie: They were the "fallen angels" that were cast out, the high spiritual beings and they made with their minds the perfect human body for them to reside in. What about the rest of us?

Alan: The rest of us consists of the original species according to them...they claim again that this creator that created everything and everything on these places, and whom they rebelled against, created mankind or humankind, and they claim of course we had very low intellect and so on. I've noticed that in all Masonic writings and scientific writings in anthropology and anthropological studies and in economic studies, they all complain about "stagnant civilizations" like tribal civilizations: American Indians, the Africans and so on. The people who lived the same way as their ancestors did and seemed to have no drive to go any further, meaning "improvement," and so anything that was natural is anathema and an utter enemy to those who are working towards this great work of scientific recreation.

Jackie: And they slaughter children without blinking an eye. The American Indian or Native Americans whenever they killed an animal for their food, they thanked the soul of that animal for giving them the nourishment. That to me is so much closer to what is real.

Alan: We see again the allegories and the metaphors of Eden, which these characters gave us, by the way, have tremendous truths in them. You can either be in paradise and accept it as it is or, if you leave paradise, you're on a one-way road of alteration to eventually obliteration of all that was.

Jackie: Are you talking about the artificial cities and the artificial everything?

Alan: Yes, and they are altering humankind now. All the sexual liberation and so on were definitely planned and pushed from the top. Nothing ever comes from the grass roots and succeeds. Everything comes from the top down and it changes what we want made, and of course our psyche is being changed all the time until you have gender bending and so on, and we are ready for the first clones or even hermaphroditic creations to be put in front of our faces, and then there will be a whole new bunch of laws to do with that and their rights and so on, and the public are ready now, because they've lost their cultures. They've been de-culturalized.

Jackie: You had mentioned that our cultures have always been given to us, and suddenly it occurred to me because of the 'bios' man in the biosphere they literally claim that every living thing on this planet is equal. In other words, the very lowest one-celled amoeba is equal to human beings.

Alan: Even for that you have to go into the pharaohs of Egypt. Now a pharaoh again was a spiritual incarnation of one of these initial rebels who were put here and he was also the physical descendent of that same lineage that they created. They came into Egypt. In fact they had red and blonde hair, and blue and green eyes and they wore wigs and they found them in the tombs. A pharaoh - and this goes to the Biodiversity treaty - you'll see praises written for the pharaoh by the high priests, and pharaoh ruled everything. He owned and ruled everything that flew above the earth, walked and crawled on the earth and lived underneath the earth, and to the pharaoh everything was his property, right down to the smallest insect.

Jackie: And we are an organism, as it was stated in that book that I got, "Cogs in the Wheel", like in Russia they said in the Soviet Union. People aren't born, organisms are born and we turn them into people; you mentioned that they give us our culture and then you go back to culturing organisms in a Petri dish; this whole planet and all of us here are their huge Petri dish, and they're culturing us!

Alan: Yes. They give us their culture. Again, Plato in "The Republic" talks about that; the public can't remember their original culture and yet they'll fight and die to retain what they think is their own, never knowing that it was actually given to them as an upgrade on the last one, and it will also be destroyed as they demolish the 'old temple' and build the 'new'. That's what they mean by that. It's the old body. It's the old culture. It's the old system and the new temple is the new structure. All of that.

Jackie: And genetically engineering the body through the genetically modified food.

Alan: The food, the inoculations, through releasing bacterium. Nanotechnology. They can create viruses now which can act like little builders inside you body and alter any organ.

Jackie: It's almost like those viruses have a mind of their own – thought processes.

Alan: They're programmed.

Jackie: They have a certain function. Will you come back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 31, 2004

WWW..COM

Jackie: Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Alan Watt is back again with us tonight. I want to share a very nice thing with you here before we begin. This was emailed to me. I don't know who wrote it. It's called "Perspective."

"One day a father of a very wealthy family took his son on a trip to the country with the firm purpose of showing his son how poor people live. They spent a couple of days and nights on the farm of what would be considered a very poor family. On their return from the trip, the father asked. How was the trip? It was great dad. Did you see how poor people live, the father asked? Oh yes. So tell me, what did you learn from the trip? The son answered I saw that we have one dog and they have four. We have a pool that reaches to the middle of our garden and they have a creek that has no end. We have imported lanterns in our garden and they have the stars at night. Our patio reaches to the front yard and they have the whole horizon. We have a small piece of land to live on and they have fields that go beyond our sight. We have servants who serve us but they serve others. We buy our food but they grow theirs. We have walls around our property to protect us. They have friends to protect them. The boy's father was speechless and then the son added, "Thanks dad for showing me how poor we are." Isn't perspective a wonderful thing? Makes you wonder what would happen if we all gave thanks for everything we have instead of worrying about what we don't have. Appreciate every single thing you have, especially your friends."

Alan, thank you for joining us tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure to be on.

Jackie: Our song, "Sweet Liberty" is part of the plan, it's in our hands, or is it a state of mind? What do you think?

Alan: It depends whose plan it is, and back to the perspective where are you looking upon it from.

Jackie: I was thinking is it a state of mind? In this world we have to be some place where it's free.

Alan: Well that's it, yes. That's the last bastion, your mind itself. You have privacy most of the time inside your head – if you use your own head, that is. Most people open up their heads to all the media and the incessant sound that's put out there for us to absorb. Very few people use the private space that they have.

Jackie: Time is precious and if we aren't then it's time we thought about giving time for that, isn't it?

Alan: Oh it is, yes. Unfortunately again, people are trained to get up in the morning and turn the radio on and some people today can't go to sleep without a radio or a TV on, and it's the greatest gift you have, the ability to think, and yet we give it away so easily.

Jackie: And it's in the silence where most of the really fruitful thinking is done.

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely.

Jackie: I wrote here, organism, red hair and I circled it and we were going pick up. Will you refresh what you were talking about?

Alan: We were talking about royal dynasties and aristocracies that rule over peoples. They're viewed from the peoples' standpoint as belonging to them but in reality they're not, because these rulers have never interbred with the people they rule over.

Jackie: Are they the ones you said that had red hair?

Alan: In Egypt they were. They have opened some of the tombs there and actually found the shreds of red hair and the black wigs that they wore on top of it.

Jackie: And blue eyes and green eyes?

Alan: Yes, and you'll see that in many of their statues in fact to the higher pharaohs and the nobility.

Jackie: In Egypt? That doesn't fit – you've already said that the rulers are never the same nationality as those they rule over, but that sounds like the white race.

Alan: It's definitely a white race, and again it goes back into the legends of the super-white race that were almost albino in the beginning and that goes back to the ancient mystery religion of the ones who were cast here to the earth and the first bodies they created for themselves were basically pure albino. You find traces of this same story with the Greeks talking about the troglodytes that lived inside caves and inside mountains with the pinkish eyes and the blonde hair and very white skin. Then, of course, in the Old Testament they use the same term but in a different language for troglodytes. They call them the Horites. The Horites were the people who lived in the mountains and in caves in the north of Israel, and the Tribe of Manasseh was given that area next to them and they interbred with the troglodytes and the Tribe of Manasseh, who's emblem, by the way, is the eagle, who hold arrows in one hand and the olive branch in the other. They came back after interbreeding over a century or so with these people. It's a very fierce war-like people who made war on the rest of Israel at one point and they had red hair and blue or green eyes.

Jackie: It's very confusing to me; in all appearance the white race is being done away with. It's being mingled and mixed and if that was the royalty or the elite, what has happened? How did this all get switched around or what am I missing here?

Alan: I think the different races or creeds you might say were interbred until they obtained those specific races, including what we think of as the white race. Not the actual troglodytes or these albino types or the ones that we see visibly as the elite but the originators of the ones who created their own bodies that were cast to earth. I think they created the different races and the white man was to be the worker bee.

Jackie: If they were white, is that God creating man in his image?

Alan: Oh no. This wasn't God creating man.

Jackie: If they were the gods or so-called gods and they created a white race to be the laborers, that sounds just like that thing in the Bible that says in the beginning let us make man in our image. Does that have anything to do with that?

Alan: Very probably, because I have no doubt that that particular religion was put out there as a control mechanism and over the bulk of the people and for an esoteric religion, for those 'in the know'.

Jackie: How it is the people who claim and believe the white man is the true "chosen"? They've done bloodline studies or they've studied under somebody who gave them bloodline studies, and they have deduced and concluded without a doubt in their own minds that the chosen ones are the real Hebrews, the real Israelites. Where do they come up with the bloodlines that would trace the "white race" back to the people that are allegedly of the Anglo-Saxon Nordic race? Is there evidence of that? Is there evidence that some of those tribes over there at that time were white?

Alan: Judging from today – when you compare present DNA samples with people from the Middle East there's really no connection.

Jackie: There is no connection. Well, they believe that those lost tribes were the real chosen and migrated out of that area and that today that is us.

Alan: Yes, I've heard that same story. In fact they also claimed that on the exodus from Egypt, some of them left much earlier and left by ship and they were also supposedly some of the white ones.

Jackie: Have you read historical information that would confirm that?

Alan: It's so mixed with legend at that stage that it's hard to get any proof. You get many believers because they want to believe it but the actual evidence is very hard to pick up on.

Jackie: You want to get into the 'chosen one'?

Alan: See, all religions are elitist to begin with because it doesn't matter who you're following you believe that you've been chosen to follow it and you're now one of the chosen, whether you're Buddhist even.

Jackie: In the Old Testament Jehovah or Yahweh has said that "when I made a covenant with Abraham and Jacob and Isaac he knew me only as Lord God Almighty, but you know me by the name Jehovah. I'm going to take you to be my people and I will be to you a god".

Alan: Yes, it's a selection process by someone who claims to be a god. As you say, a god, and in the present day mystery religion as in the ancient one. It's the same one those that attain supposedly all of the experiences of the degrees literally call themselves gods, so in a sense something, I'm sure somebody did appear to them and say yes I'm your new god. You have the qualities of the followers I want and I'll let you into the secrets basically. It's never been any different. In present-day Kabbalism, anyone who gets to the top in any profession, even money-lending, if you were the top man you have achieved godhood in the Kabbalah.

Jackie: I'm focusing on the fact that a lot of people who take the Bible or the Old Testament all the way to the back covers, that every word in it is inspired word of God and that our creator, the creator of all that is would choose a particular group of people. That is so insane to me.

Alan: Well, it is insane, because it's nonsense. What you're getting there is the beginning really of a system being born and a mystery religion which would run the system from behind. That's what that was.

Jackie: These chosen people were told that they were going to rule every inch of land that their feet step on and that kings will bow to their feet and strangers will tend their vineyards; and for a "Christian" to even want people bowing to you and carrying you here and there. It also said there that "you will loan to nations and borrow from none" and that just doesn't fit.

Alan: It does if you're into creating a take-over corporation; and that's all it is, a take-over corporation.

Jackie: You mean Jehovah took over from another god?

Alan: Whoever came up with the idea had a good idea of the take-over business.

Jackie: Are you saying that the priesthood battled within themselves within their ranks?

Alan: There's no doubt that the priesthood knew; things did not begin with the Hebrews. The world has been here much, much longer. It's been through many empires lost in time and lost in history and there have been many bids by the evil-doers, you might call them, on the planet to take the whole world into their own control and under their own

control for complete and total control, as you see happening today. However, 'something', the real creator, always steps in at the grand finale and seems to lay them low again and hence they go into hiding. They go back into the mystery religions because they are hunted. They have to keep secrecy, and they work steadily and patiently inter-generationally for again many thousands of years to try to take over the whole thing again. This is their history.

Jackie: When you say "the real creator steps in," that's saying that our creator actively gets involved in what's going on. That's beyond my ability to comprehend.

Alan: Long before the so-called mystery religions, it was said that everyone on earth, the natural people who lived here could converse freely on a one-to-one basis with their creator. There was no priesthood, and eventually over a period of time this creator left the world running like a clock basically. Then they claim that there was a war between these other beings and the creator and these beings were cast here and they are the ones who started the whole ball rolling of trying to conquer everything through the use of science basically, leading to a definite end where they would control everything in the world, on the world and ultimately above the world, which is part of their main goal as well. They have tried at least seven times according to the Brahmins to do this, but the secret is that the creator himself puts his fate into the lives of some people during that period. In other words, if there's something worth saving here or changing he will come back and change it. This was written about in religions pre-existing the Hebrews.

Jackie: Wherever this thing originated, because what it's saying then is that the Creator comes and goes, and if that source of all that is is within everything, the creator can't go anywhere. The creator is.

Alan: What they used to say too is the impulses or thought or even your own spirit basically which comes to you if your soul is searching for it, emerges with you into one, body, soul and spirit then you are basically now in tune with the emanations that come from the creator. That's how they used to phrase it.

Jackie: But then if every cell in our body is a part of creation then life would just be. It wouldn't have to be something that we would call down or call in. I mean we can certainly deny it. We can turn our back on it figuratively of course but we cannot be separated from our creator.

Alan: We can actually cut ourselves off from the emanations.

Jackie: In other words, by denying it and cutting ourselves off from it; it isn't that the Creator goes somewhere, it's that we make a choice.

Alan: We do make a choice.

Jackie: We make a choice to not be consciously aware that the creator is within us and there's nothing that's going to change that. Whether we believe it or not it doesn't change it and I do understand that for the individual that doesn't believe that or know it then it would be a separation because the separation is in the mind.

Alan: Yes, it's a choice, as I say.

Jackie: I then can understand we would be humming along at a totally different 'vibratory level' so to speak and so therefore at that level there would probably be no sense, no awareness of the connection. I don't grasp it any other way. That's the only thing that makes any sense. So this is their story then of their history?

Alan: They put a certain spin on things since they write most of the histories. They will also let certain truths out, but with a different spin on it. That's the reasons for the wherefores or whatever to themselves. However, the fact is they are always terrified during the "grand finale" as they call it where they build their Towers of Babel and whether the 'one' which is the tower or the UN, which is the French for the one, it's all the same things. It's a boast of their virility through the generations and by that they also mean the spiritual virility they claim that they have. Through their own will power they have planned the world for thousands of years and are now achieving their goal.

Jackie: And their will power is not stronger than ours?

Alan: It certainly isn't. In fact, for some reason or another, they have much less really real power, you might say.

Jackie: Because they're misusing it, aren't they?

Alan: It's more than just that. You can achieve "spiritual awareness," you might say, by yourself. If your soul is seeking it, you will achieve it; or you can try and take the short-cut of the world, which is to join a freemasonic society in one of its many thousands of names and try and get it by degrees, which is basically taking entities into you with each degree that you take. These entities, since they are the ones who were cast here in the first place, they are imprisoned here, so their prison is the world. Therefore, they have a certain amount of power within the world, not total power but they can't go beyond the world. That's what I would like to say. They are imprisoned. They cannot go beyond the world. That's why their boast is always to conquer space and rise higher than the Creator, because this world and its atmosphere is their prison.

Jackie: You had said one time that the creatures that we see that we believe are in control believe that they are gods and that the ones who actually are in control know of the power that is within each and everyone of us, because they know that there is a higher power way beyond this physical earth and they're scared to death that too many people might wake up to the fact that we don't have to twist ourselves in a pretzel and pray to a saint or pray to Mary to communicate with our Creator, and that it is within us. See that is the message that Jesus was trying to get across.

Alan: He also taught the main way to do it is through basically self-analysis of one's life.

Jackie: Know yourself.

Alan: Yes, and it's an ongoing thing all through your life; and strangely enough, it's when you're looking at yourself that spiritual awareness comes to you, because sincerity is needed for it to occur.

Jackie: We're looking at ourselves because we want to walk in that path that was laid down before us and shown to us. I'm looking at it right now, Psalm 139: "Search me Father. Know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offense way in me and lead me in the way everlasting." That is my fervent prayer.

Alan: However, sincerity is needed for that to occur. When people join Masonic-type societies and go through formulas and rituals where you sort of earn your degree or your demon as you work your way up there, and you get the fruits of the world through unmerited favor, you get the job, you get the business, you get, et cetera, et cetera. That's for the people who belong to this world. They have chosen that, so any powers they receive through even the demonic influences that are involved in it, don't have the power of the Creator that's within, and is also given to you by the Creator. They don't have that same kind of power.

Jackie: When they talk about the Creator coming back, the high hosts of heaven, spiritual beings that are not incarnated into this physical world, being one with Creator, and maybe being part of a protective shield, that is really in a sense saying the same thing, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar.

Jackie: The Creator coming back, because the Creator can't leave.

Alan: Well, the Creator can be anywhere. This is only one of many existences, really. We're all in Plato's Cave here. You know Plato's Cave, the allegory about being born a cave and it has its own theories as to what this cave is and it's their whole world and so everything that they learn is related to this cave. Our whole culture, history, religion and so on has been given to us and keeps us in a mind-set where we're so limited to anything beyond it. In fact, if you leave the cave you still try and relate new things that you see and experience back to that cave. That's what you find today people still, as they learn about the myth-makers of organized religion, they still try to find a view of life that still fits somehow with that view of that cave and, because of that, it stops them from really seeing what is really there or the other possibilities that are outside of this. It's like everything you look at today is just composed of vibrations and different

frequencies. The lower the frequency the more solid it appears. The higher the frequency the more light and transparent it seems, and time itself is simply matter, which is this cave in motion.

Jackie: In other words, time is now, and that is a concept that I can intellectualize, but I don't experience that.

Alan: Time seems to us to be going in one direction, although we have memory of time past. Because we have fixed laws here does not mean that, outside of this cave, those laws apply. Basically, if you were to go faster than the speed of how matter is traveling through space and what we are used to, where would you end up? Would you still end up in a further part of that same space or would you enter into a new dimension, you see? Really, past and future are simply dimensions. One exists ghostly because it's in the past, and one sometimes bright but still a little dim because it's yet to come.

Jackie: Do you think that the possibility is that what happens in time, right now, on every single dimension, affects every other dimension?

Alan: I'm sure it does.

Jackie: I think it probably does. You know what that calls to us, Alan, that everything we do, right now, means everything. Right now is what matters because it affects everything. It is like we had talked about all of us how we feel separate because we have these separate bodies and yet we are all one and we are all of one mind and you said this one time and I loved it. I could literally see it. A thought that we have or a word that we speak right here because it is in the mind and we are all of one mind. Somebody on the other side of the earth would get that thought.

Alan: Again, the controllers know this themselves, and they practice this. Arnold Toynbee, who was a philosopher and a teacher for Rhodes Scholars and very active in creating global governance, gave a speech in Denmark in 1932 and he said "a thought that originates in someone's mind at the moment, an original thought is instantly broadcast all over the world." He said, people who are naturally (we're all psychic he said) and that's something they try to stop people from thinking about. He said that people all over the world will pick up that thought out of the ether as soon as it's thought instantly and that thought can influence them in their lives from then on, if it's an original creative type of thought. It goes back to what we spoke about earlier, how they've conditioned the public through the trick of the elect, which is electric, to get up in the morning and listen to radio and noise, going to work with that radio on, and watch TV at night and get downloaded with programs, but they don't sit in silence and simply think, and that's intentional. The world we're living in today was planned that way because to totally control the world and everyone in it, you must have a predictable society where everyone is predictable. Each individual is predictable. The enemy of global governance (which is really global slavery), the enemy is individualism. The individual is the enemy and the creative individual is the number one enemy, and it's those who can use their mind and who can go into realms within their mind and broadcast thoughts which are picked up, and you find it out in your own life, because people in your own company will suddenly say what you just thought. That's common the more you get experience within it. Therefore, they're terrified of this happening because they will start losing control.

Jackie: And they do not resonate to the love vibration.

Alan: They do not have any love in them. In fact, they are creatures of instinct. They're parasites too, because they could not exist outside of this system they've created.

Jackie: They exist on the negative emotions vibrations that they create within us and they suck it up. They live on it.

Alan: When you go into history you should ask yourself why hasn't one generation had a full generation from birth to death without war, without a plague coming upon them, a famine being forced generally because of a war, threat of economic collapse, et cetera, et cetera? This is all intentional because to keep power and maintain power you must always create the chaos. Fear and anger are the easiest emotions to create. It's much easier to be angry—hatred – same thing.

Jackie: I was listening to a religious broadcast and some man called into the show and said we have to hate. In other

words, we're supposed to hate and maybe hate our enemies or something and this pastor said that we can't have love without having hate – and talk about duplicity, but that's pushing it. I have had people ask me sometimes how can I not hate them. I said I choose not to because I know they want us to hate and they want us to be angry.

Alan: Yes, and it certainly is an emotion which is fed upon. That's why sacrifice was always used so mightily in ancient times. I'm talking about people of course and animals too. They know when they're going to be killed and there's a terror that goes up amongst them, whether it's animal or human, and it's the buildup of the terror prior to the sacrifice that supposedly the deity feeds on. This is still going on today. If you look at the incredible sacrifices to bring global governance that planned World War I, that planned World War II and all the wars since, and the present ongoing ones and the billions of pints of blood that's been spilt for these sacrifices to attain this “oneness” as they call it, it's incredible but it has been done. That's why the United Nations building was built on the largest slaughterhouse in the United States, and that land is all ritually prepared for the UN. So that was no mistake, you know. They need blood and sacrifice, terror and fear before they can build their structure. As I say, we're dealing with this world, with a battle to retain or even find your own individuality rather than conformity – conforming to something that the priests have made for you, which is conformity, and how can people find themselves if they don't even know where to start looking? They go to organized religions hoping to find themselves and they simply become followers of a preset bunch of rules and regulations and dogmas, and they're led right back into the ways of the world and they follow the rules that they're given, which the elite have given them, because all religions are meant to make people obey governments, and it doesn't matter what religion we're talking about here.

Maria: From what I'm understanding is that these secret societies aim to achieving whatever they want to achieve, they need blood sacrifice. And this planet is the planet of duality so if you have a negative you have a positive and I think this choice is individual and your program really makes people aware of the fact that you do choose, even if you say you don't, you just follow whatever road. You do make a choice and people have to understand that.

Alan: If we go into all the Masonic literature, theosophy it's all the same. I mean they're all branches of the same thing. They say there is no such thing ultimately as good or evil, it's simply the way the force or power is applied; and this all comes from the Talmud, initially. The Talmud initially came from Babylon which was the ancient capital of the world, financially and otherwise, and the big question has always been: if that is the case, if it's the same force being applied, can good come out of evil? and this part of the doctrine here that they all believe in. If they plan for instance to have a planned society of the future where everyone will live in habitat areas and conform to this new system that they're bringing in, this new way of living, how do we get the people from where they are now to there? We'll use wars to do it. We could cause famines in rural areas. In other words, they can cause so many negative things which will cause death and harm to countless millions all over the world to achieve their goal, but they will say that out of the evil came good, so the end justified the means. Therefore, in their philosophy there is no such thing as evil, as long as it was planned by them.

Jackie: And their final intent is goodness, no matter how much evil is committed it's because it's for the good. Is that what they say?

Alan: In accordance with their plan, and interestingly enough, there's was a Canadian program on one night and they went into a Hollywood party where Steven Spielberg and a few other producers were partying and they asked three or four of them individually, "do you believe in evil or the devil?" None of them believed in the devil, and Steven Spielberg said it most succinctly. He said "evil is simply a moral judgment on the part of man. It's the same force applied one way or another and that if good can come out of it, then it's only a human judgment to call it evil."

Jackie: Do you know what that reminds me of, and I found it here in the Protocols No. 3, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion? It says, "out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit, will emerge the good of an unshakeable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life."

Alan: You'll find that particular type of justification all through all Masonic writings, and that's what they mean by the allegories of understanding nature and the seasons that are opposite each other: your summer and your winter, spring and fall. These are opposites so you learn to use the same forces. That's what they mean, the same force applied to a certain point will have disastrous effects on those who it does effect, but out of it will come a next season basically as

long as they plan it that way. H.G. Wells, who was a main proponent and a spokesman for the Fabian Society and the British Secret Service and the Masonic groups behind them from Cambridge and Oxford Universities, who supplied him with all the materials for his books, wrote about the first world war before it occurred, and he said it would be with Germany, and he also coined the phrase "the war to end all wars".

Jackie: That means it will be war from then on.

Alan: It would be in their terminology certainly. However, not only did the young men have to go out and fight for this war that was supposed to bring in peace for the world, they had to believe that they were going out to fight this war to bring peace to the world, so they were filled with this slogan wherever they went. Right after World War I, in one of his books he said, "We have formed the League of Nations but we haven't got the world at its knees, so we'll have to have another war." This is what you're dealing with. Again, their end justifies the means. Even Albert Pike -- there's a letter in the British Museum for many years -- many letters in the British Museum went missing when they stored them all during World War II, but it is well documented and photographed that he wrote to Lord Rothschild, and Albert Pike was the Pope of Freemasonry for the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, and he talked about the three world wars in the late 1800's. Two with Germany and the final war would be between Zion and Islam, which is going on right now. We're simply living through a planned future or history, you might say. It's all planned in advance and they go through such rigmarole as we watch it unfold, but the fact is it's all planned that way.

Jackie: These are the same creatures that hid away until the next civilization. They've had a long, long time to plan.

Alan: They have. They claim in their own writings, and in the Talmud it says the same thing, that the great plan was born 4,000 BC. I prefer to say that this part of the plan was probably born and updated in 4,000 BC. That's why every Masonic lodge has two dates. The one we're used to, plus another one with 4,000 years tacked on to it.

Jackie: Oh yes. Because during the APAC American Israel Public Affairs Committee did the welcoming at the Republican National Convention and they got Mayor Bloomberg from New York up there, and he was literally giving the date as 57 something or 50 something.

Alan: That Rabbi [Stevack] who's on one of the other stations also confirmed that 4,000 BC is what they're told, and after that date in all these Masonic lodges they have the letters A.L., and A.L. stands for Anno Lucifer. It's after the fall of Lucifer and so Lucifer, as Albert Pike said is their god, and Blavatsky from theosophy said the same thing.

Jackie: You said that the god of the Old Testament Jehovah, Yahweh was representative of Lucifer.

Alan: He's the god of the world, and those who follow him benefit from the things of the world.

Jackie: I've pointed out before that everything that they are promised by this god is all of the world, all the riches and the servants, but there is nothing said about the soul, the spirit.

Alan: No. It's all the things of the world and Jehovah certainly blessed, in the Old Testament, everyone regardless of what they did. I mean Jacob even lied to his father and dressed like his brother to get the blessings, so he showed his cunning, an accused liar, and so he was blessed for it, and so that's just like a mafia system. As long as it's done with cunningness, in masonry.

Jackie: God blessed him for cheating his brother out of his inheritance.

Alan: That's right, and lying to his father.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Deceiving his father and he was blessed by Jehovah-Yahweh.

Alan: What they're showing you is this system and how to manipulate the system for your own benefit.

Jackie: That's why people take such liberties and justify it, as slavery has already been justified, because in the Old

Testament slavery was accepted.

Alan: Oh sure. The word money comes from MON, which is Aramaic for man. You counted your 'MONEy' by the heads that you owned. The way of the world is in the Old Testament, and you certainly gained the things of the world if you followed this lord of the world. Another thing people seem to miss is Jesus, whom they claim to follow, exposed the deception of the secret gods when he said to the rabbis "you are of your father, the devil," and that's another word for Satan, for Lucifer.

Jackie: And their father of course was god Jehovah, their god, their creator, and it just doesn't somehow seem to register with some people. We're out of time again; we're now at the hour. "Out of time," that's a silly saying, isn't it?

Alan: The 60 minutes came from Babylon.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 6, 2004

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is the 6th of December in the year 2004. This is my brother's birthday who's passed over and this is the day before Pearl Harbor, isn't it folks? It just occurred to me as I was giving that date. We have a wonderful guest with us tonight. However, I want to share a spiritual message before we get started here. I got this as an email folks and it was so beautiful and so touching I wanted to share it with you tonight. It's titled "Now That's God."

"It was one of the hottest days of the dry season. We had not seen rain in almost a month. The crops were dying. Cows had stopped giving milk. The creeks and streams were long gone back into the earth. It was a dry season that would bankrupt several farmers before it was through. Every day, my husband and his brothers would go about the arduous process of trying to get water to the fields. Lately this process had involved taking a truck to the local water rendering plant and filling it up with water. But severe rationing had cut everyone off. If we didn't see some rain soon...we would lose everything. It was on this day that I learned the true lesson of sharing and witnessed the only miracle I have ever seen with my own eyes. I was in the kitchen making lunch for my husband and his brothers when I saw my six-year-old son, Billy, walking toward the woods. He wasn't walking with the usual carefree abandon of a youth but with a serious purpose. I could only see his back. He was obviously walking with a great effort trying to be as still as possible. Minutes after he disappeared into the woods, he came running out again, toward the house. I went back to making sandwiches; thinking that whatever task he had been doing was completed. However, moments later, he was once again walking in that slow purposeful stride toward the woods. This activity went on for an hour: walking carefully to the woods, running back to the house.

Finally I couldn't take it any longer and I crept out of the house and followed him on his journey (being very careful not to be seen as he was obviously doing important work and didn't need his Mommy checking up on him). He was cupping both hands in front of him as he walked, being very careful not to spill the water he held in them ... maybe two or three tablespoons were held in his tiny hands. I sneaked close as he went into the woods. Branches and thorns slapped his little face, but he did not try to avoid them. He had a much higher purpose. As I leaned in to spy on him, I saw the most amazing sight. Several large deer loomed in front of him. Billy walked right up to them. I almost screamed for him to get away. A huge buck with elaborate antlers was dangerously close. But the buck did not threaten him...he didn't even move as Billy knelt down. And I saw a tiny fawn lying on the ground; obviously suffering from dehydration and heat exhaustion, lift its head with great effort to lap up the water cupped in my beautiful boy's hand.

When the water was gone, Billy jumped up to run back to the house and I hid behind a tree. I followed him back to the house to a spigot to which we had shut off the water. Billy opened it all the way up and a small trickle began to creep out. He knelt there, letting the drip, drip slowly fill up his makeshift "cup," as the sun beat down on his little back. And it came clear to me: The trouble he had gotten into for playing with the hose the week before. The lecture he had received about the importance of not wasting water. That was the reason he didn't ask me to help him. It took almost twenty minutes for the drops to fill his hands. When he stood up and began the trek back, I was there in front of him. His little eyes just filled with tears. "I'm not wasting," was all he said. As he began his walk, I joined him...with a small pot of water from the kitchen. I let him tend to the fawn. I stayed away. It was his job. I stood on the edge of the woods watching the most beautiful heart I have ever known working so hard to save another life. As the tears that rolled down my face began to hit the ground, other drops...and more drops...and more suddenly joined them. I looked up at the sky. It was as if God, himself, was weeping with pride.

Some will probably say that this was all just a huge coincidence. Those miracles don't really exist. That it was bound to rain sometime. And I can't argue with that... I'm not going to try. All I can say is that the rain that came that day saved our farm...just like the actions of one little boy saved another.

And whoever wrote this, there's no author, folks. It says "I don't know if anyone will read this but I have to send it out to honor the memory of my beautiful Billy, who was taken from me much too soon... But not before showing me the true face of God, in a little, sun burned body."

Isn't that beautiful and I hope that you appreciated that and felt it folks as much as I did and our guest this evening, Alan, thank you for your patience here tonight dear. Hello. I've lost our guest folks and you know what I'm going to have to do? I tell you what happened. I think when I called in we were late calling in and I think that I didn't click Alan in on with us. So what I'm going to do is play music for you here. Oh, I can't. I'm going to have to click offline folks to get Alan back so maybe if Nicholas or somebody at WFAR is listening. I'll be right back, folks. And this is wonderful but we are on the air. Okay?

Alan: I really don't think we were on the air before. There was music playing on that station.

Jackie: All right. Well we're going to find out, aren't we?

Alan: Well, this is what Eleanor was talking about with her jinxes.

Jackie: The jinxes. This has been quite an evening, hasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It has.

Jackie: And you know I have told a few people that you were going to be on with us tonight and my goodness I wonder – if we weren't on shortwave, Alan, I can't believe I wouldn't have been getting calls. What I'm going to do right now folks, if you're listening on shortwave and we only need one call, but we need somebody to call. Let us know if we've been on shortwave for the past half hour, because, according to Alan, he said that there's only music that has been playing on the shortwave. We've got about a minute and a half delay from WFAR to the shortwave so we should be getting a call. I'd like to know if we have been on the air because we've covered some really important topics.

Alan, is the possible for you and I to begin a conversation that we started at the top of this hour? Now we have no static and then we could continue it tomorrow night.

Alan: I'll try and reiterate how the conversation tonight began and basically I was talking about how shortwave was set-up in the United States and I think in the Toronto Star about a year ago there was a little bit of history of how the public shortwave was set-up. It was basically set-up by the CIA who setup Christian front groups at the time to combat communism and communist broadcasts from the Soviet Union. I've always suspected that the CIA hadn't quite let it all go and I'm more convinced of that today because over the last four years or so in shortwave we have had a creation of "superstars," you might say, professional speakers who have come in and taken over the airwaves and have become the sole dispensers to most people. These people come out of nowhere basically. They definitely shot to the top, tremendous backing. They knew how to speak on radio. There was no dead airtime and they became the sole dispensers of information to the public. If you look at the way their operations work, they have three minutes of talk and then three or four minutes of commercials, so it's a tremendous business at the same time, but the main problem is these people have become superstars in the minds of the followers, you might say, and they are shaping the minds of all those out there. It puts me in mind of Albert Pike of the freemasons who said that whenever the people need a leader we shall supply them; and I think that's being done and they've supplanted all of the people who did real hard work and investigations over the many years and reduced themselves to poverty in the process. Now these superstars come in and begin to use the same information and then start bending it off in a different direction, and that's been the ancient technique of the elite to subvert truth.

Jackie: In other words, they tell the truth but it's truth that it's okay for them to tell?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. A superstar must always have a little bit more than the general public can get their hands on and that elevates them above all the rest of the truth seekers, you see, and the listeners don't know. They don't think about it. They just say my God this person is far brighter than the rest; and before they know it, they've given our allegiance to this person – and when you give allegiance to a person, you've just given away your own powers of reason and discrimination.

Jackie: Well, as we've already discussed, I don't know what happened tonight. I apologize that you've missed the first

30 minutes of this broadcast because there is no recording of it. Not at WFAR. Not on my tape machine and no place, so it's very difficult to try to recreate a conversation, but what we were talking about when you mentioned this, Alan, I was thinking of a specific talk show team and what I'm saying is public information because it came right off of public document on the internet. This talk show team had in their sales tax report reported their income between 1 to \$2.5 million. That's a lot of money.

Alan: It certainly is for these hardworking patriots there.

Jackie: Yes it is and then of course I probably sound like all the rest when I say Sweet Liberty is brought to you by you. It's listener sponsored and I could not afford to have this broadcast four nights a week. In fact that's why we're down to three nights a week but it has been our listeners for 6-1/2 years and without our listeners this broadcast wouldn't be on so there's no backing here and I don't make money from the broadcast. In fact, there have been lots of people who have said well why don't you sell things? I said that's not why I'm doing radio. It has nothing to do with that.

Alan: It's not a business as far as you're concerned.

Jackie: And our website we get about 300,000 hits a month and I've had people who wanted to advertise on our website and Alan, I don't know. It just seems like and those are the ones I probably would have felt okay advertising for, but I thought when you turn this into a commercial thing it loses its purpose.

Alan: It has to. It's inevitable.

Jackie: It's whole purpose, it loses it.

Alan: Then you have a lot of legalisms creep in there because there's a lot of things you can't say, it may offend, and that's part of it too. That's how the newspapers, initially, long, long ago, were taken over by being told not to print certain things. Corporations would simply say they didn't like what you wrote about whatever, and that's how you tame a person.

Jackie: There's a free newspaper – not a free newspaper, he takes subscriptions here in a county down near Philly and I knew him and I knew the sincerity of his desire to put out truth, but there were things he would put in that newspaper and I would say why did you do that? Well I can't do this because I'll lose all my advertising. So this wonderful newspaper which purpose was originally to print truth, get the truth out to people, he had to stop. There was the guidelines. You've got your boundaries and there are just certain things you better not mention or your going to lose your backing.

Alan: Absolutely. It's very simple to do and you get muzzled and before you know it, you're sort of a Jack and Jill program like the one that's on right now in fact.

Jackie: Jack and Jill?

Alan: Yes, it's highly commercialized.

Jackie: Oh, I thought you were talking about you and me.

Alan: No. There's one program that's on there that they tell you, back in three minutes, back in four minutes and so they have three minutes to talk. They have some guests on as the bait, basically, who will give out some truth but the rest of the time is selling the latest cure-all and they go through one cure-all after another. I guess they get cuts of every sale, but they've been raised again to the superstar status and I'm sure they've swayed a lot of people's minds. They're highly commercialized, too commercialized actually. I think they're probably handled with their handlers.

Jackie: This is one thing that I have talked to. I don't know if I've said it on the air. I think I have, but I know two listeners who've called me personally and they'll say what about this person and I just tell them you have to use your logic and you have to use your reasoning. Who controls the media? When you're syndicated on AM and FM broadcasts

you are not going to tell the truth. You wouldn't be allowed to; and shortwave. This broadcast for shortwave alone is \$140 per hour and that doesn't include the \$25 for WFAR, so we're talking \$165 an hour, Alan, and we couldn't handle four days a week because of lack of enough. It wasn't because of lack of support because we certainly have had that for 6-1/2 years, but enough support to keep it going for four nights a week and this is what I have said to these people who ask me. When somebody is broadcasting three to six hours a day, look at the cost. You've got to have big bucks to do that.

Alan: They're on satellite and they're on the website.

Jackie: They're on internet. They're on satellite. They're on one or two or three shortwave stations. They're on AM stations.

Alan: They all pass each other around as guests on other peoples' programs, so it's a clique.

Jackie: It is a clique and you know what? There was a while there. This was several years back. I wondered how come I never got invited to any of their what they call expos. I really did because I still was somewhat naïve but I knew that I had a message that was important enough that it would be appropriate to invite me. Never once, Alan, did I ever get invited and then when I began to understand a little bit more I thought well okay. They know I'm not compromiseable. I'm not going to compromise and that's just the way it was, so I'm the outsider in a sense.

Alan: If you were not the outsider you'd be one of them and the money would be coming in you see.

Jackie: Yes that's true.

Alan: You'd have no problem and you'd be passed around all their shows.

Jackie: Yes, I would actually get invited as a guest, wouldn't I?

Alan: Yes you would. That's what they've done. They've taken over and squeezed everyone else out. That's an old technique the elite have always used to maintain control and to stop "subversion," as they call it, of any opinions outside their plans.

Jackie: Or maybe facts?

Alan: Well, yes, sure.

Jackie: Not just opinions because everybody has them, but facts, Alan.

Alan: Sure and that's what they've done. It's been done very cleverly, well-financed, well-thought out and the right people have been trained and like Albert Pike said, we supply the leaders. They come in with information that's grabbing, it grabs you, and they have information that no one else can get their hands on initially and they become superstars. All culture is created by training superstars and presenting them to the public.

Jackie: One of the things that I want to say this for our listeners and just occurred to me. It isn't just that the host of a show itself but the guests that they have on sometimes, and not all of them, but when they say that they're an ex-CIA or ex-FBI or ex-Illuminati and they have all kinds of information they're giving you, you have to know they're only giving you what they're allowed to give you because there's not such a thing I don't think as an ex-CIA or maybe FBI. I don't know, but, Alan, these people aren't not going to come out and tell the truth.

Alan: No, they won't.

Jackie: They'll get killed, for God's sake.

Alan: They're under the Official Secrets Act so they mustn't speak about their work for 35 years.

Jackie: And don't you think they haven't been threatened?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean it's ludicrous.

Jackie: But when you have these people come out that oh I was ex-FBI officer and so on. People believe what they're saying.

Alan: It's sad they fall so easily for it, but again, the same guy that said we'd give them their leaders, Albert Pike, said "those that will not use their own powers of reason are meat on the table and beasts of burden."

Jackie: Those who won't use their own power of reason and it is within each and everyone one of us, Alan, that ability to reason, to logic. The intuition when something says there's something wrong with this, you may not know what it is, but if that comes up strongly, you better listen to it. That actually has become the only way I know how to "operate," if you would, is there are times when that intuition hits and I don't know what's wrong, but because it's there I leave it alone. I stick it up on my top left shelf in my mind, "memory banks," if you would, and it has never ever been wrong ever and it always proves itself out and if we could say names but we aren't allowed to.

Alan: It's like the professional DJs, they all sound the same. They have the same fast chatter and all the bells and whistles and chatter, electronic stuff, or songs or something; it's professionally produced. This takes a lot of money, a lot of training and a lot of backup people to put forth. Little Joe on his own cannot do that.

Jackie: We were talking about David Icke, the half hour that our shortwave listeners couldn't hear, and I thought about that again as you said that. In the first place, the name is spelled ICKE, but if you take the E and put it on the front, you've got a good Irish name there, EICK. We talked about I got a postcard from a listener who said that he had asked you questions and he was asking me the same question and he said if his message is true, so what.

Alan: That's the technique. You cannot put someone out there to sway people away from truth without giving that person a lot of the truth. In fact, they come out often with more information as I say that you can get your hands on. You can't find it until they tell you and of course, that's your first clue is how did they get it first? How come it comes to them first, and that's the bait to make the people follow, and then once you start the following—where are they taking us? By the way, remember Eisenhower was called Ike. Ike in German is Oak, like an oak tree. In masonry, that's why you have John Birch, the birch wood, the oak wood, et cetera. They always give a little clue.

Jackie: What does that mean? The tree, the oak, what is that?

Alan: An ash, like the guy who left Congress recently, Ashcroft. That's the House of Ash.

Jackie: Okay, but what does that mean, Alan?

Alan: In the mystery religion or high masonry they have houses they're put into according to their degrees and functions, and you have the birch, the oak and the ash, and of course in the Nordic religions or mythologies, the world tree, Yggdrasil, was an ash tree. You go into Egypt and you find that when Osiris was found by his wife Isis (or wife-sister Isis) he was inside an ash tree.

Jackie: So the tree was worshiped back then?

Alan: Yes and they all had symbology for specific functions. Ash, especially, was the white and of course the pure dynastic races or peoples, the kings and queens were almost albino, so ash being a white type of wood was associated with them.

Jackie: Oh, boy. You know what you're doing? You're opening a can of worms right here. You're talking about the white pure and the albino royalty. I read a book about Queen Elizabeth and they had portraits of her in the book and her face was pure white. What they said in the book was that she had used so much terrible stuff on her face, you know to

make up and stuff, she got very pocked-marked, so she began putting this white paste on her face. Do you think that they just said that to justify why she was so white?

Alan: Some of the very, very high inbred people had no melanocytes in their skin (which gives you your tan) and they burned if they went outside in the sun at all, and their eyes were so pale, almost pinkish, and of course in the ancient legends they were pink.

Jackie: And those were the troglodytes? It is six minutes till, according to my clock, and you will come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Not to interrupt this phase of our conversation, but I would like to complete what we were saying when we were talking about David Icke because as I was saying on the first half of this broadcast that nobody heard, I was very much taken in by him and his information. What I want to do is follow-up on what we had discussed about the fact that when you whip a book out, a book that could take an average person on an even above average two to three years to research, they pop out like pimples.

Alan: He boasts himself that he tours and he lectures seven days per week often.

Jackie: Yes, all over the world.

Alan: At the same time he's dropping these books like you'd throw away handkerchiefs.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 7, 2004

WWW..COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday. It is the 7th of December in the year 2004 and of course today is the anniversary of that day that will live in infamy, folks, the day that Pearl Harbor was intentionally attacked. Well, let's say the orchestration – the attack about Japan on Pearl Harbor was orchestrated to get Americans into the war spirit for the second world war and that isn't what we're talking about tonight, but I did want to acknowledge and mention it and make sure that you all know that what happened on December 7th back in 1941 was a magnificent orchestrated production planned and implemented by these creatures who are already in control of the U.S. government under the President FDR at the time.

Alan Watt is with us tonight and first of all we'll do our spiritual message and this is the one right in front of me from Psalm 139:23-24.

"Search me father, know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."

And when I say that, I wonder if there are any of us who don't have some offensive ways that we aren't even aware of, folks. I feel that would be the case for me unintentionally of course and last night we had some really weird technical difficulties, unexplainable, and Alan is with us back again this evening. We did get on the air on the shortwave last night at 9:30 right after the half hour break and yet I know a lot of our shortwave listeners gave up because you thought all you were going to hear was music. The thing that amazed me last night is when Alan said that he didn't think we were on the air it was about 20 after or 25 after because all that was being put on shortwave was music. I said no, we must be on the air or our listeners would be ringing the phone off the hook and for some unknown reason the phone did not ring last night. So Alan and I did the first 20 – well, it was about 10 minutes getting him connected and we did about 20 minutes all by ourselves. The way we are going to do this evening, for the sake of those of you who missed all of the broadcast last night, Alan is going to recover some of what he was discussing last night, but I feel it's very relevant and really want you to have the opportunity to hear. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure that we're finally on.

Jackie: Yours is coming loud and clear tonight.

Alan: Yes, well strange things are happening.

Jackie: I know and we reference all of the time about what as an hour and a half before the broadcast.

Alan: The clock is still a few minutes to here so I guess something's happened here.

Jackie: Folks, this really is weird because he was late calling me last night and then tonight I called him and said lets get our clocks synchronized here and he was going to call at five till and immediate right on the hour at 9:00 I was calling Alan to say hurry up and his clock was five minutes slow. Okay, Alan.

Alan: It's the energy crisis here. The batteries.

Jackie: Well at least we can laugh about it, huh? Otherwise, I don't know. Maybe we'd be pulling our hair out.

Alan: Well, that can happen too.

Jackie: One of the things that you talked about last night is that you have observed and heard on different radio broadcasts and we had had conversation on the weekend when you were sharing some of this with me and I felt it was relevant for our listeners to be able to hear your take on this, Alan, if you would be so kind.

Alan: What always gets me, to be honest with you, is that in this system that we are forced to live under, there's so much profit and money to be gained out of human misery. I found that shortwave for years has been in a sense providing alternative remedies for illnesses but now it's become such an incredibly big, big business and quite frankly some of the products which have been sold on the shortwave are just stuff that's been recycled from years ago that didn't work then. Of course, you've got a new generation of people who are in desperate pain or whatever who are willing to try anything and spend the big bucks to try and relieve some of the pain.

Jackie: I don't recall you saying this before, but some of the products that you hear advertised are actually things that didn't work the first go around?

Alan: Yes, that's what happens. They come out with something which is always touted as being brand new and a miracle cure for something or other, and, of course, once you have enough people who have bought it over a course of a year or so, then they know it doesn't work and then they've got something else ready to take over, of course, some other miracle cure. It's an endless cycle of people trying to get pain relief and these characters who are shameless who make incredible profits off their misery and that tends to get to me, that kind of thing. Because it is shameless, you know. It's shameless exploitation of people.

Jackie: See what you're doing right now is speaking generically and I don't know that you even want to, or could, but I suppose if you and I were having a conversation and we had unlimited time I'd be saying give me an example or two.

Alan: I think most of the listeners understand when they hear a product for instance being touted as "incredible," you've got to listen to the legal language that's being used, because they're giving you a legal warning and that's for future court cases. It's not credible, "incredible," you understand?

Jackie: Yes and I've used that word a lot when something seemed awesome or I'd say oh this is just incredible; and that was really the wrong usage of that that would have been.

Alan: Yes, but I think these guys are using it deliberately because technically it's a legal warning that buyer beware, that told you it is incredible, and the same when they use the word "fantastic," you see, fantasia.

Jackie: Fantasy?

Alan: They use this terminology as they sell these products and it's a legal 'off the hook' for them if there's any comeback. They have told you.

Jackie: They have told you it's incredible and fantastic.

Alan: There was one guy, who they've brought him on a few times on the shortwave or one of the main daily shows and this guy would have been raised in the 1800's the snake oil salesman. He comes out with this story that again should only fit into the 1800's, but he's still doing it and making money off of it, and that God gave him the formula for this fantastic soap and wrote it on the wall.

Jackie: It was written on the wall. Steve Jacobsen was visiting and of course Steve is most known for the audio documentaries so to speak that he's did on media mind control and he had actually worked in the advertising industry in New York and he got to realizing that the actual mind control methods that are used to sell. That was what led him to the long research and the tape that he did, but he saw an advertisement in a magazine, a two-page flick advertisement and he started laughing so hard, tears were rolling down his face. He said they're actually now using God to sell a product.

You want to take a call?

Alan: We'll see if it's a complaint.

Jackie: Hello, you're on the air.

George: Yes. I'm on the air right now?

Jackie: Yes you are. Who's calling?

George: This is George calling.

Jackie: Hi, George.

George: I'd like to ask the gentleman a question. I believe he said several weeks back talking about some of the powerful people throughout the world. Is that correct?

Jackie: Yes, probably yes. Do you want to get specific, George?

George: Yes. I believe the conversation went along what I believe in that a few hundred people throughout the world are very culturally related often times by blood, by marriage or business interests or social levels or somewhere in the power structure and they yield tremendous power through the entire world and then the United States.

Jackie: Yes. George, did you have a question?

George: You know that geographically often times these people live very close together such as New York City or some of the resort areas of the world and then you resource – have you ever done any studies to find out how closely they are geographically so they can meet?

Jackie: George, the way we're set up here he can hear your questions, but you're going to have to hang up to hear his answer, dear. It's just the one-part question, is that what you wanted to know?

George: That's part of it. I said that geographically they're close. Also, in analyzing the major businesses throughout the world and in this country, we see that there are a lot monopolies and it seems to me that if we can have a major list of these monopolies in the world, which we could find out this through financial research, that you could put the two together and that this ruling group throughout the world will have a strong control of the business monopolies throughout the entire world.

Jackie: Okay, we'll ask Alan to address that. Okay Alan.

Alan: He's quite right they do. I mean the MO [modus operandi], it's the signs and symptoms of a disease that you look for and the signs and symptoms of this disease are always the same. Ancient Egypt for instance was just a bigger version of Sumer and Babylon and they had the most incredible wealth amongst a few people of nobility and they had also the most incredible poverty living side by side.

Jackie: In Sumer, 6,000 years ago. Now is this information available for people?

Alan: There's been so many records. They're still digging up clay tablets at Sumer with so much information on them. They had receipts. They had the cashless society at one point where they used tokens instead of the gold and so on, almost like a checkbook type society. They've even got receipts at the supermarkets that they went to. They baked the things in clay ovens for 15 minutes and that's how long it took to get your receipt. They found thousands and thousands of shipping receipts for merchants who were putting their goods into ships for export abroad.

Jackie: If they were that far advanced, why wouldn't they have at least had papyrus, paper or something to write on?

Alan: I'm sure you know that they'd probably did, but paper is so much more delicate and doesn't withstand the climate and the weather. It perishes.

Jackie: So you're saying that they did that intentionally for future generations?

Alan: It's very possible. It's also possible that it was a tiered system just like today – see, today everything runs actually on a three-tiered system. There's always three levels of reality or science co-existing at the same time. Whatever is given to the public as being the latest gizmo or gadget is actually antique. There's a higher level of science which is then given to sections of the CIA for instance; and there's the real science that's kept in the hands of a very few people at the top. They're so far ahead scientifically that everything we see on the shelves is actually obsolete, and I don't think it's been any different at any time. For the general public in Sumer I'm sure the clay tablets were just dandy and they were told that was the latest thing that they had. They've found electric batteries, acid batteries, and they're in the Cairo Museum. They were dug up in Egypt. They were found elsewhere, even what was Persia, Iran and Iraq, so they had electricity at one point and again that would be for the few as well. The world is run by secrecy and power was never shared and knowledge is power, and of course these guys use science to wield their power and maintain their power over the people at all times.

However, as I say, the MO of these people down through the centuries is always the same. They run the religious business, whichever religions they make dominant for a people. They run it. They also run the pharmaceutical industry. They had that in ancient Egypt too. They run the herbal industry at the same time. They run the legal system and they run the illegal system, and they also run the illegal drug system and prostitution and so on. All of these things have been run by them from the earliest of times.

Jackie: And when we say THEM, who are we saying it is?

Alan: You're talking about an elite who have their own religion, their own belief systems, which differs from everyone else's, and they believe that their spirit is different from that of Joe Average. They believe that they were a separate created "race," you might say, spiritually and physically from Joe Average.

Jackie: They actually believe in the eternity of the spirit, of the soul?

Alan: What they believe is that they themselves were banished or cast out—and this is where the whole fallen angel theology comes from—and because they were created higher than man they still retain special powers when they arrived here; and through pure will, through willing it to happen, they created their own physical bodies, which they claim were perfect and they could do amazing things psychically with telekinesis and so on; but when they started to interbreed with the native people, the humans here, they began to lose those powers and so then they returned to the intensive inbreeding to try to get back to what they were.

Jackie: I remember you saying this on the more recent broadcast that we had done together and what you said is that when they began interbreeding with the humans here, which sounds like, okay, where did they come from, if not from here?

Alan: They believe again that there was a creator. There's no doubt that they believe there was a creator...

Jackie: Or a maker.

Alan: ...but they rebelled and that's where again the rebellion comes from, because they believed they had all the powers of the creator himself and that's where the Luciferian doctrine comes from is from the same theology. That's why the symbols are all over the world of Lucifer in all of it's guises, you know the light-bringer, and so this is an ancient, ancient religion which belongs to an inbred special few.

Jackie: Last night, just as we were going off the air, you were talking about the pure white, the royalty and all that, but it's so confusing for me.

Alan: Even in Sumer they'd find some of the royalty in an underground grave, very deep and large, and they've been buried with all their servants who were poisoned and they found the wigs that the royalty wore. They wore wigs made from the hair of the local people, which was black, but they themselves had red or blonde hair and it's the same in Egypt. You find the wigs in all the tombs. The nobility were literally a different race from the people they lorded over.

Jackie: One of our listeners called and I don't know if we were still on the air together during that time that he called. Oh, I know what it was, Alan. It was when I was replaying the broadcast that we had done, seven of them, and he didn't know that they were re-broadcasting and called that night. He said that he had just seen, I believe, an older documentary that they had replayed on one of the networks and they showed a mummy that they dug up from ancient China and they said it was actually red-haired.

I just want you to know that this whole issue of this – right now, at least it appears this way, that the white race is being eliminated; and if those rulers, if they were of the pure white race, why would they want the white race eliminated?

Alan: They might look like you, but they don't believe they are the same as you. You're an inferior species to them. Your skin might be white, but it takes more than that to belong to them, you see, genetically. They don't identify with you. The peasant of America is no different from the peasant to China to them, and we're all peasants as far as they're concerned. There's no love for the people they rule over, whatsoever.

Jackie: We know that and I was thinking back in Sumer, the same as it is today; it is a few, a whole lot less of them than there are the "masses," so they had to have their own minions, their useful idiots that would carry out so much of their plans, just as it is today.

Alan: It's no different. The first con game was to create money—and it doesn't matter what money is—as soon as public believe that money is better than real goods for barter, then they own you and they own the whole system because they can put you into a form of slavery so easily through taxation and so on. We've watched countries starve to death, not because they didn't have food, but because they didn't have money. It's ridiculous. Money is a con game.

Jackie: Look at the depressions that have been created.

Alan: The Irish famine was a beautiful one where you had people living in a country which had lush fields of lots of different kinds of grain and because the potatoes, just the potatoes, had a blight, they had to starve to death; while their exports, again owned by a handful of people who owned most of the land—people starved to death in the middle of all this grain and oats and all the rest of it because they were not allowed to touch it because they didn't have money to buy it.

Jackie: And also the land belonged to the landed gentry from England. If one of those Irish peasants was even caught killing a rabbit that might have been close to the road or close enough that they would actually be put to death.

Alan: Yes or they'd deport you to Australia. That was how they populated Australia.

Jackie: Or America.

Alan: These guys have been at this for thousands of years and coin – the word coin, which they introduced, comes from Cohen, which is money. Money, coin, Cohen is priest. It's all interrelated because it was the first priest they sent out that introduced the money system. This money is the first con game and that is the capstone. As long as they have society who believe that when they're hungry they have to spend this coin to go and buy food, rather than go and grow it or exchange for it, then that system is owned, it's owned completely, and everything under that system that's found in everything is dependent on the money boys. Strangely enough, we have a few billion people in the world who are trained in this system to accept it as it's given to them who never even know that 12 families hand out the checks to governments across the world and nothing real is ever exchanged. It's just paper.

Jackie: Yes and getting back to George's question, I don't know if you did address it fully, but his question was that he

has noticed, at least I believe he was saying, that many of these so-called elite today live close to one another like in New York and maybe in other large cities so that they can meet together. Also, he was wondering if they are the same ones that are in control of the major industries?

Alan: There's no doubt that they are, absolutely. In fact, if you do go and do searches for corporate leaders and see how many companies they actually own, it boggles the mind. I have seen one guy what he owns—and Prince Charles is on his polo team—and he's known for owning one main business in Canada and yet I've seen the other companies that he owns and it's about eight pages long.

Jackie: I've got a list here of allegedly businesses owned or controlled from behind the scenes by the Rockefellers and the list goes on and on and on, and I've had this for quite a few years. Chuck and I were going over it several years ago and wondered if it were true and if it is, is there anything that they don't own other than a little mom and pop place that today they are struggling for survival?

Alan: They own pretty well everything that matters in the system. It is their system entirely, entirely. They create the money. They also buy the debt as it's called. It's all the same people who do it all and they can raise countries up to be great. They can crash them whenever they want to and move elsewhere, as they have done. What you have really from Sumer is empire building and bit by bit you find characters from history arriving out of nowhere and either conquering the old empire and creating a larger one--

Jackie: Alan, you should hold this thought because the music is playing and it will be overriding your voice. We'll take a short 60-second break and we'll be back with Alan. Okay folks we're back again. Hello. Alan, where were we?

Alan: We were basically talking about the empire builders as they moved down through the centuries; and whenever you get a character called "the Great", for instance, you know that's one of their boys.

Jackie: Like Alexander or Peter?

Alan: That's right and they were expanding and unifying vast territories to create a common culture and bring in their system and that's what they're still doing worldwide, they've almost got there and that's what the whole New World Order is about. It's the total dominance of the entire planet under one rule by a small elite group of inbred people who believe that they are essentially gods in their own right, so that's what it's all been about.

Jackie: That's where the divine right of kings came from?

Alan: Oh sure. They always give the authorized religion for the people to believe, which always tends to make them submissive to rule, but they've always had their own inner religion. John Dee was one of the members or the advisers to Queen Elizabeth I. and he wrote about it. Actually, his code was 007. He was also a spy for Britain. John Dee wrote much of the Rosicrucian books of that period but he also was steeped in the Kabbalah and he explained much of their esoteric religion. At the time he was writing for the nobility and so no one else could read basically, apart from the priests who were also in on it, and he was the first person to coin the term and give it a name and it was called it "the British Empire." He coined the term "British Empire" and their duty and manifest destiny was to create little empires similar to their own across the world and ultimately unify them, and that is what the Council on Foreign Relations was set up to do. They are part of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. That is exactly what they're set up to do. I've got their members' books going back to the 1930s and they discussed the coming World War II. They discussed who would win it. They discussed having to save Russia at all costs. They also discussed America coming in perhaps by a surprise attack by Japan. This is in the 1938 meeting that they held in Sydney, Australia. The future is planned. All of the future is planned always.

Jackie: They work out the minute details as time goes by. They lay the foundation. When I finally realized this was Mr. Dodd who was on a Congressional hearing committee back in '52 I believe--

Alan: Norman Dodd.

Jackie: Norman. Thank you and he said that they went to the Carnegie Foundation and they wanted to go through their papers and the man there told them that they wouldn't mind but that would be a little difficult because once the U.S. ratified the UN Charter their work was finished, he said, and all of their meetings – that's what Norman Dodd wanted to look at. They were all in storage but he said if you want to you can go look. Norman Dodd did say that he believed that the man who allowed them to do this really didn't know what was in those meeting notes, but what came out of it, and this was back in 1906, they wanted to know if you want to change the culture of a people and change it for good, is there any way better than war to do it; and they set up a council or committee to study it and they came up with the answer and they said no.

Alan: Carroll Quigley said the same thing. He said we can accomplish more on a social level in five years of war than in 50 years of peace.

Jackie: And this was 1906 and they decided they were going to have a war and they already had picked the Balkan state that they were going to do it and that was in 1914, wasn't it, when the first world war finally broke out. Also, I had read that they decided they were going to hold the war off, that first "great war," until the Federal Reserve Act was passed here so that the American people could pay for it. There we go, 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed, 1914 the war started, and what was it, 1917 when the U.S. got into it—Americans. I shouldn't say the U.S. because it's always flesh and blood that fights the wars of the rich.

Alan: It's so disgusting to realize that it's planned way in advance. Nothing is ever spontaneous and they also had plans made for after the war. They know who's going to win it because they control all sides. There are traces of them down through history because they leave their MOs wherever they go and they always introduce a religion for the people which keeps them in submission. They always introduce a monetary system. Anything will do for money. It doesn't matter what it is, as long as they control it. Many of their empires in the past have forbidden barter and of course they're trying to forbid barter even right now. There are laws being passed in North America. They call it the "underground economy." They want everyone using their money, even if money is simply a bunch of numbers on a computer screen and that's where it's going ultimately.

Lord Bertrand Russell who did an awful lot of work for the elite helping with their plans especially in the social change area and educational fields, he said ultimately towards the end of the millennium and toward the new, he said, there will be a cashless society where every citizen will be allowed or allocated so many credits per week which cannot be saved up. They must use them that week and that way no one else can rise above his fellow peasant, basically, and if you buck the system and you don't do what you're told or you break some of the rules, they will withhold your credits and you will suffer because you won't be able to feed yourself, pay your rent and so on. He wrote that in "Education and the Good Life" and also "Roads to Freedom," both written prior to 1920s. Everything that's happening today was planned long, long ago. H.G. Wells was another one; he was a front man too. He had a whole team of people working. In fact, he had a whole building and a printing press to churn his books out, and professors who belonged to The Royal Institute of International Affairs from Cambridge University and Oxford supplied them with the material which he was to incorporate in his fiction books. These fiction books at that time they called it predictive programming. In other words, society will accept change when it's seems familiar to them and it's familiar because of the fiction they've been reading or even seen in the cinemas.

Jackie: Alan, I'm back and I got a little bit of what you were saying but I don't know who you were talking about.

Alan: I was mentioning H.G. Wells and Bertrand Russell just to show that they were actually writing about the end of the millennium back in 1905 in their books and telling us what to expect because they were part of the implementers. They worked on these plans for the elite. Lenin was another one who was part of the elite. He was completely financed by the West by the banks of New York and London, and Lenin in his books also said the same as H.G. Wells and Bertrand Russell concerning the future society towards the end of the millennium, where they'll have a soviet type system worldwide ran by bureaucrats and experts.

Jackie: When you say soviet type system I have mentioned this on the air before, the book that I have called "Cogs in the Wheel". This is basically what they said in the book that the Soviet Union was a huge national "laboratory," as you call it, where they were doing their brainwashing and mind control on the people. That's so nobody could get out or in

from the Soviet Union and they literally claimed that they had in 60 short years had created a new species. They called this new species "homo-sovieticus" and that was to be the blueprint around the world for what they the new man and the book is just spine-chilling, Alan.

Alan: That's exactly what's taking place. We are seeing people today who have been inoculated with so many injections since birth to make them dumb and stupid and also to bring on diseases earlier in life.

Jackie: Inoculations of diseases, yes, that's in the protocol. For our listeners that might be interested in this book it is by Makhail Heller and I don't believe it's on the bookshelves today but I believe that it can be leased from a library or from an internet book search. The book I was referring to is "Cogs in the Wheel" and the subtitle is: "The Formation of Soviet Man." So just as Alan was saying, that at all costs during World War II Russia or Soviet Union had to be protected and saved.

Alan: When you look at our social structure today with the massive bureaucracies we have hanging over us, who are constantly taking over more and more of what we use to do for ourselves, which was mainly decision making, we are run by a world of experts and bureaucrats. We've moved up from a people who have natural rights and self-evident rights into a world where we're given privileges and generally it's licensed privileges. "Privileges" are something which is granted to you, which can be taken away. This is the Soviet system. That's why the children go to little red school schoolhouses and they are the worker bees in the yellow and black school buses. We have spelling bees and so on. We are the bees. We are the workers who are helping to bring all of this about over the rest of the world.

Jackie: As you're talking about this my thought and I think maybe the thoughts of at least quite a few of our listeners is where do the Jews fit in here?

Alan: There's definitely a group who have been created to handle the upper strata of the monetary system which everything hangs upon. Everything hangs upon the money. The entire structure of the system hangs upon money.

Jackie: Like in the Protocols and I have read this in other writings where they refer to the Jewish people themselves. People born into that Talmudic so-called religions that they refer to them as their "lesser brethren" and they have said in many times and in many ways we sacrifice our own to get done what has to get done, like this "persecution of the Jews." My thought has been when you brought out the fact that it was the royal bloodlines and they were never the same nationality of the people they ruled. These are so-called elite today, so are the people who born into or convert to this thing called Judaism or Talmudism, are they even of the same race or is it just another mass of people who have been lied to and conditioned to live in the persecuted person and your god is chosen and they believe what they have been taught by their rabbis, which by the way folks, those rabbis were yesterday's Pharisees, for any of you who think the Jews gave us Christianity, I guess they did, but it wasn't because Jesus was a Jew.

Alan: They didn't really give us Christianity. Christianity was created by another bunch a long ways off from the so-called holy land.

Jackie: I know, but wouldn't it be the same creatures in control? Then that's what I'm saying.

Alan: There were no Jews until a people came out of Babylon. There's no history or mention or written history of anybody called a Jew.

Jackie: So the Jewish people in that religion are no different than the Christians who have been lied to and I believe to push this program further.

Alan: Yes and they because of their indoctrination they do feel elite above the rest of the people. There's no doubt about it. They are told they're special and that reminds of the English middle class of the 19th century that ruled India. They thought they were the nearest thing to God because of their indoctrination. It's easy to create elitism and make people feel very smug and that's the same technique that's used today on most Jews.

Jackie: It's amazing to me today that they've convinced Christians that the Jews are God's chosen people and that Israel

is God's covenant land to these people and so that no matter what Israel is doing it's Israel we love you. Israel forever. The mind control is just out of this world.

Alan: It's Isis-RA-EL. It's the trinity. It's the same with Ellis Island. The symbol of Jehovah, which is Lucifer, is the Statue of Liberty; and "El is," I am, EL IS, Ellis Island. The symbols are everywhere.

Jackie: And Isis was the main goddess?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And who was RA?

Alan: RA was a sort of the big daddy. His place in the Greek for instance would be Zeus, Roman Jupiter.

Jackie: And EL was the main god?

Alan: EL was a god actually, a Semitic deity that was created outside of the holy land and imported with them or into the holy land. He came a long later. Judaism was a compilation of preexisting stories put into one, and most of the stories came from Egypt and it's all done in allegory. What it does do is give the rules of their system, including the right to have slaves.

Jackie: Yes and that is exactly what Moses Mendelssohn had said, that "Judaism is not a religion. It is a law religionized."

Alan: It's nothing but law.

Jackie: We're under that law today, Alan.

Alan: We've always been under it, really.

Jackie: Well I didn't know that.

Alan: Even Lenin, who should know because he was taught by the best bankers and Talmudists, he said every civilization has been a form of slavery. That was echoed by Charles Galton Darwin in "The Next Million Years," their plans for the next million years, and he said the same thing that every system that's preexisted has been a slavery system and we are in the process of creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery; and that was printed in the 1950s. This is a new form of slavery we're under now and the next step will be the token system I was mentioning earlier where you would be allocated so many tokens per week and that way they'll be able to have social control over every individual, because if you buck the system in any way they'll withdraw your tokens.

Jackie: Well, either that or the tokens will be impulses on a computer.

Alan: Same thing.

Jackie: We're out of our hour here. I'm not going to say we're out of time, but we are out of time, we're out of this world. You will come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, Alan will be back with us tomorrow night and thanks for being here. Alan, thanks so much, always.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 8, 2004

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday. It is the last day of our broadcast week.

The information that I bring you is information I have or I wouldn't be able to bring it to you, so please know that. I don't do this for fun. I don't do it because it's been lifelong desire to be a radio talk show broadcaster host, but I am doing it and I'm doing it out of my love, my hunger and my thirst for the truth and my deep desire to share as I'm learning with you all. On that, our spiritual message tonight is one that I do often and I will continue to do often. I think this is important for us to remember this. There have been so many lies told about Jesus and his time here and his message and then the religion that was made by the priesthood that twisted and torqued the message. We have been given truths in the Bible. However discernment is needed, but so many people say well he came here to shed his blood for us so that we sinners can be saved. Jesus said pretty clearly that as we sow, so shall we reap, and I never read anything in the Bible where he came here to begin a religion. I'll tell you what he said to Pontus Pilot. This is in John 18 where Pontus Pilot was trying to trip him up in that conversation and when Jesus said that my kingdom is not of this world, Pilot, this is in verse 37, he said to Jesus, are you a king? And here's what Jesus answered. According to the scriptures here, folks, he said, "you say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."

When I think about it I cannot think of a better reason or purpose for us to have while we are in this third dimensional realm in this physical world is to bear witness unto the truth and I know for myself I don't have all the truth, the whole truth and nothing but, and it is a process. It's been a process of discovery for me and the one thing I keep questioning myself and I caution you folks is that when it comes time that we say okay now I've got it, then I think we're in a world of trouble because we're closed off to any further expansion or understanding of what believe we know to be true, so it is a search; and that's enough. I think I've covered that well enough and our guest this evening again is Alan Watt and I just realized I could talk through another 15 minutes and I don't want you to miss the information that Alan has to share with us. Alan, thanks for being here again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: It's always our pleasure too. One of the things that you mentioned today when I called you to make sure that our watches were synchronized, I hadn't realized and I don't know if our listeners, all of them, are aware of this, but yesterday being the anniversary of Pearl Harbor and you had said that their code when they were attacking Pearl Harbor was Tora, Tora, Tora. Is there a Japanese word like Tora?

Alan: We're told that was their word for attack, but we don't really know. I mean it's one of these odd coincidences you have.

Jackie: That's what I was wondering, the word Torah of course is in the Jews' holy book and I began to wonder well maybe that could be checked out. I mean if the Japanese word for attack is Tora – do you know that, if it is, Alan?

Alan: I'm not certain but that's definitely what they broadcast as they were going in and they said it three times, which is strangely Masonic because that's how Masonic instructions are. They're always in triplicate.

Jackie: I was trying to do a search for that earlier this evening and I just asked Jeeves do you know what this tora, tora, tora means and it just kept bringing up stuff about the Torah but I found something interesting. The first five books of the Old Testament being the Torah, I wound up in this Jewish website and I think it's called Judaism 101 or something

of frequently asked questions, what does tora mean? They said, listen folks, it can have several meanings. The Torah can mean the first five books of the Old Testament, which they call the Book of Moses, or it can be all of that writing in what Christians call the Old Testament, or it can be the first five books of that Old Testament which is their Torah and all of the subsequent writings that make up the entire Talmud. So for Christians who want to put so much emphasis and attention on that Old Testament, Alan, like it's the world of God. You know what I mean? I thought that was quite fascinating and I'll tell you what else they said. They said for the Jews there is no Old Testament, yet they say the reason they're taking all that land in Israel is because it is their biblical mandate. They didn't say Talmudic mandate. They said it's their biblical mandate. So they claim the Bible when it serves them, don't they?

Alan: That's what most legalists do. Anything to do with legalism or law is just a matter of picking and choosing what parts you want to use for that particular purpose. That's what law is all about. When you look at the supposed history of how the Old Testament was written, and you've got to remember 2,000 years ago, the Old Testament that they were given was written in Greek. It wasn't in Hebrew. It was written in Greece by a bunch of priests who supposedly were in Egypt around 200, 300 BC. This is the story, 72 priests who happened to be in Egypt wrote it in Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic.

Jackie: They were in Egypt translating it into Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic.

Alan: That's correct. That makes a lot of sense, right? It was a compilation of esoteric stories really, not the exoteric ones, of the mystery religion that had been in existence for a long, long time before that. I mean Moses is just another form of Hermes, basically. Hermes is the truly enlightened figure and so the illumined one can go up the mountain, while the rest of the people, who are the mob, are in the dark, they must stay below. Going up the mountain is symbolic of the illumined one. Moses is just the Egyptian word for child and it's just dropped the Ra, the child of Ra, Ra-moses.

Jackie: Son of?

Alan: Yes, child of Ra. It's all esoteric high masonry basically.

Jackie: Let me hear your take on the "Ten Commandments?" He went up the mountain and he became enlightened and he came down with the Ten Commandments on these two huge, what do you call them, stones? Then he got ticked off and broke them and had to go get another set.

Alan: Well, he broke the law.

Jackie: He broke the law.

Alan: He was the first guy to break the law.

Jackie: So that story is an esoteric?

Alan: Yes, it's all esoteric.

Jackie: Do you think Moses really existed?

Alan: No. As I say, it's the same in all the ancient mystic religions. There's always a Moses or a Hermes type figure and Hermes is always related to the god Soth or Thoth in Egypt who was also the one who gave law in writing to the people. Moses is a combination of Hermes and Soth.

Jackie: Did you say that the esoteric message in there, does that have anything to do with the Kabbalah, the ancient mysteries?

Alan: Even though the Kabbalah has been added to, especially around the 1500's onwards, it definitely – even Wallace Budge who translated lots of the old Egyptian for the London Museum, he claims that he found much of the Kabbalah already existed in ancient Egypt. It's not a modern thing at all, although it has been added to since the 1500's and it's the

same with the Talmud. The Talmud was a Babylonian religion which was taken over, or at least a bunch of people came out of Babylon with an updated religion that was based on the Babylon Talmud. That's when Judaism began.

Jackie: Did the Pharisees not exist yet?

Alan: No. Supposedly, according to the mythology, they were taken into captivity from Israel into Babylon where they were there for a couple of hundred years. When they went in they had Levi, the priests, and a set of rituals and so on, basically the Books of Moses or at least the oral tradition of Moses. When they came out they had Talmud, which is now the main book, and they had the Pharisaical priesthood and the Sadducees, which again, as in all these mystic religions, has double meanings. The Sadducees who were the supposed nobility of the supposed Jews and I've no doubt they were the nobility of Babylon that came out there. Their symbol was the serpent and you'll find too in the Jewish traditions of Moses the brazen serpent that he had made to go in front of him with the wings and a serpent on the staff was put into a sacred grove and it was worshiped there basically for a couple of hundred years. The Sadducees, again, have this serpent symbol and remember, too, it's really a Latin term. We're reading a Latinized name here, Sadducees, and if you take the S and put it back into a C, you have the Caduceus.

Jackie: Caduceus, and that was their staff right?

Alan: The serpent again, so it's all games and tricks you see and the blind cannot see. That's the whole idea. Those who have no eyes don't see what's right in front of them. They play these games with us all the time. Pharisees is also a play on pharaoh, you see, and Pharis- and Paris is actually the eagle, so that's the royal eagle, basically.

Jackie: The eagle for whom, the royalty?

Alan: Yes, the ancient mystery religion which ran Babylon, Egypt and all the old worlds.

Jackie: Would you pronounce that and you said the Sadducees and then you put a C in it and how did you pronounce that?

Alan: Caduceus. That's the same symbol you'll see on every ambulance with the serpent round the staff.

Jackie: It's the symbol of the doctors? American Medical Association et cetera?

Alan: Yes and if you take the two – generally it's two intertwined serpents, you'll have the figure 8, which is "as above, so below," the two circles, and it's also the double helix of the gene. All of this stuff is highly symbolic and we take it for granted simply because we grew up and seen them everywhere. We never question their origins or what they really mean. If you look at the Greek occupation prior to the Roman occupation of that whole area—we can call it the supposed Holy Land—on the Greek maps there is no Israel.

Jackie: Oh, I was going to ask you that when you mentioned that they were taken out of Israel into Babylon. Israel didn't exist at that time, did it?

Alan: There's no mention in the Persian, Egyptian or anybody else's histories of Israel. On the Greek's maps they had an entire area that was called Edomia for the Edomians. All we can really say is that the whole idea of an Israel began much later with a bunch of people coming out of Babylon.

Jackie: You were explaining the other night, Isis, Ra and El. IS-RA-EL and so if that's the trinity, would then that be a goddess trinity, being Isis, being the mother goddess?

Alan: It's more than just that. It's the sun, the moon together as the hermaphrodite because even in Judaic religions they have a whole tradition to do with god that is both male and female and again it pre-existed Judaism. Plato also talks about it, that when the god turned one way he was woman and when he turned the other he was man, so he's also hinting at the same esoteric deity that the aristocracy of ancient Greece worshiped. It's the same ancient doctrine.

Jackie: And they believe that the first man that was made was actually a hermaphrodite?

Alan: If you were to take it literally – if it was the Creator that made this particular man for the garden, the Eden story--

Jackie: Male and female created he them?

Alan: He said in the perfect image of himself he made man, you see. Now if he was male and female, then that's what they're hinting at, that Adam himself would be both, and then they took the female from Adam and he separated the two.

Jackie: Do you think they were doing some cloning?

Alan: If you go into the other histories that we're often taught to ignore, such as the histories of India, the Brahmans claim that the Brahmans of Northern India survived a catastrophe in the previous age. They said eventually the area where the Black Sea is was a huge valley which was used as an experimental laboratory where different types of humans were created and it all went sort of awry because they were mixing animals with humans and they started to eat each other, and so what they did was flood the whole valley and that became the Black Sea and that's in their histories.

Jackie: Then there's where the Khazars came from or at least there's where they landed?

Alan: You'll find too that that was also like a Miami for the holiday-makers of the nobility of ancient Greece they traveled to and then Rome as well. Always was.

Jackie: They went to Khazaria for their Roman holidays?

Alan: That's right, Khazaria by the sea. There's much, much older histories involved here and of course they think that the Troy itself was up that way somewhere, the original Troy, and there's no doubt they have found buildings by submarine. In the last few years they've found buildings one hundred feet or more beneath the surface of the Black Sea and they don't know how far down these buildings go. They're submerged.

Jackie: Isn't it a possibility that that all got covered up in that big deluge, that big conflagration that Immanuel Velikovsky wrote of?

Alan: I think this one was more deliberate.

Jackie: Do they have a timeline as to when it became a sea rather than a city?

Alan: Velikovsky's explanation would be around 1300 BC and this was prior to that. As I say, the Old Testament in Masonic parlance basically gives the rules of the game of this system in which we live.

Jackie: The rules of the game. Big game, right Alan? It's a real game.

Alan: It's the system. It's a system again based on money, wealth, debt, slavery and so on. It gives all of the rules. It's interesting to note as well that the Pharisees were the black-robed priests when they emerged from Babylon.

Jackie: Like the judges today?

Alan: The judges are exactly the same and of course that represents Saturn in the old mystery religion and Saturn was the father of the god; and they're not real gods. They're representatives of parts of the system. That's what Jupiter and so on all mean.

Jackie: Was it Zeus whose father was Saturn?

Alan: Saturn in Greek was Kronos (?????), Cronos, Chronos, etc.), so you go between the Greek and Roman. They have different names for the same thing.

Jackie: Zeus became Zeus-Pater or god the father and that's where Jupiter came from? The Greeks had Zeus-Pater. The Romans had Jupiter or Jove, which is Jehovah?

Alan: Yehovah, so it's the same thing.

Jackie: I remember that you had mentioned too that the story of Moses birth and being put into the bushes, hidden et cetera was an exact take off of the story of Sargon the Elder of was it Babylon?

Alan: That's right. He had the same story behind him and of course, again, it's a play on words because Cone or Cohen was priest in the Old Testament. That's where King comes from eventually through different dialects, but Cohen was priest and Cain was priest and so when they talk about bulrushes and the canes it's all symbology of a priesthood. It's an esoteric story combined within it.

Jackie: And the Ten Commandments?

Alan: Again, I mean there were a lot more than ten, but according to modern Judaism they have the whole Mishnah, which is the oral tradition, which is supposedly is the secret tradition that Moses gave to his followers and that was meant only for – it's crazy because there were no Jews when supposedly Moses gave them this, there was only Hebrews.

Jackie: And the word Hebrew is the word Habiru?

Alan: Habiru is the term that came up by the Egyptians of an invading people who came in from the highland areas to the northeast and invaded and took over Egypt for a period. They were vicious mercenaries basically.

Jackie: The Habiru? And that was the Hebrew, right?

Alan: That's what historians today think they must be and they do know that some of them had Semitic names, not all of them, though, but the Habiru was a conglomeration of different peoples. It wasn't just one race of people and they were all nomadic initially, until they settled within Egypt, and they were the most tyrannical rulers Egypt ever had and there was a General eventually who started an uprising to kick them out.

Jackie: The Hyksos are mentioned that way. Is that one in the same people?

Alan: It's the same thing. The Hyksos refers to another term they went by, and that was shepherd kings.

Jackie: Okay. This is still the same Habiru?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So they weren't taken into Egypt and enslaved, that they actually went in to and enslaved Egyptians?

Alan: There were two forces that came into Egypt at the same time. One from the Mediterranean Sea and they were called the Boat People, and another bunch came by land driving their animals before them and with them. The Hyksos, they often say shepherd kings, but 'Hyks' really refers to cattle, that they drove cattle ahead of them, and Habiru was the mercenaries who backed them up, basically, armed forces.

Jackie: So the more things change, the more they stay the same because they were the mercenaries.

Alan: Yes and so they took over Egypt. They slaughtered thousands of the Egyptians and then the Habiru nobility made themselves pharaohs for a couple of hundred years until they were eventually kicked out again.

Jackie: And the story of the Exodus. Isn't it amazing how they took that worldwide conflagration and wove it into a story around these special chosen people of Jehovah?

Alan: It's more than that. Again, it's an esoteric story of a group coming out of Egypt, but the real story was to do with Akhenaten priesthood. He was the pharaoh who they claim was the first guy to say that all gods are one and Aton was the god.

Jackie: And he closed down all of the temples, didn't he?

Alan: All the Amons and so on.

Jackie: We're getting to take that break at the half hour.

Alan: I guess I'll just talk about the Peoples of the Sea and the Hyksos in the meantime and the Peoples of the Sea may have come from the Grecian Islands at the same time as the land invaders were coming across from the east.

Jackie: I'm listening again. Thank you, Alan. Is there more you wanted to say about this?

Alan: The esoteric part of the coming out of Egypt is to do with an entire Washington, D.C.-size bureaucracy, the priests who had their brand new city of Amarna destroyed, and they were forced out basically. They were an Egyptian priesthood and of course they were following Akhenaten, basically. That was the real esoteric story behind it, that all God is one, you see. They called themselves slaves to the god or servants. They were public servants. That's where the term comes from and so that's what all the high Masons know of the truth of the coming out of Egypt and what it's all about. It's their system that was to take over the world coming out of one country and moving elsewhere.

Jackie: I have a book called "Thirty Thousand Gods Before Jehovah" and it's a very fascinating book and it told a lot of the language that you had told us how words are made and what they mean. Even our alphabet has its own little code and then they mentioned the Caduceus and according to this book, they referred to the L and they used that name a lot. They showed how often so many names end in L or begin with L, meaning God, that this priesthood is the one that actually even set the boundaries where before there were no political or national boundaries and that they actually went and set boundaries and actually changed the language. They said that is why so many of the languages have similarities, but their passport to every country that they went was the Caduceus and that was the staff with the serpents around it and they took translators with them because there were translators that could speak every language of every nation and they call them the bounds. I mean they literally set nationhood. I mean you've talked about that before, that they're the ones that dreamed up the nations because if there weren't nations there wouldn't be countries fighting against each other.

Alan: And you could not have a nobility arising

Jackie: Ruling over a nation.

Alan: There has to be a government because governments say that themselves, that their first reason for existing is to protect the people against those guys over there.

Jackie: They set up all these boundaries and now their intention is to destroy all the boundaries?

Alan: Yes, because they claim that the Great Work or this part of the Great Work came to these enlightened guys around 4,000 BC. That's what they claim and that's also part of Judaic or Talmudic law, that the Great Work was begun 4,000 BC.

Jackie: 6,000 years ago. The rabbis claim that they know the exact time and date that the world was created.

Alan: In a sense they do because it's the system they're talking about.

Jackie: Okay, their world.

Alan: It's the beginning of the system.

Jackie: It's amazing because I remember when you were with us so often back there late '98 early '99 and that was the first time I had even known anything about "international priesthood" and now in so many books that I read the priesthood is mentioned and I've just never seen it before.

Alan: It's all coming out now, but they definitely existed and when you do check out the esoteric traditions of the elite of Jewry you'll find the same esoteric traditions with the ancient elite of Greece and Rome and of the present nobility of Europe and the States. It's the same ancient tradition and religion within them all, so there is one religion running the whole show here.

Jackie: I wrote a little note down last night. A thought that came to me, actually it's a friend of mine who was listening to another broadcaster and then said that she doesn't listen anymore because there's too much negativity. I won't mention names because I'm not saying this to be unkind, but that a lot of times it's said there was nothing you're going to be able to do about it and she said why would he even be on the air if he tells all this terrible stuff and says there's nothing you can do about it. Really, Alan, as far as doing something about it, what does one do?

Alan: Obviously, if you live in a complete iron-clad system you can't do anything about it if you use the methods that are given to you. There's no point in complaining about it because nothing is going to change the agenda that's well underway, especially at this phase of it, and so there's no point in complaining to your representatives. They all belong to a political party and their boss is the guy at the head of the party and since they're all social climbers they're not going to go against their party. They'll do what they're told. In fact, I believe they just passed the second Patriot bill, today was it?

Jackie: I brought up an email today from yesterday that said that it had passed the House and that it was expected to pass the Senate today.

Alan: Three thousand pages of laws and nobody read it, so that tells you what your representatives are.

Jackie: How could anybody have read it? Three thousand pages?

Alan: I know but it was the same with the first one when they were told that they'd be unpatriotic if they read it.

Jackie: And yet, here we are, doing these radio broadcasts, sharing information, hopefully bringing truth, understanding and awareness to people. There are people who are led at certain stages of their understanding and their awakening, I guess, to do certain things. Ken and I talked this weekend that I was at one point for an example the people that get into the "law" and I think how futile. I have this knee-jerk how futile to take a case into a court where they're so corrupt and yet it occurred to me one time that it is not for me to judge what other people are made to do because maybe it is a compilation of all of the little things that each individual does that makes the difference.

Alan: Well, definitely using the system, which is law, you see, it might be important for that individual in that sense, but technically it isn't going to change the agenda.

Jackie: It won't change the agenda but maybe if enough people are awakened. You had said this for example about the Federal Reserve system but when I challenged you because I thought Tupper Saussy's idea was pretty cool that people within the state would have the IOU that they would present for fines or fees et cetera, taxes, in the state, and say as soon as we have gold and silver coin we intend to pay. You had said no, it's not going to work. I said well at least it's something and you said no because you cannot get out of the system by using their system. Gold. They own and control the gold. They might not own it all but they certainly control it.

Alan: They also fix the prices of it.

Jackie: That's what I was going to say, the value.

Alan: FDR confiscated the gold. They can confiscate anything they want.

Jackie: But one of the things that you said that took a long while to gel for me, when you said that you cannot get out of the system by using the system and that makes sense and then I said okay well then what is your solution and you said – this is what took a while to gel. That as soon as enough people understand it, it will collapse of itself, because you bring something like this into the light of awareness and understanding and it can only exist in the darkness out of which it was created and that it's up to each and every one of us as individuals how we be.

Alan: How we be and everything boils down to individual choices as to where you are in your life or on your journey and it's true enough. Here's your mirror image. There's no doubt about it that you do come out of the darkness into the light and when you come into the light then your mind, your body, your spirit, your soul all act in unison and you do begin to radiate something from yourself to others. Your abilities are definitely increased. As Arnold Toynbee said in his international meeting of the World Socialist Party, and he taught the Rhode Scholars and he was one of the one-worlders of his day at Oxford University, but he said that a person who's awake can think a thought that will be picked up all over the world simultaneously as it's being thought; it's instant. They know that this actually works and we again in a scientific age, as they try to atheise the public in order to control them, we tend to forget that there are other forces at work here in this realm and there's no doubt about it. As you truly wake up you'll find that synchronicities become more than just synchronicities and you can actually think about something and you'll hear people suddenly spontaneously discuss it the following day, and I'm sure that it would never pop into their heads unless you'd thought the thought in the first place. This is the power of thought in itself and for thought to be pure and powerful it has to come from someone who is awake, and I don't mean just partly awake or they think they're fighting the New World Order and trying to preserve the old because the old was never theirs either. It's all stages.

Jackie: To fix it or to turn this thing around, heck, why would we want it turned around?

Alan: You can go back to the debt system of today or whenever. It's the same con game, but for these people to play their godhood role, as they truly want to do, they must conquer every mind on the planet because you can't be ultimate and supreme or a god if there's somebody left standing that you haven't conquered.

Jackie: Yes and you brought that up. It's out of George Orwell's "1984" and I could not figure out why when they caught Winston Smith why they spent so much time torturing him until he finally could actually see that three fingers were four or whatever it was and then they killed him.

Alan: That's right. It's not good enough they said that you tell me that, you must believe it.

Jackie: When I was questioning you about it but I couldn't figure out why they didn't just kill him in the first place that was what you brought up. Everybody, before they are counted successful by their own measurement, every mind has to be controlled by them.

Alan: Every knee must bow. That's what they're after to themselves and they will coerce and cajole and use force where required until everyone does it. They tend to use coercion until you have to go into a certain direction, but ultimately they use force on those who do not.

Jackie: Let me ask you this because this thought went through my mind is that it also comes down to the emotional energy that we put out, so when we are living in fear, when we're living in hatred, when we're living in anger, we are actually feeding the beast, the system.

Alan: Oh absolutely. They're like vampires.

Jackie: Spiritual vampires.

Alan: This whole system is fear based. That's why there are no certainties in life except the fact you're going to pay taxes and die.

Jackie: So people have asked me how can you not hate them, I've just said I've chosen not to and if I do hate I'm not

aware of it, because I know we can fool ourselves sometimes, but what they do is they go back to the Bible and say well Jesus said we are supposed to hate. You know, love the sinner but hate the sin or something. Well that word is a pretty strong word and would you comment on that?

Alan: The only part in the New Testament where – Christians for such a long time have been taught this strange thing of turning the other cheek and of course I'm sure that was added in there – and the Bible has been updated so many times, even from the earliest times. In fact reincarnation was its natural functioning up until the 6th century AD, the Second Council of Constantinople, they decided to take that out of the Bible.

Jackie: Under Justinian. I've got a paper on that but I've tried to do some research basically on the Internet and I can't find anything that verifies that.

Alan: You'll find it in the Vatican papers if you go into the Catholic website because the Vatican admitted that. In fact, recently they gave an apology for having removed all this in the 6th century. They gave a public apology. It was earlier this year in fact.

Jackie: So literally removing references in the New Testament referring to reincarnation?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well, I'm glad to hear that confirmed here because it makes sense to me and there are a couple of places in there it looks like they may have forgotten about or left in on purpose.

Alan: That's why there are so many contradictions. The Catholic Church you must remember was actually the Roman Empire. They transferred from military might to psychological might; power over the mind was much easier and actually more effective than armies and so they kept updating and removing and so on parts of the New Testament.

Jackie: And put words in Jesus mouth that would tie the New Testament back to the Old Testament and then that proves to people that the Old Testament is the world of God.

Alan: Yes, even though they did leave in, he says, I come to fulfill it and this is the new covenant. He gave the new covenant. This is brand new.

Jackie: You mentioned that one night and we really didn't get into it because you said the New Testament was the new covenant. In other words, from my understanding the Christians believed that Jehovah of the Old Testament being "God" that when Jesus came the new covenant was made and that it is the same god that it's just a different system now.

Alan: He never mentions Jehovah.

Jackie: I know but he said something about I did not come to destroy the law but to fulfill it. Well, to me I believe he was talking about the universal law of creation.

Alan: Very possible.

Jackie: I don't think he was talking about the man's law.

Alan: There's simply no comparison between what he was teaching in his day to the Old Testament. There's no comparison at all. I mean the Old Testament was an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth and all that kind of stuff and traditions.

Jackie: And wars and slavery and killing and slaughter.

Alan: Get rich and all that, and he preached the opposite to all of that. There's no comparison whatsoever and of course that's why modern Jewry claimed that he was – that's why he was killed, because he was preaching against all of their

beliefs. He was a heretic of that time.

Jackie: You said that he had studied the mysteries and he became a renegade?

Alan: He was openly (I say openly) but it was for those amongst the listeners who could understand the esoteric behind the stories that he was getting, but he was getting it out to the public and these were sacred things that were to be kept for inner religion.

Jackie: They didn't want people to know that.

Alan: People don't realize that the Pharisees were a brotherhood unto themselves and they had their own esoteric religion just for the Pharisees.

Jackie: Those would be the Levites?

Alan: Not Levites. They were no Levites by then.

Jackie: Those priests really raked in, didn't they, in the name of Jehovah? It counts all the gold and silver that was brought to them and all the animals and all the first of this and first of that, as though it were going to be given to "Jehovah" and the priests were just getting filthy rich.

Alan: Yes they were and they were also really enslaving the people because as Jesus said the people are so bound down with man made laws; you wouldn't believe how many rituals they had to go through in a day. People were being bound down with all of these laws and rules and so on that they could hardly get a days work done and if they broke any of the taboos (that's what it was all about, taboos), they had to go and cleanse themselves and so on before they could start all over again. Meanwhile, as Jesus said, you make all these laws that bind down my people but you don't follow them yourselves; so we're back to the old hypocrisy business which is ever present with us. However, the Pharisaical sect were a sect and they had an esoteric religion for themselves, which were not shared with the people they lorded over. They claim to possess the secret laws of Moses at that time, which became the Mishna, and they have dozens and dozens of other laws and rules that Gentiles have never heard of. It's far more complicated than the school system we've all been brought up in to believe and as I say there's no trace of an Israelite people ever having existed in the ancient records of well-established empires that existed supposedly at the same time as Israel and before it. The Persians took copious records. The Egyptians – they're still digging up records from all the different parts of the empires that they ruled and there is no Israel mentioned anywhere.

Jackie: We only have a couple of minutes left. Do you observe Christmas?

Alan: Not for me. I mean it's just – in fact, it's well admitted that's simply the turn over into the spring when the sun hangs in the air for three days. It doesn't go any further north and then it starts all over again. It starts going further north, so that was always the ancient tradition.

Jackie: Some people say he was born in April. Some say he was born in October and I guess it really just doesn't matter what the name was but the fact that there was a very deeply loving spirit that came to this world to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan: It was to show a way. What he was showing was all of the ways to defeat the system.

Jackie: Well, Alan, we just got our one minute warning here and I want to thank you for being on with us and you will be back, yes?

Alan: Yes, I will.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 27, 2004

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us this cold winter evening. I hope you had a lovely weekend and a peaceful love filled Christmas folks and I am glad to be back with you tonight and I'm glad you're back with us tonight. Today is Monday. It is the 27th of December in the year 2004 and our spiritual message tonight, I just happened to open the Holy Bible and this is where it opened to. It's one that I have highlighted but I don't think I've ever done this. This is from Matthew 15 and this is our statement by Jesus. It's in the red. This is Matthew 15 beginning with verse 10. "And he called the multitude and said unto them: Here and understand not that which goes into the mouth defiles a man but that which comes out of the mouth, this defiles the man. And then the disciples came and said to Him, "Do You know that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?" But Jesus answered and said, "Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted shall be rooted up. Let them alone; they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into a ditch."

Alan Watt is with us tonight again, ladies and gentlemen, and Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Now that was a good verse, wasn't it?

Alan: It was, yes.

Jackie: I thought so too, and it just happened to open up to that, the blind leaders of the blind. I read an email today. In fact it was from Henry Makow's website. He's Jewish and it appears to me that he truly is awakening because he's been exposing a lot of what is going on and he doesn't seem to be one of those that say oh well we're not Zionist Jews but yet they still embrace the Talmud and everything that goes with that. One item that he had written he said his family had disowned him because he was a traitor to his race and he had posted this and he said that he posted it not knowing if it was true or not, but the fact that the man who had made these statements seemed to have so much information that he put it on his website hoping that in fact if there was truth to it that wide exposure would maybe avert a catastrophe. What he was talking about actually it was something that some German guy wrote and this German guy claimed that he used to be an insider in Germany with the government and that there were plans – this was I think done originally on the 19th of December, and that there were plans by Wolfowitz and his gang to set off a nuclear explosion in Texas and he said that they weren't really sure if it was going to be Houston or maybe Atlanta but somewhere around there. And I read it, and as Henry Makow said, this guy might be a provocateur. He didn't use that word, but this might be just to cause more anxiety and fear and yet there was a ring of truth in what this guy was saying and it occurs to me that the faster people are waking up the faster they seem to be moving.

Alan: Well, yes, they have to. They've got a lot to do yet in a fairly short period of time. If they begin to lose public interest in their agenda then they'll have to create something to get them "onboard" as they say. They've been crying "wolf" for so long now with different alerts and terror alerts et cetera that the public eventually will go to sleep.

Jackie: Oh yes and once people finally settle down and quit going into hysteria or fear and anxiety and just start saying oh it's just another one of them. It strikes me that it's their modus operandi that as soon as people take kind of a sigh of relief and say well it's all smoke and mirrors, like on 9/11 there wasn't a clue. You just woke up one morning and there it was.

Alan: Although, it was in line with their agenda and by the law of averages it seems to be that every major catastrophe in the world happens in the direction that they want it to happen.

Jackie: Well yes and that's why I guess this had a ring of truth to me. I mean the provocateurs, the controlled opposition are very good and usually when I read that stuff I don't even finish reading it. I read a little portion and then just delete and for some reason I took the time to read this and like I said there was a ring of truth and even if it didn't occur that doesn't mean that something that dastardly isn't in the plans.

Alan: The fact is, as far as the agenda goes, nothing must stop it and anything which aids it will be done if required, regardless of the cost to human life, and that is the agenda. I think it was in "The Grand Chessboard" that Brzezinski put out in '98 that he went through the agenda basically beginning with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and Syria and that coincided with the New American Century agenda that Wolfowitz and Pearl and a few others have put together. Actually it was put together in the early '90's and then revamped in about '96, updated a little bit, but they're going full-out to accomplish that New American Century agenda and that's to force the one system worldwide on the few countries remaining who don't have this form of "democracy" as they call it.

Jackie: It's their democracy.

Alan: The Central Bank, the same schooling system to get the same education so that we're uniformly trained worldwide basically. That's what it's all about.

Jackie: The new man. The Homo-Sovieticus?

Alan: Basically it is a soviet system.

Jackie: We talked about that and I referred to this book many times, "Cogs in the Wheel" by Mikhail Heller, and that is exactly what they were doing in the Soviet Union for the 60 years when nobody could get in. Nobody could get out and they said that they had created actually a new species of man. It took millions of years for man to reach Homo sapiens and it took them only 60 short years to create an entirely new species and they call it Homo Sovieticus, soviet man or the new man, and in the book it explains that that is the blueprint that is being carried out around the world.

Alan: It is. We're being standardized. Everything is being standardized and you listen to news broadcasts from the BBC and then you turn to Radio Beijing with these English speaking--

Jackie: They all have the same accent though.

Alan: Yes and they all basically talk the same way about the same things and if you're not careful you won't realize that you're actually listening to Radio Beijing because what you're hearing is what the BBC gives out, which is declarations from different departments of government. You know the department of this has decreed et cetera, et cetera and I mean I grew up with that in Britain listening to that stuff.

Jackie: Alan, the British accent that they have is a little bit different than what I have heard the British accent. It's almost like a new accent that they have created for these announcers.

Alan: It's a transatlantic accent. That's what they call it. It's partly American, partly Oxford English and it's mixed together for the New World basically. Obviously they're all being trained regardless of whether they are from China or England in the same place.

Jackie: What do you make of the terrible tsunamis that hit Indonesia?

Alan: Well, it's exactly a year since they hit Iran with that earthquake and they called it Bam. The place was called Bam, B-A-M, like the comic books. When they strike something they put "Bam!" down, and now we have this one here hitting, again, countries or primarily the peoples who are classified as overpopulated by the UN itself and there are also a lot of Muslim countries involved there.

Jackie: I have an email here. I think it was maybe in New York Times and all I saw was the subject but it said

"thousands from six different countries have died." How many countries did this include? It said six, but do you know which ones?

Alan: They don't know yet because from epicenter the title waves traveled over 4,000 miles in all directions.

Jackie: Is that normal?

Alan: Well, this is an incredibly large underwater plate shift basically. No, we don't have these ones all the time.

Jackie: They said that this area that the tsunamis are almost unheard of in this area and also there is an AP article. I just once again read the headline. Well I actually read a couple of paragraphs of it and they said the governments or whatever did not – they knew it was coming, Alan. This is an AP article and that no warning was given and their excuse was that they didn't have the technology. Yes, uh-huh. So in other words, as you read that, you see these creatures or the minions of the creatures sitting high and dry knowing that this huge title wave is going to come and kill maybe hundreds of thousands by the time it's over.

Alan: Yes, because they still have millions homeless now and no fresh drinking water. It will all be contaminated for a long time and of course food shortages and a lot of children that can't survive on their own, so this could end up in the millions

Jackie: Why don't you talk here for just a minute, I'll be right back.

Alan: This is an odd thing to happen at this time when they are talking about overpopulation. Years ago, most of the Western world's governments had departments working on methods of depopulating areas and they called it "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars." Of course something that could be put down to either weather abnormalities or underground tectonic shifts fall right into that category because they did experiments and had many meetings on creating disasters by exploding atomic weapons in these large crevasses basically underneath the sea.

Jackie: Yes, I grabbed a book and I've shared this with our listeners before, but we have new listeners and in case there's anybody who doubts that this could have been caused by man, this little booklet is from the UN. It's basic facts about the United Nations. I ordered it right from the UN in New York and they're going down a list of different treaties that have been important first steps in the form of international arms control agreements et cetera, and in 1977; listen folks. This is called "The Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques." It's called the ENMOD Convention. Now listen to this. This was in '77. They had the technology then and working.

"It prohibits the use of techniques that would have widespread or long lasting or severe effects through deliberate manipulation of natural processes and cause such phenomenon as earthquakes, title waves and changes in climate and in weather patterns."

It prohibits the use not the research so this technology has been available for that many years already and as Alan said, many times when they talk about technology they have it's old news.

Alan: They've had it for a long time and yet, because it's still in a sort of secret mode from the public, they can use it and as long as there is that slight possibility or plausibility that this is just a weather phenomenon, most of the public will accept that.

Jackie: Isn't it interesting they specifically in this little overview it mentioned earthquakes, title waves, et cetera.

Alan: Yes and that's just the High Altitude Auroral Research Program, the HAARP Project. Not only can it shift the jet stream, which it has definitely done for the last week, but it can also cause the earthquakes. They can also create hurricanes or tornadoes offshore and bring them anywhere inland and that's all in the treaties.

Jackie: When hurricane season was ravaging Florida I read an item to our listeners from Tom Bearden and I'm not so

sure about who he really is but I believe that a lot of his information is accurate and basically he gave a very layperson an explanation of how they can steer hurricanes wherever they want them to go.

Alan: For the last week they showed the weather pattern on the weather forecast every night and we saw the jet stream basically crossing through Mexico, doubling back, going up the West Coast of Canada up to Alaska and in clockwise motion it was coming down through Nova Scotia on the East Coast in a perfect circle and then coming up through Louisiana and joining itself again. For a whole week they showed this big circle going around the continent.

Jackie: You were telling me about that last evening and I wasn't actually picturing as you were talking how wide a circle that thing made.

Alan: That's right because we were getting minus 45 degrees – 45 degrees below freezing here. That's how cold it was up here and of course by the time that went over land and right down to Louisiana way to join itself, it was freezing rain, but this literally affected the whole continent. On the first night they showed this strange phenomena the weather forecaster on the local station did say that the jet stream was doing a very odd thing and he never mentioned that again, of course, because he must have been told.

Jackie: They probably were told leave your comments to yourself.

Alan: Yes, that's how it's done and as long as it's presented and just read the weather off as they normally do, even if you're seeing pink clouds it will make no difference because most people will not think for themselves anymore.

Jackie: Unless they hear a comment like that from a weather person that would make them stop to think. I can remember during a hurricane, the last one named – what the heck was its name? Anyway, I heard on the Weather Channel their expert talking about different hurricanes and then he went way down south there to that last one and he said this is the furthest south that a hurricane or that a tropical storm has ever been named for a hurricane. In other words what I was hearing was that they knew what they were going to do with that tropical storm that was so far south they had never done it before, because if it was natural weather it could have just worn itself out before it did any damage whatsoever.

Alan: Yes and all of the spraying of the skies is all part of the HAARP Project because the metallic particles and the barium which they're spraying basically is making the air more conductive to electromagnetic energy and so they can certainly amplify the effects of it. Ultimately I think they'll probably go in the same direction that Brzezinski also talked about in the "Technetronic Era" where people's minds will be affected by this kind of technology. They can make you placid or angry or whatever they want you to feel by using electromagnetic pulses at certain frequencies.

Jackie: Frequencies that match the brain frequencies?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Dr. Begich was on a long time ago and in his book "Angels Don't Play this HAARP" he did address that and they actually have experimented with it and besides giving people mood swings, depression, anger, sometimes euphoria, they can actually cause homicidal or suicidal thoughts, emotions that get so deep that people go off the deep end.

Alan: Then you couple that in with a guy from the same clique, that was Aldous Huxley. He gave a speech at Berkeley University in 1962 and he said that most people simply aren't happy and researchers such as the Tavistock Institute which he worked for had been busily working to find a new soma drug or something that would make people feel happy regardless of what they actually worked at in real life.

Jackie: Actually, Alan, it seems to me that those drugs from what I know of them really don't create emotions unless it's deeper depression but that it mostly eliminates emotions, so maybe when he said the drug soma or something like soma – they do have a drug named soma out there now, but that it would make them happy. Maybe what he really meant was it would make them happy.

Alan: This is all to do with control. I mean that's the bottom line with all governments and then supergovernment. It's all about control and how to get the public from where they are now into this new society, which will be completely new. Culture, everything, ways of doing things, it will all be different. It will be a planned society and an organized society where there's no free will really. There will be laws for everything and permits for everything in the next phase that's coming up and that won't be the final phase. Cloning eventually will be the norm down the road and those ones who are compliant are the ones who will be cloned.

Jackie: You were telling me about a program they have now that they're actually cloning pets for pets for people.

Alan: Yes, right out of that Schwarzenegger movie where I think it started off with the little girl's pet being cloned because it died.

Jackie: Which Schwarzenegger movie?

Alan: "The 6th Day" or something and then ultimately of course he was cloned in the movie too, but they had a shopping mall where you went in with a sample of your pet's DNA and they would clone your pet. Lo and behold, it was announced at the weekend that a lady in the U.S. (and they wouldn't disclose her name, naturally), but she had just got a duplicate of her cat made. Her cat had just died and sure enough, she had the money. She had the bucks and they cloned a kitten for her, an identical replica of her cat.

Jackie: And of course, if that doesn't work we'll never hear about it?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: You led us right into something that I would like you to talk about because they use entertainment to get us used to something, accepting of something or sometimes, as you've said, just to mock the victims. They tell us exactly what they're doing or what they intend to do and in the book "The Committee of 300" John Coleman the former MI5 or MI6 guy, like there's such a thing. Anybody listening, folks, he's done some very good work and again there are hooks in them. I have an audio tape of a talk that he was doing for a group and what he had said to this group is that he was ejected from England with only the clothes on his back and he came to America. You know that is so phony, Alan. In fact, when he was on the air with us I asked him about that and he denied it was him. I mean it said right on the audio tape Dr. John Coleman and you could hear the voice, you could recognize the voice but he didn't want to admit that he said that because it's such a blatant – and first of all, there is no such thing as former CIA, MI6 or any of those. Anyway, in his book he did mention "the beginning of the end," if you would, with the Beatles and their music and they were lifted into the spotlight too. I would like you to address this because I am not sure what function it was they were to serve, but that was when they began in the '60's really making drastic changes in the "culture." You were talking about the fact that the Beatles never wrote one of their songs and I don't recall you telling us that before and I'd like you to address it.

Alan: Well, even leading up to that, you have to go into the 1800's because they'd already experimented with different kinds of music to find out how it affected people, primarily the young. They were going into disharmonic types of music, discords, that type of thing, which made certain audiences angry even. Remember in the late 1800's guys like H.G. Wells were pushing for "free love" as they called it and they had to destroy the current society and family by promoting promiscuity, knowing that the earlier children start the less likelihood there will be of a bonding on any permanent basis down through their lifetime. Then in the Roaring '20's during the elicit booze era which made it more daring to go into the booze cans and have parties et cetera, they came out with jazz.

Jazz had already been tested in the Soviet system and further developed to find its effects on young people and so they mixed it with drugs and so on and they came out with the miniskirt in the 1920's for the Charleston dance. Sure enough, you bring young people into the booze cans, miniskirts, dancing and pretty strong booze and they ended up with lots and lots of unwanted pregnancies and venereal diseases and because they didn't have the pill at that time it sort of faded away. Orphanages blossomed to take care of all the excess children that were unwanted and the clinics were full of people with syphilis et cetera and so that faded away; and from the '30's onwards the sciences in the West worked fervently on ways of fighting sexually transmitted disease such as syphilis and to find a way of birth control and voila!

when they had it all, including the psychedelic drugs to go with it, which they had also experimented with, they gave you the pop era.

Jackie: Okay, let's hold it right there because we're taking our 60 second break here. Folks, we'll be right back with Alan Watt. You were talking about this lead up to what we're going to talk about with the Beatles and you had gotten through the Roaring '20's and they came up with the pill and they came up with a fix for the venereal diseases and then where?

Alan: Again the miniskirts, the same thing.

Jackie: In the '60's, yes, but I must admit I was one of the wearers of miniskirts.

Alan: And a whole new type of music just aimed at young people to get them going and it sex was plied openly. It's strange because in the BBC which was the only television station in Britain at that time and it's run by the government and at that time every employee of the BBC had to come from Eaton for security reasons, so basically these were minor aristocracies running the BBC. What I noticed when I was small, watching all this stuff, I thought, well, these people, why are the elite giving you a debased culture because it was very evident with the shows they were putting on for young people – at taxpayers expense, by the way. This is all funded by the taxpayers. The elite were giving you a culture which would obviously destroy the culture you already had and of course that's what it was intended to do. Sure enough, they gave you the flower power era, the rock groups and the free love, the pill at the same time they began to push for abortion clinics because there was still girls who didn't go on the pill and so they got the abortion clinics through, covertly at first and then openly; and sure enough, we see today that very few marriages have a chance of lasting more than three to five years.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: The chances of marriage today and promiscuity definitely has been a big part of it and they knew in the 1800's if they could get the children committing sexual acts, before even puberty if possible, then there's less likelihood that they would bond for life with a partner down the road. That's proven to be true and during the early 1900's Lord Bertrand Russell, another member of the aristocracy, had his own experimental schools in Britain where he was promoting this very thing to see how they could change children as they grew up. It had been tested in smaller controlled groups before it was let loose on the world and so they knew exactly how to do it and what the effects would be. There's nothing ever just blasted onto the scene by itself. It's all programmed.

Jackie: Very, very carefully and long time planned.

Alan: Then when the Beatles of course burst forth with probably more money behind them promoting them than anybody had ever had before and so they were famous before anybody really actually heard them.

Jackie: Thank you. When I hear or listen to old Beatle songs they seem so innocent and so will you explain what function did the Beatles serve and their music?

Alan: You have to listen to the words, number one.

Jackie: Well I have. It's been a long days night and hey Jude. I've listened to the words and only it's been a while, maybe I would hear something different. Can you think of something?

Alan: Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds, LSD and Tangerine. Mind you, we're seeing the tangerine skies now with the spraying, but they put the drug message and all the top groups put drug messages through.

Jackie: If people don't understand what that means, how does it get to them?

Alan: They knew what it meant. You'd me amazed how quickly children figure things out.

Jackie: Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds. Remember Puff the Magic Dragon?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: That was supposed to be about I guess marijuana? I thought it was a cool song and I would have never thought about what they said that it means.

Alan: It's the same with Burl Ives. Burl Ives sang the Big Rock Candy Mountain and it was about homosexual pedophilia. It was an in-joke with all of the guys that understood it and this goes on all the time.

Jackie: How does this affect the listeners if they don't consciously understand what the words mean?

Alan: It's surprising how much of an effect through subconscious listening. Your subconscious can actually understand more than sometimes your conscious mind because your conscious is trying to scan things. It's very busy scanning things to censor out those things it doesn't like or whatever, but if your defenses are down and you're not scanning it, it goes right into the subconscious and your subconscious can figure things out much more quickly. The magazines as well that they bombarded all the youth with at that time also contained a lot of the messages and explained to the children what these things meant, like the Rolling Stones Magazine.

Jackie: Oh sure, there you go and a lot of the Rolling Stones Magazine was very popular, wasn't it?

Alan: It was a planned orchestrated blitz basically on the public. There were limousines going around universities, guys getting out and throwing big garbage bags of LSD over the walls. All free LSD to get the LSD culture going and that's how they started it. They were literally throwing bags over the walls for free and so this was an orchestrated blitz. Even on the BBC on the "Top of the Pops" as they called it, the shows that they gave you, they joked about this kind of thing going on as though it was all fun and how tongue-in-cheek this was. It was all fun and again I thought, well, Britain has probably had more control over its people (that's why they're called subjects) than any other culture in the West, why would the elite not only be allowing this but actually be the ones doing it? It was so evident because nothing was published in Britain unless the elite authorized it, so this is coming from the top.

Jackie: You were telling me about the writer of the Beatles songs and today what's is name that owns the--

Alan: Michael Jackson bought the rights.

Jackie: Okay. Tell our listeners about this.

Alan: The Beatles appeared on the BBC once again in the late '60's and they all said that they were broke and when they were asked why they were broke, there was a silence. They wouldn't explain, they looked at each other sort of knowingly and no one knew at that time why these guys would be broke. It turned out that they did not own the rights to supposedly their songs and never had. Then in the early '80's Theo Adorno (who was the actual owner of those songs) died and the songs went up for sale and Paul McCartney at that time put a bid in alongside Michael Jackson and Michael Jackson won the bid and he now owns the rights to the Beatles songs. The Beatles never have owned the titles of those songs.

Jackie: And they never wrote one of their songs?

Alan: I think maybe some of the little "drug-induced ditties" I call them, the simplistic stuff, they may added a bit here and there, but the big ones, no, they didn't. You can tell by the words too that someone much older had written them apart from the fact that much of the music could only have been done by someone who studied classical music and Theo Adorno was a professor of music.

Jackie: If somebody knew classical music, well, they would know that?

Alan: Yes. Even simple guitarists, if they look at the types of chords schemes and so on and tempo changes, this is

beyond your typical three-chord wonder that you know of so well. Theo Adorno was one of the best professors really in Germany for many years in all kinds of music, but mainly classical, and he came over to Britain and headed the Royal Philharmonic Orchestra and he was best friends with the Queen of England and definitely worked with Martin, who was the producer for the records for the Beatles. I have no doubt at all it was him who wrote them because he certainly owned the rights of the songs.

Jackie: And what was their function?

Alan: The function again was to change society, change culture. Plato had said it thousands of years ago, that by his rights, as he said, we should control music very strictly because it effects the minds of the young. They knew from thousands of years ago how the effects can be on the young and they also knew that if they wanted to create a generation that would go to war they'd give them marching type songs and tunes, and if they wanted to generate a culture they'd give them lots of sensual music. This was meant to destroy what was in order to create that which might be, as they say in high masonry.

Jackie: What was for what might be. I may have done this but I want to mention this again just in case I didn't. A few ago, I got a call from a friend and said oh I'm watching this really beautiful movie on ABC and it's titled "The Five People You'll Meet in Heaven" and as soon as he said ABC I thought well there's something real wrong here and then I gave my sis a call. It was after the broadcast and asked her what she was doing and she said, oh, I'm watching the most precious movie and it was the same thing and so when it came on again I was able to tape it and watch it and there was some and see this is now – folks, I'm saying this so that you will be aware of this. Something that touches your heart that reaches in the truth, there was some very beautiful parts to that movie that would touch you, but knowing that it was ABC I was very clear that there was some message there, something. There was a hook and basically what I saw for the most part was the glorification of war, but I wanted to mentioned this because once again they're using entertainment and they're using our love and our compassion and our desire for spiritual truth to get their message across and that's exactly what I saw in it, Alan.

Alan: They use natural tribal instincts and bring them to the fore because regardless of the era we live in, we still have innate tribal instincts and they're the same instincts that are employed by all higher mammals. That's why they've studied such much of mammalian life forms to basically find out what are the easiest direct roads to effect humans and sure enough they know exactly what buttons to push. It's no coincidence that for the last 20 years they've generated the music down to its most primitive form to create a culture and a generation that would go off to war and be the new barbarians.

Jackie: It's their duty, it's honor and it is – that is exactly what they were – even though they showed the horrors of war. They did flashbacks of this guy who went to heaven and one of his old army buddies was there and it was terrible what they showed and yet, while they were showing you the horrors of war, they were instilling in people, unsuspecting people, that it's our duty. It's for honor. We do this for our country.

Alan: Meanwhile you have bunch or a clique basically running your country and thousands of think tanks working fervently on ways to control the minds of the young to make them go off and fight in these wars.

Jackie: And if they can't get enough of them to do it, they'll set off a nuclear bomb.

Alan: Yes and they'll bring in the draft. See, youngsters have got their values from the state and from media, as Bertrand Russell promised would eventually happen, because they've all been brought up with kindergarten teachers and so on and Bertrand Russell said that in the 1920's. He says we won't have to take the children from the parents at birth. Through experimentation, he said, we found that we can inculcate values in the children if we even have them for only four or five hours a day at kindergarten age and so the moral values of the parents will be of no consequence.

Jackie: I have read a lot of the brain research that they've done and they said from the time the child is born up until the age of nine that their brain is actually literally exploding and all these neuron-synapses are being created and that the child continues to learn after the age of nine but up until that time their learning curve is just awesome and they want that child as young as they can – and get the child. So those early years, folks, in pre-schools – any pre-school today as

far as I am aware has to meet with state and federal standards and in order to do that then there is certain propaganda, certain techniques that they have to use, so if you have a child, or a grandchild, niece or nephew that's in pre-school and think it's so wonderful, think again. Think again and as long as you can keep your children out of those darn government indoctrinations centers, because if you think that what you're going to try to give them at home is going to do any good, their techniques are down to a fine, fine art and the technology today that your values that you would like to instill can be erased in an afternoon.

Alan: It's a perfect art today actually.

Jackie: I know that. One of the things that we were going to discuss and we haven't is the report that you were telling me about and maybe you would come back with us tomorrow evening?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: If you would do that I would like you to zero in on that tomorrow and share it with our listeners because once again it is relevant and folks I want you to know I've had comments from listeners and not comments from people that say, oh, why are you bringing Alan Watt on all the time? Most of them are pleased to have Alan back again but it's been suggested that if I have Alan on all the time it will become the Alan Watt program. I don't really – how can I say this? I don't care who it is that is presenting the information to you that I believe is relevant and if I had a guest on every single night that was doing the presenting, if I believed it was relevant and that it could make a difference, I would do that because where I fit in in this broadcast, in my mind, in my heart, I am a seeker of the truth. I am very clear that of all that I have learned that what I have learned is the tip of an iceberg and so therefore it is an open process, an ever unfolding process, and I bring Alan Watt on with us because he has insight and a gift of talent that I see that I want to be able to share with you and so Alan will be back with us again tomorrow night. There's some stuff that I want to share with you, so on Wednesday probably, unless something comes up, I will save it until then and have Alan back tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 28, 2004

WWW..COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Tuesday and it is the 28th of December in the year 2004. We're coming up onto the beginning of a new year, ladies and gentlemen. I will begin right now first of all with our spiritual message and this is a familiar one. John 17 beginning with verse 36 with 35. Pontius Pilot talking to Jesus asked. He said "you're a nation and the chief priests have delivered you to me. What have you done?"

I want you to know by the way I am reading from a King James Version. I just take out the thee's and thou's as I'm reading, folks. I'm not reading from a new international version et cetera, not that it probably doesn't make that much difference, but just for your information I just take out the thee's and thou's.

He said "your own nation and the chief priests have delivered you to me. What have you done? Jesus said my kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence."

Then in verse 37 Pilot said: "Well are you a king then? And Jesus answered, you say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth hears my voice."

Alan, if you will give me just another minute or so, there's something I wanted to address, ladies and gentlemen. Jeff called me today. We had a conversation and mentioned to me. He did not say this out of meanness or anything. It was just part of our conversation that he said that he had people say to him comment that the problem with listening to Sweet Liberty is that I am such a downer and I was surprised to hear that. I wasn't offended and I do know absolutely that he did not say that to "hurt my feelings" or anything else. It was just part of our conversation. I want to say this to you for those of you who feel that listening to Sweet Liberty is a downer or that I'm a downer. There may be times when in my voice I sound like I'm down and then if I sound like I am, it's probably because I am.

This is not an exciting thing that we're doing, other than the excitement maybe would be in the opportunity to present truth as we know it as we're discovery it as it's unfolding, but what is happening in this world I find nothing uplifting about it. The plan that is ongoing for the mind and the soul of the people in this world and so therefore I just wanted to say that if I sound down sometimes it's probably because I am because sometimes the sadness it's difficult sometimes to be able to step outside of it and not have the deep sadness that's there within me for what is happening and the lies that we have all been born into. That angers me and I am also saddened by it because I've said that my life's search has been a search for spiritual truth and why with these "churches" with the holy book and all these holy men who are out there in the churches supposedly leading their flocks to where I don't know. We have had to search for spiritual truth because it has been hidden from us and that's what I wanted to say. Alan, thank you for your patience because I've been 10 minutes here.

Alan: That's an interesting place to start. It's odd that someone would complain about a person or a program being down, when the whole of the shortwave is generally an awful lot worse in what they reveal as to the agenda. There are programs on at one in the morning for three hours and then another guy on for three hours and it's just bad news after bad news after bad news. In between them, as you say, they have the holy rollers who are either welcoming what's happening to the world and its takedown because it's just so wicked and evil except for those guys themselves as preachers and another Christian bunch are just so happy that it's in God's hands.

Jackie: That this is God's plan?

Alan: It's God's plan, yes, so for anyone to complain that the show is down, I wonder what else they are listening to on the shortwave.

Jackie: I wasn't offended. Sometimes we can fake to ourselves. I felt nothing, I mean not any anger or upset. I thought wow that's amazing.

Alan: What you could do you know is get some bells and whistles and funny sounds and intersperse them between vocals and so on and a few comical songs in between and maybe that would brighten it up. Oh, wait a minute. That's done already. Sorry.

Jackie: I told Jeff – we were talking about some people, those of us on the shortwave and et cetera that we talk about all the problems and we never talk about solutions. I have been there, done that and the one thing I do stand by is that if a person is going to get involved it's in our own backyard and I do know that it begins with us first, period. But on a political level, the most powerful work can be done on a political and on a state level. As I was explaining to Reverend Ted Pike, he wanted us all to call the Congress. Well, my God, he already told us that 48 of the states have passed the hate crime laws, so why would we call the Congress? I told Jeff today, I said where I'm at right now and I am moved from within to where I'm at, I cannot imagine anything more important that we can offer our listeners than an opportunity to come out of the lies.

Alan: Yes and they truly are in the lies. The fact is that politics is not only corrupt. Everybody involved in politics has been already selected and pre-selected before they're put up for election and it's been like that for centuries. That's the bottom line.

Jackie: And they follow somebody else's orders.

Alan: Yes they do. They're hand picked for it and there's not a single one up there in the Senate who isn't a Mason.

Jackie: Or Senate or House of Representatives and we've had enough time to see what happened to Congressman George Hansen when he was telling the truth about the money system. They literally sent a helicopter and picked him up off the steps of building wherever he was doing his speech and they took that man away and for a long time nobody even knew where he was because they were railroading or taking him from one prison to another. The man was tortured, no, maybe with burned matches et cetera, but in leg chains. This is U.S. Representative in handcuffs and leg chains for hours without being able to get up and use the bathroom and look at what happened to Congressman Jim Traficant and there's another one, Congressman Wes Cooley in Oregon. He almost went to prison with false charges because he wouldn't play the game up there, so I've been long enough in this that I have seen that calls to the U.S. Congress are – I know that people who do it. I mean, Alan, I was there and done it, but it's futile because they will do what they are told to do or they're going to get killed or they're going to get sent to prison.

Alan: Or loss of money, that's the big one. God giveth and God takes away, and there's not one of these characters who got up there and became wealthy that didn't have the doors opened for them and just as easily those doors can be closed and they all know that, because this is a complete system we live in of control. It's complete and money is the key because everything revolves in the world on money. Not on food or clothes, but on money and everybody's in the pocket of the bankers as they say. They can have their loans foreclosed just in an instant if they don't play the game and they all know it, but mind you, because they've been selected and psychologically tested et cetera, that's why they're up there. They do play the game and they enjoy it.

Jackie: This seems almost unbelievable. It was a newspaper article. Not that everything in the newspapers is true but sometimes they do report the news. The judge in Colorado that was going to be hearing Tim McVeigh's trial, I don't now what was going on behind the scenes before he straightened his act out, but just before the trial his daughter was in Hawaii and she accidentally fell into a volcano and this judge during that trial admitted no evidence whatsoever that would have exonerated Tim McVeigh, so we know what they do.

Alan: The shortwave itself has its fronts as well. There's no doubt about it. There are people on shortwave radio who

are definitely fronts for the system, although they play supposedly against the system. They do bring people down psychologically by overwhelming people with the enormity of all of this. On the other hand, people have to know what the agenda is because ultimately whatever decisions are made all stem to the individual.

Jackie: Yes and we are every day at every moment in a sense, well maybe not in a sense, but actually faced with choices, but we should think ahead of time about what the possibility is. I cannot think of anything more exciting, if you would, to realize, to become aware of the fact that we are one with our creator and the power within us and to know that we don't have to pray to some saint. We don't have to do a thousand rosaries. We don't have to jump through hoops to be in touch.

Alan: Or over goats.

Jackie: Over goats?

Alan: That's the Masons.

Jackie: To know the truth of that to me is the most important and it's what helps me to continue on knowing that.

Alan: It's also odd that so many people who worship the exoteric Jesus through their churches seem to miss all the vital parts that are in the New Testament. They miss the point that he came as a man of sorrows. He wasn't jumping up and down and saying let's all be happy, as they do in the churches or at least the churches have turned into those kind of churches. The reason he was a man of sorrows was because he was conscious and because he was conscious he knew the state of the world in his own day and it was completely corrupt as it is today. He knew the suffering of the people because of the corruption and nothing has really changed; and his message was not just be happy. That was not the message, but this cultural Christianity that's been an invention over the last hundred years basically has altered the functions and the purposes of the churches.

Jackie: Yes and then people celebrate in their churches and in their hearts, I guess, what is happening today because they truly believe that it is the plan of a loving Heavenly Father Creator and I remember Rick Wiles. He was on in fact this time in this frequency before I came here, he is doing something on TV now, I believe, but I heard him say one time, I know what's happening out there. I see it and then he went on to say but I'm not concerned because I know Jesus is coming back and he's going to establish his throne in Jerusalem and I am going to be in the front row or something like that; and then he's going, come Jesus, come Lord Jesus. In other words, basically what the man was saying is be joyous because all that is happening is happening because the time is near and now we'll have a kingdom on earth. Jesus said, "my kingdom is not of this world," and when you mentioned what they meant or what they don't discuss.

Alan: Well, really, they can't discuss it because they know deep down if they really consciously take time and think about certain things, that what they're really doing is going along with a culture and not a truth. It's a culture which was created for them to keep them to be happy sheep you see who are grazing and of course sheep are meant to be slaughtered. That's the whole point of being a sheep.

Jackie: Yes. A lot of listeners have missed broadcasts that we've done and I recall one time and I've seen the photographs, the pharaohs had the shepherd crooks. They have the statues or engravings or whatever and what you explained is – will you explain it if you would, Alan?

Alan: You'll see all the pharaohs with their arms crossed in front of their chest and that symbol is the symbol of X, which is the illumined man even today. In one hand they have the short symbol, not the long crook but it's a stylized crook of the shepherd and in the other hand he has the rod to beat you; and of course the whole idea through law is to coerce people into going along and they use the crook, in other words. That's the symbol of the crook for the shepherd and if the sheep don't go along then you beat them with the rod and that's called force. Nothing has changed today. All laws are put out there in the full knowledge that 90 percent of the public no matter what the law is will obey it automatically.

Jackie: You mentioned one time that you didn't believe that Jesus referred to us as sheep because it would be a

tremendous insult because sheep are so stupid, that the shepherd's crook is used if they get themselves in a corner, they don't even have enough sense to back up. They just stand caught and they reach out with that crook and they pull them out of the corner that they're in. Remember you talked about the word repent? Talk about that please.

Alan: Repent is also a compilation of "pent," which was the pent-upness of an animal or a group of animals that were ready to be captured. In ancient times they used to come around coastlines and literally men with nets would circle little islets and they would pen-up the sheep and that's why you have pentlands.

Jackie: That's why you have what?

Alan: A place called pentlands. Pentland firth and pentland forth.

Jackie: Pentland?

Alan: That's where the ships came in and that's where they raided the coastline for sheep – not for the sheep, but for slaves basically and so they would literally net them and that's where the whole idea of penning sheep came from.

Jackie: And repent?

Alan: Repent, again, it's symbolic of an esoteric meaning. It's like regenerate or repopulate the world in Genesis and you have repent, so that which is done once can always be done again if you use the same techniques over and over and over. That's exactly what law is.

Jackie: What did you say the other day about Genesis?

Alan: It's the gene of Isis.

Jackie: Gene of Isis and I want to remind our listeners that IS-RA-EL is actually a three part word, ISIS, RA and EL.

Alan: That was common on the Kabbalah and the Talmud, which came from Babylon, was to use one or two letters of each word and make a new word from them. That was very common and of course you also use the same technique when you were pointing out opposites because they have an agenda and they've had it for thousands of years and they talk about using the laws of nature to bring about the agenda. In nature you have spring, and you have fall and you have summer and you have winter, so you have opposites. They literally create the opposites to create conflicts, which bring change, which they then direct into their agenda and so that's why they created the U.S. and its opposite, supposedly, the Soviet Union. US—SU, you see?

Jackie: Oh my and UN?

Alan: UN, which is one. It's the French word for one, so everything is in front of our faces if we care to see it.

Jackie: Something I've noticed in newspapers and reports et cetera, the UN isn't U period N period. It is just the plain old capital U, capital N and I've noticed sometimes they're doing that with the U.S. now – US

Alan: US, that's right and it's interesting that the main password in the time of Franklin and Washington and Voltaire and so on for Masons was "nous" ("nu"), which is N-O-U-S, which came from the Greek and then it goes into the French for the same meaning actually and it means "us". That was their password.

Jackie: US?

Alan: They play these games all down through history and of course most children can't figure it out and they have no reason to figure it out. They think that if there's anything worth knowing the teacher is going to explain it to them, but you find the teachers don't know themselves. In the times of John Dee, for instance, who basically was a high Kabbalist in Queen Elizabeth I. government and he was also a spy in Europe for her, his code number was 007.

Jackie: James Bond?

Alan: That's right. John Dee himself created the term the British Empire and even Britain – in British means--

Jackie: Hold this because we are going to take our 60-second break. Now remember what you were saying so that I hear you on the other side. For those of you who like to have some type of confirmation, there's oftentimes Alan will and especially when he was first on with us I probably said at least a dozen times just because Alan Watt says this doesn't mean its true and I'm saying that because I have not researched it, but we would have to do our own research. The next thing I began getting emails and packages mailed to me people saying look at this, look at this, it's exactly what Alan was talking about and it was difficult. I went through a time period where it's so difficult to grasp the enormity of the lies that we have been literally born into. History is not what we've ever been told. There was a time and a period of time and I told Alan this, that I feel like I'm in another world, some place and everything I look at looks unreal to me. In fact, Alan said, well, that's a good place to start and the books that he put together go a long way toward giving evidence and confirmation of some of the statements that he makes that sound so out of it that we would have a tendency maybe sometimes to set it aside or put it away or let it go in one ear and out the other and that's one thing that I have never done is just say I don't believe and then let it go. It's important for us to keep in our minds and do our own research if possible and take advantage of the research that others have done and this is what Alan has put together in the books. [See www..com for details.]

Alan: We were talking about John Dee coining the term British Empire.

Jackie: And when was this?

Alan: It was in the 1500's and "British" hadn't been used before really and it's a compilation of two Hebrew words and "Brit" means covenant and "ishi" means people, so obviously Britain had a different agenda from its very beginning than the average person who lived there ever knew.

Jackie: Did I hear this right? "Brit" means covenant and "ish" means people?

Alan: Yes. This was also reiterated in the writings of Francis Bacon who was around the same period. He said that we are creating the international language of the future called English. Prior to that, really, English was mixture of Germanic tongues and Celtic tongues, so they literally created the English language in that period. Then of course King James came out with the Bible to present it to the people. That was part of the reason for that Bible coming out then with that particular type of language and you find the same thing was going on in Germany with Luther and elsewhere, so they update the languages and change the languages through bibles basically.

Jackie: Oh, thank you for bringing this up. We were talking about this in our recent conversation and I have a Geneva Bible here, which is allegedly a photocopy of the Geneva Bible, and I didn't do the whole thing chapter and verse, but as I was picking at random different verses from different chapters, books et cetera, I didn't find anything different. You mentioned that the footnotes had a lot to do with it.

Alan: They put their comments in.

Jackie: Yes, the comments on the side notes, but you said that that Geneva Bible was Calvin's bible?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Okay. What did you say?

Alan: The Geneva Bible was put together by people who exiled who'd left Britain who were all Rosicrucian's basically and who were putting out a Bible supposedly for the people and they used older translations obviously to put it together. They had changes in it too, because instead of "king," wherever "king" was mentioned, they used the word "power"; whereas King James since he was the representative of God basically, as a sovereign, changed it all to "king." James'

version omitted "power" and simply put "king" in all those places.

Jackie: But it's very much the same as the Geneva Bible, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar. It's a different flowery language. It's a more flowing poetic type of style.

Jackie: Are there different books in the Geneva Bible that weren't in? What is the difference between the King James and how long is the Geneva Bible?

Alan: It was put out not too long before King James first edition and they used to call it the Breechers Bible.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The Breecher. Like breeches, you know.

Jackie: Britches?

Alan: Yes, and the reason for it being is that--

Jackie: Like pants?

Alan: Yes, because they changed the part about the fig leaf and so on for Adam for his loincloth into breeches for some reason and so they called it the Breechers Bible and I guess it was a play on preachers as well. In even older ones, if you go through the different Aramaic texts, you'll find that it was the same square lambskin that the Masons use today.

Jackie: His fig leaf?

Alan: That's right, so this has been on the go for a long time. Getting back to Britain, as I say that was named Britishi.

Jackie: What was England called before it was called England?

Alan: England was just England and Scotland was Scotland and you had Ireland and Wales, and so they united it then they called it the United Kingdom and then in John Dee's day they called it the British or Great Britain and the people were called British or covenant people and most of them don't even know that today.

Jackie: What is that supposed to mean, covenant people?

Alan: Obviously there's a covenant here being brought into play that the people were unaware of, expect those who did bring it into play. It had a mission to fulfill in other words and John Dee talked about that mission, that an empire would be created which would encompass the whole globe and ultimately bring the whole world under this one governmental system. It was written about in his day.

Jackie: Is the same priesthood behind all this?

Alan: Same priesthood, yes, and he read Hebrew and the Kabbalah and he wrote extensively about the Kabbalah, as did many of the later ones that came along after him.

Jackie: Alan, is the Kabbalah evil?

Alan: The Kabbalah is like all the writings, basically, there's always an exoteric which most people pick up on but they seldom see the esoteric. It takes almost a mindset to be able to pick out the real meanings underlying the initial writings and therefore the Kabbalah coupled with the Mishnah, which is the oral tradition supposedly--

Jackie: The Mishnah Torah.

Alan: It's supposed to be the oral tradition given by the mythical Moses. In other words, here's a bunch of laws for the exoteric people, the people who will follow, and here's the explanatory notes that go into detail for the adept basically. It was degreed system even back then. Coupled with the Kabbalah and underlying all its mysticism, if you get underneath it, you'll find it's a system basically. It's a coding type of thing and a system all to do with where this plan, the great work, is going.

Jackie: When you mentioned coding, there are books out about the Bible codes and I think most of it is in the Old Testament but it is pretty awesome the way they point out certain things. At first I was really impressed and then I thought, well, the creatures that sat and penned all this had a reason for what they were doing, but I know that people who have read these books on the Bible codes and then you go back into the Old Testament and go figuring out the difference verse and say, oh my goodness, but it is their own secret little code. I think a lot of people buy into it and say, well, this has to be the work of God.

Alan: I know. Those people you have to just leave to their comfort because that's their comforter. That's all they have.

Jackie: I guess I can relate because I have been taken in in many ways throughout my life. There were certain things like I said when I was 15 years old and started reading the Old Testament I said, no, this is not so. This is not God and then of course what is that word God is the word they gave us, but I've been taken in and it takes somebody saying something sometimes, Alan. I had a friend in Illinois and we got into a discussion about the Bible and he was very much into the every jot and tittle is the word of God, and I asked him how he explains all of the contradictions et cetera and doesn't he believe that it has been tampered with by man. It was written by man and he said, no, God would never allow it. But there are some people who will suddenly stop and say, wait a minute, this makes sense to me what you're saying.

Alan: What it is though is that person is ready for it.

Jackie: Yes and maybe that's why we do these broadcasts for those who have an eye to see and an ear to hear.

Alan: It's a fact that the exoteric or cultural religions and that's what I see around me. You're born into a cultural religion where there's formulas and baptisms and rituals and that's you. You're a Christian and you parrot this and you parrot that, but you don't think, of course, and if you do think you become a danger to the congregation because you're not supposed to be a thinker. Of course we're meant to think – seek ye the truth. Meanwhile they walk into a church and it's like picking a ready-made suit. It's all there. It's for you. They have the pants there, just the right size, so is the jacket. Wear this and you're one of us. That's your ready-made religion, so where's the seeking for the truth in there? The truth has to be truly sought and you start with yourself, and of course that's always the first step. Long before Jesus, in the original religions the first death was dying to the world and it's also dying to the old self and you could only die to the old self by examining yourself and then the changes began within the person. This was always known of course, but now it's just a formula where you repeat after me and that's it.

Jackie: A friend of mine after Steve Jacobsen was on in 1998, it had to have been sometime in the summer because we were on at 6:00 p.m. We were talking about mind control and I said well given that we're pretty clear the government isn't going to set up deprogramming centers, what do you have to offer our listeners? He said, well, unfortunately most people believe that we are human beings when in fact we are spiritual beings inhabiting or emanating a physical body and he said in order to escape – not escape but not submit to the mind control and the brainwashing, then we have to begin to go within because that is where the answers are. The truth is within us and he said meditate and I knew the minute he said the word at that time that I was going to hear some flack and a friend called and said I just love Steve Jacobsen but he's gone New Age on us.

He mentioned the word meditation. I got in Strong's Concordance and found the word meditation about 18 or 19 times. But what she said is we don't want to go delving into ourselves because we are so evil and yucky that it would dredge up all that terrible stuff and when you talk about examining ourselves I've been doing this for a long time and there are times when we see. I have an attitude that needs to be changed or questioned. Why am I feeling this way right now? Why am I feeling angry or what is this feeling I'm feeling because it isn't peaceful and so therefore we get a chance to really take a look at where we're at. What is pulling our strings, so to speak, and I think the most important thing for us

to know for our listeners for all of us is that who we truly are is a perfect creation of our creator and all of that yucky stuff that she said we wouldn't want to get into is exactly what we have to get into if we know in our hearts that who we truly are, what we truly are is a spiritual being in the image, if you would, or one with our creator.

Alan: The symbol of Jesus symbolizes the pure spiritual nature and of course Judaism represents the pure earthly physical nature.

Jackie: Material?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I wonder if people notice this, Alan, that in the Old Testament Jehovah promises his chosen people all who do his commandments.

Alan: Yes. It's like a mafia boss that says follow me and I'll take care of you.

Jackie: Yes, but it's all material rewards.

Alan: That's right. You'll prosper and live off the fat of the land and so Judaism is law and material. It's the rules of the physical life for the purely physical life and the spiritual side doesn't come into it, at least not the Christian one anyway or the Jesus one, put it that way. However, going back to what we said earlier about the British, Dee claimed at the time when the Romans came into Britain there was one little tribe called Britanni and that's why he used the name Brit, but really the way he spelled it in his initial writings was in Hebrew so it was definitely pointing at the people. When Reverend Pike comes on your show you should ask him because I think he knows that it's the B'nai B'rith, which is the Sons of the Covenant, that are putting these laws in front of the Congress and all the other parliaments and they're being signed into law. B'nai B'rith is the Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. I don't think he mentions that.

Jackie: I'm writing.

Alan: A Masonic group is writing laws for governments, you see.

Jackie: You know what? You're right. He does know that.

Alan: He does, okay.

Jackie: Well, he does know that it is the B'nai B'rith behind all this.

Alan: They are the Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Jackie: Wow. Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Alan: That's right. Don't forget that Albert Pike who was the head of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in his own book "Morals and Dogma" said, "make no mistake. Masonry is a religion." Why is a religious body making laws for everyone else? That's never been asked or challenged.

Jackie: It's like what's his name, Moses Mendelssohn. Was that his name, Moses Mendelssohn? That Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized. Isn't that what you were just saying?

Alan: Albert Pike also said, make no doubt about it that "Lucifer is God."

Jackie: He said that in "Morals and Dogma"?

Alan: "Morals and Dogma," yes.

Jackie: Well, he is the lord of this world.

Alan: Lord of the world, absolutely, that's Jehovah. That's the big secret that been hidden from everyone for so long. In the beginning they were gods, Elohim, which was plural, and eventually this little earthly god, the volcano god, took over.

Jackie: The volcano god? Is that Jehovah?

Alan: That's Jehovah, yes.

Jackie: Actually, wasn't that like a phantom that the priesthood made up for people to worship?

Alan: Basically the volcano symbolized again a pyramid with the top blowing, which is the fire, the fire in the middle, and that's the symbol again of the logic. That's why Mr. Spock in Star Trek was a Vulcan. He ran on law and logic, you see. It's all symbolic and if you look at the little badges they get and cards for their induction, the boys in Judaism, when they're 12 or 13--

Jackie: When they get Bar Mitzvah?

Alan: Yes. You'll see right there that that's a symbol of a volcano blowing smoke and that's the symbol of – again, it's not real, a real people doing a real thing, it's a priesthood, not a big priesthood either, who's manipulated all the religions down through the ages and it's all symbolic and allegorical of this priesthood. The volcano is the smoke by day and the fire by night.

Jackie: You mean it's talked about in the Bible? In the Old Testament?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Smoke by day and fire by night.

Alan: Yes, and that's all symbolic and allegorical of an ancient, ancient priesthood that's many, many thousands of years old.

Jackie: Older than the Pharisees?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Like in the Protocols they say that the plan that they have been working towards for the past, I think they say either 20 or 25 centuries, is about to come in to fruition, but actually it is older than that?

Alan: It's older and apparently it's been tried before in different ages.

Jackie: Tried before and not accomplished?

Alan: It gets to a certain point and then it gets demolished.

Jackie: I like that a lot. They've never made it yet and here we are, still on the radio and still able to talk about it, Alan. Thank you for being with us tonight. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here and keep an open mind and ask, seek and knock. That's what Jesus tells us to do. Seek ye the truth and you will know the truth and it will make you free.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 29, 2004

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday. It is the 29th of December in the year 2004 and I want to remind you that this is the last broadcast night for us of the week.

I want to share our spiritual message and then we'll get on with this Wednesday night broadcast. This is prayer for the power of Holy Spirit.

"Come Holy Spirit and renew me so that I can reach my fullest potential. Fill me to overflowing with your gift, your power, your love. I open myself to receive all the Father has for me. He is the Creator of everything and I am his child. Therefore far more is available to me than I ever imagined. Help me to receive it all. Teach me how to use your gift. Instruct me in all truths. Fill my mind with your thoughts and help me to recognize your voice. Make me an instrument of the Father's will."

And I liked that. It's a wonderful reminder. And tonight we have a guest and I know that most of you, maybe all of you will be delighted to hear that Alan Watt is back with us again this evening. By the way, in case I forget, we won't be seeing you again back until after the New Year, so let me wish you all a blessed and peaceful and abundant New Year and now we'll bring Alan up. Hello, Alan, and thanks for being with us.

Alan: Yes, it's nice to be here. I keep forgetting about the New Year.

Jackie: Well, I thought about it tonight while I was getting dinner and I thought by the time we get back it will be after the incoming New Year, something I was going to mention to our listeners, Alan.

Alan: This is the new Soviet system. It's here. This is all in your face now and it actually does come under this new definition of "democracy." I've heard some of the talking heads in Canada from universities redefine democracy and what they say is that it's the will of the people but the government will stand up for the rights of all minorities without distinction. You can imagine the kind of chaos that's being brought on if they're going to promote all kinds of – but the thing is, they're very selective it seems on which ones they will accept and which ones they won't.

Jackie: As to what is a minority in the states, I know that there are certain states that the "minorities" far out number – what would I say, the majority, white basically, is what it is, because the minorities are of different races and I believe probably now that in the United States probably the minority has become the majority.

Alan: Well, you've got to become a new minority somehow and somehow get yourself registered as such to get any rights at all, because that's literally what it's come down to. In the new system which is global and international and a mish-mash of everything, then obviously they made this agenda long, long ago knowing exactly how they were going to do it and implement it and the white people aren't going to stand in their way. That's very obvious. The white man is a good worker bee, I think he was basically created for this and what I see now is that it's the white man – it's generally the poor white man too, and they're using a lot of the poor blacks over in the Middle East to finish off the job.

Jackie: The pathetic thing is that there are so many minions, so many useful idiots that helped to promulgate the plan and just shove it ahead full steam. We were talking about this tonight. I was talking with a friend about the land taxes and it doesn't matter if your home would be mortgage free or not. If you cannot pay your taxes you're losing it and in Pennsylvania here and I don't know if it's county by county or what, or township by township, but there is this thing called an occupational tax. Now there was a lady in Scranton. She was a retired woman and she got the bill for the occupational tax and she didn't pay it and they dunned her again and then threatened that she was going to get – so she

called them and she said I don't qualify here, I don't have an occupation, I am a retired person; and the lady says this has nothing to do with your work. You are occupying space. This is true what I am telling you and it's sounds insane but look at all the townships or counties, whatever, that pass these school districts, that pass these absolutely ungodly insane taxes.

Alan: That was also the Communist Manifesto, wasn't it?

Jackie: Yes. It's also in the Protocols by the way.

Alan: Steadily increasing taxes leading eventually to the abolition of private property and of course that's well on it's way and you can see that when you look into the United Nations habitat areas of the very, very near future where everybody is supposed to live. They're going to tax people out of their homes especially in the rural areas and we're all supposed to live very happily for a while in these little habitat communities, which they admit they'll all be rental units. There will be no private property there and no private transportation either. That's in the habitat report from the UN, so this is the future and because most people don't understand what really is going on, they fall for all the excuses that are given at the time. "We simply have to do this because of et cetera, et cetera," but the fact is it was planned a long time ago and they're actually implementing it. I really believe that once the U.S. has brought this great new democracy to the rest of the world, the standardization of the system, then it will be time to pull the plug on the U.S.

Jackie: You said that a long time ago and when you said it I didn't even have a doubt that what you said was so, and it follows. I mean we can see it happening, Alan. You said that it was brought in. Exactly what you said was right and you remember when I got really ticked off at you about the Constitution? Sometimes you've rattled my cage, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's a process, isn't it? Understanding is a process. It's a process of shedding off that which we've been indoctrinated with in order to see clearly, and until we do shed off the indoctrination we'll never see clearly and therefore a new hood can be pulled over our eyes very easily and we're hoodwinked again.

Jackie: The hoodwink. That has to do with the hood that goes on the Freemasons? Isn't that where that came from?

Alan: Yes. It's the candidate's head.

Jackie: Hoodwinked.

Alan: Hoodwinked. They do this all the time. The people are being shepherded into the whole new system with the environment and the crisis and all the rest of it and they will go along with it. The ones who are in school right now at the present time truly believe everything that they've been indoctrinated with to do with saving the planet and they will be the inhabitants of these habitat areas.

Jackie: And be very proud and very pleased that they aren't ruining the rest of the world for the animals.

Alan: Yes and they'll also be the enforcers for those old people who live in the old ways et cetera who won't go along with it. They'll drag them off thinking they're doing the world a favor. This is why they could write Revelations a long time ago, spell out the agenda in Revelations, and say that the children would turn against their parents and the reason they could write that is because it had been done before.

Jackie: What is Revelations supposed to be, the revelations of John?

Alan: It's supposed to be, but you have to go into the whole esoteric meaning of what John is. The full name is Jonathan and John is EON, which is fire basically. The old mystery religion had its headquarters in Ionia at one time and that became the J when it was Latinized so you had John and so it was fire and they had the symbol of the fire worship outside their temples, and then you have Athan, which is John Athan, which is ATON, the sun. John Aton, the fire of the sun. That's what it means. It's the fire of the sun that gives you the revelations.

Jackie: Is there any name that doesn't have some type of esoteric meaning?

Alan: All of those in the Bible do, because the mystery religion had been centered there at that time a few thousand years ago for quite a long, long time. Although it had other centers across different parts of the world, that was one of the main centers of it.

Jackie: What does Timothy mean?

Alan: I forget what Timothy was and I did know it too, but I could look that one up for you. They all had specific meanings and some of them they explain, where they give Simon a new name and he's called Peter.

Jackie: Simon Peter.

Alan: They're giving you clues there and of course Peter is Pater or Petra, which is the rock. It's on the rock et cetera and all this stuff, so they're giving you the same symbology of the old mystery religion in the names of the people. Another one is Son of Thunder, Zebedee, and of course old Yahweh used to be called the Thunder God because the volcano made all the bangs – in fact there are Psalms there that he roared in his clear strong voice like thunder, so he was a volcano god. They give you all the clues in the names.

Jackie: The thunder god, wasn't it Thor?

Alan: In the Norse religion it was Thor.

Jackie: Would that be the same as Jehovah?

Alan: Actually, it's very similar to the Egyptian because in the battle of the son of Osiris, who was called Horus – where we get "hours" from and "horizon."

Jackie: Horus rising, the horizon?

Alan: That's right. He lost an eye in the battle with Seth, which is night, Satan, and he becomes the sun, Ra. He becomes Ra. You have the eye of Ra and of course you find the same thing with the Nordic version of Thor who lost an eye to gain wisdom by hanging on a tree. He hung on a tree for days and days to gain wisdom and birds were pecking out his eye so he was left with one eye; and hence the term comes in Masonry, in the land of the blind (which is the profane, the masses, the general public), "in the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king." It's a very esoteric thing.

Jackie: Okay. Here's something that maybe you could explain because I have made this statement that there is no place that I have read in the New Testament where Jesus said I've come to establish a new religion. He said I came to, according to what the bible says, that I came into this world to bear witness unto the truth. What Christians rely on is the fact that in the Bible he is quoted as saying about Peter, upon this rock I will build my church – and then of course the Catholic Church says that Peter was the first Pope and so the Catholic religion was the first and the only established by Christ religion. Will you shed some light on that, Alan?

Alan: He said that in response to a reply that Peter had given when Peter had said that he was the messiah. He was declaring that Jesus was the messiah and that's when he replied to him, "on this rock," this truth, that's what it means there in that sense, "I will build my church."

Jackie: And what does church mean? I will build my church? This is what to me has caused – I don't understand what it means but I don't believe that there was anything in his teachings that would implicate that you have to build churches and temples.

Alan: There was nothing about – in fact, most of his teachings were done outside.

Jackie: Well, according to the Bible. Do you think that these were words used to cause this confusion?

Alan: There's no doubt that things were added. For instance, in one of the gospels it's so out of character of what you're reading already when he tells you don't make a fuss about praying to your father. Don't do what the Pharisees do and make long prayers in public. He says go into your closet or your room and pray to your father, and then later on you find him telling his disciples what you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven and you shall have the power to forgive sins. That obviously was added in by the Catholic Church. People used to give offerings to the temple gods, especially Jupiter in Rome prior to Christianity, and they did confess their sins and they had their burnt offerings; and of course to maintain power, priests had to have something where the people would have – in other words, if the people could pray directly to their god, why would they need the priests? They had to add that in that the only way to salvation was to go and confess to the priests basically.

Jackie: Then the priests had the power to forgive the sin and that comes from that part of the Bible where he allegedly said that to his disciple?

Alan: It's completely contradictory you see to other parts of the Bible and out of nature with what he'd already supposed to have said. It's amazing how much of external or manmade theology has been tacked on to it. Of course in the esoteric religions they understand that, that the bulk of people they really want a god that they can identify with as a person with their own "frailties," you might say, and so for ages past they always gave the people gods which were very human in form in that they would be jealous. They could be very vengeful and idolatrous. All this kind of stuff and the bulk of the people love these festivals to these particular deities and so when Jesus came along they had to once again sort of humanize them to an extent in some passages so that the people could identify with them. They're talking about the general population because they need "form," as they say, so they formalized religion and formalizing religion is always done for the bulk of the people.

Jackie: What would you have to say to people – my concern has been when the lies begin to be exposed, the truth revealed, in fact I had written about this in the book and it is when it came to my mind that I see to me that Christianity was created to be destroyed. That eventually the lies would be revealed or exposed and then people would be throwing the baby out with the bath water. And for people who have clung to all that, every jot and tittle is the word of God, even though there's so many contradictions that they cannot explain themselves but they seem to pass that off by saying I don't have an understanding yet about that contradiction, but not to look at it and say this isn't – our Creator doesn't contradict itself, but then when it finally hits them that they literally begin to see the lies there is the sadness. I know because I've been through that, Alan, as you know, but the tendency to say okay then what do we do? It's all a lie. What do we have left and the only thing I could think to say is it's the truth. We have the truth.

Alan: Here's another little sort of paradox to all of that. In cultural Christianity and all truths in all ages is out there for the ones that want to find it, always, for the ones who sincerely want to find it. It's there somehow. There's always a thread they can follow, but for the bulk of the people, it is true, they're in the material world. They want a material religion. If they're given truth they will debase it back into a materialistic religion and you see the prosperity of those being preached today by the Bennie Hinn's and these guys who tell you, "send me gold. I want gold. I want it now in this world," and I've seen a tape with him actually saying that. Sure, they will always debase it because they miss the whole point of the spiritual side that Jesus portrays. It's the spiritual search of man to find the Christ within and that's what the whole message was when he tells you "if the Father is in me and then I am in you," I am in you. The Christ is in you. It's not a matter of going to a church in cultural Christianity going through a ritual or a formula like a mathematical formula, 2 and 2 is 4, and you say this and you say that then you're a Christian. That's again for the masses of people because the spiritual path is an individual journey and only the individual can make that journey. You can't do it in a crowd.

Jackie: And priests can't give it to you.

Alan: Yes, and once you're on that journey then you know that you're getting closer to that which you would call your Creator because your mind completely alters. The way you view everything suddenly alters and you know you're now on a journey and you know that something is in communication by the very way that you now see the whole world and it's a flow of energy that comes. It was always intended to be that way.

Jackie: It seems too that as we're on that journey and getting further into it that the intuition seems to be so heightened.

Alan: Intuition and other senses definitely heighten. You become alive and that's what he said too, I come to give life and more abundantly. He wasn't talking about prosperity.

Jackie: I'd like you to continue this right after this break and thank you. We're back again with Alan Watt. Before the break I mentioned the fact that our intuition seems to be so much stronger and Alan, you were talking about that, and would you please continue?

Alan: There's no doubt that children are born with a heightened sense of awareness and actual telepathy and the closer the friends that they have the more they show this because they'll start whistling a tune at the same time or they'll start singing the lines of a song at the same time and then they turn and laugh at each other because it's so common with them. That type of thing is knocked out of us as soon as we go to school because we're trained then just to be good producers, consumers and taxpayers.

Jackie: And caretakers of the earth.

Alan: That's right and that's the definition of a good United Nation citizen, is a good producer-consumer. That's how we are trained. We are collateral. There's no doubt that's how we're viewed by those who run the material world and so those abilities we have become dormant and it's like muscles that aren't used, they can atrophy to an extent, but when a person is on the right path they know it. There's nothing you can question or imagine about it. You know you're on the right path because your entire perception of things changes. You have sudden insights that you never had before and you can see for the first time. The blind see. That's what it really means in the allegories and so this can happen to people who are ready to leave the formalized – the formation – the Mason's form things for the masses, so they give you formalized religion, which is also authorized religion, and they don't like to tell people they don't need to go along with the masses. They can find the real truth themselves because that is what you're finding out is truth. It's a path of truth.

Jackie: You know when Kelly Nelson, this is back in '98 sometime when I believe I was on at 6:00 p.m. before you started coming on with us. We did about 10 weeks or 10 broadcasts on the controlled opposition of specifically Council for National Policies and the so-called conservative/Christian conservative leaders in this country and Kelly, that is her forte and she was naming names that she was giving so much information about the these individuals that it just left no doubt in people's minds. The thing I marveled at because Kelly Nelson told me one time you won't make a lot of friends, people don't want the truth. Anyway, I would get calls from people and each one that called had one of their own favorite heroes. It could have been Phyllis Schlafly. It could have been D.J. Kennedy, any one of them, but then they would say you know what? I had a feeling something was wrong and in other words they were not angry and they were realizing that all the time they had been almost worshiping these people that there was that little niggling voice and I told them I said, well, then you did know you see and all you have to learn to do is listen to that. Don't ignore it; and it happened over and over again, Alan.

Alan: The bulk of the people want a deity on this planet that they can worship, something on two legs that they can see and touch and that's the problem. It's always been the problem and that's why if you tune into something like Oprah Winfrey or the Dr. Phil that's part of her organization, that's Harpo Productions which is Oprah backwards, HARPO from Harpocrates for secrecy from the ancient mysteries.

Jackie: From who?

Alan: Harpocrates in the Greek.

Jackie: Not Hippocrates?

Alan: No. Harpocrates. Harpo was the short term for it, so it's Harpo Productions.

Jackie: And like Harpo Marx?

Alan: That's right and he was the one who kept his mouth shut because he was dumb and that was the sign of secrecy.

The ancient symbol of Harpo in Egypt when the Greeks ruled Egypt was the little boy with a finger over his mouth going "shhhh!" That's where it comes from. Anyway, when you see Oprah coming out on stage and you see mainly women in the audience just going wild over her you're seeing people actually worship another human being. That isn't applause. That's literally worship. She represents everything that those people in the audience would like to aspire to be.

Jackie: In other words, it's her fame and her success financially on that?

Alan: Everything. Yet she represents everything they want to be and that's why at the right time people will worship someone who claims to be a deity on earth. They want that. The bulk of people truly want that and the old saying they get what they ask for and they'll find that eventually it's not what they really wanted after all, but then it will be too late for them.

Jackie: I don't know if we got off course. I know I have a tendency to do that to our conversations. I don't intend to do it. Getting back, if we may, for example people who begin to see it and begin to see the lies and they feel so disillusioned – well, I had a call from really a nice man today and he had tuned in late and wanted your address. He wanted to know if I thought that he should have the books and I said yes, and then he said are you saying that the Bible is a lie. I said that's a generality and if I said that it was a lie that would be a lie because there is truth in it. But this is what people will have a tendency to do is say okay throw it all out and I think that it was planned that way, Alan, so that they would throw the truth – throwing the baby out with the bath water and then what? Then they have not, from their churches and from their religion, they have not been helped to understand as you said earlier the simple truths that we were given that were attributed to Jesus. I and my Father are one. People take that to say he said it. He said he was God. No. He said, "I and my Father are one. He is in me as I am in you," and therefore there is not that realization that I am a beloved child of Creator and one with and I don't have to jump through hoops. I don't have to be praying to a saint or to the mother of Jesus to get to Creator and at least people with the feeling of nothingness, that has been my concern.

Alan: As I say, this is the problem. The bulk of the people in all ages want formalized religion.

Jackie: Maybe they don't want it. That's what they were born into.

Alan: You will find that even if you could somehow have a miracle and have the airwaves for a month for the whole world--

Jackie: Oh, wouldn't that be something.

Alan: I'll tell you, no matter how much truth you could put out there and then leave the people with a decision, after you've explained what's happened to the world—it was planned this way, who is doing it, where it's to go, et cetera, and with all their worries and their stress and their credit cards and all this stuff—you know the bulk of the people would demand you bring the same system in right away.

Jackie: Well, yes. However, you said a long time ago we were talking and I know everything you say isn't necessarily so but it sure rang true to me. You had made the statement that their greatest fear is that enough people will wake up to the realization of the power that is within us because the Kingdom of God is within us and once enough people, and I asked you how many do you think it would take, and you said not very many because there aren't very many of them.

Alan: That's right. There's not very many of them.

Jackie: That makes sense to me, so therefore the more people who awaken the stronger the light becomes in this world.

Alan: It's the old story. This is the darkness because of the lies and the deceit that goes on and we are talked to like children by the media. They're talking to us as though we're children and giving us little fairy stories instead of truth all the time, rather than tell us what really is going on and what the agendas are. Now some people like that. Some people will like socialism and they do like socialism. They like to believe that there's lots of different daddies out there who specialize in different departments that one day they might need and so there are a lot of people who will truly love their slavery.

Jackie: I'm not denying that. What I'm saying though is that there are people who would hear it and do have an ear to hear and an eye to see and boy, wouldn't that be something?

Alan: Yes and of course and, as I say, any truth given out in the darkness and it's getting darker at the moment. It gets dark for a while as all the laws come forward to silence people.

Jackie: Man's laws?

Alan: Yes and that's of course what happened in the Soviet system as well and it was tried and tested there and they're doing it all here the same way and eventually they'll be teaching you that the sky is naturally orange and that will be politically correct and we'll all say the same thing.

Jackie: And people will forget that the sky used to be blue.

Alan: Yes. It's the king has no clothes and the crowd will go along and say, oh, yes, I can see them; and that's what political correctness is. It's lying to yourself, ultimately, to fit in and so those who are seeking a spiritual path regardless of what happens and regardless of what the crowd does can't go along with it. Of course, people who belong to the crowd or the mob will always look around for someone else to make the first move and then they'll follow; but for those who are awake you don't do that. You have to stand up for yourself. That's of prime importance. Don't wait for someone else to step forward and say I'm not going along with this. You go ahead and say I'm not going along with it.

Jackie: Yes, the Emperor has no clothes.

Alan: Yes and of course that's the difference between the individual who's on a spiritual path and person who belongs to the mob, whether it be a church group or not, because church groups are basically part of the mob. It's a formalized religion and they act like a school of fish. They all move at the same time when the pastor makes the move.

Jackie: Or the lemmings, over the cliff with all of them.

Alan: It's never been any different in any age and there's been many ages prior to this one, where we get to a certain stage of balance where those of the material try to take over the entire planet and dominate it. It's always a battle between those who are on a spiritual path versus the material and it doesn't mean that everybody on the path gets saved by any means because people are making their choices and that means everybody is making their choices.

Jackie: Each of us every moment of every day.

Alan: If they were to get their way, the people have allowed it to happen. Individually they have allowed it to happen and that's something to really ponder on before it happens and then make the decision before it happens because they're bringing about a living hell here on earth; and if their idea is "as above so below," then their heaven is also a hell if they're trying to emulate that. You have to ask who their father truly is.

Jackie: Well, Jesus said of the Pharisees, "you are of your father the devil."

Alan: The Pharisees were a sect.

Jackie: They were the priests of Jehovah. Wouldn't that be whom Jesus was referring to?

Alan: It's obvious.

Jackie: To me it was obvious.

Alan: It was very obvious. People don't realize that the Pharisees, who ruled over ordinary Jews, the Pharisees themselves were a separate esoteric sect. They had their own inner religion that came from Babylon. They're being used,

but there used to be a lot more information on this, like the B'nai B'rith. Everyone thinks that the B'nai B'rith is an organization that stands up for supposedly downtrodden peoples' rights, but the B'nai B'rith is registered as a Masonic organization and all their buildings are still called lodges yet, if you want to check them up. If you want to go into the Congressional Records, you can find I think it was General Grant during the Civil War issued an order that all Jews in the army were suspected of being members of the Knights of the Golden Circle, which was a spin-off of the B'nai B'rith, and that was all mentioned in the Congressional Records at the time and it was Lincoln that rescinded that order. However, they were actually fomenting dissension on both sides, south and north, and these were not Kazarian Jews. These were Sephardic Jews that formed the B'nai B'rith. Most of them came from London and they were merchant families.

Jackie: What is the definition of a Sephardic Jew? Would it be Semitic?

Alan: Sephardic were the ones who lived mainly in Spain.

Jackie: It wouldn't necessarily mean that they're Semites?

Alan: Again, even that's a whole other story, but supposedly the story is they moved into Spain after the Roman wars basically when Rome vanquished them and in fact they became the nobility of Spain for a few centuries and they ruled the trading routes and they were very, very wealthy and they ran – that again is in the Congressional Records, they ran most of the slave ships to the U.S. and they ran the slave trade.

Jackie: You know that was a good plan too when you think about it. It was far beyond just a wonderful money-making scheme, but to bring so many Africans into America, I mean in the south I understand that the slave population was almost equal to the white population, so when they were all freed there we had the division again.

Alan: They always create a division or a Northern Ireland or a Quebec in Canada. Somewhere they can stir up trouble when they want it. That's traditional.

Jackie: It occurs to me that the ultimate plan of slavery was to do exactly what is happening today.

Alan: There is an authorized book by the B'nai B'rith about their history, even though they put spins on it, because at one time there was a lot of information on them and what they'd been up to and so they put a book out to try and cover up what they'd really been doing but they still admitted to it. The book was written by Esther L. Panitz was the author and it was authorized by B'nai B'rith and that was published in 1987, I think, and it's worth a read because it goes into the fact that it is a Masonic organization. It's separate from Judaism as such and it has a different religion from Judaism. It's basically the Illuminati sect and it's also chartered under the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They have a Masonic charter, so here's the B'nai B'rith writing the hate laws.

Jackie: What is the name of this book again?

Alan: It's called "The B'nai B'rith" by Esther L. Panitz.

Jackie: That would probably be available then at any bookstore.

Alan: I don't know. It was published in 1987.

Jackie: 1987 isn't all that long ago.

Alan: The B'nai B'rith was actually again in the Congressional Records; they were implicated and brought up in the death of Lincoln.

Jackie: And what is the author again?

Alan: I think it was Esther L. Panitz.

Jackie: Panitz? Like paying penance?

Alan: I'm pretty sure that is. It's been a long time since I read it, but the head of the organization, the Grand Master at that time of the B'nai B'rith, was Simon Wolf, who originally was a lawyer and his name came up and the B'nai B'rith because he was so friendly with Booth that shot Lincoln. There were photographs taken of Booth with the Knights of the Golden Circle at the B'nai B'rith Lodge, the Masonic Lodge.

Jackie: It has been written and said that Booth was a relation of the Rothschild's.

Alan: It's possible. I do know that Booth's father was a Shakespearian actor and when he died the Catholics came to the funeral. They thought he was a Catholic, that he attended the Catholic Church. One of the Methodist ministers came, he thought he was a Methodist, and a rabbi came because Booth used to get up and read in Hebrew in the temple, in the synagogue. However, one thing they all agree on, he was given a Masonic burial.

Jackie: They've been behind everything. I never thought of this, but they obviously were the fomenters of the American Revolution.

Alan: You'll find that again in that authorized book about the B'nai B'rith by the B'nai B'rith.

Jackie: Well in the book that I quoted heavily from in that section is a book I have here from 1944 I think by some guy, a Jew. It was titled Israel in America or America in Israel and I think it was in there referring to the Revolutionary War and it named the name of a wealthy Jew that basically they said without him the war could never have been fought.

Alan: There was Judah P. Benjamin in the south. They had ones in the north and the south.

Jackie: It wasn't Judah Benjamin, but wasn't he named Davis' treasury secretary or something?

Alan: Benjamin was in the south and he was up in their congress or a senator even, and then after the war he went over to England and was knighted for his part in fomenting the revolution. He was knighted and I think it was his daughter married a relative of Israel Levin.

Jackie: We were led to believe that the Revolutionary War was fought to win our independence from Great Britain and we have grown up believing that. These are the types of things that when it hits you that it was such a lie that I think it's what begins to occur to people, everything that we ever thought we knew was a lie and maybe when I said to you that time everything I look at looks like not real. It's like I'm living in another world someplace and you said it's a good place to begin.

Alan: You have to start to freefall, be willing to freefall.

Jackie: Well, you're a good catalyst for freefalling, Alan.

Alan: I can do a bit of that too. However, the B'nai B'rith was founded I think it was in the 1840's, 1862 was the official founding in Washington, D.C., and in fact I believe Simon Wolf who was the head at the time was arrested right after Lincoln was shot because they said he was implicated in the plot, so the B'nai B'rith were definitely mentioned in the Congressional Records.

Jackie: When you read the history after the war in the south, basically it appears to me that Abraham Lincoln was not an evil bad man. He was probably misadvised and probably led around by the nose, like all the presidents, but he kept insisting that after the war it had to be all forgotten and let us start over again and they were bound and damn determined that they were going to take over the south. They were going to bring a military force in and continue the destruction and of course we've got the 14th Amendment out of it. It occurs to me, besides the fact that he had given an Executive Order to issue the greenbacks, that they did not like it at all that they were going to compete with their banknotes.

Alan: It's so complex when you get into it all the machinations that were going on at the time and when you find the B'nai B'rith which definitely is a Masonic order and even today they still call their big skyscrapers lodges. They're registered lodges and here they are making laws for the general public.

Jackie: You know what? A topic for another broadcast, George W. Bush, royalty. Also it appears part of that Jewish bloodline, so when I look at that and John Kerry the same thing.

Alan: I think Burke's Peerage came out with that.

Jackie: He had more royal blood than any president before him and he's Jewish, so they we are with that "loyalty" and that special bloodline. Folks, we're out of time. This will be a discussion that we will pick up in another broadcast. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
September 1, 2004

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 1st of September in the year 2004 and Alan Watt is back again with us again tonight. Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I want to do our spiritual message here before we get started. This is from Matthew 5 and it begins with verse 14, and this is in the red, folks. These are the words that attributed to Jesus. He said, "Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel but on a candlestick and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your father which is in heaven."

I think Paul said that the only way you get to heaven is by grace not works, right, Alan?

Alan: Yes, there was a dispute about it I think. Actually, James really took over from Jesus, the brother supposedly of Jesus, and he was promoting good works.

Jackie: Where would you like to go tonight? There is something I would like to share. Remember last night when you were talking about genetically engineering the worker bees to be good workers? I've got something that's not real long. Hold on a sec. It's amazing, Alan, because every time you start talking about this stuff our listeners start finding information.

This was actually from BBC News, August 12. "Monkeys Test Hard Working Gene. Scientists in the United States have found a way of turning lazy monkeys into workaholics using gene therapy. Usually monkeys work hard only when they know a reward is coming, but the animals given this treatment did their best all the time. Monkeys are rather like people in their approach to work - at least, those who live in a laboratory and learn to press levers for rewards of food and water. They concentrate on their task only when the moment of delivery approaches.

Listen to this. "Monkeys under the influence of the treatment don't procrastinate. Dr. Barry Richmond U.S. National Institute of Mental Health. It says: "Researchers at the National Institute of Mental Health near Washington DC, led by Dr Barry Richmond, have now developed a genetic treatment which changes their work ethic markedly (and this is a quote by Dr. Richmond). He says, "Normal monkeys and people procrastinate - tend not to work very well when they have a lot of time to get the job done, and work better when the reward is nearer in time. The monkeys under the influence of the treatment don't procrastinate he said. The treatment consists of blocking an important brain chemical - dopamine. After about 10 weeks it had worn off, and the monkeys were back to their usual unmotivated selves. Dr Richmond believes treatments based on this concept could one day benefit people with conditions like depression, where motivation has largely disappeared from their lives. But for the rest of us, the day when such treatments fall into the hands of our bosses may be one we would prefer to put off." That was from the BBC News, August 12th. Eric sent this over, Alan.

It's exactly what you were talking about.

Alan: They've been doing this for a long time and conditioning us to the acceptance of it.

Jackie: It's confirmation and you say some things that are so far out that sometimes people just sit there with their

mouths open. In fact a listener called today and he's been really appreciating the broadcast, but he said he sits there half the time with his mouth hanging open in awe or in shock and that's why I wanted to share this because it is blatant, just exactly what you were talking about.

Alan: Aldous Huxley gave lectures on stimulating the brain by mechanical and electrical means and also by the use of drugs back in the 1960's. He worked for the Tavistock Institute in London and most of his work was not involved in fictional writing. We know "Brave New World" was one of his, but most of his work was actually promoting these so called benefits of science and he thought it was fantastic that they could change the behavior of people by putting wires into their brains and having other people control them. He thought this was just great and he gave a lecture at Berkeley University in about 1967 on that very subject, so they've been doing this for an awful long time.

Jackie: This said it was gene research and it is from the National Institute of Mental Health. You know that is creepy.

Alan: Someone should really define "mental health," because who is defining it for us? We never think about that. It's the same with that little topic about dopamine you mentioned there. Is our primary function here to serve the system as workers? These questions are never asked; or is the spare time that a person has perhaps necessary for your real mental health? And if you're being deprived of that to make you work more and more efficiently, a system will definitely benefit but I don't think you personally will. You understand?

Jackie: You don't think we personally will?

Alan: I very much doubt it.

Jackie: You very much know that we won't.

Alan: All these institutions have an agenda. They all get their agenda from the apex of the pyramid and they define what's normal and what our functions as human beings are supposed to be. They can completely reverse the meaning of their own "laws," you might call them, of psychiatry or psychology when they change their politics. In the Soviet Union they'd lock people up for simply pointing out that the government was completely corrupt and they'd lock you up as a psychiatric patient for saying so. We have to be very, very careful about these definitions that keep getting thrown out and we just blindly accept them.

Jackie: You mean like "mental health"?

Alan: Yes. What is mental health? Who is defining it for us?

Jackie: I've told this before and I've probably have told you, pre-95 or sometime in '95 so I lost the document but I was faxed a proposed bill from Colorado State. They were redefining the term "mental health" for insurance purposes and I actually got it from the legislature, but one of the new definitions of a person who was mentally deranged or mentally ill is somebody who has an abnormal fear or unnatural fear of the government. I don't know what ever happened to that. I don't know if it was a proposed amendment to the insurance act I believe, so if we have any listeners in Colorado and if they were doing it there and that if dog gone thing passed it's probably laying there, at least unknown by most people in a lot of states, maybe all of them. "An unnatural or abnormal fear of the government."

Alan: I guess all historians must be crazy because that's the one thing that crops up over and over down through history is what the government ends up doing to the people. Once they get to a certain level of power and arrogance, all hell breaks loose and it's generally caused by the very government that's supposed to organize our lives for us. Yes, we always have to be watching governments. Apart from that, the governments are far too big anyway. You cannot watch them if they're too big. There are too many departments. They have a department for every part or function of your life today.

Jackie: That follows right along with the Talmud, doesn't it?

Alan: Yes. It's literally all encompassing and it isn't just your federal government. It's also your state government. They

all get the laws passed from the United Nations, and that's another super government with an equivalent department of bureaucrats dealing with everything that your federal government is dealing with, so you have millions and millions of bureaucrats with their own little agendas written down for them, their own protocols to follow, regardless of who you think is in power.

Jackie: The bureaucrats actually don't have their own agendas. I mean the minions, the ones that are following out the orders, but they do have a school – a special school for bureaucrats. Our listeners need to remember that a bureaucrat is a non-elected – it's an appointed or paid, but they're not elected so they're not answerable to the people.

Alan: You'll find when you look into a federal bureaucrats, they're all hereditary positions and so you have more family dynasties – old family dynasties stretching way back down through time, simply putting their own children into their own jobs. It's just amazing and of course they're never talked about. We always get diverted to the politicians, the front men.

Jackie: Do you remember the woman governor of New Jersey, Christie something? Whitman I think. Well that really was driven home to me, the point that you just made, when I saw a photograph of her 4 years old with President Eisenhower.

Alan: It's just incredible when you think of how we're trained from birth to believe the system is and how it truly is, which is completely different from anything we've been told. Every bureaucracy has its protocols. They have their agenda written down to follow and they implement them day after day, year after year. Back when they created the League of Nations, H.G. Wells was writing that now the heads of the bureaucrats at the federal level could correspond and travel and meet their brethren in other countries and basically iron out their differences.

Jackie: Their counterparts.

Alan: Yes. It makes to an extent the politicians almost irrelevant.

Jackie: However Alan, that is also on the state on the local level because they have international mayors associations. The Council of State Governments is an international organization.

Alan: And the same with the International Association of Police Chiefs.

Jackie: They almost all have their counterparts today all over the world.

Alan: That's right and you find that the heads of them attend meetings at the United Nations to find out the next part of their policy.

Jackie: I read something one time where I think it was one of the UN when they did the women's group and those different – what do you call them? Anyway, one of the elite said that they had invited state, national and some local officials so that they could feel that they're part of this whole process. That's actually what he said. So they feel like such big shots.

Alan: The ego is a tremendous thing to play with.

Jackie: I think that's Lucifer.

Alan: They know how to manipulate the ego – have their photograph taken at some high function at the United Nations and that's on the mantelpiece for everyone to see.

Jackie: Oh yes, blown up big on the wall.

Alan: Really the public have no real input into what's happening. In fact, they don't even really know what's happening most of the time until laws are actually implemented.

Jackie: They're kept too busy.

Alan: You know even all the housing codes to do with building houses, electrical, plumbing, everything structure wise, septic tank. All that is coming from the United Nations.

Jackie: Yes it is. I have a report on two international meetings that were held. One was in Moscow in the USSR and this is exactly what they were dealing with, zoning laws, regional governments et cetera. It was very creepy to read it and because they don't really pull any punches at all, even a layperson can understand what the heck they're saying. I remember a quote where they were talking about the regional planner. One of their most important functions is the transference of property from private to public use with the least amount – with ease, in other words. They have to learn to be able to do it.

Alan: Now of course they have new weapons, they have weather control to flood out the farmers or give them a drought and dry them out. They have so many weapons at their control, which they have been using for years, and they are gradually getting their way. You'll find that all the major hurricanes and cyclones and so on that hit the world today are right along the paths of the very areas they want cleared for the wildlife species, but they want them cleared of human habitation.

Jackie: I received an email about this hurricane Charlie. It was a man who was there on the spot and he took pictures and he said that they are so under-reporting as far as the deaths and the devastation that had taken place and my little flags went up. The guy who sent it over to me, I said I wonder what's going on here. What's to hide? I wonder if this was a real one or was it part of weather control. I asked him if he would please send me anything that he gets on it and the one I got today, which I haven't read yet, said "Hurricane Charlie, is this Scalar Weather?" The scalar weather control and that when you mentioned this, too, about where the wild lands are going to be, I found a map and this was from their wild lands project and this was in the North American continent, basically the U.S., and they were talking about this sign of the western border. They had this great big grey arrow, a real wide swath that went all the way up from Canada all the way down Central America into parts of Mexico. The other one, I think they called it the Artic something, this arrow went all the way across the top, partly in Canada and the U.S., mostly in the U.S. from the northern U.S. all the way across and it looked like almost the entire state of Pennsylvania was inside that arrow, Alan.

Alan: They had their plans already made with the Tesla technology. I think eight years ago they admitted there were over 54, 55 of Tesla HAARP stations worldwide. That's what they admitted to. In the 1970's the U.S. and other countries signed a treaty not to use this as weaponry against other countries.

Jackie: Actually it was the ENMOD treaty and what they said is that it prohibited the hostile use of the technology that can cause earthquakes, tornadoes, and I can't remember all of it, but it mentioned rainfall.

Alan: They said they could actually create a hurricane out at sea and bring it in towards land and guide it anywhere they wanted.

Jackie: That was in the '70's. I've got it in a book from the United Nations.

Alan: They've got it all and it's a great weapon because they'll never admit they're actually using it to the public. Although if the public look up and watch all the spraying that's going on, I'm sure they're using it hand in glove with this technology because with the aluminum oxides and titanium traces in the air nowadays, they're literally creating a fantastic circuit for this electromagnetic pulsation to travel along. Yes, they are using it but they won't admit it. The governments will admit if you ask them that the skies are being sprayed with something but they cannot tell you for reasons for national security. That's the standard reply letter you get back. Advanced sciences have always been used on the public and the public are always the last to know. No different from the polio vaccines and the fact that they knew what all the simian viruses would cause down the road. They tell you 50 years later.

Jackie: I told you that I'm in the process of writing a book. It's been going on for a couple of years. It sat for almost a whole year after Chuck passed over, but in the preface of it I was talking about the plan for world dominion and I said

this means everything, every aspect of our lives. We can get along without a lot of things but we need good clean, healthy food and fresh water and clean air. Then I went down the list of the food and the water and the air and what they're doing to it, and that has been bothering me because I never had brought up – I didn't know about it at the time, the estrogens that we were talking about last night because I had quoted in there that statement by Charles Galton Darwin in "The Next Million Years" and that was 1952. He said that "it is in the biological sciences that the most exciting possibilities suggest themselves. I will only speculate on a few among these possibilities which might have great affect on human life. I've already referred to the possibility of [quite] new sources of food and I need not enlarge on that further."

Then when he mentioned this thing on hormones I really didn't see how that – but I put it in there anyway. He says, "Hormones. Those internal chemical secretions which so largely regulate the operations of the human body. The artificial use of hormones has already -- (this was 1952) been show to have profound affects on the behavior of animals might have similar affects on man." Then he talked about a "drug which might remove the urgency of sexual desire and so reproducing humanity the status of workers in a beehive. To produce effects of these kinds there must be a master and the master must be above and not subject to the procedure he is enforcing on his subjects." That's what you mentioned last night and because that really had bothered me, I decided I was going to add that information on xenoestrogens and there's an article I found. Now remember this book that Darwin put out was '52 and a report from 2002 I believe from a Canadian, a Dr. Kay Jensen. He said, "over the past 50 years we have seen a dramatic increase in estrogen dominant conditions." And I thought wow, fifty years ago was when this book or over 50 years ago but it was when the book was published and what I realized is because this one article gave different sources of xenoestrogens. Xenoestrogens are in the food we eat. They are in the water that we drink and it is in the air that we breathe, and we slather it all over our bodies and our children's bodies, so they've covered the whole gamut. There are over 60,000 ways that we ingest or osmotically – is that the word, osmosis, take it in through the body. Over 60,000 ways and the devastating effects, it's unbelievable.

Alan: We already see the changes in society too and they have the effeminate men and the very masculine women.

Jackie: He said that Canada has the highest incidence of hysterectomies other than the U.S. and it's double of any other country in Europe and that many of the reasons that women – and endometriosis is a big one and endometriosis is caused by estrogen dominance. He says something like 35 percent of women by the time they're 60 will have had a hysterectomy and many of them would not even be necessary if the hormones were balanced. All right, we're going to be taking a break here.

Alan: I'd like to mention for the farmers who are interested in what's happening to their industry, there is a booth at the International Plowing Match, an expo which is held every year in Canada. This year it's in Neford, Ontario, and it's September 22nd to the 26th and there will be a booth there and it's called "Matrix Explained."

Jackie: Is that you?

Alan: There's a couple of people I know who are holding this booth to tell the farmers and others what's really going on with the weather, with their crops and what the UN agenda is and I might be there too.

Jackie: That's in Neford, Ontario, September 22 to 26th and the booth is the Matrix Explained. That sounds exciting.

Alan: It will be, yes. The farmers don't really know the full agenda because they can't believe their own governments are intent on putting them out of business.

Jackie: They think the governments love us.

Alan: Yes. They don't know the agenda that food simply will not be produced here in the future. That is the agenda under the United Nations and NAFTA they've already set up Chile and other countries to be the food manufacturers for basically the world.

Jackie: I was just going to say that it appears that the farmers that they're taking down are in Canada, America,

Australia, probably the UK or do they do much farming there?

Alan: UK's in the same boat. They had their mad cow slaughter, one cow and everything in Britain was slaughtered. Of course they are trying to turn the world into a vegetarian world so we'll have nothing to eat but their modified vegetables.

Jackie: Alan, in this report on xenoestrogens.

Alan: I think you should really call it Zena.

Jackie: Zena?

Alan: Yes, the warrior princess.

Jackie: They said that in virtually every single vegetable that's grown today is filled with xenoestrogen in fruits, berries because the xenoestrogens are used as the weed control and so it's in the soil and now it's in the plants.

Alan: Now it's in the people because they must get rid of the excess weeds. It's fantastic too how they encourage people to go through the fad of buying this spring bottled water that comes in these lovely plastic bottles and that plastic is not completely inert. It's giving off molecules all the time and all plastic molecules contain synthetic estrogen.

Jackie: Yes and that's mentioned also and it says that the softer the plastic, and I don't know if – I guess the best thing to do is to avoid plastic, period, because if you buy juice in plastic bottles in so many of the things and of course, like you said, all this water, but they said there's a number in a pyramid on the bottle and if it's less than a 7 it's leeching estrogens like the devil. Saran Wrap is really bad and of course people shouldn't be using microwave ovens anyway and they do and they cover this stuff with Saran Wrap and according to Kirk Newbie it's sort of like – I could be overstating this but I don't think I am. When you cover something with Saran and put it in your microwave, you increase the estrogen in it by 20,000 times. It all leeches right out of the plastic. .

Alan: They've covered all the bases and Monsanto knew all this back in the 1950's, what the estrogen from plastic does to people. Nothing is ever by accident, nothing. It's all well planned and rehearsed long before and that's the world we really live in. They tell you generally 50 years after the fact, when most of the people have died and the generation growing up then don't care because if anything happened a few years ago it's ancient history.

Jackie: They've been demoralized.

Alan: Everything is used as a weapon and I believe one of the women who were in charge of the UN agricultural department said that – and I think most people really miss the point. There's a double meaning there when she said "food has always been used as a weapon of war and we shall use it."

Jackie: And she said, "We make no apologies."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I've got quote right here on this sheet that I printed out and she, by the way, used to be a Rockefeller before she had her post. She said, "Food is power. We use it to change behavior. Some may call that bribery. We do not apologize," and before she was with the UN she was a former confidential assistant to New York State Governor Nelson Rockefeller.

Alan: That's a lovely philanthropic organization.

Jackie: Change behavior. That's important that word. That statement that she made just speaks volumes.

Alan: It does. More than the average person would think, because these people plan the future, sometimes hundreds of

years before, and they knew all this stuff about the estrogen back in the 50's at least.

Jackie: Evidently, that's what I found interesting, the correlation, this article by this doctor that said for the past 50 years we have been seeing a rise in and they call it estrogen dominant syndrome and that was 1952 when Darwin's book was published, where he said we're going to use artificial hormones.

Alan: He was a physicist.

Jackie: I've got Dr. John Lee's audio tape and also a book that he wrote and I had no idea – when I think of hormones and I think the average person thinks of hormones, we think of progesterone, estrogen and testosterone, yet there are so many of them and according to Dr. Lee, he seems to have risen to the top with his research. They literally – what am I trying to say here? In every function of the body, hormones are involved.

Alan: Yes. The whole endocrine system that sets even adrenaline and so on into operation receives information via hormones.

Jackie: Regulate, that's the word I was looking for, and there's more than just the three.

Alan: There's lots of them.

Jackie: That's what they're doing. They're genetically engineering the body by the use of their artificial hormones.

Alan: They know exactly where they're going with it too, and they will have eventually a passive docile population if they get their way.

Jackie: What do you mean eventually?

Alan: They have the bulk already but they always did really. It's those who have the capacity to wake up and stand up for themselves that they're really after. Although, they are trying to make the rest far more efficient in ways that they've never been. In fact, Charles Galton Darwin also said that. He says, "we are introducing a more efficient form of slavery," and that book was applauded by all the big newspaper companies of its day, if you look at the acclaims on the back page.

Jackie: I want to remind our listeners you said it and I heard it but I didn't really hear it, but we were talking about it later about – you were mentioning it with this Dr. Kelly. Was he a biophysicist, is that what you call it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: A lot of people are aware of this if they have internet access and of course I guess it was on the news, but he was killed and what you pointed out, which I did not know, is he actually admitted that he was involved with Israel in a program that was creating a DNA or gene selective, what, virus or bacteria?

Alan: Porton Downs, that's the big bacterial warfare department for Britain, collaborated with Israel and mind you they've been doing this for a lot longer than five years, but Kelly mentioned they had been creating race-specific viruses, smart viruses that would attack people with certain ethnic genes and there's a whole range of them for every basically ethnic group on the planet. I think he knew once he admitted that – it wasn't just the fact that he exposed all the lies that Blair was talking about the weapons of mass destruction being in Iraq. It was also because he knew he was blowing the whistle on a far greater danger that had already been developed, all this stuff with Britain, Israel and I have no doubt the U.S. was involved as well.

Jackie: The U.S. is under the control of the Zionist neo-cons they call them today.

Alan: The U.S. certainly funds them.

Jackie: Alan, they're in every high position in this country. They control the military. They control the State Department. They control the U.S. Government, Inc. literally. I read a list to our listeners a few weeks ago and it was a list of 30 in some of the top positions and they're in total control of the U.S. government.

Alan: If people were to dwell on all the things that could happen, it could collapse your whole mind basically.

George: Jackie?

Jackie: Just a minute. I'm sorry Alan. I didn't say we would not like to take calls tonight. Do you want to take a call?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Hi. You're on the air.

George: Hi, Jackie, your old friend George from New York. I said I'll call you up to tell you about it's nuts over here with all this traffic and cops just one big [mess].

Jackie: George, we're on the air with a guest.

George: I'm incorrect and I'm sorry.

Jackie: Okay, thank you, George.

George: Okay, Jackie, have a nice evening.

Jackie: You too. He's calling from New York. They're having a Republican Convention there and I guess he wanted to report on what was going on. I'm not saying that it is not important but it's just one of the jillions of details of what is happening, and to dwell on that stuff, it just seems a waste of our time and a waste of our listeners' money.

Alan: Absolutely. The problem is there is so much going on and if you knew it all, never mind some of it, some of it's bad enough. That can close you down. That can paralyze you with fear and I think that's what its intent is also to do.

Jackie: Yes, well some might say that this broadcast that we do could paralyze people with fear. I was thinking about that at a quarter till and I was thinking of saying is there something uplifting that we could talk about before this broadcast is over tonight? Can we?

Alan: I think it is, because until people come to their own spiritual consciousness and stand up for themselves as an individual against basically anything and everything that they disagree with, it doesn't matter what really happens to you eventually here on this planet, this world, because this isn't the end of everything, but you can always say and know that you've done the right thing for yourself, and by doing that it can benefit others anyway. People take a long time to follow that which is right and they generally do it by example and you will get hit hard if you simply stand up for yourself in this day and age. Those who think they're still in a free society will find out very, very quickly how free they are when they start saying no to all the officials that come around in this day and age demanding things et cetera.

However, you have to live what is right for yourself and take the consequences for it, and in the knowledge that others will eventually follow that same route. It simply takes people to start doing it.

Jackie: In other words, become an example, a demonstration.

Alan: You have to be an individual, walking, breathing, demonstration of what it right. You cannot join a group because the groups are generally created by the elite for you to follow, or else they're so quickly infiltrated they're taken over by experts so quickly. Bill Cooper I think even started a party up. Was it the Libertarian Party or the Constitutional Party?

Jackie: He didn't. He was involved in the Constitution Party for a while.

Alan: Then he came out on the air and said he was giving it up because it was already infiltrated and taken over. You cannot form groups and try to fight this system by using the system. You cannot do it. They haven't left you any real method of redress whatsoever; and let's be honest. We're not multibillionaires who can go into court and fight things forever. They know that too. That's why the system was set-up that way. However, you will generally suffer for doing the right thing in this world, but as long as you realize that you are a spirit, basically, then you can leave this place behind at the right time regardless of what happens and you have done the right thing for yourself.

Jackie: And for many other people.

Alan: And for many others.

Jackie: We were talking last night about time not being linear but that there are many dimensions and that is when it hit me and occurred to me that everything that we do here is affecting every other dimension and vice versa, and so everything we do right for the right reasons make all the difference in the world.

Alan: In a flash of creation every possibility already exists for everything to happen in time – this thing called time that suddenly bursts forth into existence and so past, present and future are all to an extent coexisting at the same time. You will influence by finding out who you are and doing the right thing when you're here all through your life.

Jackie: In other words, instead of waiting and saying "I'm earning my place in heaven" and saying certain things that the church tells us we're supposed to say, you know, "I believe in Jesus Christ and his blood. He's God's son, God in the flesh, and he died on the cross and he saved me from all my sins. He saved the world from all the sins." That is so weakening and limiting to the individual and besides that, if they read in the Old Testament Jesus said, "As you sow, so shall you reap." He didn't say, okay, my blood is going to wash away your sins. The church said that, Alan.

Alan: Yes, I know. The church also made a dogma of the fact that he came to save the whole world and he didn't. He said I come to look for the lost sheep, the people who were lost in the system and knew it. They knew it was a system. That's what he was looking for, those who are alive or "trying to stand up," you might say, and it's never been any different. He also said, "follow me, do as I do." He didn't say I'm going to do it all for you, and it's never been any different.

Jackie: You made a statement one time and I'd like to repeat it. You said I don't really believe that he used the word sheep, because sheep are the stupidest animals in the world; but the good shepherd with the crook and we talked about this sometime ago how the crook is used – they're so stupid that if they get into a corner they don't know how to get out and pull them out of a corner and turn them around and that crook, that of the good shepherd has been pictured many times in the hands of the pharaohs, Alan.

Alan: The pharaohs had the rod and the staff and the staff was the crook and every bishop including the Archbishop of Canterbury and you'll see the same thing in Rome has that crook there you see and it's well named, crook, because they are all crooks. They've certainly fleeced the sheep indeed for a long, long time. However, Jesus told his followers, "the Father's in me and I am in you," well I don't think he was meaning that the father is also a sheep or that he was or that you were. All church organizations have been given to the public for control purposes only and whatever truth manages to survive a particular individual is vastly warped in favor of governmental control and it makes the people placid and they follow along. Christianity was supposed to free you and the truth would make you free.

Jackie: Jesus didn't say Christianity would free you. He said "the truth will make you free." They took some of his messages and they turned it into a religion. We're out of time here. Will you finish off this week with us?

Alan: Sure I will.

Jackie: Tomorrow night is the last broadcast. Alan will be back with us tomorrow night. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
September 2, 2004

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Thursday. It is the last day of our broadcast week. It is 2nd of September in the year 2004 and today was probably one of the most beautiful days that we have had all this summer and I mean that seriously. The air was dry and it was warm, but not humid of course, and it was just absolutely gorgeous.

Alan Watt, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan: It's nice to be here.

Jackie: How are you this evening?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jackie: And how is Murphy's Law doing with you lately?

Alan: Murphy's always hanging around.

Jackie: Well, Alan I don't believe last night when we finished there was anything left hanging where we were going to start, so where would you like to start this evening?

Alan: Oh boy. Well, I think people should realize that the world today is simply a stage, which was planned eons ago basically.

Jackie: I'm sorry. Your volume is low for me again by the way. You said it was planned what?

Alan: Eons ago and you don't change something overnight that's been working steadily and planning steadily and enforcing steadily. You cannot change that in a single lifetime and that's what people generally think they have to do. The only reason they think they must change in their lifetime is because that which they're used to (which is the system that we're born in) is now changing again and they're fighting to try to keep what they think was their system.

Jackie: Maybe because I've said this myself in the past to take our country back. What does that mean? Go back to the way it used to be? It's never been the way it should be, Alan.

Alan: Never, never. It didn't even begin that way. In fact, sovereign nations were part of the plan, a stage in the plan to serve again another purpose – a stepping-stone towards ultimately internationalism and a one-world government system.

Jackie: Yes and you were talking about the trilateral plan with the Americas being one and the European Union being a second. Would you explain that again? I think we talked about this not on air, didn't we?

Alan: Yes, that's right. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1840's and Karl Marx was a nobody at the time. He was a front man who was paid by the Rothschild's to live in London after being booted out of Germany and he came up with the "Communist Manifesto" and a few other books with his friend Engels. He actually wrote about a world to come that they were working for, which would comprise of three basic trading blocks which would consist of a United Americas, a United Europe and a Pacific Rim conglomeration under a supreme world government; and it's no coincidence that we're on the very verge of it being announced today. It's been steadily worked at. Capitalism was an artificial creation.

Its antithesis communism was a necessary part of capitalism and the aims of capitalism to create the new system, the synthesis of them both, which is dominant elite that's running the world under a communistic type bureaucracy running the rest of the people beneath them.

Jackie: Today they're calling it democratization.

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: They're democratizing the nations.

Alan: Yes and this was planned a long, long time ago and it started an awful long time ago. People at one time lived in tribes and tribes were the closest system you could have to any kind of natural living. Of course, with the advent of money, which was the truly artificial creation – before you had barter. People would barter for what they wanted. Now you have a third person who comes in and says this coin is worth that sack of wheat and for a percentage of your wheat I'll make this transaction for you; and once the third party came in, he eventually obviously ended up controlling the guys with exchanging sacks and it's been that way ever since. From then, they had to create the first city and the legends of Nimrod, the city builder. Everyone pretty well knows the reason the Masons praise Nimrod, or for what he stands for, is he created the first artificial system of human living, which was bringing people off the rural areas, creating a city which was walled, so they were walled in and then creating a bureaucracy and taxing the people outside of the city because people in the city produced nothing. They can't even feed themselves and so the artificial ends up lording over the natural, and it's still the same way today.

Jackie: And what timeline and where was Nimrod?

Alan: Nimrod is legendary. It's pre-everything. It's half myth and half legend. It's pre-history really.

Jackie: In other words before Sumer?

Alan: Yes, even before Sumer because all these legends were borrowed even to the time of Sumer and we know there's another bunch called the Hurrians that pre-existed the Sumerians and they apparently also had the trade routes which Sumer eventually took over.

Jackie: And was Sumer supposed to be about 6,000 years ago?

Alan: Roughly about that, yes. Once again, Sumer appeared on the scene as a complete basic system. It didn't evolve into a system. It appeared out of nowhere with a complete system of trading with money – with even receipts, date receipts you could have and forms of checking accounts and priesthoods to deal, who did all the work that the modern bureaucrats do and they ran the trading for the known world at that time, but they were also a form of governmental bureaucracy for the rest of the whole world as well. I don't think much has changed.

Jackie: I was thinking about those caravans. Were they back in that time? The caravans of camels that had those trading routes?

Alan: They had them before Sumer because they had so many of the Harappan peoples' old dwelling places that pre-existed the Sumerian trading routes and they also had a complete route from Egypt all the way to China, and that was pre-Sumer.

Jackie: What race would the Hurrians have been?

Alan: It's difficult to say. We know for instance that the original Sumerians, who may have taken over, were dark-haired primarily. In fact, one of their prayers to their god Enki was to thank Enki for making them the dark-haired people who ruled over the fair-haired, but they got invaded themselves by other Arabic peoples called the Akkadian and they merged with the Sumerians and eventually the Akkadian. However, the original Sumerian peoples were definitely dark-haired. That doesn't mean that the kings and queens were, because they found even when they dug up what turned

out to be the local garbage dump they found deep down some of the royal graves there.

Jackie: In the rubbish dumps they found royal graves?

Alan: Later peoples had turned it into rubbish dumps, but they did find some old articles. They did find some amazing tombs where a few hundred peasants or servants were killed along side the royalty--

Jackie: So they could serve them?

Alan: Yes and there were no signs of struggle, so they think they all took poison of some kind. Once again, the queen especially her wigs were found and they were all made of the local hair of the people, but they think that her hair may have been of a more fair color, her own particular hair.

Jackie: That's intriguing, mysterious.

Alan: I don't think it's ever been any different. As I say, the present royalty of Europe lord over people and if you really traced their ancestry they never interbred with the native people.

Jackie: It seems that from things that I've read that the old gods like Quetzalcoatl, that he was described as a white man coming out of the ocean and so many of them describe their gods as white.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So Alan, here I go again. I don't which question to ask first. Never mind because they're all gone right now. I haven't been writing them down. The Hurrians, the gods.

Alan: The planet is so old that you cannot change it in a generation because the system you're living in and been born is complete all around you as a system. Lenin himself gave a lot away in his writings because he could afford to, and Lenin was just another front man for the antithesis basically.

Jackie: When you were talking about Karl Marx and his writings, he was a front man too.

Alan: All of them, yes.

Jackie: In other words, what he was writing wasn't his plan.

Alan: No, no. In fact, it was 20 or 30 years before they even put Karl Marx's name on the "Communist Manifesto." He was so long down on the tiers that it wasn't worth mentioning his name at first.

Jackie: A trade on the family tree?

Alan: Yes that's right. His real name was Karl Marx Mordechai Levi.

Jackie: One of the questions that popped into my mind as we were talking about these rulers and they're white skinned or fair skinned. They have light hair or red hair, blue and green eyes and now you're saying all the way back to Sumer and before there's evidence that that's what it was. One of my questions is why is the white race being annihilated today and is the white race—maybe this would have to be an opinion, maybe an educated guess—but is the white race today part of that race of all long, long ago?

Alan: I think this royalty that keeps cropping up was a separate race in itself. Going back even further to Greek legend and some of the Arabic legends when they talk about the troglodytes, which is just a Greek term for these cave or underground dwellers. These particular creatures were pretty well complete albino. Now whether the white race was bred off of that, it's hard to tell. It's possible.

Jackie: Would you describe to our listeners what you described to me out of that real old, old book on freemasonry? There were different types of beings that were being described in that book.

Alan: They were the tree dwellers they claim that just hopped around in the trees and ate the fruit and so on. Some of them would come down to kill animals and then you had these troglodytes that would rush out of the caves when the animals had been slain by the tree dwellers, chase off the tree dwellers and then drink the blood of the animals that were killed. These troglodytes were supposed to be completely ruthless to every other species.

Jackie: Describe them the way you described them. They had no lower jaw, did they?

Alan: That's right. They were very thin creatures, very white, completely white.

Jackie: Spindly, lacking in musculature?

Alan: Yes and it's funny because I remember reading a scientific magazine many years ago saying what the future man might be like, if science was to take its full course and go into artificial food or food that was liquefied and went straight through the body basically.

Jackie: So we wouldn't need a lower jaw?

Alan: You wouldn't need a jaw at all, really. You'd have nothing to chew. You'd have spindly legs because you wouldn't have to exercise if you were taking long voyages in spacecrafts, for instance, which is one of the theories of the future and how man would look like. It put me in mind I read this Masonic book of that very thing. These creatures, it's hard to see how they got to that stage by themselves. You would think everything else would have eradicated them, but again it's thought that they may have had advanced weaponry and that's how they managed to survive.

Jackie: Oh thank you, because the thought that occurred to me was if they were so spindly and weak, then how in the world would they have the strength to force away the people that did the killing?

Alan: Yes, and they were ruthless apparently.

Jackie: And a slit for a mouth because they were just blood drinkers?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That sounds very familiar, doesn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh it does and I think that's where all the old vampire films come from. I think the vampire stories of Masonic tongue-in-cheek were maybe a very real thing that happened long ago.

Jackie: Did they say anything about whether they had hair or not? Head hair or body hair?

Alan: I can't remember that.

Jackie: I don't recall you reading about it either, but as you were describing them reading that I can recall that what I was picturing were the pictures we see of these so-called aliens.

Alan: What I do remember too is that made a funny hissing sound when they spoke to each other. It was the high-pitched hissing sound rather than the normal vocal sound.

Jackie: That's interesting. Do you have any thoughts or understanding of why today, and it does seem that it's intentional, extremely, why is the white race being eradicated, mixed all up with the other colors?

Alan: If you go back to the Brahman legends of the north of India, the Brahmans there claim that they are descended

from the man from the previous age, that they came through the last catastrophe. They claim that where the Black Sea is today was a testing ground where different types of animals and humans were created. It was actually a valley at one time and they claim that it was a big laboratory and these "scientists" were experimenting with different types and eventually the experiment got out of hand and the people began to eat each other and so they flooded the whole valley and that became the Black Sea. I think man is far, far older than we know. Far older and I'm pretty certain that if science, for instance, today where they're going with their modifications and their adaptations of the human species for other tasks in the future, then it would be obvious that we've gone through this before. They would have done the same thing in the previous age. They would always get to the same point where they'd have to change and adapt and so on, exactly as Plato talked about in "The Republic"—creating new types of humans for different tasks, special hybrids; but the Brahmans do say that was on the go prior to the previous world catastrophes.

Jackie: I'm sorry Alan. I had a call come in here and so everything you said I did not hear, but this was Annette calling and she couldn't understand. She said that even the American Indians knew the difference between the pale face and that it's a seed line and it's the seed of Cain and why didn't you bring all this out?

Alan: It's doesn't mean it's the seed of Cain. You can't bring Plato's Cave along through everything with you. Eventually sometimes you have to leave the cave behind or you associate all brand new information back to the cave but in the previous areas, you see. The mark of Cain was circumcision. It wasn't a people. It was a brotherhood. Circumcision was the mark and that's how all Arabs and even today some of the high sheiks will do this. They put their hand under the person's kilt, as they say, to see if you were a brother and the lowly person would swear allegiance to his chief that way in Arabic countries and he would swear it literally "on his future generations." They were all Semitic peoples. That's where the word seminary comes from, semen, that's where it comes from, and you swear oaths by literally grasping the other person's penis. That was part of the ancient law structure of all the old Semitic cultures.

Jackie: I would like to go back for just a moment. You're saying that the mark of Cain is actually a circumcision and that was real old and that was even before the Bible?

Alan: Yes, in fact the Egyptians were also circumcised.

Jackie: This has never made sense to me in the Old Testament where it says Adam and Eve were the first people. They had their sons Cain and Abel and then Cain slew Abel and then went to a land and took himself a wife, but people who are into the bloodline that the whites are really the chosen of Jehovah or Yahweh. That is one of the big things that this is all hanging on, I believe.

Alan: But that's their problem. In Genesis there are two creations. There's the first creation and again this is all mystic. If you understand the esoteric you understand the beginnings and you have the void and the darkness and the deep, which is the abyss, and then you have eventually the Garden of Eden. You have the first creation and it's man and woman and in his image he created them; and then you read further on and it says there was no one to till the soil so he created Adam and then Eve. There's two creations there and that's the secret between the rulership dynasties and the peasant laborer. In it's an allegory form for the purpose of Adam and Eve.

Jackie: It's an allegory?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well that makes a whole lot more sense because I don't know how somebody could justify in their mind that this all started with Adam and Eve and Cain and Abel, the first people, when evidentially according to just what the story says that he went and took a wife. I can remember when I was 15 and reading the Bible and that was one of the things that grabbed me and I thought well where did these other people come from then?

Alan: Of course, it says in the Bible to go out and repopulate the earth. Repopulate, which meant it was populated before. Really, this whole part starts with the beginning of the next age, in other words, after a previous catastrophe when not everybody was killed off but a lot were.

Jackie: There have been books written about the seed of Cain.

Alan: Of course Cain is all allegory because you think about Abel and what it means as well and into the English language, because all the mystery religions eventually were adapted into the English language, which was again a Masonic creation you might say. However, the word cannibal, part Cain and Abel, you see, and Cain of course – the old god didn't know what was going on, so they had to ask him where his brother was.

Jackie: And did he say I ate him?

Alan: Basically you're left with the conclusion that he was eaten but it means more than that. It also means the clever part of it, the killing of the natural person who herded animals – the part of themselves pretty well, the one that was favored by the creator. Not the god but the creator.

Jackie: Oh I'm sorry. Okay, hold that because I'd like you to repeat it because I really didn't get what you said and I will expand on this after this break. First of all, I just want to do a little recap that the story you're saying the story in the Old Testament of Adam and Eve, Cain and Abel, is allegory. The two creations is meant, one for the elite, and one for the worker bees, I guess you would call it.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And those are the ones that were supposed to go out and till the field and everything.

Alan: Do all the tilling of the soil, yes.

Jackie: And you said that Cain and Abel the whole story is an allegory and that Cain-Abel actually stands for cannibal and the evidence in that story is that they're saying that Abel ate Cain.

Alan: Cain ate Abel. Again, it's to do with what they tell you to please the deity. The sacrifices that Abel gave to the deity were acceptable, but the ones that Cain gave were unacceptable.

Jackie: What did Cain give?

Alan: Cain was a farmer who grew grain and the meaning behind it all was that he had to know basic sciences to fulfill his occupation; whereas Abel was a natural sort of nomad where he went with his animals wherever they grazed, so he lived more naturally. Therefore, it's really a war between the man who lived naturally and the one who had to use science to make his crops grow. Science conquered the natural man is really what they mean here. That's what it means.

Jackie: You talk about thinking in the cave and even when new information comes it's sort of like thinking in the box, isn't it?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: I mean it's a term that is used today, getting outside of the box instead of thinking in the box. I received a letter and information from Annette, and I don't say this meanly at all, because I reread it tonight, this evening and I reread the information that she had sent and with the letter that she had sent to somebody and she had sent me a copy of it. She was giving a bit of a background on her own progress, if you would, and she had been a Mormon and then she became involved in metaphysics, studied metaphysics and she was reading the Old Testament she wondered how those terrible people could be God's chosen. That led her into the understanding where she is now and where so many people are instead of realizing that our creator does not choose special – a real creator, a true creator is not going to say I'm going to take you to be my people and I'm going to be your god, but instead of rejecting that, then what happened was she began study the bloodline stuff and probably studying under people and reading information. Hello?

Unidentified Caller: Yes, can I ask a question? Alan?

Jackie: Go ahead.

Unidentified Caller: I just wanted to know, in the Bible you were talking about Genesis where the Lord said to Cain when he was chased out, he told Cain, he said I'm going to put a mark on you so that everyone will be able to recognize you and Cain was really upset. He says if you do this, whoever will see me will want to kill me; and I don't know what happened after that. They sent him away. Anyway, is this mark what I see today in the Jewish people, you know the yellowish skin, the coarse hair, the large ears, the large mouth. Sort of Sarah Jessica Parker or Barbara Streisand kind of nose. I just want to know does he feel that that's what that mark is for us. Thank you.

Jackie: Okay. She has to get a radio back on for your answer, Alan. Maybe she didn't hear you say that the whole story was an allegory? Do you want to address that?

Alan: It isn't just that. I mean the serpents, for instance, according to the higher masons, represented a wise man from a previous age and he became the father of Cain. Cain was a bloodline different again from Abel and Adam was not his father; that's what they mean by that.

Jackie: By the serpent?

Alan: A high priest from a previous age. That's what it really means.

Jackie: That's how it translates?

Alan: That's what all the mystery religions claim, yes, the higher you go, and, in other words, he was injected with the intelligence, the scientific bent you might say.

Jackie: Abel or Cain?

Alan: Cain.

Jackie: Oh I thought it was Cain – oh, that's right. Cain slew Abel.

Alan: Of course, once Cain left and was chased out – and, by the way, in the older manuscripts they tell you that they all wore aprons, and that's representative of the present Masonic aprons, that's why the mark had to be covered.

Jackie: And the mark being the circumcision?

Alan: Circumcision. Let's be honest here. If a creator made you perfect in every way, in his own likeness, why would he then demand that you cut a bit of your skin off?

Jackie: In a very sensitive place.

Alan: This is a different purpose all together.

Jackie: And so her question was about the appearance of the Jews today.

Alan: I have a train going by from China. They go across Canada everyday and bring Costco all of its goods. Hold on a second.

Jackie: Did you hear what I asked, Alan?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Well I just wanted you to – I guess you did answer it, but she did ask if the mark was the appearance of the Jews today?

Alan: No. It wasn't Jews. In fact, there were no Jews at the time of Cain and Abel. It pre-existed all of that and circumcision was common amongst all of the so-called Semitic peoples. The Egyptians, when they fought the peoples of the sea who invaded from somewhere in the Aegean, were surprised to find that these enemies also were circumcised as they were. Circumcision was a common thing because they all shared basically a common religion, even though the deities had different names.

Jackie: Yes and it was the same priesthoods that were writing these religions?

Alan: I am certain of it because since they had international trade in those days and they had with the trade routes also went the priests. The priests had to know all the religions that different peoples were worshipping were in fact the same religion under different names. You always had a dynasty of a father, mother and a son, always, and of course they give them different names; and so the Egyptians would never think the guys to the north across the water there were worshipping the same deities, but they were in fact. Cain, anyway, supposedly his father was you might say Lucifer or high priest from a previous age and because a he had superior genes, this great inbreeding thing again, he became the first artificer or worker in metals and made tools and weapons and scientifically created things.

Jackie: So you're saying that he would have learned that through the priesthood?

Alan: He would have learned it, absolutely, and again the inference is that he inherited that type of mentality to understand it.

Jackie: What people, if you know this, are considered the people who carry the mark of Cain today? Is it the Jews?

Alan: There are some, definitely a lot actually, of higher-up ones, but really it's one separate people who are at the top of the tree in almost every country, regardless of what they claim to be. They're separate all together.

Jackie: In other words, the elite of the Jews are not of the same bloodline as the average Jews today?

Alan: No. I mean the average Jew today does not marry his sister or his niece, but when you look at royalty for instance that claim to be – the Queen is the head of the Church of England, a Protestant church and yet look at the inbreeding they do.

Jackie: She's got a real horse face.

Alan: Some of them have been some disasters with Princess Anne. She liked horses and she had a nice smile along side her horse. They kind of matched each other and Prince Charles looks like Akhen-Aton of Egypt.

Jackie: And he has very little of a chin, doesn't he?

Alan: Little chin, lock neck, big hips. Interestingly enough too, Charles said at one point that he was the descendent of David and then he said he was also a descendent of Noah. The whole allegory of Noah is the same elite coming through another disaster and surviving and starting the mystery all over again of how you dominate the ordinary people. That's the reality of Noah. Noah was chosen to survive only because he had not out bred of his family lineage. He inbred only. He was perfect in his generations; so you have this elite coming through.

Jackie: It's starting to come out today, although I think a lot of people don't see it, but I have an article. It was in a newspaper and it was a group of rabbis who actually made the statement that there is no historical truth in the Old Testament, but nobody seems to pick up on that, Alan.

Alan: I mean the fact is, in no one else's history was there even a place called Israel. It's only in the Bible. When you look at the histories of Greece, who ruled that area at one time, before the Romans, they called it Edomia. The whole land was called Edomia and then when the Romans moved in it was basically the same.

Jackie: Would I be pronouncing that "Idumean" [Idumea]? Was that the same thing you just said?

Alan: That's right. Interestingly, a lot of them have names that were actually Edomian, like Jack Elam the actor, he did a lot of old westerns, but Elam was basically the capital of Edomia at one time and yet he was a Jew, so there's a big controversy about was there ever a historical Israel.

Jackie: Well, historical Israel actually, I think, isn't it because it's my people Israel? I mean it was actually tribes.

Alan: There were no tribes. It was Isis - Ra - El. Is-ra-el. It was the trinity.

Jackie: That's where Israel came from.

Alan: It was a religion that spread all over the area, you see, and that came from Egypt itself.

Jackie: So these two tribes, how many ever there were, the lost tribes of Israel, that is not what we think it means?

Alan: Not at all. It's astronomy in fact. It's astronomy and astrology. It's the 12 houses of the Zodiac and if you look at the blessings that Jacob gives on the son, you'll see the allegory within each blessing of a symbol of one of the houses of the zodiac. Dan, of course, he's the eagle. He's also the serpent because the eagle basically rises – Aquila rises opposite Draco, which is the old serpent. That used to be where the old North Star was a one time; now it's Polaris. Another tribe is like a lion. Judah is like a lion. That's Leo. Each blessing is actually one of the houses of the zodiac, so they never existed as a people and the rabbis all know this. They're all well aware of this. It's zodiacal. There were three primary groups in existence in ancient times of priests and one was solar, one was lunar and one was stellar, the stars. Now I'm sure they all came under a higher authority above them all, but that's how they ruled all the people. It's entirely zodiacal and the blessings themselves are that. They are the symbols of the zodiac.

Jackie: And the rabbis know all this?

Alan: Oh they know it all, yes.

Jackie: Why do you think they came out publicly and admitted that there is no historical truth in the Old Testament?

Alan: I think now is probably the right time because--

Jackie: Because they want to destroy all religions and mold them into the one?

Alan: That's part of it too, sure. I mean it's the same with the Christian guys. The ecumenical movement is doing the same job to destroy that, you see, at the same time and that's well financed too, big players there. They always do things at the right time. As Masons, once a temple has fulfilled its structure, you knock it down to build anew.

Jackie: They're knocking the pins right out from under all of the people who have been so steeped. Jews and Christians in the Bible and I was talking to one of our listeners, very fascinating and intelligent man but he made a statement. He said if you have a bottle and you empty it – or let's say for example this religion Judeo-Christian, which is almost today as one, but let's say that you knock everything out from under people where they finally realized that it has all been made up for them, then you've created a vacuum and if there isn't something to fill that vacuum, something real, then more garbage will just come into it.

Alan: Actually you see they have been creating a new religion and they've been pushing it for quite a few years, and it's based on earth worship. Mikhail Gorbachev wrote a book and it's called "Towards a New Civilization" and in it he said that he himself was an atheist and later on in the book he says, "we for the global society are creating a new world religion. It will be based on earth worship and it must be so." So there you go. We've watched the Buffy things on TV for years now, there's been witches programs on TV for years, so they're pushing all this stuff because this is the new religion which is to move in and take over.

Jackie: It actually sounds like when they're getting into earth worship and that almost that it's going back to the ancient religious times.

Alan: Yes, because when you have a society run by one single power worldwide you want total control of all land and all people and all animals and everything else, and you want the people to believe they're just part of the same structure. You have the same value as any other animal and your animals are your brothers and your sisters et cetera, et cetera and therefore when the government wants to reduce your populations, the people will do it gladly. In ancient times they had the first-born being killed every year.

Jackie: Yes and the new religion will probably go back to sacrifices.

Alan: The new religions in its higher degrees already do it.

Jackie: We're out of time here, Alan, and the music is playing and I understand that we are not able to be heard over the music. I want to thank you for being on with us this week and I know we'll do some more. All right, thank you very much. Good night, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 6, 2005

WWW..COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you very much for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday the 6th of April in the year 2005 and I hope you're day was as lovely as our day was here today. It was 80 degrees here, just unreal. Alan Watt is with us tonight.

Let me begin with our spiritual message and we'll bring Alan up. This we did last night from John 18 verse 37 when Pilate asked Jesus, "Are you a king? Jesus said, "You say that I'm a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."

It's pretty clear to me. Hello Alan Watt.

Alan: Hello.

Jackie: Thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Alan: It's pouring rain here.

Jackie: Oh my gosh, Alan. It's 80 degrees. I had every window in the house open and I went out and I spread a couple of bales of hay in the chicken's yard. It was muddy out there and I got all the hay off my perennials and got leaves out of the flower gardens and stuff. It was beautiful. It's just so exciting.

Alan: Well, it's the spring, eh?

Jackie: It is and it's amazing what a nice day can do for our energy level, isn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well gosh, Alan, you know we have to have these times, for me, the information, that stuff that we have learned and the lies that we have been told and that darkness that is in this world, it is so nice to have the break like this sometimes, isn't it?

Alan: It is.

Jackie: It's good for what ails you. It's good for the soul.

Alan: Yes. Unfortunately though, I watched them spraying all day yesterday until they turned the whole sky into just polymer mush and they're going after it big time.

Jackie: Today was sunny here. The skies were blue and the clouds were white and puffy.

Alan: That's the real thing.

Jackie: Oh it is. This has been a rare day. Yes, it's lovely. I've been printing out some stuff. You had mentioned this and I had gotten some information on it, Alan. These are the Top-Off they're calling it and I got this right from the U.S. government's website, U.S. Department of Homeland Security, Top Officials Three Exercise. Okay, that's what they're calling it, "Top Off Three". Top Officials Three Exercise, whatever that means, is a congressionally mandated exercise designed to strengthen the nation's capacity to prevent, prepare for, respond to and recover from large scale terrorist attacks involving weapons of mass destruction. Then it goes on and of course as we've talked about and I mentioned it last night to our listeners. It isn't just here in the U.S. It's in Canada. It's in the UK and the two states that are involved are New Jersey and Connecticut and they're underway between the fourth and the eighth of this month.

Alan: I hear too that they also had some British and some French aircraft and so on and military personnel over here, so it's international.

Jackie: That's what I said, Canada and the UK.

Alan: It's quite something but I did hear there is going Eskimo rebellion and that's probably what it's all about.

Jackie: Yeah, an Eskimo rebellion.

Alan: We set up communist Russia. We set up and financed communist China. We gave China – well, we didn't give it, but the boys that run us gave China all the industry, so who on earth is there anyway that's going to do all of this chaos?

Jackie: All we have to do is look at the Trading With the Enemy Act here in the U.S. and we see that according to the U.S. government incorporated that we the people in America are the enemy.

Alan: Yes, that's right. That makes sense. Because that's what the Soviets did. The Soviets really had no or the Bolsheviks had no real enemies once they had their borders and to contain people, and Lenin said it, to contain people and make them obedient you must have a reign of terror within and of course that's when they started looking within for terrorists. The same thing in the French Revolution until it got so carried away in the French Revolution that if you looked at someone the wrong way you were a terrorist and had your head lopped off, but this is the same thing. For them to maintain complete control in a global society under one government, they have to create this so-called terrorism within. You know the Goldstein of 1984. Who was Goldstein? Goldstein leads the terrorists. Where are they? They're everywhere and that's what they have to do. This is an old science and they're simply using the same techniques again and eventually they'll convince a lot of the general public after they've introduced the psychological testing that they're potential terrorists and they didn't know it. And the people will thank them for protecting them.

Jackie: Like they tell young children today that they're homosexuals and I recall this so clearly. It was on the news and they did this testing in school and a 14-year old boy, they told him he was homosexual and when they asked him how he felt about it, he said I don't know because I didn't know I was. But possibly that boy believed them, Alan.

Alan: Lots of them are doing it because they're being told – I mean you wouldn't believe how indoctrinated in sexuality we are prior to even puberty by adults with agendas and they tell them that if you haven't tried this there might be something wrong with you.

Jackie: Then we have the President's New Freedom Commission here. New freedom, don't you love that?

Alan: Oh, it's wonderful.

Jackie: And that's the commission that is going to do the screening across the nation – mental health screening and we know just like Winston Smith. We're mentally ill if we think for ourselves.

Alan: It's thought crime.

Jackie: It's dog training?

Alan: It's thought crime.

Jackie: Oh, thought crime.

Alan: And of course Winston when he was picked up and taken to the Ministry of Love, same thing. That's where they torture you. He met his next-door neighbor and his neighbor said, "don't come near me Winston" (of course he was a prisoner too). He said, "don't come near me Winston. I've just found out that I'm a thought criminal." He said, "I didn't know it myself but my daughter spotted it. Thank God she caught me in time before I did anything." And that's what it will come to here.

Jackie: Yes it is.

Alan: And people will thank them.

Jackie: For telling them that they're mentally ill?

Alan: Yes. You have these subconscious aggressions against different things and you might act on them and so we've caught you in time and here's the medical regime and here's the pills that you take and here's the office you check into every week for analysis. That will become the norm, only for a while until we get the brain chip out there, which they have. At the Loyola University Meeting that your tax money paid for, the geneticists and the biotech engineers who were there from all over the world said that they have this partial protoplasmic chip all ready to go and it will be inserted in to the brain and it will interface with your cerebral cortex. Basically, everyone will be hooked up to regional computers and you won't be able to imagine yourself as an individual anymore. It will be more like the beehive. In other words, it will be like the Borg in Star Trek. However, they're selling the idea, and they said that at that meeting, that all novels, cartoons, and movies will incorporate this in their story lines to make it a thing that the public will want; and sure enough, there's whole bunch of movies just been released to do with brain chips and applications and how wonderful it can be. That's how you program the public to accept things.

Jackie: I would like you to say again what you said about the chip because that can slide by somebody. This chip that actually blends with your own tissue, yes?

Alan: That's right. Your body will not reject it because it's made of some type of protoplasm which is the same as the human type and it was invented in Japan. Some of your listeners may remember maybe 10 years ago when I think it was Sony Corporation announced that they had created a form of computer composed primarily of protoplasmic brain type cells and silicon chips interfaced, they all work together, so this has been tried and tested. They have it all ready to go at the Loyola University meeting they said – and Newt Gingrich was there. He led off the meeting but they said all they have to do now is convince the public of the need to take it and of course they're going to use this fear of terrorism to advance it.

Jackie: Yes. While you're talking I'm going through my Homeland Security file because I've got that report, the CFR Phase III Report on National Homeland Security, and Alan, they said something in this. I couldn't believe it and it was towards the last of it, just exactly what you're talking about. I couldn't believe that they actually – well, you go ahead because I think I'm pretty close to where it is and this report by the way was done in what was it, Alan, 1998, 1999 and let me see. Oh, excuse me, the final draft came on the 31st of January 2001 but that was Phase III of it. This thing started sometime in 1998 or 1999 and then of course right after 9/11 out it came and then we got our Department of Homeland Security.

Alan: This was also planned way in advance and even in Canada here the most senior civil servant in Ottawa who helped draft up the negotiation books for the Free Trade Negotiations, which were the precursors of the NAFTA, she came out afterwards and told the public they're merging the entire continent starting in 2005 and that's exactly what they're doing.

Jackie: All of this has been going on while the mainstream media pushed Terri Schiavo. Here is a wrap-up if I could on their 14 points. They're just very short, all of them. We arrived at these 14 conclusions. Now listen to this. Listen to this.

I know I'm away from the mike. Listen to their conclusion.

- "1. The United States will become increasingly vulnerable to hostile attacks on the American homeland and U.S. military superiority will not entirely protect us.
2. Rapid advances in information and biotechnology will create new vulnerabilities for U.S. security.
3. New technologies will divide the world as well as draw it together.
4. The national security of all advanced states will be increasingly effective by the vulnerabilities of the evolving global economic infrastructure.
5. Energy supplies will continue to have major strategic significance.
6. All borders will be more porous. Some will bend and some will break.
7. The sovereignty of states will come under pressure but will endure as the main principle of international political organization.
8. The fragmentation and failure of some states will occur with destabilizing effects on entire regions.
9. Foreign crisis will be replete with atrocities and the deliberate terror rising of civilian populations."

Isn't that what we're doing over in Iraq today?

Alan: Oh, I'd say so.

Jackie: "Space will become a critical and competitive military environment." (And listen to this). "The essence of war will not change. U.S. intelligence will face more challenging adversaries and even excellent intelligence will not prevent all surprises."

So they warn us right up front that no matter how many of your liberties and freedoms that we take away, you're not safe, folks.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well anyway. Oh here. "The United States will be called upon frequently to intervene militarily in time of uncertain alliances and with the prospect of fewer forward deployed forces." (And then here's another one). "The emerging security environment in the next quarter century will require different U.S. military and other national capabilities."

Here, listen to this. This is what I was looking for, I think.

"The commissions stressed on communicating the scale and pace of change has been borne out by extraordinary developments in science and technology in just the 18-month period since the Phase I Report appeared. The mapping of the humane genome was completed. A functioning quantum computing device was invented. Organic and inorganic material was mated at the molecular level for the first time."

Isn't that what we're talking about, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: "Basic mechanisms of the aging process have been understood at the genetic level. Anyone of these developments would have qualified as a breakthrough of the decade a quarter century ago but they all happened within the past year and a half."

Alan: Yes, what a joke.

Jackie: And there's just a couple of more here. It says: "This suggests the possible advent of period of change the scale of which will often astound us. The key factor driving change in America's national security environment over the next 25 years will be the acceleration of scientific discovery and its technological applications and the uneven human social and psychological capacity to harness them. Synergistic developments in information, technology, material science,

biotechnology and nanotechnology will almost certainly transport (listen to this) transform human tools more dramatically and rapidly than any time in human history. While it is easy to underestimate the social implications of change on such a scale the need for human intellectual and social adaptation imposes limits to the pace of change. These limits are healthy for they allow and encourage the application (listen to this) of the human moral sense two choices of major import. We will surely have our hands full with such choices over the next quarter century. In that time we may witness the development of a capacity to guide or control evolution (listen, let me do that again). In that time, we may witness the development of a capacity to guide or control evolution by manipulating human DNA and the ability to join organic and inorganic material formed prospects are both sobering and contentious."

Wait, I missed a sentence. "The ability to join organic and inorganic material formed suggests that humans may evolve literally with their own machines. Such prospects are both sobering and contentious."

Alan: These inventions were made long ago.

Jackie: I want our listeners to know that this report – this Phase III Report, I'm pretty sure it is. They said it, to merge human and organic and inorganic.

Alan: That basically is the chip too. In other words, they're talking about the cyborg as well. Part human, part machine and of course I don't know if you noticed that movie they put out again, "Artificial Intelligence."

Jackie: That was sad.

Alan: It also is to leave the person with the subconscious question of what is human anyway. In other words, if a robot can adopt human qualities can we therefore classify them as the new humans; and before you know it, our minds have been made up for us primarily through all the fiction that we've watched.

Jackie: And not only that, but there will be possibly a compassion for these creatures that are being created.

Alan: Oh yes and the whole law industry for civil rights and all that.

Jackie: Oh yes. Well remember was it the "Millennium Man," was that it, with Robin Williams?

Alan: That's right. See they've already given us a scenario.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about that.

Alan: Yes, well that's the same idea that the guy starts off as a superior type robot and goes through his long, long life and eventually wants to become human because he's adopted all these qualities and then he goes to court to demand they have the same rights.

Jackie: And it was the world court and it was a three-man panel. Remember that?

Alan: Yes, so all of this drama is predictive programming. That's what they call it and our conclusions are given to us primarily through fiction in advance of the actual events so that we react to these events the same way as the characters in the movie. We accept it in other words and that's the Tavistock method. It's an old method.

Jackie: But they have such a slick way of presenting it, because if you recall when he was up there before the court to get his certificate of what, humanity – what was he trying to get?

Alan: To be a human being and a citizen.

Jackie: Yes and he was a total cyborg or whatever you call it, but then one of the judges says well I have an artificial heart and my father had an artificial gizzard or whatever, and basically you sat there and listened to that and you thought, yeah, sure.

Alan: That's how they program you.

Jackie: Exactly. Well I could see it though. That's one of the beauties of actually knowing. That chapter out of that book that I read to our listeners the last few nights, it's exactly what it talked about is knowing about the darkness. Knowing the darkness because other than that, how are you going to shed light into it, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And you've been very much of a blessing for all of us to open our eyes, open our minds. It's not been easy at times. You know that, don't you?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Because there was that spell that I went through for I don't know how long where I thought I was in some other place and there was nothing that I looked at that looked real to me and it was such a confusing place to be, Alan, but somehow we settle in with that, don't we?

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Jackie: Sort of like an initiation.

Alan: Most people actually float through their lives through all the changes in almost a dreamlike state – just like they floated through the transfer of all industry to China. Most people sort of vaguely remember something about that but they're not quite sure, even though everything is made in China and it never dawned on them why was it a mandate for American and Canadian business to be moved to China? I mean this is coming from the top. They float through their lives and the changes and they accept that. Plato talked about this whole scenario 2,400 years ago and of course they were part of the Mystery Religion of his day and they talked about the perfect state, which was a prototype of the perfect world state, where they would create – the guardian class, that's the elite who run the whole show, would have this lesser elite of "technocrats" you might call them.

Jackie: Those would be the minions?

Alan: The technocrats would be the high bureaucrats and the scientists combined, and then they have the people below them that do all the work and they would breed these people just like they bred hybrid animals for specific tasks. They would mate them up with specific women, and for tall guys that would pick apples for instance and the small squat guys who would do mining, and they said this is the perfect society and the majority of the people in Plato's "Republic" were not called people. They were called ITS.

Jackie: ITS?

Alan: Yes, you're either a human being or you're an IT.

Jackie: Only you were a human being if you were part of the elite?

Alan: Yes and everyone else was an IT, and of course that's another way of using aristocracy and nobility and the commoners. The commoners are the ITS, you see, so nothing has changed.

Jackie: Maybe we're mankind and they're ITS.

Alan: Well, they're not an IT. They are an infection that shouldn't be here. They are THE infection. They are the deviants, a deviant species.

Jackie: When we say "they," are we talking about the royal Khazars?

Alan: It's all royalty across the planet in all countries. You'll find that the Japanese ones have connection with the British ones and so on going way, way back for thousands of years before even the Khazars.

Jackie: And their ancestors had red hair probably?

Alan: Some of them certainly did, we know that, even the ones going into China with some of the mummies of these red-haired people. Of course, this all stems really from what they called the Aryan race that came into India and also had links with Iran and other parts of the Middle East.

Jackie: Okay. I don't understand this Aryan race thing. We're going to take a 60 second break here. Well, that took 10 minutes but we don't do that often, have all these long commercials, and besides that, they're worthwhile, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: You know the people eventually won't need to use shortwave because they'll have the chip in their head and they'll have music playing all the time, elevator music.

Jackie: Or rap.

Alan: Well, it will be rap for the military because they've got to be aggressive. For the public it will be elevator music.

Jackie: I remember you saying that you saw a news thing when they were sending a shipload of America boys, young men, women, girls over to Iraq and they had war paint on their faces.

Alan: The guys had their shirts off and some of them had baggy pants on.

Jackie: And doing and rap music and dancing and you said that the thought that came into your mind was they're sending the barbarians over there.

Alan: Yes, we're sending the barbarians into one of the oldest civilizations in the world and this barbarian generation was deliberately created to do just this.

Jackie: Generation X.

Alan: They were dumbed down, given video games to kill, kill, kill. The state gave them whatever values they desired and their boss is their paymaster and they've got the most primitive form of music ever devised – scientifically devised and it works very well.

Jackie: The primitive music, the piercing of the body in all places, it takes us right back to the jungle to primitive man.

Alan: You always get that appearing when you have a generation for warfare. The pirates too, when they were big, they also pierced themselves and put rings and so on.

Jackie: More than just their ears?

Alan: Yes, and of course the pirates were all Masons anyway because that was the symbol of their flag.

Jackie: Well, wait a minute now. You're not talking about all of them onboard ship, but you're talking about the pirate captains, yes?

Alan: You also had them with the mates right down to the long-term crew. Eventually they'd join it as well. In fact if you ever see Gilbert & Sullivan's movie "The Pirates of Penzance," or the stage play or whatever, written in the late 1800's, you'll actually see a sort of mock ceremony onboard the pirate ship of the Masonic initiation.

Jackie: "The Pirates of Penzance"? Would you spell that?

Alan: It's P-E-N-Z-A-N-C-E, I think it is. That's just at the coast of Cornwall in England. That was one of their big bases, but you'll see the apprentice sailor with his shirt open, his breast exposed, one of his trouser legs rolled up and torn and I think wearing one shoe and so he's all ready for the initiation. Then they lay him on the Skull & Bones flag and they pulled him up three times, so that's him now a Master Mason you see.

Jackie: Just waiting for the wool to be pulled over his eyes?

Alan: Yes, and of course Gilbert & Sullivan were high Masons. We see these things all the time but the public don't know what they're really looking at and it's no different from the movies they churn out today. They're always mocking the public and programming them at the same time. Again, going back to Plato, he said, "we have the ability (meaning the aristocracy) since we give the people their culture; culture does not come from the bottom up. It comes from the top down." And he said, "We can change the culture and all the values in one generation and the people involved who lived through it won't even notice the change."

Jackie: Alan, this thought came to me while we were on the air one night. The biodiversity treaty treats humankind, mankind as organisms. In other words, we are no different than above or below. All organisms are the same including the lowest amoeba, and you were talking about this, how they culture us, and then it occurred to me in the pictures that I get in my mind that the world is their Petri dish. We are the organisms that are being cultured.

Alan: When the Phoenicians went into new lands they had a whole routine that they went through to entice the public down to the beach where they'll lay out presents and then go back into their boats and watch. They studied the public of a new nation, a new people and they watched their tribal habits and they called it "customs," and that's why you have customs ports at every port nowadays and that's what they did. By understanding the cultures you can interfere and take over the people and the Phoenicians ended up enslaving most of the little villages they took over and turned them into almost semi-automatic production facilities for different items.

Jackie: Like they are today.

Alan: Yes. This is an ancient technique and they had their international bankers went with them even as long ago as 2,500 BC.

Jackie: What were they using for "money" back then?

Alan: In the beginning they used gold and silver powder and they weighed it and ingots too. It was all done by weights. In fact in Sumer around 5,000 BC you had the standard weights which we still use today. What they were doing at that time was wherever they went to new countries, they introduced their money system where none had existed before because people bartered when they were free. Then they set up a branch office, a bank, introduced their gold and eventually it became of course coin and then told them to put their coin in the bank and they gave them clay facsimiles, just like paper money.

Jackie: That was back in that era?

Alan: Yes and once they done that they shipped the gold and silver back out of the country to the major religious temples in the Middle East and those were the banks.

Jackie: I've become real intrigued with the question about gold, gold more than silver. I got some information mailed to me by one of our listeners quite a while ago and it told about the use of gold for many – well, I shouldn't have even brought it up because I cannot recall, but it went far beyond using gold as "money" or a means of exchange or riches or wealth, but there's something to gold that's very important to them.

Alan: I know. There's a whole bunch of stuff out there put out by Gardner from one of the Masonic institutions in England. I mean I'm telling you the people on the internet who phone me swallow everything that's out there.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I'm not saying I swallowed it but maybe this is the same thing you're talking about. But what are you talking about?

Alan: The gold was simply – these guys had been into mining very early on. I've no doubt they learned it from long before Sumer, they had to of, and they had a monopoly on their mines and so they got metals that were fairly rare, had monopolies on them and forced that on the countries round about and overseas. As they were doing that, they were creating an international standard of weights and measures and a value system.

Jackie: But what made them valuable?

Alan: Because they forced it on as a means of exchange instead of having real goods to exchange with others. It's a method of control.

Jackie: In other words, they could have chosen anything. They could have chosen nickel?

Alan: I don't think they should have chosen anything at all. I think they should have left it.

Jackie: I didn't say they should. I said they could have.

Alan: You see this is what it is. Nature should have been left the way it was. That's the key to it.

Jackie: I understand that. All I'm saying is why they chose gold.

Alan: If it was something else that was as rare they would have used it. Sure they would have. Again, gold is often along the same vein as you'll find silver, it often turns into the gold further on in the same vein, so they had them both in the one mine. You'll find the Phoenicians--

Jackie: Silver turns into gold?

Alan: Silver will go alongside gold often.

Jackie: But it doesn't turn into gold?

Alan: There's a method – I mean even the white gold you see is a mixture of really the two. You see there's an in-between and the two distinct ones and you often also find lead also around the same area, but you'll find the Phoenicians had mines as far as Russia thousands of years ago. What they did was create wars because once they had taken a country over and introduced money, they would get the government, which they then owned, to create a standing army and then they could just use money to pay them. Any country who didn't go along and accept the same system, they would arm them because they also owned the best weapons of the day, no different from today, and they would invade that country, take it over and force the system on them. In those days they called it "civilization." Today they call it "democracy."

Jackie: You know Adolph Hitler was bartering. That was one of the things that drove him crazy because according to what I have read, Germany had no gold left after the Weimer Republic and they created a script, just like Abraham Lincoln did, but that they were actually bartering with other nations and they were bartering goods for goods and it drove them nuts. You know what really confirmed it for me? I've got a speech here by Cordele Hull. It was on Labor Day and it was when the U.S. – well, it was in 1941, Labor Day and he was talking about international trade and all this. He said if this present war is not won we will be reduced to barter and I knew that he was talking about Adolph Hitler's barter system and that was driving them absolutely nuts because there were no trade deficits and there were manufactured goods traded for food mostly.

Alan: Well, I still don't believe that – I think every peoples get used you know. I really think they all get used. All the nations get used. Even if you think you're rebelling against them, they'll put their own men in at the top and guide you along the path.

Jackie: They put their spin on it too.

Alan: Because you'll find that Hitler did have Schacht who was his banker and Schacht was a member of the German and Dutch families that were big bankers. If you look at Roosevelt's wife, Eleanor Roosevelt, she did a genealogical chart of her husband in one of her books and you'll find that FDR was related to the Schacht family as well.

Jackie: When you say Schacht, how are you spelling it?

Alan: I think it's S-C-H-A-C-H-T.

Jackie: Oh, like shocked.

Alan: FDR was related to Hitler's banker and the Dutch families as well of the Schacht and Germans, so everything is a play and the public get used and the real theater of war is a theater. It's a theater you see and to make people believe it was all very real, real people must really die.

Jackie: Yes, but how many people were told by history in school that Adolph Hitler was bartering? You see, the things that are hidden, Alan, are the things that to me maybe slipped out of their hands, maybe somebody. I considered the same thing with Saddam Hussein, that maybe he was put in power by them. I don't know but I see the possibility that their minions got away with them. Look at JFK and I think he actually got to thinking that he was the president.

Alan: So did Reagan, that's why they shot him.

Jackie: Yes exactly, but you see they put him in and I understand at that time that there was in Chicago or Illinois specifically a lot of fraudulent votes to get JFK in, but he got in and then suddenly said what the hell is going on here and so he thought he was the president so they killed him. So I'm saying that some of this people slipped through their hands.

Alan: I think some of them also get carried away. I've no doubt Saddam did and no doubt Saddam never really looked at the end of the Cold War because his whole power structure was based on being an American ally during the whole thing.

Jackie: Well, because America – not America, we'll say the U.S. government Inc., they were playing with him, I believe.

Alan: They did finance him and they did give him weaponry.

Jackie: I know. That's what I'm saying, but Saddam Hussein was attempting to develop a Pan-Arab collation. Well, that's something that Israel and the U.S. government isn't going to stand for.

Alan: They've said that. They've said that publicly. Israel came out and said that the New American Century agenda that was drawn up by Wolfowitz and Perle and Rumsfeld and so on, back in the '90's, with the agenda attacking first of all Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. They said it was identical to their own. That's what Israel said; so yes, it's one in the same policy. However, in ancient times, what the historians call "spreading civilization," it was the same system there as it created empire after empire and spread civilization. They were standardizing a system across the world and today the U.S. is just completing that job and today they call it democracy.

Jackie: I think we ought to be really contemplating, really considering that we're going to be some of the ones that slip through their hands because everybody doesn't fall for it, do they, Alan?

Alan: No. They know that in every generation there are some who, as they say themselves, "slip through the net," the ones whose indoctrination doesn't take so well and they're clever enough to remain free thinkers and hide it through school. Today, of course, if you show it at school, they put you on drugs.

Jackie: You know what? For me if this broadcast does anything that it would be to open the eyes, open the minds, open the hearts of our listeners that they would be part of the one that slipped through the net, Alan, and you are part of this. You are so much a part of this of informing us and bringing us out of the Dark Ages, out of the forest.

Alan: People all claim that they want truth and I tell them – and most people want truth like buying a fast-food hamburger and they don't realize that they have to do a lot of work.

Jackie: Yes. We're out of our hour. You'll be back with us, won't you, Alan?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 13, 2005

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 13th of April in the year 2005 and Alan Watt is with us this evening. I had friend stop by.

Our spiritual message tonight is the pray of Saint Francis of Assisi:

"Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me sow love; Where there is injury, let me so pardon; Where there is doubt, faith; Where there is despair let me so hope; Where there is darkness, let me sow light; And where there is sadness, joy. Father grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console; To be understood as to understand; To be loved as to love; For it is in giving that we receive; It is in pardoning that we are pardoned; And it is in dying that we are born into eternal life."

Alan, thank you being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Always. How has your day been, besides the chemtrail spraying?

Alan: I got my truck stuck in the field.

Jackie: Oh no.

Alan: Yes. I was taking it out there to do some important stuff and it's just not dry enough.

Jackie: So did you get it out?

Alan: No, I spoke to it quietly and left it there.

Jackie: Oh okay. So do you think it's going to come in by itself now?

Alan: Well, I did tell it what would happen to it if it didn't.

Jackie: You know what? These things can happen because last summer when the children were here, Brandon got a real bad shock out on the porch and they were plugging in one of their players and instead of connecting the extension cord and then plugging it in. He had already plugged it in and I was in the house. They said his hair stood right up on end. It was a good one and it knocked out some fuses. Well, I got all the fuse things flipped back but my doorbell quit ringing and I thought well there's something in there. Something like a ballast and I thought well then maybe it's a ballast and I have to find the company and I was without a doorbell for I cannot tell you how long and then one day suddenly someone came up and rang the doorbell and it's working without doing anything to it. I like that. So maybe you'll find your truck up by the house in the morning.

Alan: Well, I did threaten it.

Jackie: But you did it quietly?

Alan: I did it quietly.

Jackie: Okay. Well Alan there's something that I would like you to address tonight. I don't know how to respond. I don't know that what I say or the way I say it or whatever it is that's lacking or maybe it isn't. Maybe it's just difficult. The one thing that initiated this is I got a call last night from a really nice man and I mean this sincerely and I know that it's with all of his heart the belief, but basically it was the same thing I get from people who are I guess it's Christian or Israel identity, but it isn't Yahweh or Jehovah that god of the Old Testament. The name is wrong. It's Yahweh; and Alan, what is the difference?

Alan: Well, to them it's everything really and that goes way, way back into the Middle East where if you knew the exact pronunciation of the entity or demon, then you would control it. That's where it all stems from and of course it's all nonsense because if you're talking to a creator I'm sure the creator is bright enough to know who you're talking to.

Jackie: What about the part in the Old Testament where it says if my people – does it say know my name or something about repent. I wished I knew it word for word. I don't if you know which one I'm referring to, but I think a lot of stuff is pinned onto that too. "If my people would say my name or know my name, call upon me, I will heal their land." So that's to make people think that we have to have a name for Creator?

Alan: That's pretty well it. It's nonsense. If you are speaking to a creator that's so dumb with a low IQ that if you get the name wrong and he doesn't hear you, then I think you're praying to the wrong entity because obviously anything that was a creator knows exactly who you mean.

Jackie: But this goes along with the fact that it wasn't the Jews that was the chosen, it was the white Anglo-Saxon and there's a lot of evidentially research that people have done in the bloodlines and people from back in that area and so what it comes down to this is. It comes down to believing that Creator would choose a special people and we're to rule the world. Rule the world. It says in there, Alan, that you are going to loan to nations and borrow from none and it also says to a special people that they cannot loan money and charge usury to their fellows but they have to charge usury to the stranger or the goyim. Well, how is this reconciled in people's minds or is there something that at least to plant a seed that would get them thinking, Alan?

Alan: Their thinking would have to overcome their conditioning. That's the problem and they've been so heavily steeped in this stuff from childhood that for many of them it's impossible to break that barrier.

Jackie: A lot of people who are Christian identity I don't think it's necessarily from childhood. It is what they've deduced from whoever – this came from British Israelism, didn't it? The Israel identity or Christian identity? What is British Israelism?

Alan: It began in the 1800's with one man who was a bit of a nutcase to begin with. In fact he ended up in a psychiatric hospital for the rest of his days.

Jackie: Do you know a name?

Alan: I can't quite remember the guy's name but he actually demanded that the king and queen of England dethrone themselves and put him in power because he believed that he was closer to the bloodline that was mentioned than they were, you see, so they locked him up. However, then the World Zionist federation realized this could be an aid in their plans and so they pushed it ever since and you'll find that the World Federalist Society--

Jackie: World Federalist or World Zionist?

Alan: World Federalist Society is the exact same address in every country as the World Zionist Society. It's one and the same outfit. They're using religion once again to verify the Old Testament and to bring Israel up to be the basically the capital of the planet.

Jackie: And going along with that, isn't it the second coming, the coming of Jesus, and I don't know if this is British Israelism or Israel identity but that Jesus is going to have his throne right there in Jerusalem.

Alan: It's all part of the plan and you see behind religions you've had people who conned everyone for thousands of years so they do certainly know the techniques to use and they could pull it off. They could certainly pull it off; but if you go into the Old Testament, Jehovah or Yahweh is a latecomer. He comes on the scene after the Elohim and the Elohim are the creators you might say, so definitely Yahweh was a local deity that was then pushed – in fact he was the volcano god and he was eventually pushed up to overtake everyone else, not by Jews but by the ruling governments of the day.

Jackie: The priesthood?

Alan: Yes and Constantine I'm sure had a few good chuckles at that one because he was steeped in all the mystery religions and even though he's given the accolades for bringing Christianity to the fore, he did not make Christianity the religion of Rome. He simply stopped the persecution of it and prior to doing that he created his own temple of the Mithraic Cult – he was a Mithraic disciple, a form of Masonry you might call it. He also created a church where you could go in, like all Caesars, and worship him in his own church, so he was worshipped as a god. He had insurance policies out with every mystery religion and so he used this religion, the Christian religion, to further the cause, which was again to lead eventually to world government.

Jackie: I've mentioned this on the air before because I don't really understand all of the writings that are attributed to things of Jesus but there are some that are so simple and that you just absolutely know is true. You know, how to live. Do unto others. That is it, Alan. As you sow, so shall you reap. I take that literally and for people to think that okay if I say a certain amount of hail Mary's or the priest or I pay enough, well the Lord knows that I'm a weak sinner and Jesus died for my sins so I'm okay because I repent and then you do it again and repent again and it really gives people a cop out. But far beyond that, the way I see it, the way it appears to me, is that it has created that separation – that perceived separation between each of us and our Creator.

Alan: Long before Christianity the mystery religions had always been around and they knew from time immemorial that man would always seek out his Creator. He had a yearning to be in touch with the all or whatever name they gave to it and then they exploited it. The priesthoods actually exploited this natural need you see and of course out of the need they create dogma, and from the dogma they make rules and laws and enslave the minds of the people.

Jackie: And if you don't buy into the dogma you're a heretic; and I remember saying that on the air. Actually it was sometime in '98 and why I remember that is because it was still daylight when I was doing the broadcast at the time. But I said I just want you all to know that I am a heretic, and by the definition in the dictionary, that I do not ascribe or subscribe to the religious doctrine and the religious dogma that we have been taught. I had somebody call me and say that's a terrible thing to say about yourself. In other words, it's terrible to be a heretic.

Alan: "Heretic" comes from "hearsay," and that's what they forbid the public to do, was listen to hearsay; and from "hearsay" you have "heresy." That's where it comes from, so you were forbidden to listen to any kind of hearsay or heresy and if you did then you were a heretic. It's a fantastic form of mind control to do with guilt-tripping and sin of course and it's been exploited and used by professionals for thousands upon thousands of years. It's all mind control, all of it.

Jackie: I remember when Rick, what was his name, Wiles, was actually on this hour on this shortwave frequency at 9 p.m. Eastern time and Lilly listened to him and taped the thing one day and called and let me hear it. This basically was his message because he used to do news and tell all the terrible things that were going on, but then he'd say but that's okay, I see what's going on out there, I know what's going on but it's okay because I know that it's the time Jesus is coming, see. Then he says come on Jesus and establish your throne in Jerusalem and I am going to be there right in the front row worshipping you and following you. It seems that the kingdom on earth is the message that has permeated throughout a lot of these religions, like the Jehovah's Witnesses.

Alan: Of course the history of the Witnesses was began by--

Jackie: Charles Taze Russell

Alan: And he's buried under a pyramid.

Jackie: "34 holy," I was at his pyramid. I have photographs of them, Alan.

Alan: Yes and it's right opposite the Masonic Lodge and of course the whole idea of the "Russellites," as they called themselves, was that the Gentiles had blown it with all their wars and the goal was to bring the time of the Jews to rule the world. That was part of the Russellite philosophy.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding.

Alan: In fact Balfour who gave the Balfour Declaration said the same thing. If you read the whole declaration, and generally you'll see only part of it published, but if you read the whole thing he said the same thing that the Gentiles have blown their ability for salvation, were unable to handle freedom and therefore the Jews had the right to rule.

Jackie: I had never read the whole thing then because what I have that I was under the impression that this was the Balfour Declaration, basically it just said that a home there will be established for the Jews. However, it said something about that this would not encroach upon the people who are living there already, the Palestinians.

Alan: Well, they are nice liars.

Jackie: Yes I know that but that's all I've got.

Alan: I've got the whole thing and don't forget too, it was not a British government document. It was a personal letter to Baron Rothschild, so it was never debated in Parliament in Britain. This was a managed thing between Rothschild and Balfour; but that was the scheme of it all, was that "look, you Gentiles just can't handle it so it's only right that Jews take over." H.G. Wells who was also a front man for MI6 and who was given most of his material that he wrote his stories around, H.G. Wells also categorized the races that should be allowed to live and the ones that would have to be exterminated, long before Adolph Hitler came along. He said that the British Crown had decided that Jews because of their survival abilities and their ability to handle this economic system would be allowed to survive alongside the aristocracy of Britain.

Jackie: You're kidding.

Alan: No.

Jackie: So their ability to handle it. They're the ones that – well, the elite are the ones that created it, aren't they, way back in ancient times?

Alan: Oh yes, it's always been the elite of course. When you read into the books, H.G. Wells wrote the first set, it was a two-volume set called "The History of the World," and he lays out there the races that would have to be destroyed because they could not come into this new order, which was an economic system, and he said that the red man would have to be killed off by diseases and so would the blacks. He also had the Irish in there, by the way.

Jackie: Why the Irish?

Alan: Because the Irish have a temperamental streak where they don't like to go along with systems and the only ones that would be allowed to survive would be people who would conform to an economic system, and that's the key to everything is the economic system. We under law exist to serve the economic system and not the other way around. They wrote a lot of their agenda openly back in the early 1900's and put down in that agenda the races that would have to be eliminated.

Jackie: When you read enough different stuff you know that you keep seeing these connections. And in the Protocols of course their world court it looks like it's already built there in Israel but they say that their king despot of the blood of

Zion is going to be the Pope of the world. Now I was sharing with our listeners last night a thing that I got on the different popes but there's something here that I didn't get to and I think it's part of our conversation now and I'd like to share it. He was talking about the scandals of the child molestation and he said:

"Notwithstanding the scandal and shock of the aforementioned, Rome carries on quietly with her program of world dominion. They lead the competition to establish the first one world system that has ever existed. Their ultimate goal is global religious syncretism, and to eventually wield control and authority over every individual on earth. The human solidarity goals of the Roman Church are identical to the goals and objectives of the United Nations. This is why they are such a perfect fit. Rome only gives the appearance of objecting to the UN agenda. At the 1996 World Food Summit in Rome, Cardinal Angelo Sodano pledged the holy sees support for the UN humanistic programs of action. Rome also has designs on Jerusalem."

Now this is where the connection comes in.

"For 46 years after Israel's rebirth the Vatican refused to acknowledge Israel's right to exist. But Rome wants to exert premier influence over Jerusalem, which will one day function as the capital of her World Church. In a 1993 letter to the Pope, Shimon Peres promised to internationalize Jerusalem granting the UN political control of the Old City and the Vatican hegemony over the holy sites within. This was confirmed by the Italian newspaper La Stampa. In March 1995 the Israeli radio station Arutz Sheva was leaked a cable from the Israeli Embassy in Rome, confirming the hand over of Jerusalem to the Vatican. The future Pope will establish his throne one day within the walls of the rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. It is from here that he will rule his World Church."

That reminds me that the king despot of the blood of Zion is said that it will be the Pope of the World and it says and there's just another paragraph here.

"And this day may not be as far off as many believe. The cornerstones for the Third Temple have already been quarried by the Jewish group known as the Temple Mount Faithful. They are extremely well financed and organized. They have also produced priestly vestments in accordance with scriptural outlines and are presently attempting to breed a perfect red heifer in anticipation of the coming dedication ceremonies. Obviously, Rome and the Temple Mount Faithful are headed for a showdown."

I don't think so. Do you, Alan? I don't think there is going to be a showdown.

Alan: No, I wouldn't think so.

Jackie: Okay. Here's the last. "In a letter sent to the Vatican in January 2004, the Temple Mount Faithful demanded that Pope John Paul return the Temple Menorah and other vessels and treasures removed in 70AD by Titus and taken to Rome, where they are presently held within the Secret Vatican Archives." And that's the end of the article and this was written by some guy in Toronto, but I think there's a lot of truth in here except that there's going to be a show down. This last pope according to many sources his mother was a Jew. He went to Israel and apologized on behalf of all Christians for the terrible persecution of the Jews that have taken place over the last 2,000 years, so the guy was a Jew.

Alan: He also worked for I.G. Farben just prior to World War II.

Jackie: Yes. I understand that he became a Catholic in order to escape whatever and he became a cardinal and the next thing you know he's a pope. There's not going to be any showdown. Their puppets are being put in place right now.

Alan: Sure, the Catholic Church was always used for this. In fact if you look at some of the big names of Catholic popes, they were also world bankers in their own right.

Jackie: I was telling our listeners last night about this beautiful book I have written by David Yallop, I think his name was. It was titled "In God's Name" and it was about Pope John Paul I that was in only for 33 days and he was going to get rid of Marchinko the Vatican banker because he found out that they had laundered a billion, 900 and some million,

dollars of bad bonds through the Vatican church. It was the night before when he handed these instructions to the Secretary of State, which he had actually inherited from the previous pope, and the author said that the guy begged the pope not to do this, evidentially knowing what was going to happen, and he said I want this done. Marchinko was some bishop or cardinal and the next morning he was found dead. He was poisoned.

Alan: He was going to make a speech that day, too, to ban freemasonry in the Vatican.

Jackie: Yes. What is it called? 32P... 3P... 22?

Alan: There's two 2's.

Jackie: P2 freemasonry. Yes, that was mentioned. We have to take our 60-second break here. This was a pope that could have done some real good. He was going to get rid of the birth control ban for Catholics and they got rid of him in 33 days. Okay folks, we'll be right back with Alan Watt.

Okay Alan, what were we talking about?

Alan: The fact is that organized religions have always been used for the purpose of control from the most ancient times.

Jackie: Oh yes, we were talking about Pope John Paul I.

Alan: If you really want to find mystery religion, you should look into the established churches because that's where it all began.

Jackie: You know the word pagan? Well, I looked it up one day. I got a whole bunch of dictionaries here and every time Chuck found one in an old bookstore from all different areas and I look up the word pagan in every single one of them, including 1828 whatever. Pagan, the word is connected with the word heathen and that is the person of the heath. Pagan really means rural folks, but what the dictionary said is that they were people who did not come into the organized church, the doctrine and the dogma of the church; and Alan, do you know that almost every single one of them, one of the definitions of a pagan was a gentile? Now that kind of confused me. Can you explain that?

Alan: Sure. All ancient peoples had meaning in life. They had meaning from life. They lived the meaning of life and it didn't matter really where their source of inspiration came from. They lived their life and life has to be meaningful. If you take away the meaningfulness of life, then you have robots and slaves and of course the organized religions were intended and set up to do exactly that. The ancient people had special sacred spots all over the world and it meant something to them. That's all important you see.

Jackie: Yes and it wasn't necessarily evil, was it, Alan?

Alan: No, not in the least. In fact, there was far less bloodletting with the so-called Pagani as there has been with established religion. Established religion has been a horror show.

Jackie: Alan, what about the people now, I guess I have thought of them as pagans who sacrificed their children? Like I remember reading in Hawaii they throw their babies into the ocean sacrificing them to the gods. Some of them when they built a building, the four corners, before they put those posts in an infant was thrown in there; did that come from the priesthood?

Alan: It came from Babylon. In fact, the archaeologists today who've worked steadily what was Babylon right into Jerusalem have found no sign of a Jehovah type worship. What they have found is that the same exact system of Babylon, where you kill children and often put them in an urn and you put them on each four corners to protect the inhabitants. All this rubbish and nonsense about a great Judaic people who worshipped this Jehovah is absolute rubbish. The truth is in the earth. The proof is there buried in the earth and in fact you can't tell Judaism apart from the Phoenicians who also did the same thing of killing first-born children and burying them in the four corners of the structure. You see in the ancient times, even in Rome, the emperor himself, to open up land for building purposes he would make the crossroads with the plows and he would plow an exact square and everywhere--

Jackie: Who did this?

Alan: The old Caesars.

Jackie: The Caesars themselves?

Alan: Yes. That was the law that they had to plow a square part of the land, with a plow, and wherever any structure went up then a human sacrifice was given so that the mother goddess would not be offended. That was their belief system and that was rampant – that same belief system is exactly the same as Babylon and Jerusalem and on and on you go.

Jackie: This Caesar, are you speaking of in Rome?

Alan: In Rome and their empire, wherever their empire extended to, it was the same system because there is only one mystery religion.

Jackie: You mean the Romans were doing baby sacrifices?

Alan: Yes and even today in the land of the so-called Phoenicians, which was the Holy Land basically--

Jackie: Okay. Tell me where that was?

Alan: That was the Holy Land. That was Jerusalem and round about Jerusalem.

Jackie: That was Phoenicia, huh?

Alan: Yes and the Greeks called the land of that area Phoenicia. South of them was the Edomites, but that land itself was the Phoenicians.

Jackie: Aren't the Edomites the ones the Jews supposedly are supposed to get rid of?

Alan: Well, you'll find they were not too happy with anybody else. Everybody was their enemy basically. However, what you find with the Phoenicians, and this is the key to it all, it's an economic system and the Phoenicians were the ones who lived in that area who always created an artificial island and that was their capital and from there they would spread their system of commerce all over the ancient world.

Jackie: You mean somewhere out in the ocean they would create an island?

Alan: Yes, a man-made island.

Jackie: How do you do that, Alan?

Alan: They poured millions and billions of tons of soil and stone and so on and then they built their island.

Jackie: In other words, sort of like a shoal or something that was already fairly not deep, fairly shallow?

Alan: That's what they did and they built it off of Joppa [Jaffa, Yafo] off the coast of Israel in the Mediterranean Sea and that was their capital. Then they moved eventually to Venice. Venice is a play on Phoenician – Venetian, Phoenician, same thing – and that was their capital of the world; Venice itself again was created by man, by the creation of an artificial city, and so the MO [modus operandi] you can trace down through history wherever they go.

Jackie: Yes and this gets so confusing because I read a fairly long piece about Venice. I think it was Venice where the Jesuits were supposed to be so powerful. Is that so, was it Venice?

Alan: They were definitely powerful because the Jesuits traveled even to ancient Japan. They created the warrior caste of Japan. It wasn't natural to that country. They actually gave them the Warrior Caste and they've done it wherever they've gone. If you say--

Jackie: Phoenician and Venetian.

Alan: It's the same thing, and the Phoenix bird dies every 500 years and it's recreated in its own image.

Jackie: And that would be a takeoff on the Phoenicians?

Alan: That's right. You'll find if you say "Jesus" and then take it into the French, you have "Je Suis," I Am. Jesuit is Je Suis, same thing, "I am." The whole thing is the mystery religion. All of it is the mystery religion.

Jackie: Now I have read that the one we know as Jesus but wasn't really his name.

Alan: Jesus is a Greek term because the initial writers of the gospel wrote primarily in Greek and they had no problem by saying 'Son of Zeus,' (Zeus, Iesus), because they were familiar with the son of Zeus, Hesus. The other name is Apollo of course and Jesus is the sun. He is the sun. If you look at the King James Bible and you get a proper King James Bible--

Jackie: You mean like the original one?

Alan: Yes. You'll find that the accolades they give to King James says "you are the SUN." King James is the SUN and then talks about the late queen Elizabeth I who is the Eastern Star. That's where the Eastern Star Lodge comes from. That's in all the original King James Bibles.

Jackie: All Masonic.

Alan: All Masonic. These guys have literally pulled the wool over everyone's eyes for thousands of years. You look at all the churches, they have a spire, which is the phallic symbol going right back to Egypt and it's called ON. The phallic symbol is called ON. It's in the English language today. We use ON for an erection; and you walk through the phallic symbol into the box and you walk through the vulva. That's why you have what they call a "Norman Arch," and you walk through it into the church into the box and it always faces to the East where the sun comes up.

Jackie: Is this in the Catholic Church mostly?

Alan: It's in all Christian churches.

Jackie: Are you saying then that all Christian churches that the entrance faces east?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Gosh, I never noticed that, Alan.

Alan: And the priest gets dressed up in his robe, which is a female dress, because he portrays the hermaphrodite, male and female in one, because in the beginning God created man and woman; "in his perfect image created them both," which means (and this is in the Talmud) that the god they're talking about is a hermaphrodite. It's male and female in one. They worship on Saturn's day, which is Saturday, and that's why they wear the black robe. When they wear the black robe they are also ultimate law. They're all law.

Jackie: Is that what the black robe means?

Alan: That's what it means. It's the law. That's why judges wear the black robe. They are the law. They are Saturn.

When they sit on that bench above the people and there's a bar in the way, they belong to the bar, they are speaking as gods. They are gods in the courtroom.

Jackie: In the courtroom. Well, how does law connect with black?

Alan: Again it's the ancient system that predated Judaism and all the rest of them.

Jackie: You mean that's what they did was wore black?

Alan: Yes and when they brought even Hebrews in for trial, this is how they said it: they held them by the "short and curlies." They held them by the you-know-what.

Jackie: The pubic hair?

Alan: By the B-A-L-L-S and if you lied they crushed it. The crushed your "manhood" and that's where the "short and curlies" comes from. This is all history. It is recorded history and we've been fooled for such a long, long time with all this nonsense that we have not allowed ourselves to live. These guys who run this system know exactly where they're taking us and what they're taking us to and they have decided that they want to eradicate that part of the mind, the brain, which allows you to think of yourself as an individual.

Jackie: Okay. What part of the brain is that?

Alan: It's your higher survival centers. Arthur Koestler worked for the United Nations. He wrote about it. He said we will have to lobotomize that part of the brain that gives them their individuality because they won't need it anymore since the state will be making all their decisions for them.

Jackie: Are we talking about in the pituitary area? Like a frontal lobotomy?

Alan: It includes that. They've been right up front with their agenda.

Jackie: Alan, was it Arthur Koestler who wrote--

Alan: "The Thirteenth Tribe."

Jackie: I know "The Thirteenth Tribe," but what about "The Ghost in the Machine?"

Alan: "The Ghost in the Machine" is what they refer to for your ability to know yourself as a distinct personality.

Jackie: Wasn't that a book?

Alan: "The Ghost in the Machine" was a book, yes.

Jackie: Was it Arthur Koestler who wrote that?

Alan: Yes. He worked for the United Nations on a way to eradicate what they called "a problem of individuality."

Jackie: So you know what had just occurred to me? These psychotropic drugs that they are putting everybody on, do you think that does something with that frontal lobe of the brain? Do you think that's the way of chemically lobotomizing people, Alan?

Alan: They are doing that. That's what the spraying in the sky is all about.

Jackie: Well yes, but besides the spraying in the sky, the psychotropic drugs that they're putting so many people on and so many children. Do you think that that is sort of like a chemical – I mean they actually get zombie-like in a sense.

Alan: When you put them on the drugs they've been put on, it actually shrinks the brain and what they're doing is eliminating all those people with leadership abilities who can convey what they understand and know and have learned to other people. They're eliminating them before they become a problem and this is not fantasia. It's been written about by the very people involved. It's just that no one reads these books.

Jackie: So "The Ghost in the Machine" would be the actual soul or spirit of the individual?

Alan: It's everything that makes you who you are. That's what they mean and they're doing it.

Jackie: I've always meant to get that book and I've never done it.

Alan: Arthur Koestler was quite candid about it. He believes in it of course. He worked for Stalin and then he came over to the University of New York and taught the same theories there.

Jackie: Koestler was a Russian Jew?

Alan: Yes and then he also spent the rest of his life working on methods to eradicate that part of the brain that makes you who you are; an individual.

Jackie: You know what just occurred to me, that people who live in cities that every opportunity that they get to leave the city and find a place, Alan, that is where the birds sing and the crickets – there aren't too many crickets around anymore that I know of, but the little peeper frogs and the whippoorwills and the morning doves and the mocking birds and just to get out and away from the artificiality of the city. When I had my business in Springfield, Illinois, I actually lived 50 miles from work but it was sub-development you know down the highway and off the highway and into from what they call the hard road and a beautiful 360 acres of woods and a little lake and to me it was just like heaven to be able to escape there, but there were people in Springfield when they had a long weekend they would go to St. Louis and I would go why are you going to St. Louis? Well, they're going to go to a game and I go why don't you go camping someplace? It just amazed me the people who already lived in the city wanted to go to a bigger city for a vacation and I really mean this folks. I truly mean this from the bottom of my heart, if you haven't done it, take a vacation. Take a weekend. Take your children, take yourselves. Get the hell out of the city and find a place where water runs, a little brook, a stream, a river, but go someplace where there aren't telephones. Buy a tent and go camping. Alan, how else are people ever going to be able to get in touch with themselves?

Alan: Well, their time is running out because the agenda is there. It's ongoing very quickly now and you will find that those who are dead already, that they are dead in the world and the few who are truly awake are often caught up in the confusion. There are very few people who are truly awake who've broken through all the confusion, but the agenda is going on right now. Seti, the Egyptian pharaoh Seti, was the one who put into effect the long-range plans to lobotomize the public and that's why you have "City."

Jackie: Alan, we're out of time. We're out of our hour, let me put it that way. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you Monday. Alan, thank you for being here.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 19, 2005

WWW..COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for being here tonight. This is Tuesday. It is the 19th of April in the year 2005 and I hope that many of you are having a beautiful and delightful day as we've been having here in Millerton, Pennsylvania.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 18. We do this a lot, yes. In verse 37 when Jesus was having a conversation with Pontius Pilate and Pilate asked him "are you a king" and Jesus said, "You say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."

And that's pretty cut and dried. Alan Watt, thank you for being here tonight with us again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You know it is very difficult when you're in a conversation that seems to be just rolling and moving fluidly, it's difficult to pick it up but I wrote down the words religiosity versus spirituality.

Alan: We know that religion means to "rebind" or to "retie" and since most religions, all religions really, have come from preexisting religions, the elite that rule them simply updated them and called them something else and rebound the people or retied the people to the new.

Jackie: Did you say it was the word ligio or legio?

Alan: Legio, yes.

Jackie: It's a Latin word meaning to bind?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So RE-LIGION to rebind? In other words, the same game just under a new name?

Alan: Yes, so that's what religion is and religion also has always been used, with the hierarchy at the top symbolizing the god or the heavenly; and then all of his helpers and priests down to the lowest priest; and then all about them are the stars, the commoners, you see, the people, the masses; and so it was reconstruction of that which is above and bringing it below, as the Masons say, and that's what religion was made to do. That's why in fact they use the solar symbols in all of their religions including Christianity.

Now spirituality is a different thing all together. Without spirituality or humankind's natural feeling for knowledge that there's something much bigger working things out there and it's much, much bigger than themselves or any humans, the ones that rule this earthy plane use that need and then pervert it into their own use by dominating the people, often by terrifying them with visions of Hades for the Greeks and Hell eventually for the western Christians and sin of course, which is a big thing. Religion itself is used to dominate and control the public to keep a minority in absolute wealth and power and it hasn't changed today.

Jackie: Sometimes maybe a conversation like this, people who – I've talked to a couple of our listeners recently and we got into this conversation about whether or not we're a "Christian" and I said I thought I always was but I realize now

I'm not. I never was. Not in the way that the "religion" of Christianity teaches or demands that we believe and yet it takes nothing away from what true Christianity could have been if it wasn't made into a religion.

Alan: That's right. You see, the Christianity in the Gospels is simply eternal truths. Eternal truth never changes. It's eternal. It can't mean something different in a different century or in a different millennium. These are eternal truths and obviously if people followed the eternal truths, without priesthods or ministers, you would not have this economic system which we're all slaves to, run by the money men and the power brokers and the war makers. It could not exist if people could use their own natural humanity to each other and help each other out, and certainly it would also mean that you wouldn't have this high-tech society either. All the toys would be gone but we've been taught to equate progress--

Jackie: What do you mean all the toys would be gone, Alan?

Alan: All the toys that we take for granted today which we were told that would fulfill us basically. Every ad on television tells you to buy this latest gadget and you'll suddenly be smiling, and of course that doesn't happen. However, the big boys who run this system and who have a plan to conquer the whole planet and alter the planet through science, including everybody on the planet, they've conditioned the public to believe that all these toys are good for us; and of course the whole meaning of the allegory of Eden. Eden was the natural state. That's what it meant, the natural state of being; and once you leave the natural state of being, then you're on a road to using science to create something better (what you think is better), and yet it creates a dominant elite who control the system and who are in the process now of conditioning the public to accept chips in their head.

Jackie: You know I just pulled up some email and there was an article, I don't know who wrote it, about that within the next decade 75 percent of the people could be chipped and here are the ways that it could happen. First of all, all school children would have to be chipped. That's for their own good and if you're in the military you have to be chipped and if you're on social security or any type of government social programs you'd have to be chipped, you know for identification. If you work for a private company that has government contracts you'd have to be chipped; and I'm telling you, Alan, when you read this you see how actually, I'm afraid to say this, but how easily they could get people to buy in to doing this.

Alan: When they had the World Meeting of the geneticists and biologists and the electronics technicians who worked on the active chips at the Loyola University meeting two or three years ago, anybody who gets a hold of that should go through it carefully because all the top scientists were there and some of the politicians were there. It was headed off by Newt Gingrich and the U.S. Department of Commerce paid for it and yet the public weren't even told about it.

Jackie: Was this the one where you said that they said that they could combine human cells with computers?

Alan: Yes. I think it was Sony Corporation and even in some magazines and newspapers over the last few years Sony had created a form of protoplasm, human tissue in other words, combined it with chips and found that they could transmit through both without any problem. Now what it enables them to do is to create a chip, which they can, and this was all discussed at the Loyola University meeting, they have created the chip and part protoplasm will be inserted they said – now these guys didn't say we'd like to. They said this will be inserted in each individual's head.

Jackie: In the brain someplace?

Alan: In the brain and it will interface with the main cortex and it would be able to transmit to every part of your brain; make any part of your body move, for instance, and they said also that it will be run by a regional computer. There will be regional computers in every region, which will operate each person's mind for them, and one of them said--

Jackie: And I suppose that would be by programming, so they could take literally let's say a certain group of people and program them to be one way. They could let's say select out an individual and program that individual to do certain things?

Alan: Yes, specialized tasks and--

Jackie: I mean, Alan, could they go so far as to – I suppose this is speculation, but to have people either commit homicides or suicide?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. In fact one of the top scientists there said, "This will be the end of individuality as we have known it." He said, "It will no longer be possible for the individual to even perceive of themselves as being an individual." He said, "It will be more like the hive."

Jackie: That's pretty arrogant. Then when you look at just that thing I just shared with you all about the different reasons where they could justify and people would go along with it because their jobs are involved. It's the way they "make a living," that they would say okay, I have to do this.

Alan: The thing is they went through that whole scenario in fact at the Loyola University meeting the different techniques they would get the public to take the chip. They gave the time limit to have everybody chipped and they want a good majority to be chipped by the year 2012 and all of them to be chipped by the year 2019. They said that every kindergarten school, every novel writer would be given grants, film producers and so on, would be given grants to write these things into their scripts to make the children want them. Already they've churned out movies since that meeting about brain chips and showing you all the advantages they want you to believe you'll have, where you could be downloaded with information without having to study.

Jackie: You know probably one of the ways that they'll use it first, to give that first impression of how miraculous this is. A person who may be paralyzed and they could make this person be able to get up and walk and move, and people would be gasping in awe at this wonderful and marvelous invention.

Alan: It's so easy to do but especially when they convince youngsters that they're going to be the guy Neo on the Matrix, "I need a program right now for whatever, a helicopter," and it just programs the pilot's instructions right into your head. Of course, it won't be like that at all because, as they've said, the purpose is to eliminate individuality from the public. They said in their heads, because they are all linked to central computers, you'll hear vague whisperings of other people's thoughts and it will be more like the hive they said than a system of humanity. What it is actually is the Borg in the Star Trek series.

Jackie: Which one is the Borg?

Alan: The Borg is the cyborg type human with the implant and the brain chip run by a central computer.

Jackie: He's not one with the funny glasses?

Alan: Yes, they can have one eye as infrared or something, but that's the Borg are and they're laughing in our face because the Borg means "original Bee," you see.

Jackie: The original Bee. Now you're saying that the world Borg itself means the original Bee?

Alan: The original Bee and even in the Star Trek series the Borg craft or space ship is called the Hive. They put it all in front of our face through fiction, which programs us subliminally to be familiar with the idea, vaguely familiar with it, and we don't use our censor part of our brain when we're being entertained, so we don't critically analyze the outcome. When they present the actual thing to us, because it's vaguely familiar, we tend to go along with it; and that's called predictive programming from Tavistock Institute in England. However, these scientists did not hope to do anything. They said what they were going to do, so they've been given authority from the higher sources to do this and so that's where science and leaving Eden, which is the natural state, that's where it would always take you: to the same non-existence you might say.

Jackie: Yes. You could easily hear something like this and realize that the possibility is great that they could be successful and it would be real easy to say well I'll be out of there by then, but you think about all of the children, Alan.

Alan: I know and it's literally the end of human consciousness.

Jackie: Well, you know what? They're not going to be successful.

Alan: I know because there will be people who will resist taking it. Many will take it believing all the propaganda they're given that it's going to enhance them and so on, but once that main switch is thrown one day they'll all turn into little robots and that is the function of it. When you go back to some of the elite's writings in the past, such as "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin, Darwin's grandson who was a physicist, he talked about this. He says we must get rid of the excess commoners on the planet and he says those that we retain we must eliminate that part of their brain which gives them their individuality, because it's individuality which gives problems to the elite you see. It's that resistance spark within the individual which makes him resist ultimate powers, so they want to get rid of that and then they'll have their utopia.

However, Darwin himself said, "we, however, being the dominant minority, must retain our survival instincts and therefore we will be left unaltered." In other words, it will destroy our individual survival instincts and Arthur Koestler, who worked on the same programs for the United Nations, in his book "The Ghost in the Machine" in the last chapter it says the exact same thing. "We must eliminate individuality from the average person. However, we, the dominant minority, must retain our survival instincts and therefore will remain unaltered." This has been along worked out plan. It's what they call utopia you see.

Jackie: But they say that they're the dominant minority.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: But really aren't they minions?

Alan: They're the lower minions and if you go back as far as the plans given out by Plato in "The Republic" for this perfect world state of theirs, Plato talked about the high aristocracy being called 'The Guardians' and the guardians would be allowed to bring in some helpers from the lower class, who may see themselves as guardians but actually would not be, so they'd be a higher helper. Then if we jump from there to Zbigniew Brzezinski's book "Between Two Ages" and "The Technetronic Era," he goes into the same things about controlling each individual electronically, while the dominate elite will remain unaltered.

Jackie: You know what I think? When we succumb to the lies of organized religion we are losing our individuality, Alan.

Alan: That was the first attempt. You see the old method of controlling everyone was to have them all conditioned in the same way. That's a form of destroying individuality and that's why they had the mass for the masses.

Jackie: For example, as you talk sometimes I write down a word or a thought and this is going back in our conversation, but when you were talking about religion and that's exactly what they were meant to do, I wrote down the word contradiction and the word slavery, because for example in the gospel Jesus says very simply to do unto others or love your God with all you heart, mind, soul and strength. Love your neighbor as yourself. Well now anybody who calls themselves "a Christian" and then goes ahead and says it's okay to have slaves. It's okay, it's in the good book, God allowed it. Well, right there, Alan, I don't mean to say that in such a condescending derogatory way either, but right there when you see an absolute contradiction and you will accept both of them as true because it's in the "good book," Alan, you've lost your individuality or at least you're losing it. I don't care how strict a food regime a person follows and doesn't eat ham and goes through all the food stuff and that makes them an individual. No, it doesn't. It makes them different than other people but it certainly doesn't make them an individual.

Alan: No, and of course if you believe in the contradictions then you have doublethink as always there – the ability to hold two opposing opinions on the same topic in your head at the same time.

Jackie: That's true, both of them being true.

Alan: Of course, that again is like a robot that's going crazy because it's got conflicting dialogue.

Jackie: We have a call coming in. Shall we take it?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Hello. You're on the air.

Storm: I have a question for your guest.

Jackie: Sure. Who's calling?

Storm: Storm from New York. You're first name again, I'm sorry.

Jackie: It's Alan Watt.

Storm: All right, Alan. Here's what I want to ask you. I'm sure you're aware they changed the \$20 bill twice. That's what I was planning on getting to in a minute. You're aware of the \$20 bills.

Jackie: Yes he is.

Storm: Okay. There are two. They made one when Clinton was in office and then they redesigned it again. You know the money is counterfeit anyway but this is the point to cut to the chase. If you were to take your thumb and your back finger and press it over the left eye area of the face that was Grant's or--

Jackie: Your thumb or your what?

Storm: I say your middle finger. You know the middle finger that let's say people in college pick up the middle finger and give the finger to you. That finger and your thumb and you press – put the middle finger in the back, put your thumb in the front or vice versa and press part over a new \$20 bill the one that has the different colors on it because there's two different versions you will feel the microchip that is over the left eye. And they don't have them on the 10s and they don't have it on the 5 and they don't have it on the 1--

Jackie: But it's on the 20.

Storm: On the 50 and possibly the new 100.

Jackie: So what was your question?

Storm: I'm asking if he has ever heard of that because if you were to get one but it has to be the one that the newest ones that look like they have cooking grease on them. They look even dirtier looking than the first new 20 or 50. They have a chip in it. You can feel when you press on the right eye.

Jackie: Okay, we heard that.

Storm: Right. You don't feel it. What they use that for is – what they do is if you are taking money outside the country or really can't take money outside--

Jackie: Storm, what you're talking about I believe most of our listeners and of course Alan is aware of. In other words --

Storm: Most people don't have the slightest idea.

Jackie: Okay, thank you Storm. Okay Alan, any comments there?

Alan: They've been using technology on the public very quietly for many, many years and they began to actually test active chips embedded in people in the 1960's and releasing the people who had no knowledge of these chips and then they followed them down through their lives and caused them to do odd things at times and followed up how they handled their incidences.

Jackie: But you're not saying that since, did you say the 1960's, that they were able to mesh – in other words, that technology that you were telling us about, that they're talking about, that they can now do, that they've been doing?

Alan: They've actually been doing but the chip that they implanted then was done on lots of servicemen who had minor operations while in the service and then released.

Jackie: And how do you know this Alan?

Alan: Because when you read the psychiatric reports from Britain for instance you find that schizophrenia has specific signs and symptoms and generally they were also a religious nature. Suddenly about 1960, long before computers, even the word computer became common to the people, they had patients suddenly coming in diagnosed as schizophrenia, having hallucinations and believing that they had a chip in their spine that was controlling them. The one thing they all had in common was they'd all had minor operations while in the military and that was hushed up.

Jackie: Now this was actually in a medical report, in a psychiatric report?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Did they allude to the fact that there was a chip in these people?

Alan: Of course they didn't and the psychiatrists didn't because the head psychiatrist would obviously be in the know. They had to be in the know but the thing was this was experimental models you might say and they could then treat this person, convince them that they had schizophrenia and give them medication, then release them back into society and then activate the chip again and make them do strange things. They have been definitely testing them but this new chip that they claim that they have--

Jackie: Excuse me. Did the medical report, the psychiatric report also report that each one of them had had surgery while they were in the military?

Alan: Yes, because they always have their backgrounds in all previous medical records. Now the thing is too, when you tie it in with the CIA's UFO deception, which they also plan to unleash on the public, and suddenly you have people claiming they've got chips in their hands or in their nasal passages, in their sinuses. Then you find out there are some surgeons who are taking these things out; they're removing them and they can't explain exactly what they are because they tend to almost move when you try to move them when you pick them up. They have this protoplasmic coating on them. Once again, I'm convinced it's the authorities that have been doing this, since it's the authorities who admitted they wanted to do it to the whole planet. When then discussed this at the Loyola University meetings, the scientists never said they would like to test this out. It was all taken a priori that they obviously had been tested out and worked. They said their only problem was now to convince the public to accept it and that's how far ahead they are.

Jackie: I remember you saying a long time ago that when they talk about a technology that they just discovered, they've had it for a long time; and what you're saying falls in line with that. We have to take our break. Alan Watt is our guest tonight and as usual the conversation it gets intense, Alan, is what it does and I wasn't – when you were talking about the people who came in that had schizophrenia and thought that they had chips—I'll hold that question. Hi, you're on the air.

Joe: Hello.

Jackie: Yes.

Joe: It's Joe.

Jackie: Hi Joe. Speak up, honey.

Joe: Can you hear me now?

Jackie: Heck yes, that's great.

Joe: You know talking about those implanted chips, I was listening to all this stuff today on the Oklahoma City bombing and that brought back from my mind that Timothy McVeigh always swore he had a chip in his buttocks.

Jackie: In his hip. He did, didn't he, Joe?

Joe: Yes, he always did and that guy William Cooper, you know that was killed and murdered in Arizona, he said that he run into him and somebody else. Actually I can't remember who the other guy was, but anyway they got into a conversation and McVeigh wanted him to feel it because he acted like well I know you don't believe me--

Jackie: Who? Cooper said he ran into McVeigh?

Joe: Yes. He said he run into him at a gun shop in [Sholoh] or whatever it was that he lived and he just said that McVeigh – a was a couple of Mid-East, what do you call them, an Arab looking fellow was with him and they – of course Cooper was well known and they had a real nice conversation.

Jackie: Speak up, Joe, please.

Joe: According to Cooper, McVeigh tried to get him to feel it and Cooper said I didn't want to and so they've been around. Nothing surprises me what they do, but anyway I just thought that was revealing.

Jackie: It sure does and that was 10 years ago. Okay Joe, thanks for your call. Yes he did, didn't he, Alan?

Alan: It was in the newspapers here that McVeigh complained that he did have one in that region.

Jackie: Yes, well it was in the newspapers here too and it was on the news.

Alan: It showed a clip of McVeigh in Gulf War I personally escorting Schwarzkopf around some of the bases.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding?

Alan: No, and so he was in Special Forces. Andy [Ramage] who was in Special Forces in Britain in the Special Air Service, the SAS, wrote a book after Gulf War I talking about his own men being chipped under the eyebrow, so they definitely got chipped for Special Forces.

Jackie: And that was back in the '60's, Alan. Oh, I'm sorry. I was thinking of Vietnam.

Alan: The '90's. They certainly did a lot of experimenting in Vietnam; if anyone's ever seen "Jacob's Ladder" it's worth going to see.

Jackie: "Jacob's Ladder?"

Alan: Yes, the movie.

Jackie: What is it?

Alan: It's about some of the experiences of certain individuals who were tested with different things during the Vietnam

era, where they actually thought they were in Vietnam but they were being tested elsewhere with different drugs and so on and actually killing each other. It's an interesting movie.

Jackie: "Jacob's Ladder" and they made a movie about this, and people will look at it and because it's a movie they won't believe that it's true.

Alan: They were trying to get the soldiers to become so primitively aggressive that they would kill everything and be ferocious, and they used U.S. troops and created two different sections and actually set them against each other. Then they dissected the people, the guys' brains even, to see what physical effect had done damage-wise to the brain.

Jackie: Did they say it had done damage?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: This is a little bit off the beaten path, in the same church a different pew, speaking of our military personnel. I hate saying that. The young men and women in America who go into wars. Lilly had heard that we know that they're bringing the recruiters right into the schools today, Alan, and she had heard and is going to try and do some research on it to make sure whether it is accurate or not that they're actually signing them up 14 years and older. Now of course somehow – you know that's a contractual agreement. They're not legally bound unless they really change the laws, that if you contract 12 and up or something that the contract is valid. But I wanted to say this for the sake of our listeners, for those of you who have children or know your friends' children, your relatives, try to check into it and see if this is happening and warn them not to allow their child to do that because it isn't the law anyway.

Alan: It's quite amazing that American psychiatry will protect children from pedophiles, the reason being that you cannot have consensual sex from a child under the age of I think it's 16 because they're too immature to make truly rational decisions, and yet they're trying to get them into the military where they can go and get killed at a younger age than that.

Jackie: Well, I know this is maybe a poor comparison or an example, but when you think about it there are some states now that don't even allow the young people to have driver's licenses until they're 18, and of course you could not go into a tavern and have a beer or have a glass of wine at dinner until you're 21 years old, but you can go in at the age of 17 and begin to kill and die in defense of the world order.

Alan: That's the reason for it because the military – which is a Masonic Order, by the way. Everything in the military is purely masonry, all the symbols and so on. It actually is a form of conditioning the mind and drilling out the individuality and creating the mass man, who will do what he'd told, the nearest thing to a robot; and children can't imagine themselves dying you see. Death is a strange thing to them. It happens to other people and they're always old and they're brought up with movies where the heroes never get killed because the bad guys can never shoot straight and all these movies have happy endings for the guys. They've been brought up purposely to do the killing and be slaughtered because older and wiser men wouldn't join the military you see. They know the political scams. They've lived and they understand things but youngsters don't and that's why the military always recruits the young for their wars and it's well understood as a science.

Jackie: And of course their lack of experience, meaning lack of wisdom really, their minds would be so malleable. They would be so susceptible to the brainwashing.

Alan: Sure. They go from being a nobody to getting this uniform and having all this accolade and you feel so proud of yourself, you see. This is how they do it and of course it's a different story if you come back wounded, it's your tough luck basically; but all these children think well somebody else might get it, but it won't be me. They can't imagine death.

Jackie: There's also that side of it that literally has turned them into barbarians, where it appears that many of them are killing with glee.

Alan: Yes they are.

Jackie: And they're celebrating it. They're videotaping it. They are so many reports and even the personally made videos that are being shown on, being available on the internet. I believe that in the past for the most part those who had to engage in war, the majority of them moaned or I should say mourned even when they had to shoot a so-called enemy and they grieved and they were guilty, but today it's different, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yes. They've been trained on military techniques on video games.

Jackie: Yes. Hi, you're on the air.

Lilly: Hi. It's me, Lilly. I sent you two emails about that, I found it under Google. If you put in Google search recruiting 14 year olds and I sent this to you anyway.

Jackie: All right, thank you honey.

Lilly: The thing is the parents have to sign in for it but the children are like 14 year old to 17 year old and then the parents get hounded by the children that please, please, please let me join up and then the parents or if they are in poor financial condition they then start getting money from the time they sign up from their future pay. Once they turn 18 then their future pay is deducted from what they would be getting in the future. It's something in the No Child Left Behind Act that's been [inaudible] before they get younger. But anyway, if you put it into Google you'll find it, recruiting 14 year olds.

Jackie: And the section of the No Child Left Behind Act, Lilly, can you find that and email it to me?

Lilly: I didn't get it down. It's in the email I sent you.

Jackie: Okay honey, thank you.

Lilly: The first email.

Jackie: Thank you, Lil. Did you get that, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So they'll have the parents sign them up and you know I would really love to see that recruitment form because wouldn't you love to see what they're doing or saying or promising for the parents to actually register their 14-year old child and it could be a boy or a girl. Hello, you're on the air.

Myron: Good evening, Mrs. Patru and Mr. Watt.

Jackie: Hi.

Myron: Yes. I have a question for Mr. Watt. My name is Myron, I'm calling from Georgia. I'd like to ask Mr. Watt a question. I'd like to know if he knows someone by the name of Baron von Knigge? He was a partner with Adam Weishaupt in the Order of the Illuminati back in the 1700's and I was just wondering if Mr. Watt has any knowledge of research on this gentleman.

Jackie: Okay, and Myron, you have to hang up to hear the answer.

Myron: I will. Thank you. Have a good night.

Jackie: You too. Bye bye. Okay, Alan.

Alan: I know the name and I know that of course the Illuminati of Weishaupt did not originate with Weishaupt. It was

simply the illuminati popping its head up in a period in time. That was all, but around Weishaupt, he had some scientists and so on who were working on human behavior and studying it intensely, long before Freud or any of these boys were around.

Jackie: And that Baron von Knigge.

Alan: He was one of them. What's interesting too is that when you read what Weishaupt claims, he said that at the end stage they would unleash the nihilists and the atheists.

Jackie: He said what, Alan?

Alan: That they would unleash the nihilists and the atheists in the biggest war for the world; and of course that was echoed by Lenin and before him [Buckner] and it was also mentioned by Marx at one point. It was all the illuminati and what they've done is they've created the very generation of dumbed-down children. They've brought them up on violence and video games. The state has given them their values, not their parents, and they are unleashing the nihilists and the atheists and that's why they're over in Iraq killing with glee.

Jackie: Yes. We have a caller here. Hi, caller you're on the air.

Jeff: Hello.

Jackie: Oh, hi Jeff.

Jeff: How you doing?

Jackie: Fine.

Jeff: There is, from what I understand, a \$16,000 bonus for anybody who enlists today. Sounds like selling your soul to the devil, doesn't it?

Jackie: You mean they get the \$16,000 upfront?

Jeff: Yes and then they'll call when they're needed.

Jackie: Well that would certainly seal a contract, wouldn't it?

Jeff: Yes.

Jackie: If a parent was signing for minor – okay Jeff, did you hear that on the news or what?

Jeff: No. From a soldier.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. Anything else, Jeff?

Jeff: No. The reception is really terrible down here.

Jackie: Oh is it? I'm sorry to hear that. Okay thanks. Bye. Did you hear that, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: \$16,000 bonus.

Alan: Just to finish off on Weishaupt, now most people know that the Bavarian authorities raided his lodges. Their lodges by the way went into Germany and they were called the Beenan Lodge or the Order of Bees and the symbol is

the beehive, which is the same symbol George Washington in his Masonic regalia has down in the bottom of his painting. Anyway, Weishaupt when he was chased out he got refuge in the area of Germany of Saxe-Coburg. Now Saxe-Coburg is the old house of the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha royal family of Britain today; so why would the royal family not only give Adam Weishaupt refuge, they also gave him a lifelong pension and that's recorded history too. You see they're all tied in together. Weishaupt wasn't an independent agent.

Jackie: Did you say Saxe-Coburg, like C-O-B-E-R-G?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And Saxe would be SACHS?

Alan: It's S-A-X-E they spelled it there.

Jackie: Oh, S-A-X-E.

Alan: But it's the same as Sachs. It doesn't matter how it's spelled.

Jackie: Saxe-Coburg-Gotha.

Alan: Yes and that literally was the royal family that George and all those boys came from.

Jackie: Oh, that was their relatives?

Alan: Yes. Weishaupt and these guys were agents of a much higher power, just as Lenin was. Getting back to this whole discussion, we are living in the times where spiritual values better start to emerge in the individual because the war is going on right now and it's slow at the moment and yet it's also making great strides psychologically to condition people to accept all technologies and all technologies are just so wonderful you see. It's called progress, but once this technology comes to full fruition and implementation it's the end of conscious thought, which means it's the end of the human race's ability to contact their own 'creator,' if you like, and people better think about that.

Jackie: Well, the implications of that are endless.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: It just takes my mind out there. If that happens to an individual and they leave this dimension, the physical, with that seed so to speak, it comes back with them, Alan, and something has to happen. If we took it out there in I would have to say the negative. In other words, if they were successful you would have people being born into it – being born into it and never ever, ever questioning.

Alan: They wouldn't have the ability to even to think up a question. If you cannot be who you are as an individual and know you are separate, although amongst others, that will be gone totally. As they said, it will be more like the beehive than a natural society of humanity. This is an ancient goal and you can trace the beehive symbol not only back to Egypt but back to the ancient Minoans.

Jackie: Yes and you know what? Love would be non-existent.

Alan: You couldn't have love because you need individual human qualities and experiences in order to come to the ability to have love and to exercise it, and if you can't even experience the fact that you are a distinct individual, then you'll be more like as they say a bee in a hive with a job to do. You could have no abstract thought of your own, no abstract imagination or creative abilities. The brain would simply be the conduit for your programming which is coming through the air from some giant computer and if they want you to come in for adjustments you couldn't stop yourself. Your legs would start walking towards wherever it is.

Jackie: That's right. There would be no – what you were just talking about. I've got this book "Family of Light" here and it reminded me of a short passage under the "Family of Dark," it was that chapter. It was talking about the beings who feed off harm to others are feeding their energy fields through a limited channel and this energy it says is not freely flowing through them, so when they access energy they want a lot of it and usually of a violent nature. Those who create harm to others are starved energetically. Why? Because they do not have love and do not feel connected and are shut off from living. The walking living dead is what you are without love and that is the truth, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh, it is the truth and unfortunately the ones who feed as you say off hate and anger are in charge of the world.

Jackie: Oh boy and they keep creating it, don't they?

Alan: It's the only thing they can do.

Jackie: They do not resonate. That's another passage in that same chapter in the "Family of Dark," that if we refuse to live in fear, to live in hatred, anxiety, greed, all of that type of energy, but in love, in compassion, empathy, that they can't exist because they do not resonate to that vibration, that energy of love; they cannot exist in that atmosphere.

Alan: In fact, they can't exist in this very system which they have created without it. They can't exist at all. Technically, even physically, they are useless creatures in a natural civilization. They're totally impracticable as far as taking care of themselves or doing anything useful but they thrive on this system which they have created. The more useless they are physically the higher up the tree they are as our dominant minority.

Jackie: The dominant minority. Here's highlighted a couple of sentences that I thought was really beautiful along what we're talking about. It says: "You have equated power with material consumption, collection and hoarding. You admire people who have vast mansions, caches of gold, jewels and trinkets to dazzle and befuddle the public. Is this really wealth and power? The real power lies in knowing the meaning of the song that the birds sing to be synchronized and harmonized by the sounds of nature, the tree frogs, the insects, the whippoorwills, the calls of the morning dove and the mocking bird or the nightingale with its sweet sound at dusk." That is perfect, Alan, because that's where it is truly at.

Alan: As I say, if you go into the Amazon those people would be called primitive and backwards and so on, because we come from this system, but they get up in the morning and they live a full day everyday and life is completely full of meaning for them, without knowing what Freud said or Einstein or anyone else. They have complete meaning in their whole existence, and as far as being in touch with their spirituality, they're so content and in touch with it that they have no high blood pressure or psychiatrists or anything else. They don't need it.

Jackie: And they don't know that they have over-happiness disorder.

Alan: Yes, that's right. They're called an "arrested civilization" by the demons that run this world.

Jackie: Well, it always does come down to each and every one of us as an individual and it is true that is the journey that we take by ourselves, Alan.

Alan: We do.

Jackie: Nobody can take it for us and we cannot take it for anybody else. We're out of our hour and once again just thank you so much for being here.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Jackie: Sometimes it would be nice if we had two or three, wouldn't it, Alan?

Alan: Right.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night and thank you for being here and God bless you.

Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 20, 2005

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being here with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 20th of April in the year 2005.

Today is Adolph Hitler's birthday and it is also my daughter Nicole's birthday and I used to think that was pretty ashamed. I've told her since I've found out some different things about Adolph Hitler that she could have done worse having her birthday on that same date. I hope you had a nice day today, ladies and gentlemen. We are definitely going to be talking about Codex Alimentaria and just in case – I know that we have thrown that name around. We're not talking about it tonight, but Codex Alimentaria is a plan to harmonize all the food values, vitamins et cetera and to totally control – it has a lot to do with the nutrition that today we have available for at least reasonable prices. What they intend to do with this is to make it so that it would be illegal to have unless it's a real low, low potency, something that would probably do us very little good, unless it was prescribed, and the pharmaceuticals will begin formulating the vitamins. Do you like that?

We will be talking barring any unforeseen events. We will be talking about this on Monday. I spoke with a gentleman today at the suggestion of Mildred, a lovely lady, one of our listeners and a great supporter of this broadcast I must say, and I did speak with him today and he is going to be here with us Monday evening and tonight Alan Watt is with us. Alan? Do you ever think ahead while you're talking?

Alan: Yes, I do.

Jackie: That's what I just did. Tonight Alan Watt is with us. Because I didn't have anything prepared for our spiritual message, I'll do this. This is Mother Theresa. It is a writing by Mother Theresa.

"People are unreasonable, illogical, and self-centered. Forgive them anyway. If you're kind, people may accuse you of selfish, ulterior motives. Be kind anyway. If you are successful, you'll win some false friends and some rue enemies. Succeed anyway. If you're honest and frank, people may cheat you. Be honest anyway. What you spent years building someone could destroy overnight. Build anyway. If you find serenity and happiness, people may be jealous. Be happy anyway. The good you do today people will often forget tomorrow. Do good anyway. Give the world the best you have and it may never be enough. Give the world the best you have anyway. You see in the final analysis it's between you and Creator. It was never between you and them anyway."

Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You know last night when I said your voice sounded low, Mildred called. Well, no, it wasn't. It was Melvin, another one of our listeners, and he just saying how much he appreciated your coming on with us and the information, but he said it was real low at first, or maybe it was Mildred that said that, and then suddenly your voice got nice and loud and clear and it isn't very loud right now.

Alan: It's not? How's that now?

Jackie: I don't know, talk.

Alan: Is that better now?

Jackie: Maybe a little bit better. But when it comes through clear it's really wonderful. I mean you are clear. It's just kind of muted I guess. Alan? When we talked today earlier and I asked are you okay because I sensed that something was bothering you and what you've began talking about is your concern about what is happening and how fast it's happening today and how important it is that as many people as possible understand, and so that's why we've decided not to have a break like until next Monday and to have you back tonight. So whatever it is in your heart and on your mind that you want to share with our listeners, please do so.

Alan: I keep telling people that the stage we're at now, this particular stage, is the final battle for human consciousness or the elimination of it. One or the other because the big boys are on a roll and they've written about it for centuries as to what they wanted to do and they are now in the process of doing it. It's like the drugs you were talking about or the vitamins. They're standardizing everything you see across the world.

Jackie: They call it harmonizing.

Alan: Yes and what it really is is standardizing and since they are knights and all the rest of it, a knight has a standard and they put that standard in the ground and everything around them from horizon to horizon is now under their standard or it's standardized.

Jackie: Would you like to expand on that? What did you say, knights of the standard?

Alan: All of these high Masonic knights, they use knightly emblems and words that we use commonly and we don't think even where they came from.

Jackie: But they do use the word harmonizing?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: And you are right. They are standardizing it, aren't they?

Alan: They are and even when they were signing the North American agreement, this amalgamation, on the 23rd, as they were doing that, they quipped on the newsreel that even pizza from the north of Canada to the south of Mexico will come under these laws and all the ingredients will be standardized so you get the exact same pizza from north to south.

Jackie: Oh no. Are you serious?

Alan: I'm serious. I've got this on tape.

Jackie: You said that every pizza is going to taste the same?

Alan: Well, I don't know if it will taste the same but it certainly has the same ingredients in it and it will be the same with everything else. They're going the whole way to standardize everything. It's obsessional compulsion going to the tenth degree and eventually of course they plan to standardize each individual human being, because the chipping is only one part of the process and the next race of slaves that they want will be cloned and they'll be all standardized too. This is how – I wouldn't say insane because they have written about it copiously, but this is how diabolical this whole thing is and we're right on the brink now literally to retain consciousness and that essence which we call humanity is fighting for its life and most people don't even know it. As long as they can come home after working and turn on the television and watch their favorite programs to the very last day, as long the Seinfeld repeats come on or whatever they watch, they'll think everything is okay. This literally is a fight for--

Jackie: And then there are many of them who think it's wonderful what's happening because it's the sign that Jesus is coming back and he's going to have his kingdom. The seat of his kingdom will be Jerusalem, and my gosh, Alan, there are so many people that actually believe that it's wonderful what's happening because it is that time. Now if a person would read the Protocols and hear what the plan was, regardless who the heck's plan it was, it was laid out this perfectly

a hundred years ago. I mean I do understand and our listeners I'm sure get it that it isn't a hundred year old plan. I mean actually in writing how they're going to do it and when you read the Protocols it's right on target and they say that Jerusalem will be their headquarters and their king despot of the blood of Zion will have his quarters there and he will be the pope of the world. Then we find out that Rome has evidentially made plans, and I didn't know this, Alan, to actually move the Vatican to Jerusalem. So do you think a whole bunch of Catholic "Christians" will be cheering and say "look, it's the end, it's the time"?

Alan: You have to understand that in all the traditional religions have within them the same mystery religion that really runs the show and it's the same with the word "Zion." People don't even know what it means and it's the hermaphroditic deity. That's what it means.

Jackie: Zion?

Alan: Yes, and the mountains that they used to worship where the moon passed over the top was called Mt. Sin and that's where SIN comes from. SIN or ZIN, it doesn't matter. Then you have ON, which is the phallic symbol of the male deity or the obelisk which it passes over and of course the pyramid of Cheops, or Khufu as it's called in Egyptian, is the uncapped pyramid. It's the top of an obelisk. That's what it represents and over it passes the moon god SIN. When you take the first two letters, which is typical of high occult masonry, modern and ancient, you end up with ZI and then ON, Zion. That's what it means. That's what it means to the high masons. It's the completion of the male and female in one because behind all the religions, whether it's Hindu or any of the others, they're all, even ancient Greeks, their god was male and female.

Jackie: I remember in Genesis where it says, male and female made he them.

Alan: Yes, and of course if you go into the Talmud they also talk about that. It doesn't mean they made male and female one and one. It can also mean he made a bunch of male and female--

Jackie: Hermaphrodites.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That's kind of how that's said, isn't it, because I remember when I read that I thought it was worded funny. Male and female made he them.

Alan: If you look at the exact wording in the Greek and you have Imagio, which is the image. It means the perfect likeness, sameness in fact.

Jackie: So in other words "the architect," what would you call it? I mean a cloned body, is that what we're talking about, by a hermaphrodite?

Alan: An exact duplicate of that particular deity and that's the symbol behind even occult Judaism and Catholicism and all the rest of them is a hermaphroditic figure. That's why you have two creations or beginnings of species. Not the first beginnings. They talk about regenerating the planet, which means to repopulate, but you have two beginnings where the deity creates male and female and then later on you look and it says there's no one to till the soil so he creates Adam and Eve. What they're talking about there is those that were made in the same image of the gods, if you like, the human gods, man and woman, are the upper elite group who will control the world; whereas the Adam and Eve types are the workers you see. It's a system that they're describing more than anything else, wrapped up in a story. It's a system.

Jackie: Well, what is their ultimate plan, Alan? I mean at least as you understand it?

Alan: The ultimate plan has been laid out and spoken of by many of them such as Aldous Huxley. He went into the fact that science – and that's what they mean in freemasonry when you read them talking about the law of nature and following nature and by dissecting nature. In other words, everything that works in the world of physics and biology et cetera and chemistry; once you understand it all, you can then take the original material and the world which was left

imperfect by the Creator (according to masonry) and reshape it into their own perfection. Everything is to be recreated in their own perfection. Huxley was well into this. Lord Bertrand Russell also talked about the need to do this and Charles Galton Darwin also said exactly the same thing. He says already in the 1950's, Galton Darwin said, in his book, "The Next Million Years," we already have too many of the working and lower classes which will be become unnecessary in the future.

Jackie: Well sure, they already are with all the computers and robotized machinery.

Alan: He says we can't allow them to simply proliferate and procreate and reproduce themselves because eventually they'll be too many for them to be controlled by the establishment. None of these authors ever talk about government or democracy, never, because government and democracy is nothing but a front; an absolute front and always has been a front for what we call The Establishment behind it. Whenever you hear the speeches or read the books by these people, they simply give the agenda and they don't even bother to pay lip service to this Punch and Judy show we call politics. They've written about it, what they would have to do and sure enough every year the United Nations since about the 1950's, since the polio vaccine came out in the 1950's, they tell you every year what the male sperm count is in the Western world and they go through the countries. Now they never give a comment. They simply give the statistics as though it's quite natural. Last year they said that the male sperm count in the west was down 75 percent of what it was in 1950. Now that should mean a crisis level if it was some sort of strange natural occurring phenomena like a disease; but if they don't comment on it, it tells you right away this is part of the agenda.

Jackie: I know but there's still a lot of children being born.

Alan: There are, but the fact is if you look at the population, especially the white population, it isn't just that they aren't having so many children. It's the fact that the males are becoming almost sterile and what sperm left is too weak to reproduce, so there are other reasons behind this, but this all began with the inoculations. When you mentioned the Protocols they did mention in there that they would kill off people and so on by inoculations. It isn't science fiction of the past we're discussing. It's the laying out of an agenda which is being fulfilled and they've almost reached their goal. Aldous Huxley thought it was just fantastic that they could eventually manipulate the DNA and clone different kinds of people for the task to have to perform—minus that part of the brain that gave them their higher intellect or self-awareness as an individual. That would be cloned out you see.

Then you jump back 2,500 years from when he said it and you have Plato talking about the exact same thing in "The Republic" and Plato belonged to the mystery religions. He was part of the Greek aristocracy and he said, "we the aristocracy are descended from the gods." You connect that once more with the same God created man and woman and later created Adam and Eve and you're back to the same thing again. There's an upper elite group who literally have been running the world for many thousands of years and they have sham governments as fronts, always, in every country and the agenda has never faltered and no part of the agenda has ever faltered regardless of what political party in power. We are literally at the stage where in 50 years or less, maybe 40 or 30 even, and according to that Loyola University meeting, they hope to have the chipping completed by about 2018. Well, that's the end of individual consciousness for the general population.

Jackie: I thought 2012 was their magic number.

Alan: No, they want to start it around then. They want to start it then and have--

Jackie: Start what the chipping?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You said they started that back in the '60's.

Alan: That's when they were experimenting. They want to have the whole population chipped. Now they're going for everyone you see. The experimenting is over. They have the one that works best and they said that at that meeting and now the only problem they have is to convince the general population to accept it. When they were testing them out on

people, these subjects didn't even know they were being tested out on; it was done covertly. They've laid their agenda right out and they're going full steam ahead with it.

Jackie: So people knowing this, what do you think?

Alan: I think it should be the prime preoccupation of their life from now on to literally—they better—train themselves very, very quickly that they are in the battle for their lives and train themselves not to get distracted or even switch off for a little while to have the relaxation that they're used to or the programming they're used to from TV. They better start dedicating themselves 100 percent to combating this because it's coming fast. In fact, Canada just announced that they're having next year a fake general killer flu alert and they're going to have a massive testing of how the hospitals will react across the whole country next year. In that blurb from the CBC they also mentioned that in the future with the chip implant they'll be able to track down the actual carriers no matter where they go in the world very quickly and so here's another plus you see pushing for the chip. In two or three years time with the propaganda that's coming out, Joe Public, I'm afraid to say it, will actually look upon this and believe this is all for his benefit and will be looking forward to it, never knowing there's a completely different intention behind it because Joe won't know who he is once that switch is thrown. He will be controlled by a computer. He literally will be remote controlled so he won't have the ability to even know he's an individual.

Jackie: What can Joe do knowing about this?

Alan: He has to start telling everyone he knows. It's like that quote you read by Mother Theresa. It doesn't matter what they think of you while you're doing it. Do it anyway because it has to be brought out. Everyone has got to at least know the truth behind this and that's the only way they can combat the propaganda that's pushing for it and they better also instruct their children in it too very quickly.

Jackie: You know this conversation it can just take us everywhere because you know the thought that enters my mind? Unless people have seed – at least the natural seed as we know natural today, because maybe it all has been genetically modified in times gone by, but the kind of food that is being purchased and brought home and eaten from the grocery store with all of the junk that's in it, Alan, and I mean you think about it. I read this a couple of three years ago. They have carrots that you can get a hepatitis B vaccine from and we have no idea what types of vaccines are being – I mean some of these plants are actually growing that vaccine or whatever. It's out of this world, but what good does it do knowing about this when you are eating meat that is irradiated? When you are eating food that has all kinds of preservatives and additives and chemicals and probably vaccines and God only knows what in it. What good is it going to do to know it, Alan?

Alan: They'll have to spend extra money and try and get organic produce.

Jackie: You know it is possible, even if you live in an apartment, you can actually grow vegetables in containers. I don't know.

Alan: But here's the kicker too, you see, there's something else that was talked about recently and I kid you not. It's the banning of home gardens.

Jackie: Oh yes. That came up a couple of years ago.

Alan: It came up again from the United Nations. Of course their spin on it is that the additives that people use in the soil and herbicides are destroying Mother Nature et cetera and therefore they want to stop all home gardening and hope to start this program in two years. I mean they're going the whole way and people better understand this very quickly because it's coming to a place near you. They better get up and get off that chair and throw that TV out the window and go to the meetings where they're supposed to be discussing this because they will go through formalities, and they better stand up and say no damn way.

Jackie: And bring your own documentation and handouts.

Alan: The fact is you can't leave that meeting until you've got your way because we're in a battle now for our lives. That's what we're in and there are people at the top that quite calmly discussed the elimination remember of over three-quarters of the human race in the next 20, 30 years and they mean it.

Jackie: I know they do mean it. I know that. And you know when we get into these types of conversations and it's like we're swimming in it as we're discussing it and always what comes back to my mind is that there is nothing more important right now than to get our own house in order and I'm talking about our own spiritual house.

Alan: That's right. Everyone's disconnected, or, if they're plugged in at all, it's to a regular church which isn't speaking out about the very things we're talking about because they're part of the agenda, the control agenda. I mean why aren't the churches speaking out about this and telling their flock the sheep what to eat or what grass to eat here? They're saying nothing about it because they're part of the control and organized religion has always been used for that very purpose.

Jackie: Yes, and Passover is coming up and there will be a whole, whole, whole slew of Christian Zionists or whatever in God's name they call themselves that will be taking the Seder meal in the synagogue with the Talmudists. We have to take a break here.

Alan: The time is getting so short as to where the world is going and how were all just going along, like the Pied Piper's followers, in a trance, being entertained to death and the entertainment is actually our programming. If we look at the movies they're churning out and have been since the Loyola meeting to do with chipping the brain, where they said that all novels and movies would start to contain stories about this and point out all the plusses. You simply take the Matrix movie as an example and you have Neo, who is the new man to come. His name means "new" and of course Anderson comes from Andros, which is the Greek word for man. He is the new son of man, and how does he get in and out of the Matrix? He plugs himself into it from the back of his head and he has all these amazing powers and the children think that this is fantastic and of course the whole idea is to make people believe you will have super powers. Now I'm well aware that there are people who will want to escape from the world and plug themselves in like the Lawnmower Man and that is up to them, but for those who are beginning to wake up, I think they should start shaking themselves awake very fast and learning fast and dedicating themselves to fighting this because once it's happened, that's it. It's game over. There's no second chance. It literally will be the end of consciousness as you know it. A good book to read on that is "The Ghost in the Machine," and here's another problem with modern society. Most people who are on the internet tell me they cannot read a book anymore. They just simply can't go through a book because they're getting bits and bites and that's their new language is little bits of things.

Jackie: What do you mean by that, Alan, people who are on the internet?

Alan: I get them phoning me up and they'll ask me where do I find this information or that information. I'll tell them well you go to your library; I'll give them the names of the books to look up. Most of these types of books are available at the library or can be gotten through inter-library loans. As soon as I mention a book, they tell me that right out that they can't read a book anymore.

Jackie: How do you respond to that?

Alan: Well, I say why bother phoning me for information with a clarification that they'll only look into it if it's on the internet. Now the internet is designed to be fast-paced and to recondition the minds to think in short bits and bites, and people who use the internet a lot, I've noticed, they don't read anything right through. They get bits and bites of it and this is again intentional. Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about giving it to the people back in the 1960's and what its real function would be. It's a preparatory phase of conditioning the mind to actually to the binary code, because the whole computer system runs on zeros and ones, ones and zeros, and hence the high number 10 in Masonry. It's conditioning the actual minds to be nearer to a computer's logic than a human logic and they don't realize this.

Jackie: There are whole books on the internet.

Alan: Yes, but they can't ready anything right through. Now, anyway, getting back to "The Ghost in the Machine," for

those who can't be bothered to read the whole book, just read the last chapter and that's by a man employed initially by Stalin as an officer. He helped in the starvation of millions of Ukrainians and he tells you in his own writing in that book that he was so conditioned in believing in the communist system that what he was doing was part of "historical necessity." That's the term they use when they have to eliminate vast populations.

Jackie: You mean that's what he was told and he believed it?

Alan: Yes. Now you think after he tells you this that obviously he'd changed his mind.

Jackie: That's what I was going to ask.

Alan: But that's the big shocker when you find out that, no, he came over to New York worked for the United Nations. He taught in universities there and he worked for the UN think tanks on ways to literally lobotomize that part of the brain, the higher intellect, and that's why it's called "The Ghost in the Machine." It's that illusive part that is your spiritual connection with the body, you might say, that makes you you and his job was to try different techniques. He said there were other think tanks and they had regular meetings and the other think tanks were employing other means of trying to achieve the same ends, and he worked for about 20 years on this very problem. In the last chapter of the book he goes through not only what they decided on doing and he does mention, by the way, dumbing the people down through altering the food, adding chemicals to the water and so on to make them more accepting of the next phase, and he also rationalizes the reasons for having to do this to bring world peace. Utopia to these elitists is going to be a hell for everyone else if they get their way and these people are deadly, deadly serious.

Jackie: You know, Alan, utopia for them is whoever is left of the underlings will be so drugged or maybe they won't even need to be drugged by then, but I don't know if there's any truth to what their plan is if you're reading like "This Perfect Day" or "1984," those. They have the drugs. Anybody who suddenly felt some type of emotion reached in their pocket and took out a soma and took the pill to get those emotions gone. Well, think about this. If this is true, I don't know, but it has been reported in newspaper reports that they're finding high quantities of Prozac and all these psychotropic drugs. Evidentially, what the body doesn't absorb is being excreted and it is not being filtered out; it's in the drinking water, Alan.

Alan: It's been in the drinking water because they're also spraying it along with other chemicals in these trails above our heads.

Jackie: You're assuming that.

Alan: No. Rumsfeld said it right after 9/11 on television; he was asked what their plans were if there was another major crisis in a city where the people began to panic and he said, "we already have chemicals to spray over entire cities containing Prozac and Valium; aerosolized Prozac and Valium." Now if he said that then it doesn't take much to come up with the equation that they're already do it and of course because it's being found in the drinking water is simply diverting reality of where it's coming from. Because the people today, many people are beginning to lose their short-term memory and I've talked to many people who complained of it and yet they feel sort of happy as though they're tranquilized and that's what's happening. It makes perfect sense as we go through these massive world changes and societal changes, the biggest changes that have ever happened since the Industrial Revolution began and all the people were moved into the cities. We're going through the biggest changes society has seen for hundreds of years.

Jackie: Hundreds of years?

Alan: Yes and it makes perfect sense to drug down the people as you bring them through it. It makes perfect sense, but Rumsfeld admitted that.

Jackie: Do you feel tranquilized?

Alan: Not so much. Occasionally I'll get bouts of being tired, but what I've also noticed is those who are really, really awake prior to this don't seem to be affected the same way and I think it's because they're so used to studying that their

mind sort of compensates, because as you study you must memorize and so on. It keeps your mind alert.

Jackie: Do you suppose there could be something to it, those who are more spiritually conscious or connected, aware of the connection?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Maybe so, Alan.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. I've done my own sort of unofficial surveys and that's what I come up with all the time. As I say, you must always be able to jump from where you are into the mind of the controllers and you can only do it by studying them and their writings. It makes perfect sense to drug the people as you're bringing them through such incredible changes, leading ultimately to the extinction of individual consciousness. You would have to drug them and make them happy.

Jackie: Or not necessarily happy, just emotionless. Happiness is an emotion, Alan, and unless they're giving a happy pill, I would think that it would be just an emotionless that they wouldn't feel much of anything.

Alan: Well, they don't, you see. They don't even respond much – I mean they can sit there and eat their dinners and watch Iraqis blown up by mistake, whole villages, and it doesn't bother them. If you can't cry for every catastrophe that's occurred on this planet to all the different people, if you can't cry for them, there's something wrong with you.

Jackie: Well, if we did that we would be crying all the time.

Alan: We should be crying all the time.

Jackie: I mean the sorrow or the compassion that you feel.

Alan: It's the empathy and when you lose empathy then you're emotionally stunted. Something has happened to you and that means that if all those around you are the same, well, who's going to cry for you when they come for you? No one will, so we better wake up fast and really see what's going on here and try to become as human as possible, and by that, I mean use the humaneness within you. Use it with others fast and for others fast, regardless of what they think of you because the time is really getting short now. When you watch how much spraying they're doing almost all over the planet right now on a daily basis – we're watching clouds that have come out of science fiction movies but they're right above our head and it's no movie and this is happening daily now. These clouds are becoming the new norm to most people who can't remember what the old clouds look like. They have gone the whole way. They have tampered with the food. They have altered them for vaccinations, but it's done to such a micro level that they can also create drugs within the food as well, just like soma was opium and we know where opium comes from. It comes from a plant. They're simply doing the same thing again.

Jackie: That's why they called George Bush's father Poppy.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Not because he was his papa, but because of his opium dealings. We have a call here. Hi, you're on the air. Who are we talking to?

Myron: Yes. Good evening. This is Myron from Georgia.

Jackie: Hi Myron.

Myron: Yes, I called in last night also. I'll be very brief as possible. I want to state that I received Mr. Watt's booklets and I thoroughly enjoyed them. Very, very informative. I'd like to say something. I've done my own personal research on freemasonry and I went to the local library within my town as well and I came across a book. It's an autobiography of

Albert Pike and the name of the book was "The Man Beyond the Monument" and the author's name is Jim Tresner. Within the book he states that Albert Pike made a remark, and if I may, may I share my brief remarks of what Albert Pike had stated?

Jackie: Yes do Myron.

Myron: It states on page 76 of his book was a remark made by Albert Pike is this.

"To the ancients, this light was an outflowing from the Deity. To us, as to them, it is the apt symbol of truth and knowledge. Masonry is a march and a struggle toward the Light. For the individual as well as the nation, Light is Virtue, Manliness, Intelligence, Liberty. Tyranny over the soul or body, is darkness. Masonry to the Masonic Brethren is a search after, and a journeying toward Light. The Masonic Light is Truth. It is the inculcation of truth by means of symbols and instructions. Teaching a pure morality by its lessons and lectures, it is also a great system of philosophy and of political and of religious truth concealed by symbols." Thank you, ma'am.

Jackie: Thank you, Myron. Alan, now I've said this before so often because what he was reading didn't sound terrible. Tyranny over the souls of man is darkness. How do you explain this?

Alan: Because on the lower levels that's exactly the propaganda they do put out and you must remember even the word "man" does not refer to ordinary people in their religion. The profane are not really men and women. In fact the profane are subhuman and of course when you really – well, read Albert Pike's own book, not by someone else. Read Albert Pike's "Morals and Dogma" and he tells you that freemasonry is a religion and he tells you again, he says, "make no mistake. Lucifer is God," and unfortunately so is Adonai.

Jackie: He says that in "Morals and Dogma"?

Alan: It's in "Morals and Dogma". Make no mistake, he says, "Lucifer is God." Lucifer is the light you see he's talking about.

Jackie: In the Masonic rituals, I actually have this in Chapter 16 and 17 of the book, they say to the freemasons when they get up high enough the lost word is Jehovah. That's in one of the initiations or the part – so Lucifer and Jehovah are the Masonic gods?

Alan: They're two sides of the same coin.

Jackie: Well of course. I mean Lucifer – the reason I'm saying this is because of the call I received from a listener who said that referring to Jehovah as Lucifer is blasphemy, well but it isn't Jehovah it's Yahweh, and that I was being put on an altar, that he would take me if I was wrong or take her if she was wrong. Now this is not a cruel lady. What she is saying she means it with all of her heart and soul because she believes with all her heart and soul that Yahweh, or however they do it, that is creator and that is the god Jehovah but it's using his name wrong. You see the whole thing is so twisted.

Alan: When you cut through the chase of freemasonry, most people don't get beyond the third degree and they're quite happy as a Master Mason, you see, but "life begins at 40" and that's what it means, the 40th degree is when they start to tell you what the real truth is.

Jackie: There was a Masonic song and it was sung to the tune of "God Save the King," which is the same tune of, what is it, "Oh Beautiful for Spacious Skies," or whatever, well right in that song the lyric are Jehovah, Jove, Oh Lord.

Alan: That's right and Rudyard Kipling also wrote it and he said, "Jehovah, Jove, by George." It's a big joke to them because ultimately in freemasonry the high masons are taught the truth. As they come in the Grand Master sits in the East you see where the sun rises--

Jackie: Yes and you know what they say?

Alan: And they go round the altar and the secret is that you have become a god.

Jackie: They're building temples and tabernacles in the soul of man and nations, and when they ask which way are you traveling from Babylon to Jerusalem. This is up somewhere around the 16th or something like that level but it deals with Jerusalem and the temple and the avenging of Hiram Abiff and it all goes--

Alan: Hiram Abiff is not a person. It's a symbol of the higher self, the godhood within man, and the three unworthy craftsman that they talk about they often call it the JUWES; like Jack the Ripper used. It's desire, thought and action. That's what they stand for. Desire, thought and action used impulsively will kill the higher god within you and you become the low profane. That's what it means. It's all allegory you see.

Jackie: I know but you know there is so many people who say I am a Christian and worship and adore Yahweh, Jehovah, Jove, Lucifer and they don't even realize they're doing it, Alan.

Alan: That's how far mind control can take you and really it's also a choice for them and you can't really do anything about it. The time has come where you have to concentrate on people who do want it. Those who are worshipping the traditional religions, on the one hand, they're preaching the terror of the last days, the ETs, extraterrestrial or end times; they have a joke for that one. On the other hand, after they've terrified their flock, they say: "but don't worry, God is in control" – so who's doing it?

Jackie: Yes and Jesus said that the kingdom of God is within you.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: And if that isn't the most outward of our expression, and I know I'm not saying that mine is, but that would be our desire to be an expression of our creator.

Alan: Remember Albert Pike was also a member of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry (SRFM) and if you speak it, you see, that's another one of their little tricks, if you speak it you have Seraphim. Seraphim are the highest order of angels beneath the Cherubim, and the Scottish Rite calls themselves the Order of the Perfection. When you're perfect, a Perfecti, you are now a god on earth; but of course they can't publicize that at the bottom.

Jackie: One of the degrees is called the Knights of Kadosh or something like that. In my researching I find that the first Jewish synagogue or temple or whatever, was the temple or the whatever, Kadosh, and there we are in one of those degrees of freemasonry.

Alan: It was also a battle place.

Jackie: Okay. We've got a call here. Go ahead caller. Who's there?

Kate: Hi Jackie. This is Kate.

Jackie: Yes Kate.

Kate: I want to know from Alan, you know the Catholic Church years ago have been taken over by the Jewish masons--

Jackie: Yes, we've only got a couple of minutes, honey, so be quick.

Kate: What I want to know is this other pope that died or they killed him, why did he always hit the ground when he got off the plane?

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: I think he was afraid of flying, or maybe he was just kissing his own property, but the fact is the mystery religions has been always present within all organized religions. It's behind it.

Jackie: We're out of time.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back Monday. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 27, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last night of our broadcast week of course and our guest again this evening is Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Let me do this and as you know, I was just a little bit behind tonight when you called. What I would like to do first of all from Matthew 25, Jesus said:

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me; inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

I like that. That's pretty. That's so real, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is, yes, and there's no money involved.

Jackie: Well I know but what I mean is that it is true. Let me put it that way: that what we do to one or for one, it's to all or for all.

Alan: That's right. It's natural humanity.

Jackie: That's what I mean. What I would appreciate if you would do – I know we talked about it last night, but let our listeners know again this evening. Folks, today is Wednesday it is the 27th of April in the year 2005. Maybe I gave the date, I don't think I did. Today is Chuck's birthday, his birthday in this third dimensional world, and I just wanted to remember him to you, folks. Alan, if you will, tell our listeners about the books.

Alan: My books go through freemasonry, the banking system of ancient times up to the present, how countries were taken over and empires built up and then destroyed as the money powers moved on. I also go into how these bankers created the world religions and helped to dominate the peoples they took over in foreign countries by imposing these religions, installing priesthoods, generally from the Middle East, and setting up churches in each country, which also served as a branch of their banking system. Therefore, the gold that was lent to these countries ended up underneath these churches for so-called "safe keeping." It's an interesting read, each one of them, and the secret society that was on the go 5,000 BC is still on the go today and that's why nothing really changes. [See www..com for ordering information.] It's the same system of debt creation, which gives power to private bankers over the countries and obviously then it gives the bankers the right to dictate policies of those countries, just like Alan Greenspan does.

In Canada we have the Bank of Canada, which is not a Canadian bank, it's actually a board of men who were picked by the international bankers who liaised with the Canadian government. They've pulled this trick in every country and really only 12 families or so are the international families which lend to every country, and technically they lend nothing, but they want repayment in real goods or gold and that's how it is up until the present system.

Jackie: And they never print enough money to pay the usury that's charged.

Alan: That's correct and they must always keep a country in debt. Even in ancient times when they would take over a country by force, often, because they employed armies of countries they'd already conquered, they would install what they called a tyrant or dictator and he was well-paid for his function and he would immediately start massive public

works and projects and build mausoleums and so on. Of course, this was borrowed from the bankers and they created the debt system, which was based also on compound interest, meaning you could never get away from the debt. You couldn't pay it off, so the bankers ended up having complete control over the country through the front man who was the tyrant or dictator. Later on, of course, they gave us democracy, so you have a bunch tyrants basically fronting for the bankers and it's all the same system. They're all Masons of high degree, pre-picked before the public even see them up for election and they vowed complete obedience to the organization they serve, which is not the people you see. It's an ancient system. It's well documented in some books in fact and even many of the ancient Greeks especially wrote about these bankers and how they operated and how they had been taking over the countries 2,000 BC by the same techniques.

Jackie: And they wrote about it in Genesis.

Alan: That's why they put Genesis together, the "Gene of Isis," because it contains their mystery religion and of course religion dominates the mind. That's what its function was meant to do. It limits your scope of thinking.

Jackie: I received a call from a listener last night and he is a long-time listener but he was really thrilled to hear you mention the CIA behind many of the shortwave alternative broadcasts, but he said, "to be honest with you, I had quit listening for a while when you had Alan on and he said that Jesus was the same as Jupiter." And I said no he didn't and he was convinced and I said, "no, you misunderstood what he told us," and I looked it up of course. I didn't carry this on in the conversation but you can search and find it in so many places that Jehovah, Jupiter, Jove, are all one and the same.

Alan: That's right. Rudyard Kipling even wrote a little poem on it, and it ended with "Jehovah, Jupiter, Jove, by George." That's how it ended; he was a high mason too, so they all know. Of course it's a mystery religion and it's been around for thousands and thousands of years and they've controlled all other established religions. They certainly took them over from the beginning. You can see even in the New Testament where you have obviously a person who was doing extraordinary things such as taking bankers out of the temple, standing up to the priesthoods of his day and decrying them for what they were, which again was front men for other powers, so you can see there was a real person there. Where it comes to the addition of the old mystery religion which Rome put on it, you can see the 12 disciples and Jesus as the sun, so they added on the old mystery religion on top of the real character you might say.

Jackie: The real individual, the real person? I'm sorry. You go right ahead, Alan.

Alan: It's easy to discern a real person and what a real person is doing, as opposed to the standard sun and the 12 disciples, or the sun and the 12 signs of the zodiac, which had preceded the idea for thousands of years. In the Egyptian times it was 10 signs of the zodiac and they changed two of the signs. One was a hippo and one was an alligator, although the hippo was more important to the sign at the time.

Jackie: Why? What did it mean?

Alan: It's the only animal which can fart through its mouth.

Jackie: Are you serious?

Alan: Yes. It's a fact.

Jackie: Is that a joke?

Alan: It's true. It's a pretty formidable animal and you don't want to face it anyway.

Jackie: Well, wouldn't we call that a burp?

Alan: Not really. This literally was from the other end. It came right through its mouth.

Jackie: Oh my, my. But that's why it was so important?

Alan: It's because it could also swim underwater and on land, and of course they like the symbol of the Nile bringing the life to the area and onto the land and so the hippo could signify that or symbolize that. It could swim into the water and come onto the land.

Jackie: One of the thoughts that I have had – you know you have shown us how they have used the astrological wheel, all of that, as part of their mystery religion. Well, Alan, they don't do that for fun. My thought is well and I don't know. You may not agree with this and that's okay, but I find that there – for example, if an individual has an astrological chart drawn up the person who draws up the chart, the astrologer, if it's a good one, doesn't have to know anything about the individual and like a natal chart. Of course it doesn't mean your life is mapped out but it seems to me that there is relevance in understanding the energy from the different planets and how they play upon us at certain times and it's just too accurate in too many ways for too many people for there not to be some merit to it; but maybe that's why in the Old Testament they tell you not to go to astrologers, because I think Christians think that it's sinful et cetera, et cetera, but I would like your comments on that. I mean why – for example, the number 13. I thought about this and of course they gave us Jesus and his 12 disciples. Were there 12 disciples? I don't know but I thought to myself – in fact I've said it. One time I was talking to a group and somebody was talking about the number 13 and I said well the energy, the color, each color has its own – would we call it a vibration or frequency, and the tuned and musical tones, the notes, everything really is quite beautiful the way everything kind of meshes and joins together. But I thought well maybe there's something about the number 13 the energy of it that is powerful. So we're told that it's an unlucky number and they won't put a thirteenth floor on a building et cetera, et cetera. And Jesus, what was it, his 33rd year, did he begin or was he crucified?

Alan: Crucified.

Jackie: Okay, so they use these numbers and they use the astrological signs and dates, and I wonder if that has to do with what they call their windows of opportunity.

Alan: They definitely use the solar chart as a timetable because it's a clock and it's a clock which deals in hundreds and thousands of years, and their plans are ancient, but they say themselves the plan came down or came to them around 4,500 BC. That's when the plan to take the entire planet over and how it would be done was supposedly drawn up. That's why you see two dates on Masonic temples, the date it was built, in modern numbers and times, and they had the other one with AL on it (Anno Lucifer), the fall of Lucifer. They have that date plus the 4,500 years tacked on to it.

Jackie: Didn't you say this plan is much older than even that?

Alan: I believe so. In fact I think that plan is only one phase of a much older plan.

Jackie: In other words, maybe it was the tweaking. Maybe they tweaked it.

Alan: Or revised it.

Jackie: Or revised it. It was like that Rabbi Ricorn said at some funeral. This is a quote allegedly. I wasn't there so I can't say for a fact, but what he said in this, it was at a eulogy, I believe, a friends funeral, he said we get together every 100 years to take a look at where we are and to plan out the next 100. You know, Alan, I thought my goodness, because when you read the Protocols and you see how everything is falling right into place and according to the way they laid it out. Then you think well that was 100 years ago, but we know they say in the Protocols it is said this plan that we have had underway for 2,000, 25-whatever-hundred years. Well, it makes sense that every 100 years or so--

Alan: It's no different from any corporation. They literally plan ahead 100 years.

Jackie: Boy, do they plan.

Alan: Even the World Council of Churches plans ahead in 100 years and of course David Rockefeller started that up.

Jackie: Getting back to the astrological thing, if they are the keepers of the truth, of the mysteries and it is so important

to them, I guess what I am saying is that it makes some sense to me that there is something to it and they don't want people to know.

Alan: It's not that at all actually.

Jackie: What is it?

Alan: They wanted people to believe exactly what you've said, that there's strange powers and so on, that's the exoteric, but they kept the esoteric meanings to themselves. Pythagoras of course was the first one to write about this in the Greek language.

Jackie: Write about what?

Alan: This particular – you were talking about colors, tones, astrological signs and so on. In fact the name "tone" comes from Pythagoras and the tone of a color or the tone of a sound comes from Pythagoras and the weight ton all comes from that as well.

Jackie: But I'm talking about a type of energy or frequency.

Alan: That's what they talk about.

Jackie: Now maybe all of this is a lie. In a book that I read "Tuning the Human Instruments," and this was written I think back in the '70's, that they were experimenting in Russia using let's say vitamin E. There's a certain energy frequency from vitamin C and that they were literally using those frequencies to—how would you say it? Not inject, because they're not using needles, but that energy, that frequency that vitamin E makes up that literally people were able to have those vitamins. Am I making any sense? Are you understanding what I'm saying?

Alan: I've not quite got the end part.

Jackie: In other words, why do you say they want you to think that a color has a certain frequency or a tone has a certain frequency?

Alan: What Pythagoras did – and remember he had been trained in Egypt and went back and taught in Crotona, which was a Greek outpost, and he started his own school up. He, like many afterwards, he recruited young aristocrats who had to pass tests to get in and they had to also have a vow of silence for the first three or four years, just like the later Essenes, because that was a later edition of the mystery religion. Then he selected certain ones to go into the real mysteries and he also taught females and gave them a great education and they became so desirable amongst the nobility, and the female's job was to go out basically and help to subtly take over the mind of the nobility that she married and change their political persuasions and so on, so it was a form of control.

Now for the general population, which they called the profane, the people who are uneducated, they gave out the stories of magic, mysticism, again that these were real powers in the sky et cetera, the constellations and the planets. However, for themselves they used it all as allegories for other things, which was to do primarily with the aspects of their plan for the future and the time clock. That's why George Bush, Sr. after he mentioned the New World Order looked up and he said, "everything is going to the heavenly plan." He was talking about Aquarius, the Age of Aquarius that we are in now.

Jackie: Fine. That's what I'm saying. It means something to them.

Alan: It's nothing more than a timepiece for them because it's been used before.

Jackie: But they have their windows of opportunity. I've heard them say it.

Alan: Yes, and they must through them, but that's why all the early symbols of Christianity was never the cross. You'll

always find it inscribed as the fish, for the Age of Pisces, so the Age of Christ was to take us through the Age of Pisces. That's why it's written, and of course it's tampered with, but it's written that Jesus tells them to go and find a man carrying a picture of water, signifying the end of his reign.

Jackie: The age of Pisces?

Alan: That's right and so Aquarius is the carrier of the water. Now the water itself is a feminine symbol, so that's when women must rise to the top to be used, not for their own purposes, but to be used by those behind the Grand Plan. It's working very successfully as you see the destruction of everything that was in order to make way for that which is to come. This is an incredible – you can't really read about it in five minutes. You'd have to read and study the Egyptian Book of the Dead and you'd have to study many of the inscriptions that were left by the scribes of Egypt and cursive shorthand, which they had as well as the hieroglyphics, and you compare that with Babylon, what's been dug up there and their inscriptions, and then you'll find it's the same mystery religion in every empire that ever existed down through time.

Jackie: And is that where the Cabbalistic--

Alan: The Cabbalism was literally taken from Babylon. It didn't originate in Jerusalem and the Cabbala was added to the--

Jackie: The mysteries?

Alan: Yes. That's why it has the 10 fruits on the trees of the Tree of Life, because at that time when Babylon created the Cabbala there were only 10 signs of the zodiac you see. So it's a very, very in depth mystery religion and you have to study it intensely to understand the different languages and miss nothing. If you miss anything at all, you can miss the most amazing things.

Jackie: Okay, the "Egyptian Book of the Dead," is that available in English?

Alan: Yes. You can get translations.

Jackie: Are there translations that are real and translations that are lies?

Alan: You'll get different translations. You have to go back to either Beardsen who was the initial historian--

Jackie: How do you spell that?

Alan: B-E-A-R-D-S-E-N, I think it is.

Jackie: Would that book be available?

Alan: It should be through libraries.

Jackie: I would just buy the "Egyptian Book of the Dead?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And do you have a first name for this Beardsen guy?

Alan: Oh no. He's always just called Beardsen and also you can get E.A. Wallis Budge, who was another translator in the early part of the 1900's.

Jackie: But let me ask you this: Are they the same translation?

Alan: They're pretty similar because you must remember from the hieroglyphs and you're talking a different language into another language, you have to often--

Jackie: Substitute words.

Alan: Substitute and almost unfortunately destroy some of the meanings, or else use more than just one word to translate one word. You might use a phrase occasionally to try and get the whole meaning of it there.

Jackie: Well, let me ask you this: Have you read both Beardsen and Budge's "Egyptian Book of the Dead?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: If you were going to recommend one, which one would it be?

Alan: Budge's is cheaper and it's just as good really.

Jackie: E.A. Wallis Budge. Thank you, because you see I'm still not really following what you're saying. You're saying they want us to think that there is some importance to the astrological signs and times and ages, but there really isn't, but they use it for their own plan.

Alan: No. They want you to think that there's a magic quality to it.

Jackie: I don't understand. What do you mean magic quality?

Alan: That there's forces and powers you can get from the stars or the planets.

Jackie: When I was saying what I was saying, I wasn't talking about forces or powers. I was talking about influence of the particular planets at particular times et cetera and you know that I am not a fool. I know that I have been naïve. I know I've come out of a lot of ignorance and I've got a long way to go. I have had an astrological chart drawn up and the person that did it did not know me from Adam; and it was me, the natal chart that was drawn up. And I had one drawn on the girls and maybe our listeners are going to think I'm cuckoo and New Age and all that, but the reason I did is because I saw how very much the chart that was drawn up on me was me and there are influences that maybe can be helpful throughout our life, and I don't mean using that to live by. I don't mean that at all but there is something to it. That's what I'm saying. I don't know what it is to it, but if these guys use it – and you know what, we've got to take our break first. We're back. Alan, thanks. Okay, well, I don't know. Maybe we ought to just get off the subject because it just isn't making sense, what I'm not doing and it isn't because I don't want to understand. I'm just not understanding what you're saying. They use this and yet--

Alan: They used it for their own plan's time-clock, you see, and every symbol and every planet is a symbol of part of their action, like Mars is a God of War, for instance, that type of thing; so when that would come into the appendancy, that means that they would use that time for their war.

Jackie: The wars have been going on forever.

Alan: Oh, I know, but the big ones at certain times, the really big ones, the big changes, that's really what they mean by that.

Jackie: So in other words, it isn't a particular really more effective for them. It isn't more that they can influence people more at that particular time. It's just the timeframe that they use?

Alan: That's it, yes, and as I say, they planned it such a long time ago. I don't think it's the first time it's happened and the Hindus say that we go through these phases you might say of birth, living and then destruction. These are called "ages" and of course in the legends of all peoples we have these world disaster periods, floods and earthquakes and so on. Even in Sumer, in the Sumerian tablets, they claim that prior to their coming into existence, their city, there had

been catastrophes on the earth where old continents had sunk and new ones had arisen from the sea.

Jackie: That they created?

Alan: It's possible. If you go into the writings of Tacitus, who wrote for Nero, he talked to the Druids in Britain and they claim that they had records of three previous ages, maybe 125,000 years apart, and that the survivors and the high priests of course, always the nobility--

Jackie: They do survive, don't they?

Alan: Yes. They tunneled into mountains and took provisions in to live for long periods; and that tallies with the records of Greece, where their priesthood tunneled into Mt. Parnassus and claimed the same thing that they survived the disasters.

Jackie: We'll take a call. Do you have more you want to say on that, Alan?

Alan: That also tallies with the story of the Ark, because there's no Ark as such, it's allegory, but the mountain Ararat that it lies upon is riddled with tunnels.

Jackie: There we are. We have a call. Okay, you're on the air. Who are we talking to?

Myron: Yes. Good evening Ms.--

Jackie: Oh, is it Myron?

Myron: Yes it is. How are you?

Jackie: I'm fine.

Myron: Good evening Mr. Watt.

Alan: Good evening.

Jackie: Okay, go ahead.

Myron: Last night I heard you mention Passover and I was wondering if Mr. Watt could explain this teaching of the Passover that many ministers teach out of the Old Testament and what is the symbolism or the meaning of this Passover that's really being talked about?

Jackie: Okay, good question, Myron.

Myron: Yes, thank you.

Jackie: Give him just a minute to get his radio turned up, Alan. Okay, Passover.

Alan: That was a fairly recent invention because the historian Josephus, who lived in the 1st century AD, claims that the Passover was a fairly new institution and it hadn't actually grounded itself with any historical past.

Jackie: Wasn't the Old Testament already written then?

Alan: I doubt it.

Jackie: It was the first century AD?

Alan: Yes, I don't think the Old Testament was all written at all.

Jackie: Not all written but weren't those first five books already put into--

Alan: That's the first five books of Moses. The thing is, as Josephus said, there was no – it was hazy as to why it came into existence. It was a festival time and sometime it had been equated with a festival of lights, which they usually had at these times, but, as far as a bloody sacrifice type thing, that wasn't part of it at that time in his day.

Jackie: Hanukkah as they call their festival of lights, but I'm reminded of Velikovsky's book and you had mentioned him so often and "World's in Collision" and oh my goodness, Alan. That book and the "Earth in Upheaval," I couldn't put them down when I got started reading. This is another thing. I'm glad Myron brought this up because I was thinking of that because it doesn't jive with Velikovsky's book, as far as at least that one "Cataclysm" and I think it was supposed to be around 3,600 years ago when the comet came around and did all the damage et cetera, but he talks in there about what the rabbis actually said about that time because it wasn't something the way the story was written in Exodus. It was a worldwide conflagration.

Alan: In fact, the Babylonian priests wrote more about it than anybody because they were the main scientists of their day and astronomers. After it was over they were called into Egypt because they had to reset the world calendar because the time of the earth's spinning had changed.

Jackie: The sun was even coming up from a different place.

Alan: Yes and when it settled down.

Jackie: And they had to find out where the seasons were.

Alan: They had to reset the calendar.

Jackie: Well, here's the thing, that in Velikovsky's book, he said that – well, you know in the Old Testament version in Exodus that the sun was gone for three days and the darkness was terrible. Well, on the other side of the earth, historical writings say that the sun stayed in the sky for three days and the rivers running red with blood. It was happening all over the world because of some stuff that was coming out of the tail of that comet--

Alan: It was raining fire.

Jackie: They said that too, but the red – Velikovsky mentions this in his book from many different sources and it was almost a water soluble type of a mineral and it did stink and--

Alan: And it also burned up the cattle and it was red hot.

Jackie: Therefore these rabbis and it was a compendium I think of what the rabbis basically said, that the so-called Exodus – people were leaving because they were looking for food. They were looking for water and that if there were – if they were not Hyksos, if they were whatever his chosen people were, that 49 out of 50 of them died and it wasn't just them leaving.

Alan: No, no. Everybody was running.

Jackie: Everybody was on the move.

Alan: Also the peoples of the sea were coming in from another direction hoping to get away from it too.

Jackie: Right. Therefore what the Pharisees, scribes, whoever wrote all of this, they just took a historical event and wound it into--

Alan: A myth.

Jackie: The private little story about the chosen people.

Alan: It's a myth.

Jackie: Yes, a myth and that Jehovah brought all these curses down on the pharaoh's people because pharaoh wouldn't let his people go because Jehovah had hardened his heart so he could--

Alan: Well, that's fine. Jehovah was more honest because he also played the devil you see.

Jackie: You know this seems awful stupid to me and I don't mean to offend anybody but this is supposed to be our loving Creator and he says well I want you to go get my people. You tell the pharaoh to let them go but I'm not going to let them. I know he's not going to let them go because I'm going to harden his heart so they won't and then I'll bring all these plagues down and I can prove to the world that I'm the Lord God almighty.

Alan: Really, he's playing solitaire with himself.

Jackie: I don't mean to joke about it because I know to some people this is very hurtful, but, gee, all we have to do is take a look at it and say wait a minute. It depends upon our concept. Of course I don't know that any of us have truly the concept of Creator, but we can know what it isn't, Alan.

Alan: Well, that's it and in the Talmud they're more upfront with that, that no one can actually know or figure out the mind of a creator.

Jackie: Do they actually say that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay, so then who do they say Jehovah was?

Alan: That's another deity. They even have another story of Moses. In the Talmud it's different from the one in the Old Testament.

Jackie: Do they?

Alan: Moses was actually a full Egyptian, Ramoses; it means child, Child of RA.

Jackie: Son of RA.

Alan: So he left and he wanted to take over the pharaoh's job and he went to Ethiopia and builds himself up there, recruited an army and went to attack Egypt, so there's a whole different story told in the Talmud.

Jackie: Okay, Myron's actual question was: Is their symbology there?

Alan: There's astronomical symbologies and also agricultural symbology. It's a pass-over from death into life for spring and planting, the crops and so on. It's all nature and pantheistic, really, and it's a time for planting and also for seed. It symbolizes the death lying through the winter comes to life again, the resurrection.

Jackie: Like Easter?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Just like Easter. Okay. All right, that makes sense. Freemasonry, for anybody who's a freemason who might be

listening or who knows one, I'd like to share, if I may, Alan – this is a part that I had forgotten all about. They suck them in and they stroke them and groom them and they mention some place in here it will be the people in high offices and it will be the judges and the administrators and you mentioned I think last night the captains, the police forces. All of them and there they are and they say oh well we might spare them or some of them but the others we'll kill.

Alan: There's one thing that Masons do allow the public to know through a rumor, and that's if you join it you get unmerited favor and help with your career and promotion and so on. They make sure they get people who really are almost corrupt anyway who will join it for those very reasons. They also tell you you can bypass petty bureaucracy and get tax relief and so on, if you join. That's the bait.

Jackie: Tax relief?

Alan: They get different assessments.

Jackie: These local and county and city officials and state legislators, do you think that every time they raise taxes, property taxes et cetera, do you think their's get raised?

Alan: No, they don't and neither do lawyers because lawyers help with the real estate scams and so they are automatically are exempted from land taxes.

Jackie: And these people think they're going to be exempt from all the evil they're doing?

Alan: What they don't realize is you see most people on this planet, at the moment, at this stage that we're at right now, are expendable and it's coming to the stage where they'll try and fulfill the promise to wipe out over three quarters of the population. There will be an awful lot of people wiped out, good and bad, if they get their way and they're ready for it now. We know this because they've been prepping us for years with coming plagues and all this stuff, at the very time when we know that we can splice genes and join anything to anything, even viruses to bacterium, which is the flesh-eating disease. It's the first one in history that was created, two different species joined together. They're ready to unleash a lot of stuff on the public and these will not be race-specific. These will spread right through--

Jackie: Not race specific, right. There was an article in a newsletter just recently that said that the scientists somewhere have been given permission to create a mouse with a human brain.

Alan: They've done more than that. They've done all of these – whenever they tell you they're doing something, this is the old stuff. They were doing genetic modifications in the 1920's.

Jackie: And if the mouse starts acting like a human being then they're going to make them quit.

Alan: Well, he might become maybe a Christian mouse. So there you go. There'll be a whole new set of lawyers to deal with all of this.

Jackie: One of the things I don't think that we've discussed and maybe our listeners, a lot of them, know about it, but maybe they don't, was that terrible flu virus that they shipped. Would you talk about that? Will you mention the plague?

Alan: In the papers about a week ago, supposedly the CDC had sent out thousands of vials of 1950's version of the flu to laboratories all over the world and also one shipment with Ebola. Now, I don't know if they really did this or if it's a scare to the public, because it seems an incredible thing that they'd do, but certainly it's having an effect on the public of terrifying them and getting them ready for a coming plague.

Jackie: Well, it will terrify them if they read the article. However, I remember the article that I read that somebody had emailed on the internet. They said that most of these have been mailed from the U.S. and their concern is that some of the labs haven't received theirs yet.

Alan: They said in fact, in the last document about it, they said that my goodness the ones that had not been destroyed

was in Lebanon but they were in the process of destroying it. In other words, psychologically they were attaching it to terrorism.

Jackie: Sure and not only that, but it will be a good excuse or justification – well, what brought it to my mind was when you said the plagues that they are readying. This could be a prelude to it. You know this sounds like such a downer. You can't not talk about it, Alan.

Alan: You cannot face truth unless you look at the dark side, you see, and that's the problem with people. They're egosyntonic. They've been trained that way. They want to only look at the things that make them feel good and because of that they're wide open to whatever it is going to happen. That is a choice because maturity takes a person, and truly seeking truth, takes a person to look at all sides of everything and you must be prepared to look at the blackest black you've ever looked at—the void.

Jackie: That was in the chapter of the Family of Dark which I shared with our listeners a few weeks ago and that's what they actually said, that in order truly to be in light, if you would, enlightened or aware, you have to know the depths of the evil, the darkness.

Alan: We've got to get out of this Disney World where people are really responsible at the top and are there because they're good and decent and just people. The opposite is true. The corrupt people are at the top and it's only the corrupt people who can get to the top in this particular system we live in.

Jackie: Before we go off the air tonight because we won't be back until Monday, a thought that occurred to me that I would like to share with our listeners is in knowing this it doesn't mean that we have to dwell on it every moment of our lives, folks. We share the information with those who want to know and there are times – there are precious moments and those precious moments are times that we spend with our loved ones, with our children, with our friends, times of being quiet and seeking a self-awareness. In other words, we don't have to swim in this sea of darkness. That's what I'm trying to say, Alan, because I wouldn't be able to live.

Alan: Most people couldn't and that's what I say. Those who think that they can't face it shouldn't even look at it. They should continue the way they are and what makes them happy, but those who are looking for truth have no option but to look at the dark side.

Jackie: Yes, I understand, but do you understand what I just said?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That we don't have to swim in it. In other words, we know it. It's there and once we know it, we cannot un-know it, but, in other words, if it is all we dwell in – well, maybe I'm only speaking for myself. It would be unbearable and I just wanted to say that because there are precious moments and there are times even when you say some silly thing to lighten up the conversation. In a sense, that's a precious moment. Okay, that's what I mean because that's what I mean because I don't want to leave the broadcast tonight on just a note of hopeless, helplessness, evil, darkness, because it isn't all evil and darkness. Like you said, there are good people and there is love in this world and really it all begins with us.

Alan: It begins with the individuals who must look at everything and who have gone through the darkness and come out again and they know that it's evil and they know that they must fight it, you see. It's not an occasional fight. You know you're going to fight this thing with everything you've got.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. We're out of our hour tonight. Once again, thank you so much, and ladies and gentlemen, we will be back with you Monday and thank you for being here and Creator bless you all tonight. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 1st, 2005

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Let me get my record button going here. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday, and it is the first day of August, in the year 2005. And I hope you had a lovely weekend, folks. A nice weekend, or peaceful, or fun, pleasant, loving. I hope you had a nice weekend. And Alan Watt is with us, this evening. I was looking for something that I wanted to share with you tonight, and I'm not finding it. I apologize for this. Oh, here we are. This is what I wanted to do tonight. This is Saint Francis of Assisi's Prayer, for our spiritual message. "Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me sow love. Where there is injury, let me sow pardon. Where there is doubt, faith. Where there is despair let me sow hope. Where there is darkness, let me sow light. And where there is sadness, let me sow joy. Father, grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console, to be understood as to understand, to be loved as to love, for it is in giving that we receive. It is in pardoning that we are pardoned and it is in dying that we are born into eternal life." And dying, you know, well of course, dying is what we call leaving this physical body. Death. And maybe dying is also, it just occurred to me as I was reading this, folks, maybe it also means giving up the old, if you would, the lies. Maybe it means the rebirth, if you would, right here in this physical world of coming into the truth, coming out of the lies. I don't know. It's just a thought I had. Alan, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yeah, cold and all.

Alan: Cold and all. Yeah.

Jackie: Well, you're sounding a whole lot better. Alan has been kind of down with a cold, and he was kind enough to come on with us this evening, folks. Alan, I have a letter here from a listener. I'm not going to read the entire letter, but I wanted to address this, and probably you'll have some relevant comments to make. And first, I want to thank our listener, who sent this to me, because I know that it was sent out of kindness, out of the goodness of your heart. It mentions a book, and the listener said that they heard the week before or two weeks before, and found out about the founding of America, Alan, and the Revolution and all that, and he said that I sounded despondent. And so, he sent pages of a book, or she, because the individual just said, concerned citizen. But the book is called Oashpe. Evidently it's published by the theosophical society. And it says that America's history is in this book. 25,000 years of history. And according to this book, America was ordered by the ordained, or ordered by the creator to bring liberty and light to the world. And that America was to be used to bring the, I'm not sure, it's handwritten, I don't know if it's Cosman or Coman Era in, but according to this book, Oashpe, Thomas Paine is the father of the American Revolution, and that seven of the founding fathers were graded 80 in the angelic realms, and it shows George Washington was under the guardianship of 1000 angels. And when I read this, it reminded me of me some years back, because I had read a book, I think it was called Climb the Highest Mountain, and I cannot remember the group that put it out. But there was a section in the book, it was about the White Brotherhood, Alan. And there was a section in the book about the Constitution, and how they were present, and how the Constitution was divinely inspired and as I told you recently, not too long ago in a conversation, I believed that that was true. And I believed that there could have been whatever we would call them, higher beings, there guiding our wonderful founders. And I would like to say, once again, thank you to our listener who sent this, and I want you to know that I did feel that way at one time, but there's enough evidence, there's just too much evidence. George Washington was an illuminist. He was a, was he a member of the Grand Orient, do you know, Alan?

Alan: He was a member of the Beenan Orden, which was the Illuminati Order; they use the beehive as their symbol. And every Illuminati Lodge was styled after the beehive. In all the Masonic paintings, the official Masonic paintings of Washington, you'll find the symbol of the beehive generally down towards the bottom

of the portrait.

Jackie: You've got that photograph in one of your books. Is that the first book?

Alan: I think so, yeah.

Jackie: It's a photograph of a painting of George Washington, and there it is, the beehive down in the corner. Thomas Paine?

Alan: Well, Thomas Paine is a pain alright. You've got to remember, a lot of these guys adopted names of previous famous people, or else they were direct descendants of people, because one of the founders of the Knight Templar, his last name was Payen, which of course, put it into the English and you've got Paine.

Jackie: Payen, what language was that, Payen?

Alan: From the French. One of the nine knights, as they say, the nine knights who founded the Templars, one of them was Hugh de Payen. And so, it's no coincidence that you end up with a Payen, or a Paine, who was a world revolutionary, because once he was finished, he came from England after trying to get revolutions going there.

Jackie: Thomas Paine did?

Alan: Yeah, and he went to the U.S., and then he went over to France afterwards too.

Jackie: Probably he went over there with Lafayette.

Alan: Oh, he did. He was part of the Revolutionary in France, and he eventually got locked up by the guys who were leading the Revolution. It took a lot of pull from the US to get him free.

Jackie: Why'd they lock him up?

Alan: These were international revolutionaries.

Jackie: Well, why would they lock him up if they were the guys that were behind the revolution?

Alan: Because he thought it was getting out of control with the killing, or the bloodlust. He thought they would kill off the nobles, but they started to start to chop off the heads of ordinary people once they'd finished with the nobles, and he interjected to try and stop that. And that wasn't part of the agenda, obviously, and so they locked him up as well. And I think he also didn't agree with the end of the revolution. It was supposed to continue into other countries, and cause world revolution. That's also what he objected to, was basically they made it localized, just in France.

Jackie: So, in other words, then it sounds like the possibility that Thomas Paine actually believed in the revolution, because, you know, Alan, this is the thing that makes them seem so right, is that the feudal system under the monarchies. The people were enslaved, and of course, what we read is that the revolution is what got rid of the monarchies, and gave the people the democracies and all that. But is it a possibility that Thomas Paine actually thought it would be a good thing for the people?

Alan: It could very well be so. It's difficult to tell with a lot of these guys, because in a sense they're all politicians. They say one thing to the public, but they also do the opposite. It's difficult to say if he truly believed in this world revolution or he knew there was to be another plan that took over once it was completed. It's really hard to tell right now. I also know that the world revolutionaries were being trained from the 1500s onwards. It's like John Wilkes Booth, that shot Lincoln, John Wilkes Booth, he was named John Wilkes after a famous revolutionary of England, who kept getting locked up in the Tower of London for trying to cause revolutions in England. So his father named him after this revolutionary. So this is in the family type of thing. These guys were literally being taught and reared from childbirth to be revolutionaries. And of course it continued.

Jackie: So then they did believe in it.

Alan: And even then though, you see, to the ordinary working Joe who was basically illiterate, it was no different from the Communist, in fact, the Communist Party took over from the World Revolutionary Party. It was one and the same thing. And the guys at the bottom were given a different spiel about what the outcome was to be from the guys in the upper management level of the revolution. It was to be a scientific social revolution, where an upper elite would eventually run the lives of everyone at the bottom. Of course the working man was told something completely different. But they need the ordinary people to support them, the mob as they called them, to get them behind them and to fight for them. And that's what they did in Russia too, for the Soviet Union.

Jackie: Yes, and under those systems, the systems under which the people lived then, you know, you could understand the people wanting to be out from under it.

Alan: Sure, and they really thought they were going to make themselves free. But just as we saw what happened in the Soviet Union, if we jump back to the French Revolution, we see the emergence of a much, much deeper and long, you know, something that was planned out long before, obviously, because they had population reduction, population control, whole departments set up for this. They started to kill off people in the rural areas, because they wanted a certain figure in every region as they called it. And they were sinking people by the boatloads, just because they lived on this part of the land, and they wanted a fixed population, vastly reduced from what it was. And these were ordinary people they were killing, just peasants.

Jackie: Just to reduce the population.

Alan: That's always been part of this agenda. And it was the same in the Soviet Union. The Soviets slaughtered so many millions that no one can actually put a definite figure on it. It's over 60 million anyway, well over. And also, it was standard in the Soviet Union.

Jackie: When we say 60 million people, oh, 60 million people were slaughtered, a person has to stop and literally think about that. You think about, I thought about this. I thought about, Alan, I'm saying this for our listeners, to really get it folks, what he just said. For example, New York City, how many people are in New York, about, do you know Alan?

Alan: Oh, I have no idea what it would be now.

Jackie: We'll say 14 million maybe.

Alan: Yeah, in the greater.

Jackie: Yeah, in the greater, we'll say 15 million. Okay, we're talking 50 million. And I think about, okay, picture a city, let's say with the population of New York in it, and going into that city and every single individual in that city is dead. It brings the numbers into some sense of reality, because that's so far out to imagine that they could have killed 50, 60 million people. That is just almost beyond our ability to conceive of that.

Alan: And yet that was all part of a long-laid strategy, a plan, because Lenin, who obviously was tutored from childbirth for his particular coming role, started the Reign of Terror, exactly what they did in the Revolutionary France, the same technique. When you have no external enemy, no immediate external enemy, to control the public, you must create a terror within. And that's what the Soviet Union did. They started to pick up ordinary citizens, next-door neighbors, anybody would do. In fact Lenin sent out gangs of henchmen, and he told them, Trotsky talked about this in his book called "My Life" and Lenin ordered these gangs just to go into rural areas, and take a dozen men from each little place, hang them from the trees, and leave them there to rot. He said that will strike terror into the peasantry and they'll do what they're told. This is what you're dealing with with these great heroes, you know. You're dealing with absolutely ruthless sociopaths, and they look upon the ordinary people, the champions of the working man, eh. These people look upon the ordinary people as the lowest scum that walks the planet. That's what Communist

followers can never get through their heads. It's a Scientific Socialism, based on Darwinism, which is the right of the fittest to survive and rule those who are less equipped to survive. That's the whole doctrine, really, of Communism.

Jackie: And they create the situation, or the environment, where those that are, you know, less able to survive, that's why they're less able to survive.

Alan: Yes, indeed.

Jackie: Because of the conditions. They create those conditions.

Alan: Yes. It's almost like someone having a cow and breaking the legs of that cow, and then being disgusted that the cow can't get up. That's what you find with the elite.

Jackie: That's a wonderful analogy.

Alan: They cause the problem, and then they despise the people who are sick or starving and unemployed and all the rest of it. So that's typical of how they rationalize everything they do. They always blame the victim rather than blame themselves, and that's psychopathic behavior.

Jackie: Well, you know, getting back to the American Revolution, it would be different if there wasn't so much evidence to point otherwise, the possibility, because it all made sense to us as we were growing up, and oh, this was the war for independence, you know, from Britain, but it's George Washington who was so big a part of that who was, he had Royal Blood, I understand. He was an illuminist.

Alan: He was trained by the British army.

Jackie: Yeah. And they knew exactly what America was being founded for, to do exactly what it's doing today.

Alan: And they put up that big obelisk in his honor. It wasn't a Christian cross. It wasn't anything to do with Christianity. It was an Egyptian obelisk they put up there for him.

Jackie: Right, exactly. And what's his name, Thomas Jefferson.

Alan: And Thomas Jefferson was an admitted illuminist. In fact, Thomas Jefferson in his own memoirs writes about Thomas Malthus whom he corresponded with. And Thomas Malthus was the guy who came out with the economic policy for killing off the excess population, due to economic reasons and how to feed them and starve them so they'd be too weak to run off on a plantation, that type of stuff.

Jackie: And you know, there's always these wonderful quotations you can find like the one that George Washington, I think it was his speech when he left office at the end of his presidential term and said, you know, to beware of tangling alliances with other nations and all of that. They had the American people in debt to Great Britain, right after the Revolutionary War, with the Peace Treaty. And even in the Constitution, all the debts owed to other nations have to be paid. And it was the banksters. And George Washington was the one that signed the first Bank of America in, what was it, a twenty-year thing that they had?

Alan: That's right. So, sure, I mean it's a serpent as they say, they always use their symbols in everything, and the Bank of America, BOA, is a boa, like a boa constrictor, you know. Put a Z on the end of it and you've got Boaz, you know, almost.

Jackie: Now, who was Boaz?

Alan: That's the Masonic Towers. There's always Twin Towers, the male and female, Jachin and Boaz. Boa, Boaz means also the serpent. And that's why boa is a boa constrictor. It's a serpent. So, the Bank of America has the clue right in it. These guys don't make any mistakes.

Jackie: No. Well, let's be careful, because they mean what they're saying, in other words. But I don't, I don't buy it that they don't ever make mistakes.

Alan: They literally created the language. The language we use is theirs. And that's what I mean by attention to detail. They don't come out with any abbreviations without there being another meaning behind it. Everything is like that.

Jackie: In other words, that's not a coincidence.

Alan: No, it's not.

Jackie: Right, they know what they're doing.

Alan: And of course then they brought Jacob Schiff over just in time for the American Civil War, and Schiff was doing the same deal. He was even involved in the ownership of the companies that made the uniforms for both the North and the South all through the Civil War. One of them you just simply dyed blue, the other one was gray, but they were identical otherwise. So it's just one scam after another, but the people keep falling for it. That's the problem. We never learn, you know. Think of the money too that was also borrowed for all the wars since the American Revolution. There's trillions and trillions supposedly in debt, although it's all bogus, and we know it's bogus, but as long as everybody believes in it, it goes on. And I can remember when the US owed one trillion dollars. And at that time they said if you put dollars end to end, it would stretch around the moon and back. And I don't know how many trillions of dollars the US owes now. So you can't pay this off, ever, and it's not intended to be paid off, obviously. How can you pay it off when your industry has gone overseas?

Jackie: Well, it couldn't be paid off anyway, because it's debt. It's loaned into circulation. It's a debt to begin with. And then they never print enough of these paper dollars and fives and whatever. They never print enough to have it in circulation to pay off the interest.

Alan: And also, a debt, if you are a debtor, you see, you are in slavery. If you are borrowing money, and you owe money, technically, even by the Old Testament rules, which are the Masonic rules, you are a slave. And everyone now flashes the cards for everything that they want.

Jackie: No, not everyone.

Alan: Well, the vast majority.

Jackie: The vast majority, yes.

Alan: The vast majority do that. It's a normal way of life now. In fact, they did studies recently, and they found that, I think, 70% of Americans and Canadians now are using the debtor cards and so on, and they don't handle cash at all.

Jackie: The debit cards, yeah. I would venture to say that the majority of our listeners on Sweet Liberty are not of that ilk that you were talking about. Because I get many, many of the donations that come in from money orders or cash. And because so many of our, I believe a lot of our listeners don't even have checking accounts. I have one. You know, to pay. I pay my public bills with it. You know, like the gas and electric and phone. But that's all I do. Everything else I do, I just do it cash. And it's just a principle. It's none of their business where I'm spending my money.

Alan: They also admitted now that they're issuing the same ID cards, it's to be used in the States, they're issuing it now in Britain. And they've also admitted it's now also to be used for your banking, as well. So it is to be part of the cashless society.

Jackie: Didn't they bring that out right after that? Wasn't it recent that they brought it out?

Alan: Yeah, they did.

Jackie: Right after that bombing.

Alan: Right after the fortunate bombings that happened right at the right time, when Blair was about to get tossed out of Parliament for all his lies, these friends, these terrorists, just helped him out there, you know. It's amazing how they always come to their. I noticed that with George Bush too, each time that he was plummeting in the polls, Bin Laden just magically would send out another video saying 'We hate America.' And Bush would come out and make his speech, and be the strong man, and suddenly his polls would go up again. It's such a pantomime, you know.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you, Valentine, she's the lady that has, and I haven't mentioned this in a while, so I should. She did some really awesome stuff, you know, on these videos, these alleged videos by Osama Bin Laden, and she put each of them side by side by side, and every single one of them were different people Alan. She did an email of that thing, and it was just amazing.

Alan: Yeah, as I say, isn't it amazing that it's always when they need something to happen that something always does?

Jackie: Well, remember Clinton. Where did he go bomb? Right around the Lewinsky scandal.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. I remember that too.

Jackie: Yeah. Sudan?

Alan: He was dropping the cruise missiles over Iraq, every so often.

Jackie: Well, they were doing that ever since the first Iraq war.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I know.

Jackie: They were doing bi-weekly bombing runs. They had that country just absolutely blasted away before even the second Gulf War started, the Iraq War started.

Alan: As I say, the revolution goes on, and what we're living through now, is simply the next phase of the revolution, which is into the society, which they've written well about, in detail, in many publications, that's to be run by the experts and there will be no private rights of any kind for the ordinary people. And they want a very controlled population, right down to the exact number that they actually need for any particular job. Eventually, in the future they said that no one would be allowed to have a child unless they have a function for that child. So this is the next part of the same ancient revolution that's just ongoing, which they call scientific Socialism. It's run by Fascists at the top, of course, but it's a Socialistic, Communistic Bureaucracy System that's used to control all of the people.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: I received a letter from a new listener, Alan. And this is the gentleman that had called you. He had sent a donation. He said he had been a listener for approximately two months, and he said, "I find your program quite an eye-opening, myth-busting experience." "I admire your courage to put this kind of repressed information out before the whole world. Count me as a person that your show is in the process of 'waking up'." He said, "I've sent for Alan's Book I. Last evening I spoke to him, via phone, to elaborate on some points I've heard him make on your show. He's a fascinating as well as enlightening person. Thank you for having such a guest, as well as the access." And that's from Bill in New York. And Bill, thank you. I appreciated that. It's nice. I always enjoy hearing from our listeners. And it's nice to know that we have new listeners coming in, that are waking up, Alan. Because there could be no other reason for doing this broadcast if it wasn't just to. And sometimes it does seem like a downer. I would like to do a broadcast one time, that's uplifting. You know what I mean? But it isn't the truth. Well, it isn't very. It is uplifting to know the truth, but the truth can hurt. And I do know that. And I think there's enough research and resourced information there that you will understand why I no longer buy into the America, the land of the

free and the home of the brave that never was, from the beginning. It just never was. And I'm going to let Alan give you the information now on how you can get his books. Alan, go ahead, please.

Alan: Yes. There are three of them. They're called Cutting Through, One, Two, and Three. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I'll send them out just as soon as I can. And they go through a lot of the history of Freemasonry, pre-Freemasonry, and I go back thousands of years to show you how the money system was taking over countries, 2,000-3,000 BC, and how the armies were formed once they had the money system in circulation, and then they used one army to simply go and force the same system on the neighboring country, or the neighboring tribe, and this has gone on right up to the present time.

Jackie: Yeah, that's what's so mind blowing, to realize that it just goes back and back and back. And it's the same thing as like when you were telling about Sumer. At least 6,000 years ago. And the guy who wrote the book, what was it called, Alan? On Sumer. What was the name of the book?

Alan: The book on Sumer was Life Begins at Sumer, and they have a blurb there. It was written on slate by, they think it might have been a student, because they had a tremendous school system, 5,000 BC for the bureaucrats, these guys who become the priests, specialized priests in different areas, even real estate ones, and other ones went into law, and this guy said, I looked from the east to the west horizons and I see nothing but government buildings. And they taxed the people for everything, he said, when they'd bring in the fish, they were taxed for catching the fish. They were taxed when they sell the fish. He said, and even when the relatives come to the grave sites to put offerings on the graves, they come and they take the death duties, the death taxes. They take the food from the graves. And this was all government officials, 5000BC.

Jackie: And you're saying that this book was initially written back then?

Alan: Oh, no. I mean the translations.

Jackie: You said it was written on slate. Oh, he found all the information on slate.

Alan: They've dug up so much writing from Sumer, it's just amazing.

Jackie: And they've been able to interpret the language or to, what do you call it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. They have it down to a fine art, and it's nothing like the one that Zechariah Sitchin invented. They've dug up the remains of old schools where children at five years old and six years old who had been taught geometry and so on and trigonometry. This is common. So, man is far, far older than they'd have us believe, and they had advanced systems thousands of years ago. I'm sure Sumer simply was a sort of revamped system, a new system of a new age of its day, but there's no doubt that the knowledge came from a much earlier civilization. And they do talk about it in the tablets of Sumer, that at one time there were advanced civilizations and tremendous earthquakes hit the whole planet, and some of the continents sunk beneath the waves and took the cities with them, and new continents arose out of the sea. So, man is far, far, far older than they'd have us believe. Of course, they don't want us to understand or even know that, because science has always been so far advanced from what the public will ever, ever know about. The gimmick is to make the people believe through the publications that they give us that they're just working on this, and they're looking forward to improving that one day, or inventing something. This stuff has all been done long ago. That's why it's called re-search.

Jackie: yeah, like hydrogen cars.

Alan: Yeah. Research.

Jackie: I read an article from California, some guy that had a hydrogen car, to use, I think it was from, oh, what the heck, oh, I can't remember. Demler, Dambler. He said it cost a million dollars to build that car. He was able to use it, so that he could experience it and then write about it. It was in, maybe The Chronicle, one of the California papers. But, Alan, what hogwash. They say, oh, that technology is about ten years down the road.

Alan: I know. No, you see, it was never intended that the American public drive forever. They only gave you that transportation during the industrial era. China is now having their industrial era, so they're putting down roads, they're giving them cheap cars and cheap gasoline.

Jackie: And do you know that the automobiles that are being manufactured and sent to China have none of the emission controls on them?

Alan: No, they don't need them, and they're pretty well hogwash anyway.

Jackie: Yeah, right. They're trading off the air. They're trading off the air pollution.

Alan: That's right. You pay a fee for it. It was never intended. Once America had finished its job, which it hasn't quite done yet. It's got to force the last of the remaining Moslem countries into the same system of democracy as they call it, with a central banking system, their debt system, and their paid politicians for front people. That's the last job that the US has to do. And as it's doing it and finishing it off, they're dismantling America back home. That's what they're doing.

Jackie: Yeah, do you want to hear something? This came right from the US EPA, Environmental Protection Agency's website, that there is a partnership between the US and Israel to monitor the quality of drinking water, Alan.

Alan: Well, actually, in 1967 the UN had its first water meeting in Israel. And it was in the newspapers at the time, and they said that water would be one of the prime moneys of the future. It would be actually used like money. And that Israel was heavily involved in the planning for the future shortages of water. So, I'm not surprised, you know. That was in the newspapers at that time.

Jackie: Yeah, well, US and Israel partnership.

Alan: They have partnerships across the world though, with just about everybody else, with one deal or another. And it's not a country either, you see. We keep falling into this trap of believing there's a country there or a country even here. There's always a handful of people that run every country, including Israel, you know.

Jackie: I suppose. I don't know if Israel is a corporation or not. But the US is actually, literally incorporated.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And do you think Canada is, is Canada a corporation?

Alan: All British Commonwealth countries are. That was where it first came from, was England.

Jackie: And, you know, comment on this. You know, George W Bush the President appointed Wolfowitz to be the head of the World Bank. How is it that the US President is in that position to appoint head of the World Bank?

Alan: Well, he's told what to do.

Jackie: That's not the point.

Alan: It's just to fool the public.

Jackie: What, like the World Bank is under the authority of the US?

Alan: That's what I'm saying. It's to fool the public. The public must believe their government is real.

Jackie: Well, you know, it occurred to me, and it just occurred to me today, that maybe the World Bankers,

the International Bankers own the US corporation now. Maybe they own the corporation now. Maybe they own the corporation, Alan.

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised at all.

Jackie: Because, otherwise, how could you, okay. I mean it's just there has to be an explanation how the US President appoints the head of the World Bank.

Alan: Well of course it's nonsense. The President is only a front man. The Prime Minister of Britain is only a front man. And that's well understood in Britain.

Jackie: Well, I know that. I know they're front men. I know they're puppets. The point is, there has to be some legality here. You know, they got this twisted, you know, legal system. The Treasurer, the Secretary of the Treasury is the Governor of the International Monetary Fund, Alan. And I've got the newspaper article that says it. I mean, I know newspapers lie too, but sometimes they print the truth.

Alan: They have to fool the public to make them believe their government is real and powerful.

Jackie: But what does that tell us about the US government inc? If we aren't a closely held corporation by the international bankers. It, I should say, not we, but we are the, what do you call it, the assets.

Alan: That's right. We are. We're supposed to keep paying off the debt, and your children's children and so on, for evermore, you know. So that is true. We are all collateral for the debt.

Jackie: Collateral, yes.

Alan: And that's no different from the feudal system. That's what you were. You served the lord. You had no rights whatsoever, because you were born into slavery as a slave. Only they called it serf. They changed the English language a little bit, and called them serfs, because slavery was a bit too upfront, you know. So they hid it behind the term serf, but yeah, you own nothing. You gave 60% of all your produce to the lord. And what was left had to feed you, your animals and your helpers, you know. And when you work out the income taxes today and the hidden taxes, the average person is paying about the same amount of money in taxes. So serfdom or feudalism is still here.

Jackie: Oh, I bet lots more today.

Alan: It's actually more in Britain, actually, and Canada. So this con game has gone on forever. And it was Charles Galton Darwin that said in his book, The Next Million Years, and that's quite a boast for the illuminati, he said himself that there has always existed a form of slavery, and we are simply creating a more sophisticated form of slavery, where the slave will never realize that he is actually a slave.

Jackie: The perfect slave believes he's free.

Alan: That's right. So they give you brass bands, and you wave flags and stuff, and you know, you get parades. And you're allowed to buy your auto to get to work to pay for that clapboard house that you put up there and pay the taxes on it. So we're just a more efficient form of slave, where we don't really need to be guarded all the time. We even buy our own clothes out of what's left over. And our work boots, you know. So, yeah, it is a more sophisticated form of slavery.

Jackie: And you have to have a license to do everything.

Alan: Well, everything is a privilege, you see, in a democracy.

Jackie: Well, and the definition of a license, their own definition, is, it gives you the right to do something that would otherwise be illegal.

Alan: Yeah, that's why it's a lie on your senses. It's lie-sense.

Jackie: Lie-sense. Yeah. It's a lie on your senses. Wow, yes.

Alan: Because, yeah, sure. That's exactly what it is. You pay a fee, you pay money, then you can do it.

Jackie: So, it would be illegal to fish, see. I mean, basically that's what they're saying. You have to get a license to fish. And so they're giving you permission with this license to do something that other, so, they just make every, they make living illegal.

Alan: Oh sure they do. In fact, it's no different from the Soviet Union, where you cannot do something during the course of your day, if they want to they can get you because you'll break one law or another just walking up the road, you know. And that's what it's come down to. Most of the laws are on the books in case they ever want to pull you in. Anybody, that is, in. That's why they don't take laws off the books. No, we're living in a prison. It's just that you don't see the bars until you try to walk out of that prison without permission. Then people appear out of nowhere that you never saw before with strange badges in plainclothes and you find out, my God, there's another world out there that I knew nothing about.

Jackie: That's right. Goethe, was that, that there's none more hopelessly enslaved than he who believes he's free.

Alan: Yes. But sure, I mean, how can you be free, when you're born as an asset, basically, to pay off a debt?

Jackie: And you have to get a certificate of your birth.

Alan: Even Thomas Jefferson, who was a member of the Illuminati, and this is the amazing thing. The Illuminati spoke openly, because they knew the public would take it one way, where they could take it themselves another way, the same statement. But he did say that a generation born into paying off a debt incurred by a previous generation, are therefore born into slavery. And he said that it's possible, you know, in a different system, he said, for every generation to write off the debt of a previous generation. And he talked about that. So, they knew all this stuff. They knew it all, at that particular time. They were well aware of it all.

Jackie: And just because he said it, and he's quoted it, people think that he said it as a warning.

Alan: They always give you a legal warning. And it's like Benjamin Franklin, saying, what have we got? Well, a republic, if you can keep it. That's the same tongue in cheek. It's man speaks with a forked tongue, you know. He's giving two different statements, depending on whose point of view you take it from, the Illuminati's or the man in the street. In other words, Franklin knew darn well from the beginning that you'd never keep it. It wasn't intended that you would keep it. Because you never really had it.

Jackie: Right, exactly. Thomas Jefferson made a statement about revolution, that something about every twenty years, that maybe there needs to be a revolution.

Alan: That's to clear out the ones at the top, because they become lazy, corrupt, and they start immediately to try and get their offspring into the same positions. And Jefferson admitted that, that as soon as they had the older guys beginning to retire from government, they were already getting their offspring in. Benjamin Franklin tried to get his son, his son was called Temple, by the way. He tried to get him into a government position, but he was unsuccessful. Other members did get their offspring into position. So you end up with these hereditary oligarchies, basically. And it's no different today. I mean, you get Bush #1, Bush 2, Bush 3, you know, it goes on and on and on. And they're all intermarried, so it doesn't matter what name they use. If you go back in their histories, you'll find they're all cousins. So, yeah, you're voting in an oligarchy.

Jackie: Well, yes. Just a reminder, that evidently Bush and Kerry were third cousins.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Both members of Skull and Bones.

Alan: And the royalty of Europe.

Jackie: And the royalty of Europe, yes.

Alan: And that was published by Burke's Peerage, which is the Queen's official genealogist. So, it's true. These guys are all related to royalty and I really don't understand why people keep falling for it and voting for people who promise them things, but never, never live up to it.

Jackie: Well, basically it comes down to this, it doesn't matter who you vote for today. I mean, it never did anyway, because they always gave us our choices to let us think we had a choice. And I found that out fairly early on. But today, with the way they can skew the votes, it doesn't matter who you vote for. Even if there was somebody decent running, whoever they want in office is going to get in office. Period.

Alan: It's arranged before the fact, you know, for the public.

Jackie: Well, yeah. I mean, Bush didn't win the first one. He didn't win the second one. Not that I would want Gore. I mean, that's not the point. But evidently they felt that GW would be able to suck in more people, and I think they were right. I can't tell you how many people that I've heard make statements such as, thank God we have a Christian, a president who's a Christian. And many, many people really believe it, that God told him to go to war to Iraq.

Alan: Yes. Well, I have no time for people who follow, anyway. In fact, that's one of the Illuminati's most powerful assets, is the fact that people are so willing to be organized into camps to follow, and all you have to do is put your guy in at the top of the camp. So, rather than persuade a few million people, you've got one guy in charge of them all, and he does all the talking, you know. That's the secret about creating groups. And you've always got followers, which are easy to take over, by putting in your own man. That's what they've done for thousand of years. The same nonsense, you know. So, it's the 87% of the population, who are followers, and unfortunately, they're always with us, as followers. And that's the way it is. They've done studies on this at universities for the last hundred years. And they find it consistent that 87% of the public in any country don't care who's in charge, as long as they can carry on with their lifestyle as it is at the moment.

Jackie: Well, then, as their lifestyle continues to change, they still want their lifestyle as it is. No matter how terrible it's become.

Alan: They adapt so quickly, and that's why they used the term that man was made out of malleable clay, as early as Egypt. Made on the potter's wheel. And, of course, that was copied into the Old Testament. What they meant by that was, man was the most adaptable creature on the planet. He adapts so quickly to every circumstance that's thrust upon him. And as Zbigniew Brzezinski said, when he was asked what he thought of the ordinary people, wouldn't they rebel if the US ever, you know, clamped down and took their rights away, Brzezinski said, he said, what do I think of the people? He said, well, put it this way, you can beat them, you can starve them to death, and do they rebel? He says, no, they just turn round and eat their dead. So that's what we're dealing with here. These people understand the human nature. They know that people will put up with tremendous hardships, horrible hardships, before they'll do anything about it. And often, when they do something about it, their backs are against the wall, they're unorganized, and it's too late for them. And they know this too. That's why they give us false leaders to follow, on every side of every thing. So, they understand this, perfectly well.

Jackie: Yes, they do. We're out of our hour. And I thank you very much for being with us here tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes. And ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you, tomorrow night. I still don't have my printer working, and there are, there are a few things that I have been wanting to share with you, but I can't get

them printed out. And Alan is very gracious, always, to come on with us, and add so much. Well, just basically without, I don't know what I'd be doing right now, Alan. Thanks a lot. Alright, folks. We'll see you tomorrow night.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
August 2, 2005

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt standing in for Jackie's who's suffering from some battle fatigue right now and I hope to take you through an hour of various types of information.

Today is the 2nd of August, 2005 and as most of you probably know by now, I live up here in Canada, further north from Toronto, and our temperatures hit 110 degrees today and it stayed in the 90s right until about 8:00 p.m. While this was happening of course they were spraying the skies with their beautiful new trails, which they've been laying for some years now and perhaps those who watch more consistently will notice the different types which they've been creating in the last year or so, which are different from the first chemtrails that we used to see.

They're becoming rather artistic with it and today along with all the usual little fluff balls with the curly tails they're creating, there was actually a three-legged swastika, like a nebula and of course the three-legged swastika is the symbol for the Isle of Man, where a lot of the wealthy rich of Britain do their banking, so I thought that was quite a coincidence to watch this being made above your head.

Another thing too that people are noticing – people who wear glasses or sunglasses are having to clean them much more often than they used to because of an oily film keeps developing on the glass, and this is from the polymer, which gives you that hazy look in the sky when they're spraying, it's from the polymer coming down to ground level. They're really laying it on now with advanced science and as we're all well aware, there's no one in the regular media going to go anywhere near this subject. They won't touch it with a barge poll, so they've all got their standing orders they're out the door and probably so is there pension too if anyone tries to inform the media.

The media being what it is, mind you, hand-picked in the first place, individually it's no hard job to get them to comply because they're a bunch of prostitutes as far as I'm concerned. They've been selling the people down the river for many, many years and they're all for of course this whole New World Order, and amongst the journalistic class you'll find they believe themselves they're part of the elite because they are really the fourth estate. They're an essential part of government and always have been and they give the public the view they're supposed to believe in on all topics.

They give us our diversions – our topics of conversation. They dish it out to us everyday, right down to trivialities which don't affect anybody, but they will not touch any of the main subjects like the Bilderberger meetings or the main CFR meetings, which is coupled with the Royal Institute of International Affairs which was set up back in the late 1800's in Britain to bring in a world government based on the English style of democracy which is under royalty. We must never forget that, that the top of Britain, being a model for the world for this particular system, you still have the monarchy and the aristocracy and all of the relatives of the monarchy basically – we called it "the establishment" in Britain. They run the show and they tell Parliament what to do and any politician who's really clawing to get up there – and that's basically a criterion to be a politician, you want to climb up there, they do what they're told by the establishment and put the bills through that they're told to put through.

Really, we live in a world which is almost like the movie the "MATRIX," where although the Matrix took place in a sort of Internet system – an Internet reality, this is the reality here. We're living through it and we can't unplug our heads from the actual Internet once we feel tired. We've got to play this game everyday and those who are aware of what's been going on and following what's going on, I'm sure everyone's feeling a form of fatigue simply by understanding the horror show which we're living in today. Those who have done the research themselves and the studying, I'm sure, can't help but come to that conclusion that we are living in a nightmare because those behind all of this wrote about their whole plan centuries ago. In the 18th century and into the 19th century there's quite a few of the mouthpieces that put out books detailing the agenda and even time tables.

Lenin talked about it coming in at the end of the millennium and into the new, that's when the big changes would take place in the West, and he said that in about 1915. This is an old, old time we're living through.

Charles Galton Darwin who spoke on behalf of the elite in his book "The Next Million Years" talked about the necessity in a post-industrial Western society of depopulating all of the 'useless eaters,' you might say, to borrow a phrase from Bertrand Russell. They believed that everyone exists for their economic system. That's what our function is and of course today we are living not only in a post-industrial era – the industries have been moved off to China, we're post-technological as well and even all the computer industries basically are farmed out to the Far East as well.

We really only have one function left and apart from consuming all the goods that are brought in from the Far East, we

are supposed to be the world's policemen and force the rest of the world—the Muslim countries—into the same system that we live under.

We are economic units in a very sophisticated system, which did not evolve by itself. It was planned this way. Every part was planned in minute detail.

The public's response to every part of the plan has been worked out like a battle plan in advance and psychologists and sociologists helped put all this together to give us our news and how we should cope with our news and what we should think about our news; it's all done for us. Whereas we ourselves have to sit back and be downloaded and then just parrot what we're told. That's how simple this Skinnerian system really is.

It's not difficult when you realize that thousands of think tanks are employed full-time to plan your thoughts for the future and what you're going to experience in the future and in fact down to how you'll react to those experiences in the future, so we are in the Matrix as I say and we can't get unplugged so easily.

One of the problems we have at the moment of course is the barrage of even shortwave news, which goes on incessantly about the minute details and you get a blow by blow account of what they are doing to us – the big THEY, you see, and what countries are doing the saber rattling towards America such as China and so on. That's all nonsense because the boys who own the West also own lock, stock and barrel China and no one in China acts on his own.

They take orders from the same elite, the global elite who set them up in business and financed them; apart from us of course, because we did finance the moving of industry under the GATT Treaty, we paid for factories to move from Canada, the States and Europe to China and we paid for the transportation of all tooling and machinery. We also signed treaties that we would pay all losses that those firms would incur during the first five years of operation.

Canada gave them two or three Can Do nuclear reactors and they gave them the reactors. At the time John Chrétien was the prime minister and he came back from China with his big jumbo jet full of businessmen, not ordinary businessmen obviously but corporate leaders, which the taxpayers funded once again. He said, oh, we'll have jobs, jobs, jobs; but what he didn't say was the jobs are all in China. He said, we've got a good deal with selling these nuclear reactors to China; and they mentioned the figures in the billions but then about four months later in the Toronto Sun, half way through the paper in between sports and sex and everything else, there was one paragraph that said, "an update on the Can Do Reactors to China," and that was China would not have to begin payment back to Canada for 25 years; and if they still felt they couldn't make the payments, it would be postponed for another 25 years.

Now Canada doesn't have billions to throw around and what they didn't say was Mr. Chrétien borrowed from the World Bank the money to loan to China. The taxpayers of Canada were the guarantors for that loan, so we pay off the whole loan and that's how these scams all work you see.

They don't even bother as the Communists supposedly did, they didn't even bother to steal your money quietly; they had to lie about it too, and of course we have great liars in the West as politicians. No matter how much respect they've been trying to gain for themselves through propaganda and the media building them up to be a holier than thou and astute upright men.

It's amazing how our forefathers understood that politicians were basically liars. That's what they do. They're very good liars and many of them are lawyers as well and I'm sure it's no coincidence that LIAR and LAWYER sound very much alike you know. These guys have sold us all out for their own personal ends and gain and they also get superior medical treatment.

I think it was four or five years ago – maybe six years ago an odd thing happened in the Western countries where the politicians murmured about a deal being made that they and their relatives would be TREATED FOR LIFE at very top military establishments. That was another perk that got added to it all and of course I wondered why in this great democracy, where we're all supposedly treated equally, that the general population has to wait in sort of factory queues to get in to see a doctor; because that's what we have in Canada basically. You might have to schedule an appointment two months in advance and by that time you're either dead or cured, one of the two.

We live in a fantasy land where our thoughts are dished out to us by experts. Our topics of conversation are doled out to us and they understand human nature. They've always understood human nature.

MAN HAS BEEN THE MOST PERFECTLY STUDIED CREATURE ON THIS PLANET and the creatures who do the studying of course have been here for thousands of years too; and since knowledge is power, knowledge is never lost. It's put into places called ARCHIVES.

For the public you get public libraries and of course that's all AUTHORIZED public libraries. Every book in there is authorized for your consumption, but YOU WILL NEVER SEE or get access to the REAL ARCHIVES where the REAL INFORMATION is kept.

When I was at school in Scotland, I can remember getting this vague history of Scotland and how it tried to stop the

Normans from coming in and it was successful to a great extent, except the nobles began to intermarry with them and they took over the lordships through marriage. Scotland fought the Romans before that - could not defeat. The Normans couldn't come in either with an army because they were being defeated as well, so they simply used money, bribery and inter-marriage to take over Scotland. However, trying to get the history of Scotland from our schools was a difficult task. What I found out later was that since Scotland was a colony of England then technically they didn't want any bad news being given to the Scots, like what happened in Scotland in the 1800's when they cleared the highlands in the 1700's and 1800's. They put off millions of people into rickety old boats to go to the new world or Australia or wherever they were sending them and they were being forced off at the point of the gun. Many of the boats sank just off the coast and the relatives on the shoreline could watch their relatives dying and drowning. ALL OF HISTORY WAS WIPED OUT OF THE HISTORY BOOKS BY A DECREE FROM LONDON so that the Scots would never be upset about London and the way its run its country. This is the type of whitewashing we've had throughout history and it goes along with the plans and the format set out by John Dewey, who said himself that all conflicts, past conflicts between nations, when it comes to the defeated nations, they would basically be wiped off the records so no one will know.

However, I was very lucky in that I had an adult reference library and reference books went back to 1500's and they had documentation from even the newspapers in the 1600's and 1700's, and so I found out I was being taught nothing but lies in school as far as history went. There I am, at night, going to the libraries and studying up on what really happened and what really happened was a horror show.

People visit Scotland today and they look around the highlands and see it's so beautiful, this empty barren countryside and hills and mountains and so on, and what they fail to realize is if the highlanders hadn't been kicked off their land, it wouldn't be so bare and barren as it is today. That was the technique used by London, which really was an ancient Middle Eastern technique that had been used in ages past, where they in the times of Nero and Caesar and so on they moved people around the world at will. Anyone who caused them trouble they simply moved them off their land and put them into another country. That was standard operating procedure and this was going on right up to the present time. We find the U.S. went into Somalia. The next thing we know, there are documentaries on the CBC television in Canada and they're showing you these high rises built to house the Somalians who left Somalia and the Canadian government (our taxpayers) flew them all in and supported them. This idea of kicking people off their land is not new. In present day Iraq, the U.S. is still attacking various towns. They have a rotation schedule where they go in and bomb it and strafe it and cause terror, and a lot of people are moving away. That's the point of it all. They want them to move. When we look at this technique of getting people to move who are obstinate and no one likes leaving the country they've been born into, we have to look at the U.N. agenda. Anyone – everyone can move from the rural areas in every country and move into these habitat areas as they call them – human habitat areas.

These artificial compounds you might call them too, where you see in their own website – I haven't checked it but I've had good documentation sent to me on the subject, and THEY SAID THERE'LL BE NO PRIVATE PROPERTY. There will be NO OWNERSHIP OF VEHICLES either, automobiles. Public transportation only and of course your life from BIRTH TO DEATH will be watched and observed and regulated by EXPERTS, you see, NGO experts, and they have experts for everything and that goes right back to the format of Bertrand Russell.

Lord Bertrand Russell who experimented with school children back in the early 1900's long before Skinner and he brought in the FREE LOVE thing too. That was another mandate which they knew they'd have to use. Bertrand Russell pushed this FREE LOVE AND NO MARRIAGE, just go from one partner to the next, and he was encouraging the children in these special controlled schools that he'd set up to do this very thing. Then they studied the psychological effects on the children who went through all of this and they followed their lives right through their entire lives. They tried to implement the same program in the 1920's, "the roaring 20's," by making booze cans naughty but nice, you see. Taboo but nice. The very thing that teenagers flock to. THEY brought in the mini skirt at that time. THEY brought in booze and sex, just do it, and these sort of dance songs to go with it; but because of all the pregnancies that occurred from it, they had to start building like crazy Boy's Towns and Girl's Towns all over the place to accommodate the offspring. They didn't have all the abortion clinics to take care of the fallout you see. They didn't have the medical facilities to take care of all the venereal disease, which also skyrocketed in the 1920's, and so they went back to their desks again and drew up the plans and then THEY worked hard to get the PILL.

That was a prime priority and they thought well better than just booze we'll bring out drugs – hallucinogenic drugs like LSD, which if you just speak LSD, you've got LUCID, and lucid is clear and is ANOTHER NAME FOR LUCIFER, which is just a little joke that they throw in there; but they brought out the drugs in the '60's with the rock and roll. They called it a revolution in music, a revolution in sex and they had the abortion clinics ready, the private ones that you could pay for, and they also had the street medical facilities where you could walk in and get shots for any venereal

disease that you might have picked up.

These guys don't give up. They never alter their agenda, by the way. They simply take it back to the drawing board and try to iron out any problems that they have. When we realize how old this agenda is and that it happened long before—it was on the go long before you were born, long before FDR. You go back into the days of Sumer. The RABBIS themselves talk about THE AGENDA beginning around 4,500 BC.

AN AGENDA WHICH WAS TO TAKE OVER THE ENTIRE PLANET UNDER ONE GOVERNMENT, ONE RULE WITH AN ELITE TO RULE IT and every facet of humanity to be run by experts. They don't like this untidy method of people being individualistic and deciding what they want to work at or what they want to do for themselves and going off and maybe building a place here or there. It's just too untidy for them you see.

We're dealing with CONTROL FREAKS and these control freaks just don't let up. They can't let up. That's their nature. They want it to be under their control and they'll decide where you live, how we live and what we say and everything else and what we do. This again was all experimented with within the Soviet Union where they did have school-to-work.

You were tested at the age of five and six for any special qualities or any areas of study and then they said okay you're going to be an engineer and you're going to be a laborer and you're going to be a plumber, and you were only taught what you had to be taught to make you a plumber or an engineer. You didn't get any extra curriculum or any extra history or geography or science. It was irrelevant to the controllers.

All you had to know was how to do your job when you left school and that is the same idea that's coming here. It's too untidy you see to have people being taught all these different things and then deciding what they want to do. Why not save the bucks, train them in one area only and you have a dumb stupid population who don't know very much except how to fix taps, perhaps, or make a technical drawing on something. That society is a very easily managed society because they're kept in ignorance of all the other generalities and studies.

Therefore, from a controlled pre-point of view that would be perfection you see and we know where it's going from there. We know that Arthur Koestler or "Kaus-ler" depending on how you pronounce it, which is K-O-E-S-T-L-E-R, he worked for Stalin as an officer and he helped starve the people in the Ukraine. He talks about it in a book which he wrote called, "The Ghost in the Machine," and "The Ghost in the Machine" by the way is the illusive part that psychiatrists that can't pin down. It's you. It's the essence which is you. The real you.

It's illusive to these characters and so Arthur Koestler came from his communist country as a communist officer and he went over and taught in universities in the United States in New York. He was attached to the United Nations and he worked in think tanks – global think tanks where different groups of scientists had their specialty all working from their own area of expertise on the same subject. The subject was: how do we remove that part of the brain in individuals that gives them their personal identity? It lets them know that you are you, distinct from other people. His expertise was in the psychological approach coupled with drugs and he also worked with surgeons who were doing various kinds of lobotomies and so on, when they were pretending that was a cure for depression.

They had lots of people to experiment on and many people came back to the U.S. from abroad in the military in World War II and they were having pre-frontal lobotomies – actual post-orbital. It's behind the eye and this was supposed to be a treatment for the battle fatigue and the shock they'd gone through. Meanwhile of course they all got studied for the rest of their lives to see how it affected their personality. Koestler had all this information and he was trying to find new ways for the near future in how to do the same thing.

HOW DO WE DESTROY THAT PART OF THE PERSON THAT MAKES THEM AN INDIVIDUAL? because individuals you see are very problematic. They take whims and fancies. They go through fads. They're just not controllable you see. People who are sovereign individuals want to do their own thing and the elite just can't have that. It's just too messy and too untidy for their system.

Koestler worked with other surgeons, with chemists and so on, and they found ways that they could target a specific area of the brain and knock it out, basically. You might call it a chemical castration of the brain. They didn't want to destroy your higher abilities of mathematics and passing on information and so on. What they wanted to do was to stop the individual analyzing abilities on particular topics. In other words, you could repeat stuff but you couldn't think of it yourself.

Now the break's coming up, so I'll be back shortly in just about three minutes and I'll see you on the other side. My name is Alan Watt and I have three books for sale. I go through a lot of the history of the last few thousand years in this agenda. I go through freemasonry and I don't begin with the usual nonsense that it all started with the guilds – the tradesmen guilds in the Middle Ages. No, that was only a small part of it. It's been here for thousands of years and

secret societies are well documented in Ancient Rome. If you want one or all the books, [see www..com for ordering information].

You can contact me if you have something to talk about; I don't like "preachers" because I don't need to be "saved." I always say that Jesus saves but I'm not sure what bank he uses; and since people today have no idea what it really means, although they've been told by the World Council of Churches that they think they know what it means, they're just whistling in the dark and so are most of their followers.

Religion is one of the prime means of mind control. Yes, it gives comfort because it designed it to do so, but it doesn't give you answers to anything and it also tells you to obey government. That obviously was tacked in there by the priests who took over in Rome.

It's so odd that they're following a man who was killed for his viewpoints and for speaking out freely against the corruption of his age and spoke out against the priesthods who ran the religion – he spoke out against the bankers who were in cahoots with the priests, as they always are, and they killed him for it, you see. In the New Testament somewhere in Paul somebody added, "obey government because it's put there by God."

Well, if you believe that, then don't decry Adolf Hitler because he was elected into government. Don't decry Bonaparte Napoleon when he took over. Don't decry Lenin. In other words, every tyrant that was put in under your own philosophy was put there by God, so that's your problem and you'll have to deal with that yourselves, especially when you're following someone who definitely spoke out against it. That's your doublethink of today.

Now getting back to Arthur Koestler working the think tanks for the United Nations, he did say that they were successful by different means, by chemicals and I've no doubt they used sodium fluoride, which is in the tap water in the cities. It's in the toothpaste. It was used in the Soviet Union and it was also used by Nazi Germany because they knew the affects of it. It slowed down the brain. It slowed your intellect, but Koestler also talked about more efficient biochemical means where they could actually attach organisms if they want to, like viruses or bacterium, to specific hormones which go straight to your brain and attack that vital area.

Once again, this part of the brain they want to knock out is you. It's who you are. It's what gives your ability to perceive yourself as a distinct independent individual, distinct from others, but that's a nuisance you see to the controlling elite.

They have to use massive media and propaganda to keep each individual happy today.

They've got all these services out there and they put sports on for people to keep them occupied or movies with sex or violence and all this kind of stuff, but the fact is: if they could possibly destroy that part of the brain, they wouldn't need all of this anymore. Maybe that's the right way to go because we wouldn't need the media anymore either.

I wonder if they've thought of that, what happens to them when they're no longer required? What happens to all the sports commentators too, and all the networks when they're no longer required? Because under that last meeting that was held – World Meeting of Scientists, sponsored and paid for by the U.S. Department of Commerce and headed off or kicked off by Newt Gingrich, which didn't appear in the newspapers, these characters, these scientists have a chip ready to implant in the brain. Lo and behold, the main scientist from Japan said, IT WILL BE THE END OF INDIVIDUALITY AS WE KNOW IT.

It will be more like the beehive in fact he said because everyone will be interlinked with a regional computer, which will direct them as one would direct a robot. They won't need media to keep people happy because people will be quite dumb and happy as their program tells them to be. They won't need the sports. They won't even need politicians eventually. I wonder if they've thought what they're going to do or what their function would be in such a future, because POLITICIANS OUTSIDE OF THEIR JOB ARE THE MOST USELESS CREATURES YOU'LL EVER MEET.

The men don't know anything about fixing anything or how anything works. All they do is sit and scheme and their job is to get other people to work for them. That's what politicians do. THEY'RE PSYCHOPATHIC PERSONALITIES. They have no function in any other system than this one.

As I say, Arthur Koestler wrote about it in "The Ghost in the Machine" and that book is definitely, definitely worth a read and in the last chapter he goes through the whole agenda and he thinks it's just wonderful that they'll have peace on the planet.

There'll be this strange utopia for THE ELITE, WHO WILL NOT by the way TAKE A CHIP or HAVE THEIR MIND ALTERED IN ANY WAY because they have to GUIDE THE PLANET. As he said, and as Charles Galton Darwin said, and as a scientist at the Loyola University meeting said, he said that only the elite will need their faculties because they will be guiding the ship. In other words, their ability for self-survival, self-preservation will be functioning; whereas the masses will not because the masses will have all their problems taken care of for them by the state.

This Borg mentality that they showed us in the Star Trek movies, the original "Bee," that's what Borg stands for, by the way, we're the 'worker bee,' and they lived in square space ships because they were the ashlar – the Masonic ashlar,

they were squared. They were not natural. They were part cyborg and everyone was connected to a central computer, just like they talked about at the meeting at Loyola University and they have the technology to do this. At that meeting they said the only problem they have at the moment is convincing the public to accept it. That's the only problem. They have everything ready to go. It's been tried and tested over many years on unsuspecting people and they want to go ahead with the beginning in 2009 and hopefully they said they'd have it completed by 2018 or 2019. Politics, by the way, wasn't mentioned once at this meeting – this meeting which churned out 600 pages of their agenda and was totally ignored by the media, although many of the media guys were present. They said that they will promote this from kindergarten. They'll promote it as a positive thing in school. They'll promote it through all novels, all magazines, all fiction writings and the movies. Now these guys didn't say we would like it to be promoted. No, they said it's going to be promoted and that's how things really work you see in this matrix that we live in. They didn't mention politics because they're well aware that politics is a sideshow for the public. Many years ago they found out that the PUBLIC WOULD REBEL and OVERTHROW TOTAL CORRUPTION so they came up with this thing called DEMOCRACY, where if you think you can change the system every four years, you go ahead and vote. Then after the next four years, well, we'll vote for someone else. That stops them from having all these problems, as they fill their pockets with our money at the top and as they make us work for less money or devalue the money or rob us from our taxes et cetera and hand it out to their corporate buddies and foreign shores.

If you wonder why Africa is poor, read the agendas. Read the great economist John Stewart Mill who wrote about it in the 1800's that the BLACK MAN was to be basically ERADICATED because he would not fit in to the Western economic system. He said some will survive and his own words were because they can mimic the white man, but those who couldn't mimic the white man were to be eradicated. We see AIDS decimating Africa, absolutely, and we know too it was definitely small pox – the free small pox shots the UN went around and gave them all and tried to blame on the failure to change needles from one person to the next, which was a nice cover story because the AIDS virus is well documented, including the funding to create this thing which could destroy a person's auto-immune system, and so a common cold would turn into chronic bronchitis or pneumonia and kill you. That's how it works. THIS IS A HORROR SHOW WE DO LIVE IN and those people who are on the air and who are genuine (and not all of them are), understand this and have to live with this knowledge everyday. They're not off chasing UFO's like Art Bell or worried if NASA can make it with the next space drama, as a tile comes off and all this nonsense. No, this is to suck you in and support NASA, which does nothing really except put up satellites up there which work in conjunction with HAARP and to spy on you. That's NASA's main job. That's what it does you know. Those on the shortwave who know what's happening have to live with the knowledge everyday. They have to cope with the reality and the bleakness because we're going through a bleak period right now. Everyone who's aware is sensing something coming quickly – "something wicked this way comes," as they used to say. We know there is more and more restrictions especially in rural areas with what you can and cannot do and they're passing laws all the time. We know that gasoline's been pushed up and Mr. Rumsfeld at least on the media up in Canada announced that gasoline might double. He said it's going from \$70 a barrel to \$140 a barrel and that was a trial balloon. They do this once in a while to test out the public reaction as they do their quiet polls all over the place. As long as the media doesn't follow it up – and they don't, and the public is trained only to think about what the media tells them to think about, so if the media seems concerned about something, then so are the public. Zbigniew Brzezinski documented all of this in "Between Two Ages," one of his books, in the Technetronic Era. The Technetronic Era is the era we live in and it's an era where they used advanced secret technology. Advanced secret from the public, but really old technology, such as the HAARP program coupled with satellites and so on, to once again do their favorite little act, which is to try and control the minds of the public. HAARP is beaming out now 24 hours of every single day. They step up the power when they really go to town and spray the skies non-stop and this has a tremendous effect on our weather. They can either cause thunderstorms or they can spray over thunderstorms and dissipate them. That's why there's a drought in many areas, so they can do both. This is OLD TECHNOLOGY going back to TESLA, at least Tesla, although I doubt it, to be honest with you, because if you read about the ETRUSCANS who were the ones WHO BUILT ALL OF THE SUBTERRANEAN TUNNELS UNDER ROME PRIOR TO ROME and the Etruscans were also the people who had tremendous engineering. They taught the Romans how to build. That's where they got all their ideas and engineering skills for the aqueducts everywhere they went, because wherever you go the first thing you must do is steal the water you see and that's what the Romans did. The Etruscans used to be called in to Rome on high, high festival days, which were just like today. They're all linked to

sunrise, sunset or stars appearing – certain stars or the moon and which are still used in all high occult masonry today; and the Etruscans FAVORITE TRICK was to CALL DOWN FIRE FROM HEAVEN.

Those of you who think that something new was put into Revelations, where the great beast would call down fire from heaven, should think again because the Etruscans were doing this 2,000 BC right up into the time of Jesus, so it's not a new trick. It was never explained how they did it, but they certainly could do it.

They could literally conjure up fire and bring it down from heaven to earth on demand, and I would call that a definitely advanced science.

Science is the most secretive thing because it gives you power – it gives the holder power and you never share knowledge, which is power. It's no surprise to me that many technologies are being used today which are completely unknown of by the public who read the Popular Mechanics or Popular Science and they tell you, oh, we're just working on this and one day we hope to be able to do, yadda-yadda-ya, when in reality that's all part of the matrix. Whatever they tell you they're working on, the higher level of science and there's THREE LEVELS OF SCIENCE you see.

There's THREE LEVELS OF MEDICINE too, from professorship down is the lowest level. That's the whole matrix, the low level you see from professorship down. Whatever they give you as being the latest is really antique and what they really have is so far advanced that it's beyond what we're even given as science fiction.

The CIA had little hand-held gadgets back in the 1950's which were like mini-HARP's and they could literally pulse into your brain voices, commands, and so on, and it worked—these little machines worked on line of sight. Dr. Nick Begich displayed a whole bunch of these antique little mind control gizmos from the CIA on Wendy Mesley show here in Canada about four years ago. He had about three benches full of them and this technology of course could also be – and here's the kicker, just like the Star Trek stun gun or the phaser gun – you could also set it to match the automatic beat of the heart. In other words, you could stop the heart if you wanted to; and we wondered why people had sudden fatal heart attacks years ago and just odd coincidences, and of course we could never have done that because we didn't have the technology, did we? That's why they get away with it. They never tell you what they're really using at the time.

Now Nick Begich also took this stuff over the European Union Parliament because some of the members they were having these strange weird attacks just before they got up to speak in Parliament and he displayed it and demonstrated this stuff and he said there are people here who are using it on you. This is old technology—antique technology. Well, if it was a size of TV remote converter or a packet of cigarettes back in the 1950's, you can imagine how small it is today. If you ever get strange thoughts or strange craziness or feel terribly nauseated and you happen to be speaking out about things, well maybe it's not so paranoid after all to wonder if maybe someone's targeting you because you certainly could be.

Now the whole problem comes back down to what do we do about all of this. There are no groups you can join. Groups are immediately infiltrated or else they're set up in advance by the controllers and all you can get back to is number one. When you understand that you're simply living in a long, long succession of this plan, you're lifetime's a little blip in one part of it, then you stop panicking.

Your government is NOT BEING TAKEN OVER as you live. It NEVER WAS your government in the first place. It wasn't your father's or your grandfather's either. It was a system that was cleverly designed up long ago to give the impressions that people are really enemies and countries were really enemies and had us all fighting each other while the elite benefited from it.

IT KEPT THE POPULATION DOWN.

They made tremendous fortunes through war and they just happened to always own all the manufacturing processes, but that of course must be a coincidence too – so stop panicking. You're not being taken over as you live. THIS HAS BEEN GOING ON FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS and you can take comfort in the fact too that there's been a long, long lineage of people with the knowledge of what is happening, who don't belong to this elite controlling group, who go on down through the ages with the knowledge and helping to pass it on to other people. That's why we know so much today.

Just like you start off with an avalanche—an avalanche of course is this NEW UPCOMING WORLD ORDER OF TOTAL CONTROL, if they get their way—you also have had many small snowballs being rolled along the ground and getting larger and larger and larger as time goes on, as we go on through this tremendous journey here through time and space. You must always keep in mind that eventually a critical mass is met and the critical mass does not depend on vast armies of people. It depends on the right quality of people with the right self-knowledge of who they are in the great scheme of things and who are totally honest about themselves, which is always the beginning of enlightenment, and you also come in contact of others of your own kind.

The knowledge itself doesn't stay with you. Each time you speak it, anywhere, they know themselves we basically

broadcast—people actually broadcast you know when they have aeureka moment, something suddenly strikes them and you'll find that people across the planet are being hit with the same thing at the same time. This is something which is at the moment outside of their control, but they do recognize it. They know about it.

Arnold Toynbee who was the Rhode Scholar and a globalist for the elite, he ran the scholarship programs I should say. Professor Arnold Toynbee made a speech about it and he said, "when a thought is put out there, it's well understood that people pick it up all over the planet." So when your heart is pure and your as pure as you can possibly be, you don't want to stop things as they are and have some vague pretense past come back again, like "lets live in the Victorian Age" or something.

No, you're honest about the whole system and you know the whole system is unnatural, then you can broadcast as I say, others pick it up and it's like putting a series of batteries together. The voltage increases tremendously with each person who wakes up and starts to really come alive and think.

Well, that's been a pretty brief hour and I've rambled on a bit here trying to get a lot in and nothing is prepared, but I hope for you it's been of interest and I guess Jackie will be back tomorrow night to talk to you about other things. Thank you and good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 3rd, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen, thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, and it is the 3rd of August, in the year 2005. And I am glad to be back with you this evening. And I want to thank Alan Watt for going it alone last night. And Alan is with us, this evening. I've got information that I've been wanting to share with you. Folks, I haven't been able to. I have a new printer on the way. And so, perhaps next week we might give Alan a bit of a break, and I'll be sharing with you some information I've kind of been storing up, and I haven't been able to do it, because I haven't been able to get it out of my printer. So, anyway, I got to thinking. It's so easy to label my tapes today, because basically it says, Alan Watt. But the difficult thing to do is to put on that label a topic, because Alan and I have a tendency to let it flow, and let it go the way it goes.

"Fear of the will of God is one of the strangest beliefs the human mind has ever made." I don't know that any of us, we each have our own, if you would, limited concept of Creator. And it certainly, for me, it is a limited concept. But there is one thing that I am very clear, is that Creator, the energy, the force, that we are of, is benevolent, and I do know that. And to me, the most beautiful proof if you would, of that, is the law, the universal law, of for every action there is a reaction. What we sow we are allowed to reap. So there isn't punishment being meted out by some gray-haired long-bearded guy sitting up on a cloud someplace pointing his finger and saying you ticked me off. But the fact that we are allowed to reap what we sow. To me that is a beautiful perfect justice. And my experience has been, when I'm able to let go, when I'm able to get out of my own way, and let it unfold without my feeling like I have to know the outcome, etc, etc. Those are to me, awesome, like miracles happen. And I see that as the love with which the universe or creation took place. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I guess, you know, if people buy into the Old Testament Jehovah God, it would be very difficult not to have "fear of God".

Alan: Well, that's just it. Religion has always been used, orthodox religion has always been used to make the public obedient really to the system. And of course the system exhibited terror to the public, with public hangings and executions and in Britain of course, we had disembowelment and hanging, drawing, and quartering as they called it. And these were laid on to strike fear into the public to make them obey. And when they knew that the system was basically complete, all around them, the only thing they could turn to was spiritual comfort, and of course, that's why the authorized churches have always been in cahoots with the ruling government. And that's how it's always operated. So one gave you the physical terror, and the threat of physical terror, while the other one told you how to escape basically in your mind by staying on your knees, you know. And that's a form of control. Gorbachev in one of his books mentions the fact that he himself is an atheist, but he says, we are creating a religion based on earth worship for the people. Because religion has always been essential to governments. So these guys understand the function of religion. They understand, as well, I am sure, the techniques of creating religions, new ones, with their political purposes in mind. And I'm sure this knowledge must be really ancient, because they know exactly what format, what sequence to use, just like mathematics, and the public behave accordingly. So, yeah, that's right from Gorbachev himself, and I think his book was called, Towards a New Civilization, so you can see it for yourself. So there's an admitted atheist helping to create a religion for the public to follow. And this earth-based religion, of course, is hand in glove with the political agenda, where the public will have no rights on the earth's surface. They'll have to do what they're told. They'll be organized by officials in every capacity. And this is the new civilization that he's referring to in his book. And so you can see why earth worship would be the ideal religion to push right now, for the type of society they envisage for the near future. And so, not only will we be breaking a taboo by ignoring the government decrees, you'd also be breaking the religious taboos. And you'll find that the majority of the public will have no sympathy for the

people who break that type of rule.

Jackie: Give me an example of what you're saying here, breaking a taboo of the Earth worship.

Alan: Well, you can see it all around. The United Nations has no intention of allowing people for much longer to live on the land. They've done their best to put the farmers out, beginning in the 1940s. That's when they started to hand out grants to farmers. That was the bait. Then the government had a foot in the door and a say in what happened on the farm. And it's gone on since then. And farmers have been losing everything, as other countries are set up to do the farming for the whole world. In Marxism, which is only the left hand you might say of the capitalism, or the same bird, in the Communist ideology the state would be in control of all land and there would be no private property. Of course, in the Soviet System, the bureaucrats got the big dachas in the country, and they were flown in there to spend their holidays and so on in privacy with their servants. And Joe Blow was given a trip to the crowded Baltic holiday resorts for the people. This is the type of future they envisage for the people on planet earth, basically. Every area will have its function. China is the manufacturer. The CFR put out books in the 1930s that China would be the sole manufacturer for the world, which it's become in the last ten, fifteen years. And so nothing happens by chance, nothing evolves by itself, everything is planned way ahead, like a business plan. In fact the whole world is nothing but one big business plan, and it's run by think tanks.

Jackie: Yeah, and the governments are all corporations.

Alan: And, of course, Professor Carroll Quigley, who also was the historian for the CFR. I don't think people realize that he was the official historian for a few years. He had access to the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR's records, and he gave a parallel view of history, the real force behind history, beginning around the time of the establishment of the British East India Company, and the United Kingdom as they called it, around the 1600s. And he said that this group has been behind everything that's happened in the world. They've planned wars in advance to change civilization. He says war is created to change society. You can get more social change, meaning more governmental control in minute areas of life in five years of war than you can in fifty years of peace. And of course, we've noticed that after every war, your society has changed more and more, till more power is in government hands. And now we see the corporate merger, as Carroll Quigley said. He said, the future will be a society where the new feudal overlords will be corporate business leaders in conjunction with governments. So, he laid it all on the line. He gave the history of the wars, what was behind it, the forces that manipulated the wars to get us to where we are, to get people to give up their sovereignty. And he laid out the road map that he simply copied from the CFR's records. And this is real. It's all happening.

Jackie: And then he died, yes?

Alan: And then he died after disclosing some stuff on audio tapes to some of his students. He thought it was going to be kept private, but he let too much out of the bag, you know. The main plates were destroyed by MacMillan and Company, so that they couldn't publish other books, but some people have managed to bypass that and copy those books. Tragedy and Hope is the book.

Jackie: Well, it's twenty-five years the copyright runs out. So that would be when they would be able to do it. When was that book done? Do you recall?

Alan: I think it was in the 60s that he put that out, the late 60s, but MacMillan bought it over, as soon as the first publication came out, and then they destroyed the plates, because this stuff was not supposed to be allowed out to the public. Carroll Quigley believed in that system, that's why he was one of their men, but he also thought that the public would accept the fact that the new way was a managed way, where there was no individual rights and freedoms.

Jackie: He had to have been a real drone, I mean, to have believed in it so intensely and fervently, that he believed that the general public would accept this and say, oh, this is wonderful. There had to be something wrong with the man. Are you there? Seems that we've lost Alan Watt, folks. Either that or he's talking and I can't hear him. Probably, what I should do, if Nicholas happens to be, wait a minute, I might have some music. No, I can't. There we go. Thank you, Nicholas. I'm going to go off the air, folks. Hello?

Caller: Yes, I'd like to ask Alan a question.

Jackie: Hold on, honey. We have to get him back on the line. I'm going to go off air for a minute.

Folks, we're back on the air. And I want to thank Nicholas. Nicholas, thank you so much for being there and stepping in, and holding this place open while we got Alan back on the line. Alan, are you with me?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Oh, good. So, you, we just got disconnected, period.

Alan: I know, and every time I called, it kept saying all lines are busy, try again.

Jackie: All circuits are busy?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, then, I guess we must be on a topic that isn't their favorite subject.

Alan: It's very probably so, yeah. It spoils the illusion that the media keeps giving us. And we don't talk about sports, you know.

Jackie: No, we don't talk about sports, do we? So, I'd like, I don't remember exactly. We were talking about Carroll Quigley and that, oh, you had said that you know, after he had evidently done a speech leaked to some of his students, and it was on a...

Alan: It was a private talk in a restaurant. And one of his students recorded him, you know. And in it, he actually cautioned them. He talked about Freemasonry. And he talked about the dollar bill, the pyramid and so on. He says, this is very old, he says, 6,000 years old, this symbol. And then he said, but don't talk to anybody about this, it will spoil, it will cut short your career. That's what he told them on the tape. And I have the tape.

Jackie: Alan, is there a way that you could get a copy made of that tape so we could play it for our listeners?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Jackie: Oh, my Gosh, that would be wonderful. Alright.

Alan: And he was the official historian and he really spilled the beans by using their records. He had the records there at Pratt House, I think they call it in New York. And that's where the records were kept. And interestingly enough, the man who introduced him to the record-keeping department for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, now this is the same organization, was a guy called Zimmerman. And Zimmerman was the guy who belonged to the British Communist Party, who was Winston Churchill's main advisor during World War II. It's the weirdest setup, and of course, most books will tell you that Winston Churchill hated Communism with a passion. And yet, someone told him to take Zimmerman on as his main advisor. So, Zimmerman was in the record-keeping department for the Royal Institute and CFR, and he gave the job over eventually to Carroll Quigley. So, it's from the horse's mouth.

Jackie: Carroll Quigley was from England?

Alan: Oh, no. He was American. And he taught at Georgetown University. He was the guy who put Bill Clinton's name forward for the Rhodes Scholarship. Of course, the Rhodes Foundation is to create international leaders from all countries to go back home and push the same agenda for world government. That's why it was set up by Rhodes and Rothschild. That's all documented stuff. In fact, even Quigley goes into that in some detail.

Jackie: In his book or on his tape?

Alan: In the book. Because Cecil Rhodes, he was basically taught in Oxford University. And he had a mentor as well at the University who was pushing for World Government. And then, of course, he and Rothschild and a few other ones got together with that other big diamond company, De Beers, part of the Boer family, B-O-E-R, also were members of that round table they set up. And their goal was to take over the wealth and the riches of the world. That was their strategy, and Cecil was sent off to South Africa where he fomented wars, supposedly by attacking South Africa, having South Africa retaliate. And then Cecil says, well, British subjects are being attacked outside of South Africa. And then Britain sent in the troops. So that started the Boer War. That was all planned way in advance. And they've done this all over the planet.

Jackie: Alan, we have a caller on the line, and if we can go back to this, the Boer War. Let's see what his question is. Go ahead, caller.

Caller: Yes, last night I was listening to Alan, and he was talking about the Etruscans and their ability to call down fire upon their enemies. And I would like to know, how in the world did an advanced civilization like that ever become defeated by the Romans if they had such an ability to do such a thing?

Jackie: Alan, Alan Watt, did you hear that question?

Alan: How were they conquered by the Romans?

Jackie: He said, yeah, if they had the ability to call down fire on their enemies, how could they have been conquered by the Romans.

Alan: Because the ones who had the knowledge...

Jackie: Whoa, wait, whoa. He's going to get off the line so he can hear.

Caller: I want to hear the answer, but I have to get off the phone, okay?

Jackie: Right. Bye, Alan. Bye. Our caller's name is Alan. He wanted to get off the line so he could hear your answer.

Alan: Well, it's no different from today. A small elite keep the power and the knowledge and they can call themselves anything, depending on which country they live in. And when they move out of that country, and perhaps become part of the Roman nobility, they don't care what happens to the rest of the ordinary Etruscans, if you understand what I'm saying.

Jackie: In other words, the leaders of the Etruscans were the same leaders of the Romans.

Alan: That's correct. In fact, the Etruscans gave their name to the present day area of Tuscany, and many of their tombs have been unearthed, and these are amazing tombs, similar to the Egyptian style in many ways. And they had vast amounts of wealth. These were the elite families, not the ordinary Etruscans. And really, Rome itself, we know that the elite that ran the Grecian lands moved into Rome, and they became the Roman nobility. And right towards the end of Rome, the nobility, the higher nobility of Rome still spoke Greek amongst themselves. So, you get confused with nationalities, and this is the con game that's played on all of us. These people who understand tribal psychology use it all the time. That's why they give us tribal emblems and we react automatically when the flags go up and the trumpets sound the right tunes and so on. So, but you must remember that the elite in all ages have been internationalists, and wherever they happen to live at that period of time.

Jackie: Well, guess what. It sounds to me like Alan and I have just been disconnected again, folks. And I guess we're going to try it again. Nicholas, if you would play some music, I'll disconnect and see if Alan can get back with us. Don't know what's going on. We'll be back folks. Thanks, Nicholas.

Have I got you Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Okay, folks. Nicholas, thank you again. This is crazy. Alan did get back with me, and then I tried to dial into the station and I got a circuit busy message. But then, when I tried again we were able to get back with you. This, I don't know what's so special about tonight, Alan.

Alan: Well, I think we're just getting the heat turned up, that's all.

Jackie: Getting the heat turned up because we've covered some very sensitive topics on this broadcast. Okay, well, you were, okay, what I was hearing you say, and I was thinking about this and putting it into my memory banks for future, is that all down through the ages, the leaders of nations have been the elite, and they are never of the bloodline of the people of the countries that they're ruling.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or tribes or whatever, even before countries were countries.

Alan: In fact, they established countries.

Jackie: Yes, they established the borders. The bounds.

Alan: And of course, they take many covers. If they're born there the public will think they are one of us and they've given the appropriate name of the country you live in. They'll adopt all kinds of religions, the main religion of the country. It's irrelevant to them. And they are the dominant minority.

Jackie: And then change the religion, though.

Alan: They change as they go along, and it's just like changing uniforms or coats to them.

Jackie: Yes, now we're at our break time.

And Alan Watt is with us, of course. And we've been disconnected a couple of times tonight. Before we go further, Alan, why don't you give them your address, let them know how they can get your books, and then I have a question I want to ask you about this religion thing.

Alan: Okay. I have three books, dealing with the history of where we have been and where we are, where we're going.

Jackie: Where they would like us to go.

Alan: Well, they're actually doing it. They're getting us from this field to the next field you might say. [Ordering information on transcript.] I go into it in detail. I show you the Masonic links to it. I show you the early, what would be called Masonic links, far earlier than the guilds were created in the Middle Ages, which is the usual cover they give this whole movement. And I go back into ancient times to show you that they had the similar movements on the go when Rome and Greece was at the height of their power. And I show you how the money was introduced into countries, first in the way of gold, which they measured and weighed, and silver. Silver was more plentiful, actually. And around 800BC, they actually started minting the first coins, which kind of throws out the story of the Old Testament, where I think it was Abraham paid for so many shekels for a tomb for his wife. It couldn't have happened, unless it happened around 800BC, because that's when the first minted coins came out. Before that, they simply cut strips from a bracelet you wound around your arm like a wire, and they weighed it on the spot. And the international money traders who were also the international merchants would go from country to country and first get the public used to accepting their wares through trade for other goods, and then they started to introduce their money in and say, well, we won't accept anything except money. And once those countries accepted their money, they naturally took over the system, which they had just installed.

Jackie: I'm back, Alan. And I have been for a while. I didn't want to interrupt. You know, we had Roger, Monday, on with us. I should call Roger. Haven't talked with him in ages, but he explained to us the situation here in the US, in America, very early on, where they forced the rural people into coinage, by taxing them and they didn't have anything to pay the taxes with, because it had to be paid with their particular coinage.

Alan: That's right. I've actually spoken to people whose fathers had to get jobs, regular jobs, rather than barter and trade or do work for goods. And they had to go out and get regular jobs just to earn the money to pay the taxes. So they were covering their bases by forcing everybody into their system.

Jackie: Now, what about that section, I wonder, of the Constitution, that says no state can accept anything other than gold or silver coins as legal tender in payment of debt.

Alan: No. In fact, I've got a book by Webster, which was written in the 1800s, and I believe in there he even goes through a lot of the various agreements that had been arrived at by the states towards the federal government. And part of the exchange for joining the federation of the US was for each state to give up so much of its land in payment of that fee. And that's in Webster's own speeches.

Jackie: But what does that have to do with the fact that it's still in the Constitution that no state can accept?

Alan: Well, it just shows you that politicians are liars, and it doesn't matter what they write down, they do something different.

Jackie: Yeah. Right, exactly.

Alan: You see, that's as simple as that.

Jackie: Because if anybody tried to enforce that, well, that's a whole other subject.

Alan: And who's going to try that, you know.

Jackie: Well, what's his name, Tupper Saussy. Remember we talked about that. And I do understand now, because, see, that was when I got ticked off at you one of the times I got ticked off at you. Because I had read his book, Miracle on Main Street, and that's exactly what he was promoting in the book. And evidently there were some people in certain towns and maybe one particularly, but they were literally handing in the IOUs, and saying as soon as there's legal tender, I'll pay the taxes, I'll pay this fine, I'll pay this license fee, and accept this as my promissory note. And then Tupper Saussy went to prison. And I thought that was a great idea. See, the one thing that you made very clear, but I didn't get it at the time, is that gold, they control the gold, as you said. You know. I remember saying, well, it's better than nothing isn't it? And you said, no, because you cannot get out of the system by using their system.

Alan: That's right. It's a total system. And the reason it's total is because it's such an ancient plan. It's worked on throughout every generation. It's intergenerational. And they have thousands of think tanks, dealing with thousands of their problems. And they come up with the solutions of how to get everybody under their thumb, in their system, and obeying their system.

Jackie: You know, I have a thought though, that some of these types of things, like what Tupper Saussy was promoting, maybe those have been the little holdbacks, or the things that have kept at least, I don't know, in other words, Alan, they have been working on this plan for millennia, and it looks today like they're very, very, very close, although you said they've been very close before, and it's just never happened.

Alan: Well, they do get to a stage, every so many thousands, you see, this is thousands of years old. And, as I say, even the rabbis admit that this part of the plan, this stage of the plan came down as they call it, about 4,600 or 4,500 BC.

Jackie: This stage that we're in right now.

Alan: Yes. And so it was tried before.

Jackie: But what happened? Did they say what happened?

Alan: It's in lots of literature, which is all Aramaic primarily; there's some Greek literature on it. There's a lot of literature from India, that's got much more ancient, extensive histories. They claim that we have gone through these major disasters as they call it, often brought about by man himself, meaning the elite, of course, who, just when they're ready to declare themselves gods to the public, something steps in and knocks them down. But along with that, the tradition is that you must have enough people who are totally aware of the situation, of the history of the whole agenda, and who also know that we cannot go through what we're going through and want to bring the same system back.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Like "Take America Back".

Alan: Whatever comes out of this will not be the way it was. And how can it be the way it was, when you're already a slave? Why would you want to go back into a slave system?

Jackie: Exactly. Why would we want to go back? We talked a little bit earlier today, and I know I mentioned this to you. For our listeners, I'll say it again. You get, like I got an email today. And it was this America First, Take Back America and all this. And it was some Doctor, and I just wrote to him, and I said, actually, there's nothing to take back, because it never was ours in the first place. And I remember the statement that was attributed to Woodrow Wilson, when he was President. And he said that the Constitution was based on the Hebrew Parliament. What's the Hebrew Parliament, Alan, if it isn't the Sanhedrin?

Alan: Well, it must be a big secret, I guess.

Jackie: Well, maybe that's the Sanhedrin.

Alan: Well, it's more than even the Sanhedrin. It's another organization that doesn't even mean that it's even Hebrew. These characters are very good at using names to cast the guilt from themselves to other people. All the time they do this. And of course, there's no such thing as a Jewish Parliament, really. The Sanhedrin was more of....

Jackie: No, they specifically said Hebrew, and this was in a book that was written in 1944 by this guy named Fink, titled America and Israel. And he was the one that quoted, and maybe he just misquoted Wilson?

Alan: It's very possible, because even in the supposed, which I don't think existed, the Hebrew Society, there was no parliament as such.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, that's why when I read that, the Hebrew Parliament, I was thinking of the Talmudic Sanhedrin. That's the thought that came into my mind. But, it is, and it isn't easy, and yet for us to yearn for what was in the past, Alan, what we're yearning for is the dream that we were in.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: About what we were told, this wonderful country, America, the Land of the Free, the Home of the Brave, and...

Alan: And John Wayne.

Jackie: Yeah, John Wayne. Oh, yeah. And our "sacred founders." When we discover that behind the scenes stuff, then we have to give it up, and just understand. I mean, we can each in our own mind have a vision, if you would, of what this world would be like, if, let's say it were created by our creator. But it will unfold, somehow or the other, but there is nothing to go back to.

Alan: No. That was what Lenin talked about quite a lot. And he studied under the best bankers on the planet, so he knew his stuff. And he said that there are a thousand directions that societies can go,

thousands of different ways of living, but the public must not be made to realize this. They must think that the one they're born into is the only natural evolution there could possibly be. And that's the whole trick to this. You're born into it. Your parents don't know. They've swallowed the world as it was presented to them.

Jackie: Grandparents don't know. Great-grandparents don't know.

Alan: And you swallow the world as it's been presented to you, and yet you're terrified of losing that system because it's the only one you know. It's the only one you know.

Jackie: Maybe that's where that phase comes in, as I was talking about at the beginning of the broadcast. That the true, the real, real, reality of creation is love. It is benevolent. And maybe there's something to be said literally for getting out of the way, as I was talking about then, getting out of the way, and wanting only Creator's Will be done. Because there is only one will. You know, ultimately, and that would be Creator's Will, but we get in the way of that, Alan.

Alan: It is true enough, you see, people who have been raised to believe in a certain deity and a certain way of living, and rules and regulations, and laws, have never thought about how they would be if they were born into a society where that particular deity didn't exist. In other words, how would you behave if you hadn't been given all that religion? How would you be? How would society be? And of course, those who are terrified of any kind of change, will say, well, it would be horrific, you see.

Jackie: Right. It would be horrific.

Alan: So those people love Socialism. They love the idea that experts are taking care of them, or at least they think that they are, and they're comfortable in it. And those people are the dead. And of course, in the mystery religion, which has always been with us, that was the real meaning when Jesus said let the dead bury their dead. They are not alive. When they die it's as though they had never existed, because they change nothing in their life.

Jackie: Well, they never lived.

Alan: And so, born again, literally meant that you literally had an astounding experience, where you saw everything as it really, really was. That's what born again meant. You saw it all. You relearned how the world was, the meanings behind everything you'd taken for granted, and you saw the reasons for it being indoctrinated into you. And that's what born again used to mean. Today it means a happy high that you suddenly get in religion. And you go off every Sunday and wave your arms about, and go into a sort of trancic stupor of happiness. And so you get your fix every Sunday. That's been a recent manipulation, that whole movement. Because, as I say, at one time, born again literally meant, your eyes were totally opened, and you had to relearn everything all over again.

Jackie: In other words, the statement that's attributed to Jesus in the New Testament, that he said, "Seek ye the truth. Ye shall know the truth and the truth will make you free."

Alan: And that's the key to it, because if you had to seek the truth in his day, it tells you the same system was operating back then.

Jackie: Of course, of course. And, you know, when we get into conversations like this, I wish it was Monday, or I wish we had three hours. Because this is taking us in a place that, I think is so. There was a question that I wanted to ask you. And I think it is along the same lines that we're talking. The ancient, okay, in The Golden Bough, when you read The Golden Bough, you see, you know, I had in my own mind, in my own opinion, if you would, or vision, or picture of, oh, those pagans. They had open sex in fields, and it was just nothing but a sexual orgy. Well, you realize that these people were so natural, and they, I don't believe that they worshiped the earth, but they knew that that was their life source. But they had all these gods. You know, brother sun, and mother moon, and father this, and mother sea and all that. Well, my question that I have in my mind, was this given to them by some priesthood, or were they just being natural?

Alan: I think they were probably being more natural, because we view things entirely differently when we're indoctrinated with scientific explanations for things. So, some of the things that are perfectly natural in human nature, which creates mystery. Mystery is an essential part of human nature. Mystery goes hand and hand with comfort and belonging. And when you see a hilltop, it might be magical to you, because you have a tremendous, wonderful feeling there. And so that is perfectly, perfectly natural. It doesn't mean that you end up worshipping the mountain. It simply means that for you, that's a magical place.

Jackie: Well, remember when we were talking, I don't know how many broadcasts ago, about the hermaphrodites and about women, today, who have given up, literally, the most precious function that the female has in this world. Number one it's nurturing, but the procreation. You know, it takes the male seed, but right now as we are, and they knew it then, that it was the woman who kept the clans going, who procreated. And women were revered for that.

Alan: That's right. Mind you, you can do an awful lot in a good society without any lawyers you see. It's the lawyers and the business and the system that creates the strife, as they manipulate the system for their own ends. But there's no doubt that women are the main target really, because they understand male and female. They understand both psychologies, and they target so much of the New Age Philosophy that Gorbachev was talking about, about creating and bringing to the main religion of the world. They understand the female is more in tune with flowers, plants, and so on, through her natural nature. And they're manipulating that for their own ends, against the best wishes of the people. So they know how to do that with the woman. And with the guy at the moment, I mean....

Jackie: But what they've done with the woman is masculinized her, Alan.

Alan: That's what Carl Jung said. He said, it's all over, he said, when the female loses her eros. And he said that in the '50s, when he watched American women emulate the males in their dress, in the way that they walked to try to match their strides, and then try to copy their body language, then of course they started to talk like men, as well. And they knew darn well that man does not want to marry a competitor, you see. And that's what they created. Naturally, that's why no marriages pretty well, on the whole anyway, work anymore. You don't marry to get into competition with somebody. You marry somebody for their difference.

Jackie: Well, you know, okay. Here's a thought. I want to get this in before this broadcast is over, because, you know, when you read Paul, in the Old Testament, women are to be seen and not heard, and etc. And the male is the godhead of the home and etc. But in marriage, a true marriage, even though the male has the superior strength, the female has nurturing, and as you said, the understanding of herbs and flowers, etc. In a true relationship, on an emotional or mental level, wouldn't it be that there would be a partnership, so to speak?

Alan: It should be, but one of the male specialties is survival capabilities. And to have survival capabilities, his instincts will take over, and the woman must follow.

Jackie: Yeah, well, if it comes down to survival.

Alan: But the government has overpassed the male by giving us media stars to follow, like Dr. Phil and so on.

Jackie: Then you're saying that women don't have that survival instinct.

Alan: Not the same. No.

Jackie: Not the same.

Alan: Not the same. Women will go for security and that's why they go for....

Jackie: God, we're out of time, oh jeez, we're out of this hour. Oh, Alan. Alright, ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you Monday. And I don't know. Maybe we would. I don't know, if we could pick this

conversation up again, but I would like to consider it. Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: This was lovely, tonight. Thank you. Good Night, ladies and gentlemen.

August 8th 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday. It is the 8th of August in the year 2005. Hope you had a nice weekend, and I'm glad you're back, and I'm glad to be back with you. I'm going to begin here tonight with our spiritual message. This is from "Writings by the Essential Alan Watts", that's W-A-T-T-S, and this is a short one. It's on faith. He says, "Faith is a state of openness, or trust. To have faith is like when you trust yourself to the water. You don't grab hold of the water when you swim, because if you do, you'll become stiff and tight, and you'll sink. You have to relax. And the attitude of faith is the very opposite of clinging and holding on. In other words a person who's a fanatic in matters of religion, and clings to certain ideas about the nature of God and the Universe, becomes the person who has no faith at all. Instead they're holding tight. But the attitude of faith is to let go and become open to truth, whatever it might turn out to be." Whatever it might turn out to be, folks. I like that. And Alan Watt, the essential Alan Watt is with us tonight. Not Alan Watts. Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: You know this Alan Watts?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You do?

Alan: He may be a relative, actually.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I wondered.

Alan: Yeah, a branch of the family did end up in California in the late 1800s. And they spawned quite a few Watts. They added the S to it, because the ones who registered them were used to the English spelling. Of course, the original one was just W-A-T-T.

Jackie: Some of his writings are, because somebody emailed me. I think it was email, shoot, I don't know, maybe they mailed them to me. Anyway, I found his writings quite intriguing. And so, I don't know if I should say this or not, but I, well, we're on this subject. I remember, a long time ago, you said you had a black sheep in your family.

Alan: Yes, indeed, yeah.

Jackie: It wasn't him? Yeah, right?

Alan: No, no.

Jackie: You want to talk about it or no?

Alan: It doesn't really matter.

Jackie: Okay. You never did tell me about it either, come to think of it. Well, Alan. Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, as I say, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: We were in such a fascinating conversation last Wednesday, when we ran out of our hour. And I always so dread when that happens, because sometimes the conversation itself really just takes a turn that you wish you had another hour or two, and we didn't and it's really difficult to pick it up, isn't it. We were talking actually about, you know, the hermaphrodites and stuff like that. And then we got talking about man and woman and you were talking about, you know the fact that, in fact maybe you could expand on this a little bit more. Maybe it doesn't need expanding upon, but the fact that women have been really targeted to help push through, if you would, the plan for world dominion, because of their emotionalism, and what?

Alan: Well, I always say that on this subject, there's no one, there's nothing on the planet been so thoroughly observed nature-wise than man and woman. And the ancients knew perfectly well the differences of the male and the female natures, and they also knew how to exploit either one of them.

Jackie: Would you repeat that, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, the ancients. When you read the ancients' writings on the difference between male and female, they knew both natures perfectly well. They knew all the natural tribal aspects of both. Which all our natural survival comes from, really our survival needs and mechanisms, comes from tribalism. But they also knew the distinct difference between the male and the female, and by knowing the differences they could exploit either one, whenever it suited them. And every government in what we call civilization, meaning the birth of priesthoods and writing, and money, altogether, you'll find they've always exploited either the male or the female for particular goals, politically. And what they knew in ancient times was that in tribalism, most of the women lived in the middle of the village, where it was secure....

Jackie: So the men could protect them?

Alan: They didn't have to worry about enemies or anything, or predators coming through, because the men were on the perimeter. The men were always off hunting, too. So, the men took the protective role on. And that's what's claimed, that's where the reason for women's ability to communicate much more easily than the male came from. Because they had a relaxed atmosphere and there was no tension. They felt secure. So, the female looks for security above all other things. And because she needs security, when the Catholic Church came into Europe on the heels of the Normans, the Norman invasion, these strange people who came across, with this system of money, kings and queens, aristocracy, and backed up by a Church, the Catholic Church, as they were destroying the tribal system, they made it mandatory that one man and one woman would mate for life. And so, a form of breeding program took over, where they kept the genealogies of the workers.

Jackie: It wasn't like that back in the tribal, in the more ancient?

Alan: No. There was no external priesthood who came in, or foreign priesthood who came in. In fact, Tacitus, who was the historian for Nero, he recorded how the people in Britain lived, in the tribes. And he said that if a male and female did choose to live together, it was not mandatory, but if a male and female did choose to live together, she would come in, or he would come into her place, and live for up to six months. And if they decided mutually that it wasn't working, he would then leave, and there was no discrimination from the rest of the tribe, or fallout of any kind. It was perfectly accepted as a natural way, rather than go through all the nonsense of, you know. So, that was the way that they lived.

Jackie: That was in those tribes in Britain.

Alan: And throughout Europe, too.

Jackie: Yeah, I suppose there were variations.

Alan: Yeah, as I say, most of the women, and they knew, you see, that sexuality, they called the woman the gateway to the sexual experience, because, really, the power for yes or no, is in the hands of the woman. She can entice a man over, allow him to know that she's interested, and just as easily, she can put him off, or just look away. And so, the women, they weren't what we would normally today call promiscuous, but they certainly could pick any partner at any time they wanted to. And the children were brought up

communally in the center of the tribe, by all the women.

Jackie: It takes a village.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: You know, in a sense, Alan, that stupid book, you know, that allegedly was written by Hillary Clinton, when you think about it, it really is a wonderful opportunity for children to live in a community like that. You know, when I was married to Nick Patru, and we lived in a Chicago suburb, in Palatine, and it was a real trenchant mix of people, people who had been, a lot of them were in positions in large corporations. In fact, one family was from England, that got actually transferred over here. So, most of us were away from our extended family. And it sort of became that neighborhood, there were probably ten or twelve families, and we did so many fun things together. We lived at the end of a block that you know wasn't completely developed, and we'd get a permit, and have a big block party in the summer, and games for the children. And I can remember when Nicole came up, well, I thought she was missing. It was evening, just dusk. And we were all standing out, you know, a few of us standing out talking, and suddenly I looked around. Nicole was a little girl, and I didn't see her. And I ran in the house, and she wasn't in the house. And she was playing with the little girl next door, the McIntyres, the people from England, and I ran over there, and they weren't there. And I, of course, really got panicked, but I'm going to tell you, that within a matter of five minutes I was getting calls from people three blocks away, saying, okay, we're out, we're looking. And it was just, it was like ants out there. It turned out kind of humorous, because when I went into our house, evidently they had been over to the McIntyres, and then they walked from there over back to our house, and I missed them both ways. And, we found them sitting watching television in the family room. But it was so cool that everybody came forth like that. And when children were some place playing, wherever they were playing, the parents there were keeping their eyes on the children. And I loved it. It really was that kind of a feeling, where people cared about others, and about all the children, not just their own. Something that I thought about. You said something last week that sparked a thought in my mind, when you mentioned that the men are more survival. They have a stronger survival instinct, did you say?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Okay, what did you say?

Alan: In a natural setting, the man's survival instincts were supreme, because he could sense the coming danger. He knew how to handle various outside threats, and suchlike. And of course, when the priesthoods came in with the system they brought with them, backed by military force, and destroyed the tribal system, what they did then, was elevate the king, the queen, the nobility, the priests as well, over the head of the husband, because the women crave security. And they would promise them peace and security, and all this kind of thing. And so, the husband, even though it was mandatory that he marry this woman, he was second rate in a sense. He didn't have the authority that he used to have. And we see this in modern times more so, because the television, which is a programmer, that's why they're called programs, it programs the public on what to think and the topics, on what they should dwell upon and so on. It gives you your opinion, really. They go over the heads of all the husbands and have since the days of Donahue, especially, where they put on all these programs, one hour specials, psychological roller coasters, really, which brought you from a starting point to a finishing conclusion on every topic they introduced, done expertly, with psychologists helping the show. And women were being downloaded with all this information. The husbands had no idea. And this was all to help with the so-called sexual revolution. And women eventually, once again, they've replaced their husband from the position he once held, and they've replaced him with guys like Dr. Phil. So when Dr. Phil says something, it must be true. And if old Harry, sitting over there, says something, well, who is he. He's not on television. That's how simply this technique works. So, the people who manipulate the sides understand this. Now, when it comes to personal, individual, survival, the woman will outstrip the male. And all studies have shown this. That whereas men, if they ever leave a wife, will do it spontaneously, or through an argument or something, whereas the woman will, the guy is the last to know when the woman leaves. And she'll have planned it probably at least months ago, every step. And so, women will always survive in order to simply be happy or to choose the way they want to live, or what they want to do, but it's methodical, and it's for themselves personally. Not necessarily even for children. It's for their own personal.

Jackie: How do you know that? How do you know that, what you're saying?

Alan: Because it's in all the modern psychological studies, and sociological studies.

Jackie: Well, wasn't what's his name, oh God, that pervert, Kinsey, wasn't he put up there as a great...

Alan: Leader, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, well. I guess, okay. Maybe I'm relating what you're saying to myself personally. But, if a woman has children, I mean, for the most part, her first thought is going to be how am I going to be able to take care of myself and the children. I don't think that women in general make these plans or these moves with only their selves in mind.

Alan: Well, you'll find if you read the modern sociological studies, and it's all for social workers, and it comes from social workers.

Jackie: But how do we know those statistics are real, Alan?

Alan: You can check them. In fact, you can phone up personal social workers you know and they will tell you that's exactly what they experience, over and over.

Jackie: The women care more about themselves than they do their children?

Alan: When it comes to the crunch, for their own, what they've decided is happiness, they will plan their own exit, as I say, long in advance. It's not spontaneous. And I'm not talking about abuse situations or anything like that, where it is, it might be spontaneous. I'm talking about personal survival for their own personal happiness, or a change of mind over something, career-wise or whatever. That is the general trend that's verified over and over. So, that is what happens.

Jackie: You know what I've noticed. And this is going back quite a ways, through my past, with friends and I'm talking about even after high school, when my friends began getting married, and we were getting married and wanting to raise families, etc, something that I noticed is that a lot of times, a woman won't even leave a bad situation unless she has another mate to fall back on. I've seen that happen a lot.

Alan: That's common as well. But today, with all the massive money that's been put into shelters for women, and their children. And every township even has homes that are kept vacant and are on a rotating schedule as more come in.

Jackie: Yeah, but aren't those for abused women, for the most part?

Alan: Well, they can claim any kind of abuse, mental abuse, and they don't even have to hear another side of it. It's mandatory now. But for males out there, there is nothing. There's nothing at all.

Jackie: Well, let me tell you what Joseph Biden said. Boy, Alan, when he said this, this stuck with me. It was when they were working on the crime bill. And that would have been probably some time back in '93 or '94 or somewhere around there, when I was a C-SPAN junkie. He was talking about this crime bill. And he was telling about some of the new laws that were going to be in place. For example, if a woman was beat by her husband, she didn't have to report him, but if somebody else reported him, that was a crime against the state. And the man would be picked up. And he said, we, with this bill, we are going to empower women like they have never been empowered before. And they certainly did it, didn't they, Alan?

Alan: They did it. And now, it's customary for lawyers...

Jackie: Like you said, a woman can make an accusation.

Alan: And they've found this through many studies, it's customary for lawyers now to advise all women who

come to them to state that their husbands were sexually abusing their children. That's now common practice.

Jackie: I was just going to say that. All a woman has to do is make an accusation, and she could do it out of nothing but spite. Maybe find out her husband has a lover or something, and she makes an accusation, that man is going to go through hell.

Alan: Yes. So, yeah, the people at the top use marriage, in fact, they created marriage as we know it, to serve a certain era, for their own ends, not for the people's ends. They had to get a certain stock, a hardy stock built up, to go through an industrial era. And that's when the frenzy of activity through science began, was in the 1500s. And nothing much happened from the Norman invasion right up into the 1500s. And when they knew they had to by the year 2000 have gone through an industrial and a technological era, then that's when they started the marriage program, big time. And keeping genealogies, all kept by churches, births, deaths, etc. And the priests, generally, up until the Protestant Revolution, were the matchmakers. They decided who married whom. And when the priest suggested to you that your daughter should marry this guy over there, that wasn't a suggestion. That was basically an order. So, they were mating up people to be hardy stock, to go through the industrial era, which they had to get through, to build up the sciences, which they had to acquire. They knew where they were going with it all.

Jackie: I wonder if this conversation right now would sound like something out of this world to a new listener.

Alan: If he's a new listener, he's going to have to accept that or go further.

Jackie: Yeah, well. Yes. I just wanted to say this though, because it just entered my mind, that if you are a new listener, you should not reject out of hand what you're hearing, because if you are a new listener, you've missed hours and hours and hours. And if you haven't read Alan's books, and the confirmation that I've received over the years, that well, ha, actually, I don't know of anything that I have found refuted yet, Alan. But I do remember, you know, when we first began to do broadcasts together, I don't know how many times I would say to our listeners, just because Alan says this doesn't mean it's so, because I don't know that it is. And so, I invited them to listen and consider, but to do their homework. And that was when finally, you know, we talked about, and you decided it would be very helpful when you wrote that first book, to confirm for people, from ancient or old books and writings and etc. But, I didn't disbelieve you, but I didn't necessarily believe you. You understand what I'm saying. And now, as we're talking, this seems so natural to me, what we're talking about, and so not matter of fact, but that I know it's so. I know that it is so, what the planning. It's been a science for a long, long time, hasn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. And it was used in the Middle East thousands of years before the marriage system even, for control purposes, where the king or the state would rule over the public, rather than have a tribe living there independently and all working together. So, yeah, they displaced the tribe and then they become the substitute leaders, and they have total control over everyone, but they still use tribal techniques. That's why they give you national symbols, which is drummed into you that that's yours, and you will respond to those things as soon as you see them, and national anthems. These are all tribal things, you see.

Jackie: Like a flag.

Alan: A flag and brass bands and tunes. All that kind of thing. And every country is given their own national anthem. And they hear that and they cry and all this stuff. And someone points the way to war, and they all just rush off. This is just basic tribal conditioning, which is being used.

Jackie: And you know what I find interesting. The, I think it's England's, it's God Save the Queen, or God Save the King. That tune is the same exact tune that we sing, America, oh Beautiful for Spacious Skies, I think that's the one. Okay. And then, when I was doing a search on the internet for when we were talking about quite a while ago, Jehovah, Jove, Jupiter, Zeus, Zeus-Pater. Well, okay, I found a song, an old Masonic song, and it was sung to the tune of America. And it was about Jehovah, Jove, Creator of All, Jehovah, Jove, is exactly what it said.

Alan: The same, the same By George, that's how it ends.

Jackie: Jehovah, Jove, our Lord.

Alan: Sure, this is an amazing dual reality. We're given one reality, while the other ones that run this show, laugh up their sleeves when they live in the other reality. And that's just the way it is. We are perfectly dumbed down, cattle, basically, for their purposes. We serve their purpose. And now, with the UN Charter, and the whole globalistic push, they've simply put it into writing, that we are, our duty is to serve the state, the world state. That's what they're talking about.

Jackie: You know, I made a little note here when you were talking about marriage. How they pushed marriage for their own. Well, I don't know how it is in other states, but I have, right from the law books, here, in Pennsylvania, that in marriage there are three parties. The husband, the wife, and the state.

Alan: And the state.

Jackie: Of necessity.

Alan: That's why you have a license.

Jackie: Alan, when I saw that, I thought, oh, my God. And then you think about it. The State can either yes or no, whether you can even get a marriage license, okay? And then, it's up to the State, the judges, the courts, to either okay or deny a divorce. And then they get in the middle of all the, you know, little details of who gets what, and who and etc. And it's all decided by the State.

Alan: That's right. So, yeah, they run the whole show. And we really don't have the freedoms we thought we had. We have freedom within their system to follow the rules within their system. But, if you try to walk to the edge of that system, suddenly you'll find that it's a different world altogether. Because people will appear from odd places, and put you right back into that system or else. So, yeah, we are economic units who supply the energy, just like the batteries in the Matrix, for the elitists' purposes. That's our function. And under the UN Charter, we are economic units, and our duty, as I say, is to serve the World State. Now even a citizen, the term citizen, legally means, you're born into a system with pre-existing duties. How can you be free if you're born into a system where there are pre-existing duties, you see. That's not freedom at all. You're born, in other words, with a purpose, to serve them.

Jackie: You know, when you mentioned the word unit. I had a friend from when I lived in Collinville, Illinois. He was in a high position, a management position in an insurance company. And I was talking to him about some of this stuff, a long time ago, when I very first started. And he smiled at me, and he said, you know what they call the insurance agents, and I said, no, and they were something like, not economic units, but it was something unit. That they were actually referred to as units. He said, you're not going to like this, but he got it, Alan. Folks, we're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: We're back. I made a couple of notes here, Alan, thoughts that I had when you were talking about these economic units. And I wrote, you know, as you were talking, capital, The Herd, and Chattel. That is the root of that world. And then the chattel in those days were their cattle. And they were actually, their value or their wealth was determined by how many head of cattle they had.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And that was their capital.

Alan: Yes, and that's why, when Margaret Thatcher was in, she brought back what they called the head tax.

Jackie: Head, oh, we have head tax here.

Alan: They just count the heads. And if you go back to Plato, Plato had the order, the ruling elites with the dominant minority running the show called The Guardians. They were the perpetual guardians of their system. That's what they meant by that. Then they'd have the helpers of the Guardians.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: Plato, 2300 years ago, wrote The Republic. And that was his vision of a future World State, run by the elite, for the elite, in perpetuity. And it had always been going, actually before he was born, and he got it all from Egypt, where he studied. He gave the system out there. He said that there's a guardian class. The Guardians, again, are split up into sections. They have the absolute top or creme-de-le-creme of the Guardian class.

Jackie: Who, okay, as an example, in today's world.

Alan: But getting back to it, you have to understand what he said first, before you can get back to today.

Jackie: Okay, I just wanted, and then, you'll give us an example.

Alan: Yeah, because he said that at the top, and this is a Masonic coding, by the way, the Lazy Boy, LaZy Boy, la in French, of course, the male-female hermaphrodite, that's what they mean by that, Z Boy, and the Z is connected, as above so below. And the Y, again, is the male, primarily male form, or mentality, the Y chromosome. So boy, the Lazy Boy doesn't do any work. So at the top, the ones who run the show do no work. And so, below them, they have what they call the Fat Man. The Fat Man goes round all the higher lodges and picks up all the data on everyone. That's his job. That's why you had Fat Man and Little Boy for the Atomic Bombs they dropped on Japan. It was all Masonic coding. When they dropped them on the 33rd degree parallel.

Jackie: What was Little Boy?

Alan: Yeah, 33rd degree parallel, Hiroshima. 33 degrees.

Jackie: Yeah, but what was Little Boy? That wasn't Lazy Boy, was it?

Alan: It was a form of it, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, Fat Boy and Little Boy.

Alan: And Little Boy. Fat Man and Little Boy.

Jackie: Fat Man and Little Boy.

Alan: And of course, in the Batman, you have Batman and Robin, who's a little boy. Because in the ancient philosophers, who helped set this system up, always had their little boy. Anyway, the top Guardian class, and then the dominant minority, that would be the ones who were shown to the public as being in charge of affairs, the actual workers on a higher level, there you could definitely point to the guys like Kissinger, who has always been involved behind the scenes in politics, and obviously takes his orders from a higher source, not presidents.

Jackie: Yeah. Would Rockefellers and them be?

Alan: Rockefeller too, no doubt about it. They said in the 1700s that they would dominate the world by what they called philanthropy, philanthropic methods. Meaning, if they could give the big money to create charitable organizations with what would appear to have good social values, then they would eventually end up making the social values and the policies, which they have done. All policies now have their champions, and the NGOs are all funded by the big philanthropic organizations. And the Rockefeller foundation is now in charge also of a couple of other ones. Like the Morgan Trust was one of them they took over. Like the Morgan Bank. And so they have these charitable trusts, where they can choose which NGOs they will

finance.

Jackie: And they are tax free.

Alan: And they also, every university, in the States, the US and in Canada, gets funding from these philanthropic organizations. And Rockefeller funds every university in Canada. But along with the funding comes little requests, not to talk about certain subjects, you see.

Jackie: We have a call. Shall we take it?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Hi, you're on the air.

Caller: Hi, yes. Hello. I just have a question for Alan, and then I'll hang up, so I can hear him. I want to know the play of, the position of, I'm sure he may have heard of it, of the place called the Bank for International Settlements. There was a woman on I think Joyce Riley and Dave von Kleist show and gave a website, I think it's womansgroup.org. And she said that was.

Jackie: That was Joan Veon.

Caller: Right, right. And she said that every month, all these big banks, the banks that run the Bank of England, the Federal Reserve, they all, they have chairmen, the chairman's appointed by directors of the board, that Greenspan is the chairman and the other bank is the Bank of England, they all have to report once they actually go there physically. I mean, it could be done on the phone or the internet, but they go there physically, once a month, to the Bank of International Settlements.

Jackie: What is your question, Storm?

Caller: And also, if the Bank of International Settlements has a website, or something, if he could, you know, find out.

Jackie: Okay. What is your question, Storm?

Caller: Well, what I want to know is, that bank, is that the top bank that runs these other banks. And this woman, she was talking about Sith and Lucifer and all that. Is that really true about this Lucifer stuff? Because, as far as I know, what Cooper....

Jackie: Okay, just state your question, honey.

Caller: Oh, okay. Well, I want to know if he could elaborate on that, on the Bank of International Settlements, who runs it. Because I know, you know, the Federal Reserve is run by Rockefeller, and.

Jackie: Okay, okay. Thank you. Okay, thanks Storm.

Caller: Okay, bye.

Jackie: Sorry about that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. It's just a sidetrack, that.

Jackie: Yeah, it was a sidetrack, wasn't it?

Alan: Yeah. To get us off in a whole bunch of stuff they can find on the Internet themselves. The International Monetary Fund is the big boy. The rest of it is just the compartments of the legal system.

Jackie: IMF is the big bank, the big one. And isn't it interesting that the Secretary of the Treasury of the US

is the governor of the International Monetary Fund.

Alan: Yeah, well. Everything is connected.

Jackie: I know, Alan. But, you know what, you know that. But when it can be connected for others.

Alan: Well, if they've been listening to Joyce and Dave, I'm sure they know it all. And Joan Veon just happens to get into all these meetings. Maurice Strong, who was the second in command at the UN, and in charge of the World Bank, put there by Rockefeller, knows her by first name.

Jackie: According to her?

Alan: Yeah. Now, you can't get near that guy with all his bodyguards, you know, unless you're really in there. And I understand her job is international investments.

Jackie: Yeah, it's an international women's group, is what it's called.

Alan: Yeah, of investment companies. And what they do is they go there, and they find out where the US is going to plunk more money, which country, and then they tell all their members, you're guaranteed this is going to be a winner, because the US is financing it. This is a con game. It's a con game. So, their job is to go round and make sure you're terrified by what's coming. They have no answers for you, but they make their living on it. A very good living, by the way. In fact, Veon couldn't survive in the lifestyle she must live, without the World Bank and the UN. International investments. That's all I have to say on that.

Jackie: Okay, thank you, Alan.

Alan: So, if we get back to Plato and the Republic.

Jackie: Okay, yes, and you were explaining, or giving us some examples of the dominant minority. And that would include the Rothschilds also.

Alan: Yeah. Those that are visible to the public in high social managerial positions.

Jackie: Okay. And today, who would be the Fat Man?

Alan: The Fat Man is a collector who goes round. They also call him the Grey Man. And the Grey Man is the person who goes between the ones who are never seen by the public and brings the policies to the presidents, the advisors to presidents. So the Grey Men take that position as well, on a higher level.

Jackie: They're the advisors.

Alan: On lower levels, on high Masonic organizations, the Fat Man, as they call him, goes round and gets all the info.

Jackie: We have another call here. Hello.

Caller: No, very quickly. I wanted him to elaborate on Benjamin Creme and this Lord Maitreya business. Who is the Maitreya? Is he real? Or is this something fake? A representation, or what? If he could just elaborate on that. He was on the George Noory Show and...

Jackie: Well....

Caller: I know. But what's funny is, when they give themselves away. George Noory played Van Halen's Running with the Devil, before he put him on. And I said, what the hell is this?

Jackie: Okay. Thanks, Storm.

Caller: Okay.

Alan: These are just distractions we're getting here.

Jackie: Yeah, do you want to....

Alan: Benjamin Creme's name tells you all you have to know if you understand Freemasonry.

Jackie: Well, tell us.

Alan: Ben is son of, in Hebrew.

Jackie: Son of.

Alan: And jamin is from James, I am. If you take the y and put the I there from the Latin to the Aramaic. I am the son of crem. Crem is fire. I am the son of fire. It's Masonic. That's all you have to know.

Jackie: Son of fire. Well, what does that connote?

Alan: It tells you that it's another Masonic sideshow.

Jackie: Oh, okay. The Maitreya, is that the same thing?

Alan: Everyone who has seen the light, or broken through into the real world, is called, traditionally, everyone, a Maitreya. So, you can call yourself one, if you want.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Thanks. (Laughter)

Alan: Yeah. That's Hindu philosophy. And anyone who has broken through is a Maitreya.

Jackie: Okay. I'd like to go back. This is for our listeners. Of course, this whole conversation is for our listeners. But when we were talking about the economic units, the herd, the cattle.

Alan: And Plato, by the way, I should say this, when we're on that word, unit. He said that the Guardian class, the helpers, the military group that would interbreed with male and female warriors, in the final days of this system, which we have today, and all the ones beneath that were raw material. All the common people were raw material, and they were called not people, but its. And Unit is the French, Un is one. That's what it means in French. The UN means one. So you have one it. So, you are a one it, a unit. That's from Plato, right up to today. Hasn't changed. It's all coding.

Jackie: I wanted any of our newer listeners, in case that you have any doubts about this portion of our conversation, there is an article by Cindy Weatherly, Are Your Children Human Capital? and underneath that article is an executive order that was signed by Bill Clinton, and it basically was a commission that was to study capital, and it includes in the executive order, that they will study all kinds of capital and including human capital. And then they were supposed to report, and part of the report was on the depreciation of capital. Alan, how do you depreciate human capital?

Alan: If you depreciate them then you simply either breed more, so their value is less, really. Many hands make light work, as they say in China. Or you can go the other way, and you can start the culling of them.

Jackie: That's what I was thinking. The depreciation of capital.

Alan: Of course the men in the West are becoming sterile with every yearly UN report on male sperm count. Last year, the sperm count was down 75% in the average Western male, aged 25, compared to 1950 levels. So, he's almost sterile. He's only got 25% of live sperm, as opposed to his father or grandfather.

Jackie: You know where I was with that? When people are no longer "on the tax rolls" they're considered

useless eaters.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I was thinking about that as the "depreciation of human capital." That when you become a useless eater, you need to be sent elsewhere. But yet on the other hand, what you're saying is the depreciation of human capital could be the reduction of the numbers.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: Oh, Alan. I got. I hadn't thought about it that way. Wow.

Alan: Yeah. And I should tell them too, maybe, about the three books I've got.

Jackie: I think you should.

Alan: Because I go through Freemasonry from ancient times, long before the guilds, all the nonsense they tell you, oh, they began in the Middle Ages with the guilds. No, they were on the go thousands of years ago, much higher orders of course. The guys in the Blue Lodge are at the bottom of the heap. They don't know there's anything above them. I go through the history. The monetary history as well. The history of commerce from thousands of years ago. The introduction of money. How the money boys took over the ancient countries one by one, by forming standing armies, which they then sent off to invade other countries. And, so I show you that nothing has changed. And today, the US and Canada and Britain, are simply finishing off the task of bringing the Muslim countries, who don't allow usury, they're bringing them into this system called democracy, with a centralized bank, a debt system, and a bunch front people we call politicians, who were chosen by the elite above them. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I sent a stack out just this morning. So, they'll be getting them soon. So, I'll have to get another bunch printed up, if I can.

Jackie: Okay, good. So, people who have ordered whatever books they've ordered, they're in the mail.

Alan: They're on their way.

Jackie: That's great. You, Alan, you were mentioning in your books, you know, about the democracy. And I've been, oh, my goodness. I've been in JINSA's website. That's the Jewish Institute of National Security Affairs. And they had a press release welcoming John Bolton as the, they call it now, the permanent, this is the way they said it, anyway, the permanent representative of the US to the United Nations. And I recall, and the reason I recall it, is because I bolded it, when I pasted it in, that he was bringing the understanding that democracy is a higher form of government. Now, what does that mean, Alan?

Alan: Well, it does mean, it's more governed from on high, meaning the people who really run the show anyway.

Jackie: Democracy.

Alan: I mean, people in Britain have known for centuries that democracy is simply the facade for the public. And they call it the establishment, are the ones who really rule the country. And no one bucks the establishment. And these are the ones, the old aristocracies, that have always run the country. Politics and democracy are simply a pantomime for the public, to believe in and get involved in. But it's a pantomime none the less.

Jackie: Well, basically, they say that democracy is mob rule.

Alan: But it's not.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. It's elite rule, isn't it?

Alan: It's elite rule, and they simply use the majority. They use the majority to bring in new forms of whatever. They'll say, "well, what's your problem. Everyone else has accepted this."

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: That's the idea.

Jackie: They get the majority to go along with them.

Alan: Because they know that 87% of the public in all ages, in all countries, will always go along with any agenda they're told to go along with.

Jackie: 87%.

Alan: And therefore, for the ones who hold out, they'll say, "well, what's wrong with you. Everyone else have accepted their ID card, you know." That's how it works. That's why they love the term, democracy. But it's certainly not mob rule, because the mob truly have no real say in anything.

Jackie: Well, no they don't. But they think they do. That's the whole point.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's what's so slick about this plan, Alan. It appears that the people, it's the people who want this, and really, the people, the majority of the people, have been so mind controlled, that they want whatever they're told they want. That's it. They say whatever they're told to think.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: And they say, this is what I think.

Alan: Well, Brzezinski said in the '70s in one of his books. And he should know, since his speciality was mind control on a mass scale, with psychotronic warfare. He said, shortly the public will be unable to come to a conclusion by themselves. They'll simply come to the conclusion they're given by the media on the previous night's news. And that will be their topics of conversation at work the next day. So, they understand all of this, you know. And strangely enough, even Madame Blavatsky knew this was coming. Because she announced a way of manipulating the minds of everyone was available in the 1800s. And she was afraid this would be used for all the wrong purposes by a few of the elite.

Jackie: Well, what do you mean she was afraid that it would be misused?

Alan: Well, Blavatsky herself was a stooge. You see, all people who come out as a front are often, not that she was well meaning, but many of them are well meaning stooges, who have been told part of the plan, but not the whole thing. And they've been told there would be a utopia, etc. But she did know that there was talk in her day of using this technology on the minds of the public. Alexander Graham Bell's father was using forms of mind impulse, or vibrational impulse to get into the heads of the deaf people by bursting, very controlled bursts of sound waves, which would hit the skulls of people, and they could maybe hear the messages. You'd hear it inside your head. That technology from the 1800s is way, way so advanced now today.

Jackie: Oh, my God.

Alan: And the CIA admit they were using this stuff, back as early as the 1950s.

Jackie: Okay, I want to get back to Blavatsky. Are you saying that she saw this, she saw the potential and thought it could be good?

Alan: She saw it, but she also had, I guess, a little bit of warning that maybe the plan that she'd been told

about wasn't the whole plan, and that there was more to all of this. She had to have, because the doors were opened up for her wherever she went, but she didn't know the whole plan, I'm sure. She was more of an actress than anything else, you know, who was playing a role.

Jackie: We'll take a call. You're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, I was going to say, if anybody is interested, you can get H.P. Blavatsky's book from Kessingers.net. And also, there's another author too. Have you ever head of, well, I'm sure you've heard of him, Manley P. Hall, The Theosophical Research Society. But Lucifer Magazine, it's surprising. I didn't think that Kessinger still published those old magazines.

Jackie: Oh, My God. You know, I've always wanted to see those.

Caller: Oh, they do. That's what I don't understand, it's so crazy about this. If Alan is listening to me, he may answer. I don't understand. Why do they have all the stuff so open?

Jackie: It isn't open.

Caller: You know what, I don't care.

Jackie: Kessingers is not open. Thanks, Storm.

Caller: Oh, yes it is. Anybody can get it. You don't have to be a Mason or belong to secret lodges or anything to order it.

Alan: The reason it's given to the public is that they want a lot of public support. A lot of people read this stuff, and it's formulated in a way that there's a lot of things you can agree about, what they're saying.

Jackie: There are. Yes, Alan.

Alan: You just simply don't, you miss the fact though that there's little twists in it. And before you know it, they've got you where they want you. Your mind has followed their story, into their conclusion. And that's how simple it works.

Jackie: And even if it isn't their plan, that they're talking about it, like it's benevolent, and it could be, but it isn't.

Alan: It's not, no. They will never ever give the...

Jackie: Oh, thank you, oh man. You have just, you know what, that, that's the razor's edge, Alan.

Alan: It is. And also, don't forget....

Jackie: Wait a minute. We're out of time. Well, I'm not going to say that. We're out of our hour. Will you come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure, I will.

Jackie: I want to pick this up right here. Okay, oh, thanks. Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night with Alan Watt, and thanks for being here. I'm glad you are. And God Bless you folks

August 10th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last day of our broadcast week. It is the 10th of August, in the year 2005. And Alan is with us, Alan Watt is with us again this evening folks. And if you were not listening last night, there is a possibility that Alan is not going to be able to continue his work, unless there's some help coming forth, and maybe Alan, we could mention it just briefly for our listeners who weren't tuned in last night. But I, folks, I think it behooves all of us, to extremely appreciate and listen, and to what has been offered, what has been presented. Alan Watt, I said this a long, long time ago, he brought us out of the Dark Ages, and into the beginning, coming into the light, if you would, of the truth. And I would really regret if we wouldn't be able to have him on, or if you, those of you, many of you I know, who've had conversations with Alan wouldn't be able to get a hold of him.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Jackie: Well, what I wanted to talk, remember last night, when I said there was a subject I'd like us to address, you to address. What I, and I know that we touched on it. (Phone rings) Yes.

Caller: Hello, Jackie. Yeah, this is Jim again. You're on.

Jackie: Thanks very much, Jim. Bye. Alright, we're on the air now, for our shortwave listeners. Folks, I'm sorry for that mix-up. No, I'm sure WWCR is sorry, because it wasn't us. But Alan, what I would like you to address tonight is the Israel identity, Christian identity. And I know that you've said, well, it's all part of the thing, and all that. But there are a lot of people I don't think who understand what that entails, where did it come from, and all of that. Would you be willing to kind of expand on that?

Alan: I don't really like talking about it. I'll tell you why.

Jackie: Why?

Alan: We've done it before.

Jackie: But not to any length.

Alan: And also, it's like going back to kindergarten. And if people can't understand the basics of what's happening in their lives at this precise moment, they don't stand much of a chance of what's rushing down upon them. It's almost like trying to start right back at scratch, square one, to bring them up to date, and there's no time. All we need to know is that Christian identity has royal approval. It's chartered by the British royalty. It's part of the British Empire movement to convince the public that Britain, or London, put it this way. See, we get confused with terms of nations. These aren't nations. These are capital cities with elites living in them. And so, London, really, about 200 families in London run the British Empire. And, of course, they use every psychological means to do so. And there's nothing better than appealing to people's ego, telling them they're superior or special, and using religion to back it up. That's an ancient technique that's been used for thousands and thousands of years in all empires, and all the British Israel movement is another one towards that global agenda. And the idiots that follow it I have no time for, to be honest with you. I think they're petty little elitists. Even the poor ones. There's nothing worse than looking at someone who's poor, but believing they're superior because God told them so. And looking down their noses at other people. It's a snobbish thing. It has snob appeal. And it also, as I say, furthers the whole movement of globalism, which will not end up with a utopia for the people. It's going to be hell for the people, but a utopia for a small group of elitists who've used them all. And it's chartered, as I say, all of these movements that are interlinked, even, I might even say the latter one, who was just on the show, in your time space. It's all part of the same thing, whether they try to deny it or not. They're all part of the same grouping, of elitists, you

know. And that God has made them superior, and it's their right to rule the world, us against you. But it has royal charter approval, and that tells you all you really need to know.

Jackie: You're saying that British Israelism has royal charter approval.

Alan: It's registered, it's chartered by the British royalty, like the banks are chartered in Britain by the royalty.

Jackie: And this is where the whole Israel or Christian Identity movement came from?

Alan: Yeah. I mean, it started off with a nutcase, back in the 1800s, who was eventually locked up by the royalty as being insane, because, well, he thought, since we're all the children of Israel, then I've traced my lineage back to David, so I've got more right to sit on that throne than you do. So, Queen Victoria had him locked up in an insane asylum, but then her advisors thought, "you know, this is a good idea. If we can con the people of the Commonwealth to believe that they are the real people of Israel, then they'll go forward with our agenda for globalism, and say that it's God's work." And that's been used ever since. And of course, they use racism, they use everything to justify it. And they have the white Anglo-Saxons at the top, and Germanics. And then they have a category, a sliding category, right down to the dark-skinned people. And you're graded like eggs, you know. Grade A, B, C or D. And if you're a D or C, then tough luck, because you're not supposed to hang around in the near future. So, this is the whole nonsense with this movement. It's a snobbish, elitist-run, political agenda, using religion for the idiots that actually follow it. But then, followers are always pretty well idiots, and they're always used. And it's going to simply end up with globalism. And at the end, they better pray to their deity for help, being so special, because I don't think they're going to get much, when it all comes down, unless they belong to the inner circles of the elite, which very few of them do.

Jackie: I guess I always have that hope in my heart, that there will be people that will hear and suddenly see, you know, the idiocy of it, because it is idiocy. It's beyond my comprehension. And I just always think, maybe there's somebody out there or some out there who suddenly will get it, Alan.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, as I say, we're all going round in this big whirlpool right now. And there are thousands of organizations and religions all fighting each other, all fighting petty differences, each one given to the people, each one of those religions given to the people, like tailor-made suits, and they bought them. And they're all fighting each other, as they go round and round and round in this whirlpool, and they can't even see, as they fight each other, the big drain hole at the bottom that they're all getting sucked into. And that's all intentional. When you create chaos, or an age of chaos, you use every group that you have created to fight each other and keep the confusion going. And that's where they all are right now. They're going down that big sink hole, because every day there are laws added upon laws, and Joe Public is too busy with his petty little hobby or his favorite topic, which is generally himself or his religion, to see what's really happening. And to deprogram people who've chosen this is too strenuous a task, and there's no time left. It took centuries and centuries to build up this technique of deprogramming people, and right now, we're at a stage where we don't have the time to go after individuals and do it for them. We're running out of time, very fast. You know, I was watching traffic today, as tourists were just going north, and I thought, you know, not one single one of these vehicles will have an occupant who's even aware, or is even thinking that this lifestyle will end eventually. They truly believe that this is going to go on forever.

Jackie: And they're going to be able to afford the gas to take their trips.

Alan: Even as they're scraping to do so now, yeah. That's right.

Jackie: Yeah, and you said Rumsfeld had made the statement, maybe we didn't hear it here. I've not seen it or heard it, but that, here in the States, that they're going to be actually doubling the present cost of gas.

Alan: Yes, and that was the same speech that he said that they might use tactical nuclear weapons on Iran.

Jackie: They're real crazies, aren't they?

Alan: No, they're not crazy. They planned this a long, long, probably before I was born.

Jackie: You don't think that's crazy, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it's crazy with an intellect. So, sure. They know what they're doing, because they plan it so far ahead. And I have no doubt something will happen this October, because that's when Mars will be the closest it's been for thousands of years.

Jackie: Oh, the warring planet.

Alan: And of course, the Red October was the revolution for Bolshevism. And red is their color, by the way. That's why the British army had the red headband round the officers' hats. Wherever you see the color red, that's their color.

Jackie: They had red coats too, didn't they?

Alan: Yeah, but nowadays they still have the red band around their hats. And so, by the way, do the Chinese officers, you'll notice. Because the capitalists in London created the communists. That's why. That's why you had Red Square. Gene Roddenberry is the red berry, you know, of the Star Trek episodes.

Jackie: Roddenberry. Rodden, Red.

Alan: Their color is red, and it's been red for thousands of years. The mystery religion. That's their color. And they run all religions. That's why the symbols, all of the symbols that the British Israel Movement used were all taken from the mystery religion. And the idiots that follow it, don't even know that. Even their logo, which is the Templar type cross, which means the sun, the S-U-N, is superimposed over the Saint Andrew's cross, which is the X, and of course, that's the illumined man. That's the symbol of the illumined man. They don't even know that. They're very ignorant people. They only know what they've been told. And it doesn't occur to them to investigate it themselves.

Jackie: Oh, you know what. Some of these people have, of course somebody probably taught them, but I read a thing the other day. In fact, I put it in a file, because it was amazing how this individual went through the "scriptures" and of course, they never talk about some of those statements that don't make any sense at all, that the special and chosen people are going to loan to nations and borrow from none.

Alan: Well, the main thing that the British Israel are always quoting is that the promise given to Abraham and so on was that his seed would be as, you know, the stars of the sky, and the sands and so on. And of course, they say, "well, it can't be the Jews, because there's not enough of them, so therefore the British Empire was the biggest one in the world. So, it must be us." That's the con game that they go with. That's what they play by.

Jackie: Oh, they go through a lot more than that.

Alan: But that's what they play at. That's how they keep trying to justify this pathetic movement. And by the way, the British Israel movement is the World Federalists Association. It's one in the same thing. They're both chartered under the two names. It's the same organization. They used to call themselves the world parliamentarians. And now it's the World Federalist Association. And they get massive funding from all the foundations and Rockefellers and so on, to make everybody, all these gofers, work towards globalism. And these gofers think it's going to be a Utopia for them because they're God's chosen people, all these British people, extract, or Germanic and all this stuff, and they're all slated for extinction, once their job is over. That's the traditional way of things. Those that run this system are cost effective. They don't believe in useless eaters. So, once the job is over, there will be no North America, as you know it, or Britain. Britain has already changed so much so that you wouldn't know what country it was. You might think it was from India.

Jackie: In other words, and we were talking about that earlier, or in another conversation, that for the time being, although Canada and the US and Mexico have been merged, they're still playing the game with passports and stuff like that at the borders.

Alan: Yes, but you see, the idea of that is to bring in the universal identity card. They're already advertising on radio and television that you can get a quick pass, a quick pass, a pre-screened pass through your border with this new ID card that you apply for.

Jackie: Oh, my, you're kidding.

Alan: No.

Jackie: And it's the same one that England is putting out now.

Alan: Same company that manufacturers them. It's the same card.

Jackie: And it's the same card that will be the Real ID.

Alan: And your bank card.

Jackie: They call it here in the US; and do they have a name? Are they using it in Canada now too?

Alan: They're going to start issuing it with the next licenses I think, this coming year. So, as you get your license renewed, your driving license, you'll get the card instead. But you'll have to go in and get fingerprinted and eye-scanned.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what. I read the bill myself, and what they have done is they said, they laid it out, you know, what requirements are going to be, the identification requirements in order to get this ID card. But it also says that the Secretary of Homeland Security can add any other requirements that he feels are necessary.

Alan: Yeah. It's wide open.

Jackie: So, it's a Czar. It's a Totalitarian. Yeah, and I wanted our listeners to think about this. I know that I did say it earlier when we talked about this, Alan. But it isn't just, you know one of the things that it said in the bill, is that the States are not mandated, you know, to implement it. However, any state that doesn't, nobody in that state will be able to board a commercial airliner.

Alan: That's right. The same in Canada, that was announced.

Jackie: That's right. Well that's because the federal government has control over the air transportation.

Alan: The powers of the air.

Jackie: But what I want, with the first thing that came to my mind are the federal highways, because the States have been very, very busy turning their highways over to the federal government. And I talked to a rep in Illinois about this, and he said, well, it's because that way, they have to maintain them. And I said, yeah, but they take all the taxes out of the states to "maintain them". And he admitted that they use the road taxes to blackmail the states into passing particular bills. But the point is, there are federal highways. The main thoroughfares where people do their traveling are federal highways today. And if you don't, and this, they call the Real ID, Federal Identification. And it has to meet federal specs. And, so therefore, my thought is, if you're on one of those federal highways when this thing has been fully implemented, and you don't have a Real ID, you're gone.

Alan: Yeah, or if your vehicle is not up to what they call federal standards, which are international standards.

Jackie: It will no longer be the state that makes those, well, they don't much anyway, they're all, but, I mean, at least at the present time, it's, how do you call it, if a state decided, like Alabama. It's been some time, but when the EPA mandated the MTBE to go in the gas, Alabama state legislature just passed a bill and said, no, we're not going to do it, and they didn't. But see, the other states go along. Same thing in Arizona, when they said that ozone is no longer usable. And for our listeners who may not know this, Dupont was the

company that produced ozone, and about three years before their 25-year patent ran out, that's when they began to talk about global warming, folks. And the hole in the ozone layer. And that we've got to quit using this Freon, because Freon was doing it. Well, it was Dupont that patented the new coolant, which, there's reports on it, Alan, that it just tears heck out of the equipment. And it's nowhere near as effective.

Alan: It is effective. It's so much effective that it keeps breaking down. And they're guaranteed after-sales parts. That's where the big profits are.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. And much more expensive. But, Arizona, and I've got the bill, actual bill, the state of Arizona, or Arizona state passed a law and said that we find that there is no harm from ozone from all of the, there is no hole in the ozone layer, etc, etc. And so, in Arizona, we will manufacture and we will sell and we will use ozone. Now, I don't know if they've retracted it since then, but it was a bill, and I actually saw the bill signed. I mean, I got an actual photocopy of the original bill. So, what I'm saying, long story short, is that there were certain states that did certain things at certain times, and they got away with it, because they could. But, with this real ID thing, they really got slick with it, didn't they?

Alan: Well, all must become one.

Jackie: They didn't have to, the states aren't mandated to use it. They don't have to. We can't mandate to the states.

Alan: Yeah, so all they do is the big companies say that it's impossible to make a special different gasoline for you, so, if we do, it's going to cost you twice as much, and they cave in and they go along with it. You can't fight, you can't fight the corporations. This is the system. It's like Carroll Quigley said. The corporations will be the new feudal overlords, and that's what they are, you know. They're dictating our public policies to the people. And they're doing it via governments, which they already own, and in fact, most of the politicians have worked for these corporations, and then, when they leave politics, they go back into those corporations. So, yeah, this is the ping-pong. They used to call it fascism at one time, but that's gone out of vogue. But it's the same thing, you know. They dictate their policies to us, yeah.

Jackie: Well, like Rumsfeld was on the board of the Searle company that manufactured Aspartame.

Alan: That's right. That was me that first came out with that.

Jackie: Well, they tried forever to get it through, and they knew it just wasn't passing, it wasn't being approved, because how dangerous, and it's a killer.

Alan: And he's a director on the board of Searle. And he's the guy also, Searle is just a part of the company of Monsanto. And they are the ones, a company which is a drug manufacturer which specializes in psychotropic drugs for psychiatric illness, is hand-in-glove with your main food producer, that should ring alarms in everybody. It really should. And if it doesn't, well, I'm sorry for those people.

Jackie: Monsanto. Searle?

Alan: Searle is part of Monsanto.

Jackie: Okay. And folks, in case you wanted to do some research...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with you folks, with Alan Watt. The volume was turned down a little bit, and I did not hear the warning, so we were talking into the commercial. And what I was saying, in case any of you want to do some research on this, Alan had told me about the company Searle, and I read it, and saw it, regarding aspartame, and wasn't pronouncing correctly, so I wasn't connecting the dots. But that company is spelled Searle. And as Alan just told us, it is part of the Monsanto Company. And Searle is a pharmaceutical, Alan. Well, how did a pharmaceutical produce aspartame?

Alan: Well, aspartame is a chemical. And they're all offshoots of the chemical industry, the pharmaceutical industry, in fact, the whole pharmaceutical industry is an offshoot of the chemical companies. So, sure, what they can't use as drugs they'll call something else and try and sell it for any other purpose, as they do with the aluminum oxide that they put in as fluoride, you know. That was aluminum waste. So they found a purpose for it through ALCAN, the Bronfmans in Canada, when they owned it. And that started the ball rolling for nice strong healthy teeth, you know. So, sure, aspartame was basically some byproduct of some experiments within Searle company. And, as I say, this company specializes in pharmaceutical drugs which deal with psychiatric problems. And aspartame is a very good, in fact, it's very similar to cocaine in a sense. It makes the people hyper. And it can also cause seizures in a lot of people. So, once they come off this, you'll find that the hyperness goes away and so do the seizures. It's a very potent drug.

Jackie: Oh, it causes cancer tumors, brain tumors, and all kinds of things. It's totally destructive.

Alan: But Rumsfeld, he's always been a main salesman for the big chemical companies. In fact, the CBC television after 9/11 showed when the US was selling the various chemical weaponry to Iraq, back in the 70s, it was Mr. Rumsfeld they showed you shaking hands with Saddam Hussein. He was over there to sell them all these weapons. And when he's not selling lethal weapons openly, he's flogging other weaponry through your food or your drink. This is what you have at the top of your government. We have tyrants at the moment.

Jackie: What is your prime minister's name?

Alan: Oh, at the moment, it's Mr. Martin.

Jackie: I knew, I remembered the Paul. I couldn't remember his last name.

Alan: And his father owned the main Canadian, they still call it the steamship company, that does international cargo trading. So they made their money off governmental projects where the taxpayers paid for cargoes of grain or food or whatever to other countries. All the boys at the top are interlinked through the same very, very high Masonic organizations, way above, way above your 33 degrees.

Jackie: You know, Alan, I know, because we could just keep repeating and repeating and repeating, and it's coming to the point where people hear it, and if they don't do their own research, if they don't believe it, and they don't do their own research so they can see that it's so, then it is too late. And this is way off topic, and maybe it isn't. I was talking to Amber today, and she was telling me that she made character council. This is a twelve-year-old girl, okay. I said, well, what is character council? Well, we teach character. I said, are you telling me that they have twelve-year-old children teaching character? I said, at twelve years old you're building your character. Don't you think that's a pretty big responsibility, honey? That you're going to be teaching other people character and what does it mean? And then she said, well, we just get together and we plan dances and stuff. And I said, well, like student council? Yeah, it used to be student council, and now it's character council. So, I looked it up on the internet. It's a damn international not-for-profit organization. International, and they named all the states that are character states. They named the cities within the states, the counties within the states, and they named the countries that are, that are....

Alan: Promoting it.

Jackie: Promoting it, Alan. Now, folks, let me say this. If you have children in school, by hook or by crook, any way that you can, if you, it sounds stupid to say if you love your child, but isn't that part of what loving is, or the main thing when a child is a child, Alan, is protecting those children?

Alan: It's supposed to be, yeah.

Jackie: And they have to be taken out of the schools, because, you'll lose them, unless it doesn't matter to you. You will lose them. They will lose their minds, because their minds are being stolen. And I just wanted to say this about that.

Alan: Well, see, you're not going to stop this, because this all part of a....

Jackie: I didn't say stopping it. I'm talking about people who are listening to this broadcast right now, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but what I'm trying to say, Jackie, is that people have been saying the same thing for a hundred years. Because when Bertrand Russell brought his first book out on this very subject, he was part of the experimenters for these schools. And he brought it out in 1905. Of course, the media went into action. There were still some people who had a voice in those days, and they said the same thing, that this was an attempt, it was more than an attempt, it was a plan. And Bertrand Russell said it, he said, if we can get the children for even four hours a day, he said, away from their parents in kindergarten, he said, we can indoctrinate them with the new values for the world. And he said the parental input will be of no effect, because we are using scientific, socialistic, indoctrination techniques. So this was known for a hundred years. And people have been bashing at this for a hundred years. And then, at the same time, you know yourself that most people are so dependent on this only system that they've been given – there's no alternative to it – that they either can't afford private schooling, or they're run off their feet trying just to pay their home and their car and all the rest of it. So they're trapped within the system. And the law says you must send your child to school, one way or another.

Jackie: No, the law does not say that.

Alan: Well, teach them, regardless. But the fact is, you know that they've made it almost impossible for the average person to teach themselves, teach the children themselves. So, you're up against a monster that goes over the future like generals over a battle plan. And they look at all the possible conflicts, the repercussions, and they literally plug every hole. And that's where we are with this.

Jackie: No child left behind.

Alan: In the Communist system, in the Soviet system, the whole Soviet Bolshevik system was planned at least a hundred years before they took over, because they knew exactly how to set up the system they had in mind. There was no debating about it. They went into action immediately. And they had children in the Young Communist movement doing exactly the same thing, and that was going around the schools and so on, twelve year olds, ones who were specially hand-picked, and it was just political correctness. It was the new agenda of the day. And they were basically parroting what they'd been told. They had little gold stars or red stars for saying the right things, and of course, that was being promoted. You can call it whatever you want, it's the same program. It's the same program, under a thousand names. So, you're under attack from a thousand directions right now. And your eyes cannot be everywhere at once. And that's what I'm saying. That's where we are right now, in the whirlpool. And you can't even keep up with what's happening.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: So, the international system has been established, you know. It's actually been here for a long time. And they simply kept the borders there and the pretense of nations, so they could keep taxing you. That's basically it. And the US is simply finishing off the last vestige of a different type of system in the Middle East. And once that's done, well the British Israel and the Identity movements and all the other gofers will have no jobs to do. They'll be equal down to the peasant of China. That's where they'll be.

Jackie: Oh, the peasants of China are doing well today.

Alan: Yeah, because now the new catchphrase they're using on the media is that gee, we must compete with China. Well, that's a race to the bottom. And that's what's being promoted right now. And anybody with any part of gray matter left in their brains that still has a spark in it, must know that if we try and compete with labor in China, our standard of living is obviously going to plummet. And that's exactly what is planned. That's exactly what is planned.

Jackie: China, I read about a magnificent, whatever we would call it, where the elite go to vacation now. And when I read that, it gave me chills, because you can see how China is being promoted to be, what? I just guess the destroyer?

Alan: Well, they have to, according to the 1937 minutes of the meetings they held in Melbourne, Australia, for

the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, and I have their books. They said, in 1937, China would be the sole manufacturer of all goods for the planet. And when they said that, China was a third world nation. That's how far back they had this planned for China. They even talked about the coming war with Germany, and that they must save the Soviet system by all costs. They didn't explain why. Escott Reid from Toronto, who helped draw up the charter for the UN with Alger Hiss, the Communist, so this Canadian, Escott Reid, put his own memoirs out. And I have the book from 1937, where his kin even said, we are here to discuss a global system, a World Government. This was all discussed in 1937, in Melbourne, Australia. And I have a list of all the politicians from America, from the US, from Canada, from all over the world who attended it, because their names are all in the back of the book. We are simply living through a script written long, long ago. And in that same book, in the 1937 one, they even had the immigration quotas from China, right up until the year 2000 and just after, that they would need to be the middlemen for the trade goods, for smoothing out the trade difficulties between China and North America. They had the quotas of immigrants they would need, for the West Coast of Canada, like Vancouver. So, that's how detailed they make their plans. And when you find this stuff, and you go through, and you check up what they've done, they tally exactly. They know exactly where. The world is just one big business program. That's all it is. It's a business agenda, and we are the business. The business means buzz. We are the bees, you know. And of course, that's what we're here for.

Jackie: We are the economic units.

Alan: Yeah. We're living a script, a business plan, and we're going through it. And, as we go through the Age of Chaos, which they said they'd bring on, there's no better way than to bring all of this, this whole brand new way of living that will emerge out of the other side. That's what they keep telling us. A completely different way of living, as they bring us into the vortex, and to bring us through it, or the ones who will come through it, they have everybody fighting everybody else on petty nonsense from a previous age. This has been done before. And they're doing exactly the same thing again. The intellects way above the politicians are way beyond people that you've met in your daily life. These are real intellects here. We can't dismiss that. These are not politicians above the ones that we generally see. These are the rulers. And these people have minds almost like computers. And they have no compassion, whatsoever. And I mean no compassion on an individual or even a national or even a global scale. They will do whatever it takes, as they keep telling us, the end justifies the means. In other words, if they need part of this agenda rushed through, they'll do whatever it takes to make it so. And the Twin Towers was nothing to them. These are the same characters that brought on Pearl Harbor and World War II.

Jackie: And sunk the Maine.

Alan: Yeah. And meanwhile, everybody is fighting everybody else over religion, or the race issue, and all the other stuff that they know so well. They're old tunes they can keep playing over and over. And everyone has been programmed to dance to these tunes when it plays, and they do. And they can't see beyond it all. And this is the time now when you must see beyond it all, if there's going to be any survival for anybody at all. Because we're going through it.

Jackie: What about people, well, look at even with yourself, Alan, as you were talking about last night. You're not sure you're even going to be able to survive the winter.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And there are people, so you're not in the city. But, of course, they're making it nearly impossible for people to live in the country, because of the increase in gas.

Alan: And taxes.

Jackie: To get you to the store. The property taxes are increasing.

Alan: Environmental laws.

Jackie: Well, yes. And it goes on and on. And then we have people who are in the cities and do not have the

means to leave the cities, as much as they would desire and want to do it. So, you know, it comes back down to making the time, to be like parents with their families, Alan. With their families. They have to work. They have to work to be able to pay the bills. But, instead, maybe, of parents sloughing the children off to a babysitter, so they can go. Maybe the most important thing that people can do today is to be together, and really, just cherish the time, every precious moment, and give to your children, not \$80 tennis shoes and trips to Six Flags and Disney World, because that isn't really what children want anyway, Alan.

Alan: No, that's what the system wants.

Jackie: That isn't what they want at all. They want their parents to look at them and see them. They want their parents to hear them when they talk. Not just listen, but really hear them.

Alan: Well, what they need is direction. And children who don't get direction from their parents will take it as they did in the Communist system, in the Young Communist movement. They'll take it from the leaders. The Hitler Youth were the same, because children need direction. And if they can't get it from their parents, the state or the system will give it to them instead. That's traditional. That's been used for thousands of years. Again, it's another tune, and they know how to play it, and we know how to dance.

Jackie: Well, you mentioned Bertrand Russell. And I've done this before, but I'll do it again. The statement that he made, he was a, maybe still is, I don't know, but at this time a UNESCO advisor. He said, "it may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young, and is provided by the state with money and equipment."

Alan: Well, the two main books, and anybody who wants them and can read it all today, apart from a glowing tube in front of their face, they can order them. And it's Roads to Freedom, is the one book, that gives you the global agenda with adults and children, and Education and the Good Life, is the one about the whole education program that they have used right up until the present time. And that's got it all in there. All of it.

Jackie: Well, there's one more sentence here that I want to do, for our listeners. He said, when the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.

Alan: Yeah, once you all have a brain chip, there's no problem. I mean, that's what the function of all this is.

Jackie: Roads to Freedom and Education and the Good Life.

Alan: Yeah, the whole scientific technique. He put out another book, it was on science, basically, and he laid the whole thing down, to do with scientific techniques, including the same stuff as Aldous Huxley was on about, the brain chip and so on, and how they could use all this to control everybody. And once that happened, the people had no individuality in them, then they'd have their utopia. But they, the elite themselves, would not change themselves. That's what they said, because they must retain their survival capabilities, but the public won't need them anymore, since the state will be making all their decisions for them.

Jackie: What do you say to a person who calls you and says, I'm not sure what to do, I'm beginning to see the light and it's very frightening. What do you say to them, Alan?

Alan: It depends who they are.

Jackie: Well, okay. What would you say to me?

Alan: Again, it's not something you sum up in a couple of minutes. You go through the whole person. You've got to get the persona and the person. You've got to break down all the different parts of that person, and then give a response that's suitable to that individual person. You can't give the same talk to every individual. You must tailor-make truth to jump over the hurdles that that person has in their particular individual mind. And everyone has a different response to things, and they have different hurdles or walls in their mind, so you must literally tailor-make it for the individual, so that they can jump those walls themselves. And it must

be done by themselves. You can show them how, but it must be done by them. That's why it takes a lot of work for every single one. But I should mention the three books before we go off the air. They're called Cutting Through 1, 2, & 3. And I go through the ancient Freemasonry system, prior to the guild movements of the Middle Ages, and right up to the present day. I give you a lot of the Masonic coding that's used. It's all through your language; in fact they created your language for you. And the third one goes through the history of this, as well as the history of the money system which they brought in thousands of years ago, and how they used it to implement their system, which they call civilization. That's what they mean by it. It's their system. And how they control nations one by one, through takeovers, financial or through using warfare. [See ordering information on transcript.] But that's what I'm saying. You can't just give a pat answer for a mass of people, because everyone has their own particular walls and variations of them, in their mind. And you have to literally go through dozens of them with each one. And you must be able to see into that person, in order to do so. And that takes a lot of work.

Jackie: And you've done that with people?

Alan: Yes, and as I say, it's a lot of work. And it can take years sometimes, on a one to one basis with many, many different people, but individually, one on one, to get them right up and out of it.

Jackie: And then what happens when they get out of it, Alan?

Alan: Then it's a whole new journey from there on. And again, you don't hand that truth to everybody either. You just don't hand out truth. Most people can't handle the truth. Some things are very, very, very precious. And most people are so stuck in what they want themselves that they can't handle the truth. And that's what they mean, they trample it underfoot, because they don't see it for what it is. So you don't hand it to them until they're ready for it.

Jackie: Well, we've sure been doing enough of it.

Alan: We've done an awful lot. More so, I'd say, than any other program. And we certainly don't do it as a business. That's for sure.

Jackie: That's for sure. And folks, we're out of our week.

August 15th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Tonight is Monday, and it is the 15th of August, in the year 2005. And I'm glad that you're with us tonight. I hope you had a lovely weekend, ladies and gentlemen. Actually, it's more than a weekend now, isn't it? You get, I get, we get, from Thursday until Monday, or we have until from Thursday until Monday. So, three nights a week, and it is a possibility that we're going to be cutting back to two nights a week. I don't know if, I don't know if it is for the broadcast.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

I'll tell you what. For our internet listeners, if you would just begin, and I can take another phone line, and call WWCR and see what's up.

Alan: Oh, okay.

Jackie: Okay, thank you. This is Alan Watt, folks.

Alan: Yep, once again, we've got a mix up at the shortwave station, where they're playing another broadcaster's tape. We don't know why, maybe it's God intervening, who knows, because that's what he goes on about is Old Jehovah and how the British are really the Jews, you see. But what I should say, to start off today, is that I have three books for sale, because I'm filling in for Jackie, while she straightens out the short wave station. And these books go through Freemasonry, from ancient times, not just from the usual guilds they talk about in the Middle Ages, because the secret brotherhoods have been here as long as money has been here, in all of its different forms. And I also go through how the money boys took over even the ancient world, and how they created nations, and had wars going on between them, while they profited from loaning to all the countries, which they'd helped to create, and they sold them all the weaponry, too. No different from today. And how they benefited from keeping the people in debt, which ensured that they kept running the system. No different at all from today. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I'll get them out to you as soon as I can.

Now, I don't know what's happening with the short wave station, but that's the second time that Pastor Pete, with his British Israel, has been on, when we should be on. And I think, yeah, he's still on the shortwave. So I guess there's a debate going on whether they should flick the switch or not, but we'll find out pretty soon.

Jackie: Nicholas, if you're available, would you please come on the line. I had a call from one of our listeners. I gave her four numbers that I have, to call, to possibly get a hold of somebody at WWCR. But if Nicholas, if you're listening, if you would please come on the line with us, if you would please get a hold of them, and let them know that they're doing it again. Alan, my, my. Well, we do have internet listeners right now, so we're not going to act like we're not on the air at all. But this appears to me to be intentional.

Alan: Well, Pastor Peters last week boasted that he now has 400 hours with WWCR, so I guess the muscle has been put into motion.

Jackie: The muscle has been put into motion. I just want you to know that I don't know how it is for our listeners, but your volume is down so low I can barely hear you. I can hear you, but I can barely hear you.

Alan: Yeah, you're down. You're down too.

Jackie: Am I? Okay. Nicholas, WFAR, Nicholas, if you're there, will you please come on the line here and let me know if you can get a hold of WWCR. One of our listeners called in, as I told you, and she's trying the numbers that I would have been trying, Alan.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Jackie: Well, there we are folks. Well, now we just talked to an engineer at WWCR, and what he's saying is, is that the satellite feed that they're getting is really great. So I'm hoping that you can hear us tonight, ladies and gentlemen. What I'm going to do, and I will do this tomorrow night, is have a number for you to call. If you're listening on shortwave, and the program before you is good, and the one after you is good, and this one is not, it would be time for you to call WWCR and see if you can find out what the problem is, because what we've discovered is that sometimes people go, if you have a shortwave radio that can go from 5.070 up to 072, 073, 074, sometimes, they catch it clearly almost at 5.075 or below. But if you're not getting it in good, then tune it down or tune it up, so that you can hear it. Because, what's happening folks, according to the letters that I get from our listeners, you can hear us. And I understand, if you can't hear the broadcast. Those of you who have hung in here, through thick and thin, you're to be so deeply commended, that you're still here, because it's a wonder, it's a miracle that we haven't lost all of our listeners. Alan, Alan Watt is with us tonight. And Melody said that your volume is very low.

Alan: So is yours. When you're on the phone here with me, I can hardly hear you at all.

Jackie: Yeah, well, evidently, the volume was low coming into WWCR, and I don't know how it is. If Eleanor is listening, Eleanor White. Eleanor is a, she monitors for us, and lets us know, because sometimes when your volume is low to me, in my headset, Eleanor calls in, and says, don't worry about it, Alan is coming in loud and clear. But Melody said tonight, from WFAR that your volume was low. (Phone rings) Oh, here we go. Hi, you're on the air. Thanks for calling.

Caller: Hey, I can hear you, and Alan sounds real good.

Jackie: Oh, thanks, Mel.

Caller: Okay, alright.

Jackie: Okay, bye, honey.

Alan: Now, we can't hear each other.

Jackie: Yeah, we can't hear each other, but they can hear us.

Alan: But I know on the shortwave, there's over-modulation there, because your voice is muffled on the shortwave.

Jackie: Right now? My voice is muffled?

Alan: Yeah, it's not as clear as it should be. In fact, I tuned up to 5074, and it was clearer there.

Jackie: At 5074. Well, then, we would ask Jason, I guess, who is our engineer tonight, to please make a check, Jason, and if we're over-modulating here, do what needs to be done. Because I'm not over-modulating, Alan. If they're getting it crisp and clear from the satellite, which is where we're broadcasting from, if the shortwave is over-modulated, once again, it's coming from WWCR.

Alan: Well, that's that old Wicker Man up to his tricks.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Alan: I can hear you now, you're clear on my phone.

Jackie: Okay, well, that's good. Thank you, whoever is responsible.

Alan: That's because I said we should join the British Israel Movement.

Jackie: The British Israel Movement. That would probably be our...

Alan: Then God's on our side, you see.

Jackie: That would, oh, then God's on our side. Yahweh is on our side.

Alan: The big boss.

Jackie: You know what, okay, what I was going to say, when we came on the air tonight, is that it has become more than that you're a guest on this broadcast. It's as though you've become a co-host here, Alan. And, folks, the reason, well, it's not that I have to give a reason, but I ask Alan to come on. We get into conversations. And for those of you, and I know there are many of you who so appreciate the information that we have received from Alan and the broadcasts that Alan and I have done together, because my questions, evidently, are important to you, which is what I get from my correspondence from you, that our interchange has been very much of an opening for many of you. And so, therefore, Alan is with us again, tonight. And I appreciate it very much. And Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure, when we can be heard.

Jackie: When we can be heard. When I can hear you.

Alan: Maybe it's a gimmick to make people listen more intently.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what. I want to say again what I said at the beginning of the broadcast. Well, you see, our sponsorship has dropped off. However, I know that our listenership has dropped off. Because, even the people who send donations for sponsoring the broadcast tell me the frustration that they experience. I was talking to a gentleman from Michigan, recently. He said he was outside working, I think working on his boat or something. He had the broadcast on prior to Sweet Liberty. He said it was crystal clear. And then, Sweet Liberty came on, and there was very little of it that he could pick up, and right after Sweet Liberty it cleared up again. And the best suggestion that I had for him, was to call WWCR, because, I've tried. And I get angry response from management. I've had the phone hung up on my ear. In fact, one time the phone was hung up, I called back, because I thought it was rude, so rude. Sometimes I just ignore it, but I wanted to speak with him, and then I was told that he was taking a walk. And the person that I talked to, I said, I just had the phone hung up on me, and I would like to finish this conversation. And, Alan, what I'm told is this. If you don't like it, if you think that we are sabotaging the broadcast, go someplace else.

Alan: Well that's a Christian message.

Jackie: It's a Christian message, yes.

Alan: Well, sure. I mean, it's a business. And all media is propaganda, I don't care who runs it. Because an all-seeing eye did not miss a hole in its net, you know, and it never did. And the CIA started up the shortwave back in the 50s, using Christian radio, and I doubt they've ever let it go, especially nowadays, because they need it. They need the confusion, to keep this age of chaos running along, you know. Now, of course, they have their superstars, because the public have been trained to look for superstars, like the general television, your Doctor Phil or Oprah, or whatever, and Albert Pike said we always give the people their leaders, so they must present superstars, who are professional talkers. And of course, they have staff there to help them with their spiel, as they say. And of course, it's a Wizard of Oz type thing, where, behind the curtain, there's a little guy making all this noise. But behind the little guy, you've got a whole staff of people punching up things on his screens, where he sounds terribly informed.

Jackie: You know what? This is, I think, in fact, I know what I wanted us to discuss tonight, but, because

you explained it, you explained it more in depth to me, because when you first mentioned it, I didn't get what you were saying, but you went through the process. Would you do that, Alan? For example, you know, we don't have to name names, but, let's say a broadcaster, when people call in, no matter what they're talking about, the broadcaster seems to have in-depth information about it, as they know everything about everything.

Alan: Well, it's history, because in every century, they give you heroes to follow. They always call them geniuses. And they give you ridiculous stories about them, be they composers or scientists or whatever. But they make up these.

Jackie: Alan, can you hold just for one moment. We have a call coming in. Hello?

Caller: Oh, hello. I just wanted to let you know that here in the upper peninsula of Michigan, I listen to you every time you're on, and it is over-modulated or something, all the time.

Jackie: All the time.

Caller: Maybe one time was very clear.

Jackie: Over-modulated, and it isn't over-modulated coming in.

Caller: It sounds like you're talking in a pillowcase.

Jackie: In other words, what, I want our listeners, if they can hear me, to hear this. Because we were told by Jason, the engineer, at WWCR, that the feed that they were getting from the satellite was very crisp and very clear. And so, what our shortwave listeners are getting, from the shortwave station, is over-modulation.

Alan: You're plus-forty here, that's the end of the scale.

Caller: And my shortwave is 5070.

Jackie: Okay, thank you so much. Please don't go away, honey, okay.

Caller: Oh, no. I love your, whatever you're talking about.

Jackie: Thank you. Who are we talking to?

Caller: Mary Jane in upper Michigan.

Jackie: Do you know that I'm a Michigander? Yes?

Caller: I do.

Jackie: Oh. From Flint, Michigan.

Caller: Oh, that's way down there. I'm way up.

Jackie: Yes. My summers were spent up at Bear Lake, near Grayling.

Caller: Oh, okay. I'm way over up, Lake Superior, up in the upper peninsula, over Lake Michigan, over the Mackinaw straits.

Jackie: Thanks for listening, honey. Thank you for calling. Bye-bye. Okay, Alan, now. You know, I'm not a, what do you call, technician, but it makes sense to me that if the satellite feed coming from WFAR is crisp and clear, and if the reception that our shortwave listeners are getting is over-modulation, it makes sense that it has to be coming from the shortwave transmitter.

Alan: Well, yeah. Sure. And plus-forty, that's the end of the scale. It's right on the right-hand side. You can't go any further with the signal strength. It's over-modulated.

Jackie: Oh, you've got. You're monitoring it there? Alright, folks.

Alan: That's as high as it goes.

Jackie: We're going to be back. Alan, we're at the half hour here. We'll be back right after this. Folks, don't go away. Alan, maybe they can hear you. If they can't understand. Why would I be over-modulated and not you?

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alan is with us, Alan Watt, and from what I'm gathering, our listeners, Alan, would you explain once again what you said, why it is that you wouldn't be over-modulated, but I am? And I want our listeners to know, by the way, that you and I are, what should I say, we're both on the same phone line. Folks, Alan calls me. And then I conference us in together. So, he's not calling from another phone. He's not calling from a separate phone line into the station. And if it is coming in loud and clear from the satellite, it would follow that our shortwave listeners should be getting loud and clear from both Alan and I. And would you explain what you said, how that could happen, Alan?

Alan: Yes. Every studio, whether it's a radio or a music studio, has graphic equalizers.

Jackie: And you were in the music industry or business.

Alan: Yeah, years ago.

Jackie: So, you know what you're talking about.

Alan: And when you want to phase out a particular tone, or a pitch, say, or bring it up, even, you can do either, just by adjusting the slides, and you have a whole battery of slides, sometimes 48 of them, and you can literally phase out any instrument or vocal sound, or any singer in a choir, with a different voice. You can phase them in, or phase them out. And of course, male and female being different, it's much easier to adjust that way.

Jackie: So, let me ask you this. It doesn't mean that there's somebody sitting there working at these slides, but if they just get their frequencies or whatever tuned into my voice, they can literally obliterate it.

Alan: Or, once again, boost it to such an extent that it would become muffled. They can boost it. They can actually bring it up, as well, and make it muffled. You know, any sound can be distorted by over-amplification or modulation. So you can do the same thing with a graphic equalizer. You can literally bring any sound up, as well as down, you can bring it up and over-modulate it, until it's distorted.

Jackie: So, let me ask you this. If I could talk higher or lower, would that foil the?

Alan: No, because you're still within a certain frequency range, as opposed to me. Mine would be different. I mean, I've seen it done with orchestras, where you can bring in a violin, just by sliding the switch, or you can phase it out, or you can bring up, say a trombone, even. So you can, there's a whole range of spectrum with sound. So they also do that. They use similar equipment for spying on people at long ranges with boom microphones. And they can literally phase out the surrounding noise from cars and automobiles and buses and things.

Jackie: I've seen that on movies a long time ago.

Alan: Yeah. This is old technology.

Jackie: We have a caller here. Hi, you're on the air.

Caller: Hi Jackie. This is Kate. I called WWCR and talked to Jason. And I said, are you trying to sabotage Jackie? And he said, oh, no, we wouldn't do that. But, as I've been listening to you, week after week, you are very muffled. And I think Alan has a point there. And I don't know what the reason is, other than Alan brought out another good point, that we have superstars on the shortwave, that to me have taken over, and I feel like I have no free speech.

Jackie: And you have no free listening, Kate.

Caller: No, but all of a sudden, we are religious? Is this the main theme of the shortwave, to lead you into the abyss of religious propaganda?

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Caller: I resent that. There's too many horrible things out there, that we should have freedom of speech. And I've noticed that on other programs, certain people are jammed constantly until the King comes on. So, I don't know where we go from here.

Jackie: Well, who is the king, honey?

Caller: You don't know who the king of shortwave is? We've got a king and queen.

Jackie: Well, I don't know who you're talking about, would you tell me?

Caller: Well, we have Miss Nightingale, right?

Jackie: I don't know who Miss Nightingale is.

Caller: Florence Nightingale.

Jackie: It's okay, Kate. Until we're off the air, we have freedom of speech here, so just say what you're...

Alan: Well, the listeners do.

Caller: Well, you know, the continuation of Joyce Reilly....Pastor Stair, and Mr. Pete Peters. You see?

Jackie: And they all come in very clear?

Caller: Oh, yes.

Jackie: Alright, thank you.

Caller: If we can't express what we feel, we the people, and we have to adhere to the kings, and especially Georgina, you know, Bush.

Jackie: Thanks, Kate.

Alan: Well that's how it is. They know, you see, they've trained the public. And let's be honest. Everybody has been brought up in an artificial system, and yet, we've taken it all for granted as being normal, simply because everyone else thinks it's normal. But there's nothing normal in it. It's a designed system, scientifically designed, as Charles Galton Darwin said, in *The Next Million Years*, he said, we're just creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. And they've trained the public since television was invented, to go for the superstars. You follow your stars, the wandering stars. They've used the same expression back in ancient Greece, when they brought in the traveling players that gave them their culture, and changed their culture, with the authority, of course, of the elite. And it hasn't changed until today. So they bring out these people in every, every generation to lead the people around in circles and take over as the main voice, and

say that they're fighting the New World Order on their own, single handed, in between making movies and going to the gym and being on countless radio stations and television stations every day, I mean, "that's a super-man, and I want to follow him," you see, "and I couldn't do that."

Jackie: I was looking at a bio of one of the kings that Kate was talking about. He's been evidently mentioned in the Wall Street Journal. He's been on CNBC or ABC, it's what you're saying, Alan, is when we see these people mentioned on mainstream.

Alan: It makes it more legitimate in our minds.

Jackie: We had better damn know that they're part of the program.

Alan: Well, of course, absolutely. That's why they were thrust out in front for the people to follow. And they've done this over and over. They always give us the superstars, whether it's Oprah Winfrey on regular media or Dr. Phil that tells us how to behave, or one on shortwave. It's the same technique. It's by the same people at the top. And, as I say, they always give you someone who's been trained to do exactly what they're doing, and I should also say, that the purpose of psychological warfare, which is counter-intelligence, by the way. Psychological warfare has an intent, and the intent is to overwhelm the public, or the enemy – and which the public, they are the enemy, you see – with so much negative, terrifying information, in a machine-gun fashion, or a shotgun fashion, they scatter it at you, until you can't duck out of the way anymore. And when that's all you see coming at you, all you do eventually is mentally collapse, because, what they're telling you is, this system is so awesome and powerful, and King Kong is growing three miles a day above you, that there's nothing you can do about it. And that's the purpose of psychological warfare.

Jackie: Alan, would you compare that, to what you just said, to what you and I have discussed on the air? Because sometimes...

Alan: I'll cut to the chase here.

Jackie: Please do, please do.

Alan: Because, what it is, the difference is, that you see, people go into shortwave looking for an alternate view on things, alternate information. And so they tune out the regular media. Now, when you start to get people reading the AP Wires, and what's on the regular media, and even giving you more than you get on the regular media, they're doing a better job than the regular media. So, rather than get away from it, they're actually giving you more of it. It's a day-by-day blow of what's been done to you. And that's its purpose. That is its technique. They read the AP Wires and Reuters stuff, and international stuff. And now, people obviously in the staff are pushing this up on his boards, so he can parrot it off.

Jackie: You know what. You were talking about that, and we had to take our break. But you took me behind the scenes in a conversation that we had. And then I saw it. Would you continue what you were explaining. Explain this to our listeners. In other words, well, what I remembered you saying, is that somebody calls in, and they say, okay, what are you calling about, and the people say what they're calling about. Or there's a particular conversation going on, and there are people, a team, that do a search, bring up information, put it on the screen for the broadcaster, and that broadcaster....

Alan: Sounds like a genius. He's got all facts and figures. He can throw dates, names, times out at you. And of course, the person, the people who are listening say, "my God, I couldn't keep up with all this. This guy is a genius." And what we do, you see, if we think someone is a genius, is we put our own discernment to the side and we parrot them, we follow them. That's how you create a leader, you see, behind the scenes. That's how you do it. This is an old technique. And it's being used today.

Jackie: Isn't Noel, you know, he's very, because he's got that different accent, but doesn't he do kind of the same thing?

Alan: Well, his whole business is selling gold and silver and so on. Now, from Rhodesia, who created Rhodesia? Cecil Rhodes created Rhodesia. And he was sent there by the Rothschilds, to take over the

diamonds and the gold and silver of Africa. And who comes out of Rhodesia, amongst all the real, genuine people, who got thrown out of there, were the gold merchants. And here they are flogging the same stuff here, under the pretense that you'll need this to survive. And I can tell you, if you have to try and trade gold, even today, in a hurry, go and try it, and see how fast you can sell your gold or silver. Because you'll have a hard time doing it. It's a con game. And their technique is always to throw all the fear at you, of what's coming. I noticed too, there's a doctor going all around the place, all the shortwave stations, giving this spiel about the coming avian flu. And after terrifying the listeners for half an hour, then they come out with the solution. And the solution is, the doctor has all these antidotes and herbs and stuff that you can take for it, so if you send to his company, he'll send them to you. And they split the loot. That's how the whole thing works. It's fear-based techniques selling. You see, every ad is fear based. Every single ad. They couldn't make a market outside of the shortwave fear-based radio, because the people are all asleep. So, what do you do? You make the market. You go where the market is, and people are terrified on shortwave because of the traditional hype, and they sell all the products they can't sell anywhere else. That's how it's done. It's like the back pages of magazines, you know, where they sell all this stuff about your balding hair and just splash this stuff on and it grows back, and you don't need Viagra anymore, you know. It's the same rubbish, that stays always hidden in the back pages of cheap magazines. It's the same stuff that's sold on the shortwave. It's the same old. It's all fear-based selling, and you're listening to an hour of advertising, and you think it's a show. You think it's a show.

Jackie: It is a show, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. They think it's informative.

Jackie: It is a show. That's why we don't call Sweet Liberty a show.

Alan: I mean, if I wanted to and I was a real crook, I could do the same as certain; yeah, Miss Nightingale is a good term. Mind you, old Flo Nightingale in the history books was labeled as a psychopath. The real Florence Nightingale was labeled as a hysterical psychopath, you know. Because she used to get hysterical blindness and have tantrums and seizures if she didn't get her way.

Jackie: And who was Florence Nightingale? Was she the nurse?

Alan: No, she wasn't a nurse. No. She was from an aristocratic family.

Jackie: But who were we told she was?

Alan: Oh, the lady with the lamp, you know, on the occasional visit round the hospitals, which they had to set up, because all these British were coming back from all these wars with no limbs. And they were dumped on the street where they died with infections and so on. So, it was a sort of cover, where the British government put out a pittance to set up field hospitals for the first time. Before that they didn't bother because you could always recruit more peasants. But it was becoming so highly visible with the British Empire taking all the countries over, that there was a massive fallout dumped on the streets of Bristol and all the other ports where they were discarded. And there was no pension, either, for these soldiers, so they just lay there and rotted and died. So they brought up a few hospitals, stuck old Flo at the top of it, and made up a myth about her being so compassionate and all the rest of it, you know. That's the reality. But getting back to what I'm saying. The one on the shortwave. If I wanted to be like that, and make a killing on money, I've got lots of clay around here. I've got lakes all over the place. And you could probably eat this clay as well, because they're selling it on that show, you know. And this thing will literally, will literally cure you of every disease, you know. It will suck every toxin out of your body. It will grow your hair back. And men will get erections, and women will get back their monthly cycle. So, I mean, it's just a wonderful thing. So, I could do all that rubbish if I was a con man, but I'm not, you see. I'm not. But that's what feeds, unfortunately, the shortwave business.

Jackie: Well, obviously, I'm not either, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. It's a business.

Jackie: You should say, we're not.

Alan: I mean, what person, apart from psychopathic people, can take advantage of terror and fear, use it for their spiel before they go and sell you their stuff, after terrifying the life out of you? "Oh, but here's the antidote." But they do it every day. Every day. And because the public think they're being informed a little bit, no you're not, you're being conned. You're being conned all the time, over and over. And, you see, there's so much money to be made in misery. That's the health profession....

Jackie: Misery and fear.

Alan: Especially misery. Because people in pain, and I know what I'm talking about, because I'm in it. But they'll generally spend their last penny, that they don't even have, on some bag of grass or something that they chew, that's supposed to have miracle cures, simply because the propaganda says so, you know. You'll do anything to get rid of pain, and when traditional medicine fails you, yeah, you'll go through all this massive array of shark cartilage and all the rest of the rubbish they sell out there. And there's been millionaires made off the shortwave from selling all this stuff. And for five years they'll try the shark cartilage, and then they'll jump to the next thing, and then the next thing, and then the next thing, because every five years they've got a whole bunch of new listeners.

Jackie: Yeah, you don't hear anything about shark cartilage anymore.

Alan: No. Well, you know the reason why they were flogging the shark cartilage for arthritis? Do you know the reason for it?

Jackie: Because they found that sharks never got arthritis?

Alan: Sharks don't have skeletons.

Jackie: No, but is that why they were saying it?

Alan: They said they don't get arthritis, because they don't have any skeletons. They have no bones. They're all cartilage. That's why they don't get arthritis, but they didn't tell the public that. And they took millions from the suckers who fed into all this stuff.

Jackie: Well, and to call them suckers.

Alan: It's suckers, because....

Jackie: I know, Alan, but...

Alan: And you have to admit when you've been one. If you don't admit it, you'll do it again with the next con that comes along. And there's lots of them out there. There's lots and lots and lots of these cons out there. And these people make a fortune. We're a world of schmucks, you see. We've all been trained to be schmucks, and listen to the professional people. I've had two professions, and qualified in one, and that was medicine, and I walked out of it, when I saw the corruption in it. I would not do it. I will not do anything that's corrupt. But if I was, you know, a man of the world, or joined the Freemasons, and they would say, well, look, you've got to take advantage of the profane, those that are unenlightened. Yeah, I could have done that, but it's not my nature.

August 16th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie: ... I wanted to let our listeners know, Alan, I don't know if you've been hearing this or not, but that Bush and Cheney and his gang have been indicted by a grand jury in Chicago. Well, that's not the truth.

Alan: No. I'm not surprised. All these rumors that go around all the time, it's just distraction.

Jackie: Right, well, this, I believe there is a grand jury sitting in Chicago, and it has something to do with Daly, the Mayor. But I've gotten two or three or four of them on the internet, and I received one today, and this woman said, this is a hoax. It isn't true. Because she had called, and wanted to know when they were going to make the announcement, and they said, there has been no indictment, because there's been no grand jury sitting for that purpose. And I got one just before we went on air, and evidently, one of the superstars interviewed, oh, I know who it was, Tom Flocko, today. And they said it was confirmed, that you could take it to the bank, basically, that this grand jury in Chicago had indicted Bush and Cheney and the gang. And so, I wanted our listeners to know, that the information I've got, is that that is not true. So, don't take it to the bank, folks.

Alan: There is no complaint department for any of this.

Jackie: No, there isn't. We were talking about that, yesterday, with the gas prices. Now, I got an email today, and evidently, there's a group of truckers that are protesting the high gas prices. Of course, it will, any independent truckers that are left.

Alan: Yes, there's very few.

Jackie: Will be, yes, will be going down the tubes on this one. And that was a comment that I made to you. I said, my God, everybody is complaining, but we complain to each other. Because, what do you do about it, who do you talk to? And like you said, in this system, there is no complaint department. You've got the corporations, that are controlling, and you've got bureaucrats that are not answerable to the public.

Alan: Yes. And that's what Carroll Quigley said, in Tragedy and Hope, that the new system would be basically a new feudal system, run by international corporations, with members jumping in and out of governments and back to the corporations. Which is exactly what we've had for many years. So, yeah, there's no complaint department for the spraying in the skies, or for anything else that's happened. There truly is no complaint department here.

Jackie: Well, as far as those chemtrails, I've talked to several people, who when the planes are flying in their area, they'll call the airport, or they'll call if there's a military base close by, an air force base, or whatever. And there the planes are, spreading their joy around the sky, and they're just told, that according to our radars there's no air traffic out there.

Alan: Well, you're seeing things. That's it. They're all told the same stories, and fob the public off with silly answers, because they can't admit. See, they've gone too far now that they can't trace back their steps. They're into the killing phase. That's what's happening. And they can't go back and say, yeah, we have been hitting you hard with this stuff, and it will increase the death rate. Definitely with the very young and the elderly, especially. That's what generally happens, with anything foreign to the body. And so they can't go back and tell the public that now, that they've gone too far. They've gone too far.

Jackie: I was talking to my friend Mel, today, from North Carolina. And they had a storm there. He said, it was straight-line winds, that's what they called them.

Alan: Yes. There's another term they used in Canada, when it started 3 years ago, and the announcer said the brand new phrase they were using. I can't remember what it was. But he said, it's a strange phenomena, that we have these straight winds cutting swathes right through forests in a straight line, and it was as though the loggers had been through. It literally is a straight line, going on for maybe half a mile and then just stops. And nothing in nature happens in a straight line, you see.

Jackie: Well, this of course isn't in nature, but now with saying that they had almost hurricane type winds, and it was one of those 20 minute, 30 minute ones. And he was telling me that the rain was actually coming sideways. Remember when we had those storms, I told you, and the wind was, okay, this was the day before yesterday, we had two of them. And they come right out of nowhere. Now, the Weather Channel is calling them pop-up storms. And your weather, your sun will be bright, and suddenly the cloud is, the sky is overcast, it's cloudy, and there it comes. And I was in the family room, had the hallway windows open. I was a good, at least 8, maybe 10 feet, away from the windows, and when that rain hit, it was landing on me. And by the time I got the windows closed in that direction, I had water everywhere. And then by the time I got the windows closed, it was done. The sky, the sun came out, and about two hours later, we had another one, just like it.

Alan: They're using advanced science on the public, and of course, they never write about these sciences in the Popular Science magazines, or anything. And so, Joe Average will think, if you mention this stuff, well, that's impossible, we don't have the technology. But yeah, they do have the technology. The real technology is never given to the public. And whenever they write that they're working on something, that's old news, they've had it. It's probably obsolete by now, really. That's how they keep us in one reality, while they have the toys in another, you know. So they're very, very advanced with the science. They're also coupling HAARP with arrays of satellites and boosting the signal. And they can actually bring it right down on anywhere on the planet.

Jackie: In other words, pinpoint it.

Alan: Yes. It can be done to an individual or to a whole state.

Jackie: I wanted to thank my new friend, Tim Thomas. He's a radio broadcaster, in Cornell, a morning show. And Tim has offered, he's got all the radio equipment, for me to give him a call, and Tim, if you're listening, I will be calling, and thank you so much for your offer. Because, what he wants to do is some testing on my radio equipment, to see if there's anything that can be done to tweak it or whatever; but meantime, he had mentioned in his email, that they had a tornado there. He's around Corning area, and I read the newspaper article, and they were talking about the strange phenomena. And I think, if I'm not mistaken, they mentioned the rain coming in sideways.

Alan: Yeah, I had that today, too.

Jackie: That's the way it's coming in. It's coming in sideways, Alan.

Alan: I had that today, it was a sudden storm. It started very quickly, and I had to run and close the windows, and when I was, oh, twelve feet from them, the rain was hitting me. A very strong wind. And it only lasted maybe ten minutes, and the heavy downpour.

Jackie: Just in time to get all the windows closed.

Alan: That's right. I think they're trying to frustrate us all. That's it. They are using all this technology. And they're going through their long agenda, their planned agenda for an age of chaos, and it has to take in everything, everything that they can possibly manage and bring the chaos about.

Jackie: You know, I remember, when I first started getting involved in waking up, getting politically involved at that time, back in 1992, late 1991, but it was probably about 1993 and I lived in Illinois at the time, and every time that I drove into Saint Louis, there was roadwork at this one particular place, and it went on forever. I mean, it just, month after month after month after month after month, and I mentioned it to Nicole, and she says, "Ma, I don't understand what takes them so long. Why?" I said, "Nicole, actually it's

intentional, honey." I said, "They're doing it to frustrate people, in heavy traffic and drive time. Traffic is piled up for miles, even in non drive time, you're a mile back, because of the road work there." And she says, "Oh, get real." Well, a few years ago, she said, "Mom, I believe you now. I believe you now." Because, she said, that they're constantly, you know, doing road work and blocking traffic, and closing lanes off, and they hang out in the same place for a long time. And folks, if this sounds, if you happen, to be a new listener, and this sounds out of this world to you, it's because it is. And if you continue to listen, I believe that you will realize that what we're saying is not paranoia, or right wing wacko, radical wacko, but it is exactly what it is for, to cause frustration and stress, and...

Alan: It's also to create – I mean, Sudbury is the nearest town to me, and since I've been here for the last almost three years come winter, there's been one stretch of road that they've dug up and then re-surfaced, and dug up and re-surfaced, and they keep going every year with the same stretch, and what it is, Sudbury is very, very Masonic. The lodges, all kinds of lodges are everywhere, and what they do is dish out the tax money to the high guys who own all the construction companies. It's a job creation scheme for high Masons. And it goes on and on and on. Just dig it up and fill it in, dig it up and fill it in. And the public are just used to it, you know. That's how it goes. You know, that happens in every city too. And then they'll dig it up, and say, oh we have to put another pipe underneath there, that we missed the last time. And then they pull out these brand new pipes and stack them all, they're spanking new. They're only a year old, and then they put another bunch in. And this con game goes on forever.

Jackie: Probably fiber optics, though. I think they've been replacing. They started this a long time ago on the main highways.

Alan: And along the railroad lines. I saw them doing it. They're actually burying them alongside the railroad tracks. So, yeah, they are doing that. There's a lot that goes on that the public are totally unaware of. But I was going to mention that there was a caller last night that talked about October. October is a very popular month for the ones who rule the planet, the money boys, and their minions of very high Masons, down to the humble low ones. And Red October, of course, was the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. And Red is the color of the active principle, as they call it, the regenerative power, the flame, the fire.

Jackie: Because it's the color of blood?

Alan: Blood and fire, you know. If you're staring at a fire, in the middle of the yellow flame, you'll find the Red, you know. So, Red is their color. It always has been. And Red October is extremely important to them, and this time of course, you have the Red Planet, in its closest conjunction for I think one and a half thousand years coming up, and they love these dates to cause some kind of mayhem. So, I wouldn't be surprised if they do something in October.

Jackie: Mars? Are we talking about Mars?

Alan: Yeah, that's the God of War.

Jackie: The God of War. I haven't been out to look, but I had read this, that you'll be able to see it very, very clearly, and it will look very large. Is that going on right now, Alan?

Alan: Not just yet, no, but apparently it will. It's not going to be huge, but it's going to be a lot brighter than it usually is.

Jackie: And it's closest to the Earth than it has been in thousands of years?

Alan: I think one and a half, they said. So, they couldn't miss an opportunity like that.

Jackie: Wow, that's why you have a hunch that something is going to pop in October.

Alan: Yeah, they have all these dates, April 19 is another popular one.

Jackie: Well, then there's hallowed evening in October.

Alan: Yes, and Ides of March, the Ides of September, which is September the eleventh.

Jackie: We have to take a break here...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, folks, we're back on with you. I don't know if we're back on the shortwave or not, yet, and I don't even know if you got my address or heard anything I said. Alan is going to tell you, how you can get his books. And so, Alan, I'll be back, okay. You go right ahead.

Alan: Yes, I have three books, it's a series, really, called Cutting Through. And I just number them 1, 2, & 3. And I go through the ancient societies, right up to the present time, how they still run the world, of the profane, as they call the mass of the people, those in the darkness, in other words, and I go through a lot of Masonic coding, which isn't mentioned in regular Masonic books, in the language itself. The English language was updated and created by them, really, in the 1500s, and within the English language, they encoded a whole bunch of ciphers, which they themselves use all the time. And they use it in newspapers, and they speak it too, on the main news, and if you understand it, you get the other meanings that you're being told, but it's really meant for higher Masons, not for the guys below 33 degrees. And I also give you photographs of the rituals and things like that. I also tie it in to the money system, from the earliest of times, going back from the days of Sumer. And I know there were civilizations prior to Sumer that also used gold and silver; and they weighed it then, before coin came in, around 800 BC. So, I pack these things with information. And One and Two are written in a sort of Gestalt manner, because, as you read it, you'll have to start thinking, your mind will do it automatically, and things will suddenly come clear to you, that before you simply glossed over. And you'll wonder why on Earth you never saw all this before. Number Three is written more in a normal format, with the history of the banking tied in with the merchants of ancient times, and how they created wars and manipulated nations, and installed their own tyrants, who then began to tax the people. Taxation is very important to their rulership and it dominates the countries forever.

So, these books are [see ordering information on transcript]. And I'll get them out to you, as soon as I can.

And you certainly will not only enjoy them, but it really will show you things that you should have seen all your life, but you've been blinded by the indoctrination of the system. And the history, again, is taken from ancient philosophers, who occasionally mentioned money, the secret societies, which they all belonged to. They admitted that back in ancient Greece, that they'd all gone to Egypt to study and join the societies of priests. Every single philosopher did that. And Plato, being from the aristocracy, also trained in Egypt, and then, he went to India, for another higher degree, and then to the so-called Holy Land for another higher degree, and then went back to his home town. So, this is a regular route that these guys took, and they seldom mention the money, just once in a while. Which is rather odd, since the whole money system ran the ancient world, just as it does today. It wasn't food and carrots that ran the world, it was the money. And that is the artificial system in which we live. It would be very, very hard for them to build cities, where they can then create the artificial system of taxation, if you paid them in food; they wouldn't be able to do it. And neither could they get a standing army together to go and conquer other countries, unless you get the city first, and then use the money, train soldiers and pay them, and that's the beginnings of mayhem.

We take these things for granted, simply because we're born into a system where these things all exist. And Lenin himself, who was trained by the best bankers on the planet, wrote about it, and he said that the public must never realize that there is a thousand directions that humankind could go, and societies could go, but they must never know this. They must think that the one they're born in must be natural, because it seemed to have evolved that way. That's the trick. And of course, if your parents don't know it was all fake – and since all mammals learn from their parents – if your parents don't know and they can't tell you, then you'll fall into the same trap. You're then trained, in school, to go out and run after this thing called money. They pour out movies, rags to riches movies, which condition us to believe that you just work hard and you get there.

Jackie: Well, that's the American Dream, Alan.

Alan: It's the American Dream. And of course, they're all snoring, but that's what the dream is for. It's not reality. And you don't get up into the upper ranks unless they open and bring you up. Not allow you up, but actually bring you up.

Jackie: What I did, while I was gone. I wanted you to hear this. This is what Tim sent me about the tornado, and it's Canisteo. I think I'm pronouncing it correctly. It's around, somewhere around, Corning, NY, which is just above us. Reports of a tornado touched down, Friday afternoon, that would have been last Friday. It was about 2:30 according to Jim Brewster, Binghamton based meteorologist. Most of the damage was confined to wooded areas, and a cornfield, and then there was some damage, I'm not going to read this whole thing. They said the couple was sitting on their enclosed sun porch when the storm hit. They had a pole sheared, and it snapped a 60 foot tall pine tree, and embedded two pine trees into a camper. It was a tornado. But they were sitting on their enclosed sun porch when the storm hit, they saw the beginning of the wind damage, before deciding to move further inside their home. She said it started to rain. There was a little hail, and all of the sudden, there was a roaring wind. We saw the pine trees start to fold down, and headed inside for cover, because it was really severe. It was unbelievable, she said. The whole thing only took about 60 seconds before it was over. This is why I wanted you and our listeners to hear this. And then they talked about the damage to their property, and that the cows weren't hurt. Okay, let me go down here. There was power outage. Okay, listen to this now. "The tornado was confirmed by the national weather service, Saturday, as an F1, meaning, winds range between 73 to 112 miles per hour. Brewster said the winds for the Canisteo tornado were likely between 75 and 80." And I think Mel told me that the winds that they had there in North Carolina with their storm, were around, they were close to hurricane force winds. But listen to this, Alan, "Brewster said, I saw enough evidence to confirm an F1 tornado. It appears as if it was a tightly wound, brief tornado, that was about a hundred to a hundred and fifty yards in width, and ran about a mile." It basically ran right along state route 36, over Bush Hill, dropped down behind a residence. And see, Tim was right next door to the residence that got hit. It was pretty much confined in the area between Gravel Run Road and Rock Run Road. Stewart said, listen to this, "The damage to the corn field looked like crop circles. Which Brewster said looked very unusual. That was very unique, Brewster said. There was definitive damage in the storm track and then they had these other strange circular damages to the corn field." This is the newspaper article. Crop circles. But you know what I thought about, we've talked about this before, I don't know if we've talked about it on the air or not, but the fact that they can pinpoint. I think that's probably what they're doing, is practicing, their little mini tornadoes. So they could hit a particular property, and just take it out.

Alan: They can do it.

Jackie: I think so, because back about 19, I think it was '98, it was in the summer. In fact, I was doing, no, yes, well, I was doing 6pm at the time. And so, it would have been that summer. The children were visiting, Jodie was here. And I was in the studio here, around 5 o'clock and Ashley came running in and said mama, come and help us, it's raining and the rain is coming in every window. And I ran out of the room, and by then they had shut all the windows, but, now this is not a tornado. We're up 1800 feet, okay, Alan. We always keep all the windows in the house open in the summertime. And it's good that we did, because Jodie was in the kitchen, which is a wide entrance to the dining area, the dining room. And when I got out there, she said mom, you wouldn't believe this, she said, that wind came in here, and you could actually feel it swirling around. She said it was just like a tornado was inside the house. Well, it was over in a matter of minutes, same thing. However, we didn't know this. There's some very huge, it's a poplar tree, a hybrid poplar. They're probably about 90 foot tall out there, or 80. They're very tall, big. They're not the kind of poplars that are tall and skinny. They've got great big spreading branches. And so, anyway, the people that owned the place, before we bought here, stopped by, after dinner. And John came in, and he said, "I see you, I see you took down one of the big poplars." I said, "What?" He said, well, one of the big poplars is down out there. And Alan, the top of that tree came off. If it had come to the house. It was actually not in center of the house, but to the left of the house, a little. But it went over to the left, and took half of a little crab apple tree out. That would have totally come through the roof. Huge trees. I've had them topped by the way, since then, so that that can't happen. But it was, I know it was a mini tornado. And we were the only one that got hit. There was no damage anywhere else around. And it took a tree right out.

Alan: It's micro-management of the weather. They admitted that in the newspapers, that the US would shortly own the weather. And that was about four years ago.

Jackie: Well, there's a website. It's an air force website. Basically, it says the air force owns the weather.

Alan: And they do. And of course, NASA controls the satellites, which can also be used in conjunction with all the various HAARP technologies that they have, and beam it exactly back down on earth, wherever they want it. Four years ago, I was working under a truck, and in broad daylight, it was in the middle of summer. And I heard this voh-voh-voh sound, and I looked to my left and I saw what was like a stroboscopic light, like a flashgun going off, in a strobe fashion. I thought, my, I've been under here a long time, I better stand up and see if I'm okay. So, I stood up, and I felt fine. And yet, everything was still flashing. I went inside the house, turned on the radio, and I could hear the same zap, zap, zap in time with the strobe. I turned on the television, which had rabbit-ear antennas on it. And it was picking up the signal on the picture, in conjunction with the radio sound, going across there. And that night, I had three or four calls from different people in different parts of the States, and a couple in Canada, who said, this might sound really weird to you, but I thought I saw like flash guns going off, strobe lights, in the middle of the sunlight. And I said, yeah, I experienced it, and they're using some sort of new satellite technology. But that meant they were basking Ontario, and who knows where else up this way, right down into Carolina and different parts. That's a huge area.

So, they do have different technologies they have been testing on the public. And I have no doubt that they'll keep records of different kinds of sicknesses, through their doctors records, and hospital visits and so on, and police reports to see how psychological changes occur with violence or depression or whatever, and cede it all back to them; but it was definitely some big experiment. And it went on and off, over a three week period, maybe three times. So, they are using amazing technologies, which they'll never tell the public about. And of course, in the high noble Masonry, I've been told from three separate sources in these organizations, that there are three levels of science, and from professorship down is the lowest level. So everything that the public are informed about is the lowest level of science. CIA and so on, they get to use the middle level for their gimmicks that they use. But there's a higher level above them, that belong to the Guardians, who run the whole show for the planet. And that's how this system works. And that's why those at the bottom say, "well that's impossible, I read all the magazines, and scientific journals, and they would've told us." Well, that's the con game, "they would've told us." No, that keeps you in the dark.

Jackie: Right. You know, Alan, I don't know if you recall this or not, it was in the summertime, and I have no idea what the year was. Maybe '99? The children were here, it was summertime. And it was in the evening. We were out in the garden, in the big garden, the children and I. Chuck was up closer to the house. And suddenly, there was an explosion. And I stood there. And it was so intense. And my first thought was, oh, my God, they've done it. I was thinking of a nuclear explosion. And the children and I looked at each other, and we took off running for the house. And Chuck came out, and he said, don't go in the house, don't go in the house. It could have been a gas explosion. We have natural gas here. And so, we walked out to the road, you know, to look down, because it sounded so close. And it was real hazy out that night. And when I looked down the road to where the neighbor is, I thought, oh my God, I wonder if Sharon's house blew up, because it looked so hazy. Well, then, the next thing you know, a car is coming up the road, one of the emergency, you know, volunteers. And they said, do you know, do you know where that occurred? We said, no, it sounded like it was down there. Well, we got in the car and started driving around, and as far as we went, even up into the state line, people were talking about it, and everybody you talked to, they thought it was right near their home. Okay, well, there were newspaper reports, the next day. We were told that an airplane crashed, someplace, I forget what. But in the newspaper colored photographs of corn plants, that had these little perforations, perfect perforations across the leaves of what do you call them, the fronds, the stems. We never, ever found out what the heck happened. But the perforations in the corn plants, and it happened in many of the areas.

Alan: This was when? When was this?

Jackie: I've got the newspaper articles in there, in my file. Isn't it interesting how something like that happens. It's so intense. And then, it's like, gone. Like you said.

Alan: Well, I think it was last year the major news up here reported that something was exploding in the air, over from British Columbia, at least, it said British Columbia, all the way down into the U.S. states. And it

had set off car alarms in the middle of the night, all the way down. And then of course, the speculation came out, they brought out, oh, it might be some kind of strange meteor, and so on and so on.

Jackie: Right. Well, see, we were also told that, that they thought a meteor hit some place, but nothing.

Alan: Well, the odd thing was, a week later, Australia had the same thing happen. And what they're doing is using, again, the Tesla technology. They're superheating parts of the atmosphere, and they're literally exploding. That's what it does.

Jackie: Wow. That's probably what happened here. We're out of our hour. And ladies and gentlemen, we will be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here tonight. And I hope you were able to hear the broadcast, and not have to pick pieces out of our conversation.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 17th, 2005

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

.com alternate sites: .net , .us , .ca alanwatt.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentimentsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders: USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): [USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is the 17th of August. Is that right, Alan?

Alan: It is.

Jackie: It is August the 17th, folks, in the year 2005. And it is, of course, the end of our broadcast week. We're here Monday through Wednesday, and WFAR has a new satellite, and I was going to get it, and I am so sorry that I just now thought about it. For those of you, I guess people who are listening on satellite know it then, because I know that it's been announced. But I will get it, and I will share it with you, for those of you who prefer, if you have a CBAND satellite, who prefer to do that. Alan is back with us tonight. Actually, I had told Alan this afternoon that it was going to be you and me tonight, folks, because I had stuff I wanted to share with you, and I canned today. I haven't canned in three years, because, for the last two years, the garden has just been totally drowned out. And I got 17 pints of delicious pickle relish today, from my homegrown cucumbers. And it was a thrill, but I had forgotten how long a process it is and all the steps that we have to go through to get that done. And it was about 5 minutes till the hour of nine, before I filled that last jar. So, Alan graciously, when I called him, said, of course, he will be on with us, and here he is. And Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Our spiritual message, and I didn't want to forget this, and I did. This would be from Psalm 139, folks. "Search me father, and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting." That's from Psalm 139, verses 23 and 24. Know thyself. Jesus said there is nothing more to know. And maybe that's our whole mission here in a sense, Alan.

Alan: I think it is, because, I mean even though a lot of the Psalms were taken from the Egypt wisdom writings, there's a lot of truth in there. But when you were saying, search me father, I was seeing in my mind, search me government, because you see these black-clad guys searching people all over the place now.

Jackie: I know. You said that the last time I did this.

Alan: And of course, they're looking for anything they can find as well that's out of the ordinary, even your opinions. So, we're certainly going through the opposite side you might say of what was given thousands of years ago. They've reversed it, and now the government, or the state, or the world state is really in charge. And we're seeing the misery that it can produce. But we're just at the beginning, at least in the Western countries, of the beginning of misery.

Jackie: You know, Alan, the one thing I keep in mind, and you've said this before, that this plan is millennia old. It's been forever going on. And they've never been totally successful. And it doesn't mean just because of what it looks like to us right now, I just, it can't. I mean, I'm not saying that we should just sit back and say, oh, it ain't going to happen, but to be aware of what they have in store, what their intentions are. We see what's happening. I mean, it's like the price of gas right now. And it just keeps going up and up and up, and as you said, you know, when I mentioned, well, you know, everybody is complaining, but, we only complain to each other, because where do you go? And in this system.

Alan: There's no complaints department.

Jackie: There's no complaint department in this system. So, I am not trying to make light of what we see, and what we've learned, that their intention for us and for this world is. And yet, things happen. For example, I don't know if you've heard this. Maybe it's been talked about on other broadcasts. The lady, who went to Texas, who's in Crawford, Texas, camping out, protesting the death of her son, in Iraq, because she knows that her son died for nothing. He died because of lies. And now hundreds, and hundreds, and hundreds of people, parents of these soldiers that have been killed are coming to support this cause. And there evidently is a group in California, that had started what they called Arlington West, Arlington Cemetery West. And what they did, is they made wooden crosses, and they've made a graveyard of all the names that they know of the soldiers that have been killed. There's about 2,000 of them now, I guess, and Alan, I think probably that count is probably half of, and of course, it doesn't even bring in all of the ones that come back missing limbs, legs, and arms, and half of a face, and etc. But anyway, because of what this lady is doing, and she's just sitting there very peaceably, well, the people in California, moved their Arlington West cemetery to Texas. And they've got, there's a website I was reading it today, in fact, I'm going to send it to Darren to ask him to post it on Sweetliberty.org. But what they did, is they put all of these crosses down the road, in a ditch, and you know, one by one by one by one by one, and there are more and more people coming all the time. And those are the kinds of things, people that are not just sitting back. People, maybe this woman doesn't know diddly-squat about a long-range plan, but what she's doing from her heart is protesting the sin, the crime, of what is happening to the young men and women that are killing and dying for the New World Order. And that kind of stuff is uplifting.

Alan: Yeah, I think that's one of the reasons they're going to rush forward with their plans for Iran, and try and get it over and done with before anything else happens back home, you know.

Jackie: Well, and then there was that email I got that Governor Bill Richardson of New Mexico, and I went to the website of the state government of New Mexico, and it's there. When I first read it, I wondered if somebody just made it up. He issued an executive order, calling an emergency to protect their borders there, I think four counties there at the line, the Mexican border. And one of the statements he made in the press release was that the federal government is doing little or nothing, and that something has to be done. Now, they're still trying to work with the federal government, but they mentioned, you know, besides the illegal aliens that are swarming across our borders, stolen and killed cattle, and drug running, and this type of a thing. Now, I don't know if there's more to that. I'm sorry to say this. Maybe I'm becoming jaded, but I think there's more to it just than this guy, because I don't know any governors that aren't in the pockets of, you know, the controllers.

Alan: Well, it isn't as though they've just noticed. This has been going on for years. And I'm sure there will be some other government rule, or law, ready to get it put into place; it was probably all drawn up long before he came up with this. And it will effect probably everybody in the US, rather than just the ones who are coming across the border into the US. There's got to be something else behind it.

Jackie: There probably is, but for right now, it looks good. Let's put it that way. And we'll watch it. We'll watch to see.

Alan: Because George Bush has already signed the unification of the Americas, back in March, with the two prime ministers, one from Mexico and one from Canada. So, we know the federal scheme. And this guy has to be in on it, you know.

Jackie: Or he wouldn't be alive today, Alan.

Alan: He wouldn't be alive. And he had to have known when they signed the unification. Well, it happened, you know, down his way, when they went down and signed it anyway. He'd have to have known about it. They wouldn't leave him out of it. So, there's another reason behind it, for sure.

Jackie: I think there probably is. In fact, as I said earlier today, it could even be something as simple as a close friend of his owned a ranch that got raided or something. Well maybe not.

Alan: Either that, or the drug drops didn't work out properly, and they're peeved.

Jackie: You know, his name is Bill Richardson. Well, I just noticed this. And what I want to look into, it probably isn't the same person, but there was a Senator, Bill Richardson, from California, and he was the same one that wrote the book when he was a state Senator, titled, "So You Think We Read the Laws", "You Think We Read the Bills" it was supposed to be, it was supposed to be humorous. But it really basically told about, you know, how the state legislatures, they don't know what the heck they're doing, and they just rubber-stamp everything. He was also the one that started, the other Bill Richardson, and I don't know if this is the same guy, but seems like I saw a picture of that Bill Richardson, and this guy looked like him, to me, from my memory. He started gun owners of America. And of course, that's another shill organization, phony conservative, Larry Pratt, who heads it up, of course, is a long-time member of the Council for National Policy.

Alan: And also the big family that started up the CFR in the US for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, was the Pratt family.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding.

Alan: I wonder if he's related.

Jackie: Oh, now wouldn't that be interesting to check out.

Alan: In fact, their main record house in New York is actually called the Pratt House.

Jackie: Pratt House, yes, it is.

Alan: You always find the same family names cropping up down through history, over and over and over. So, I wouldn't be surprised. The thing is, I mean, there's nothing hidden about the agenda, because it's all been well documented by many of the people involved, who were all for it. H.G. Wells back in the early 1900s called it The Open Conspiracy, because anybody could get the material and the future by simply reading the books that they put out themselves. And he went through the entire agenda, leading to the air police, he called them, where the air police would simply bomb all those countries or gas them, actually, or spray them from the skies, until they conformed to world government. And it's to be a world government run by scientists and experts. And everybody would be subject to them. So, this is well documented, there's nothing....

Jackie: Who was this, Alan?

Alan: H.G. Wells. And he worked for MI5. He was a spokesman for the British government. He was a propagandist actually. And, of course, most people know him for his science fiction writings, and even those were actually, it was a form of predictive programming, they called it, to program the public, through novels, of what was to come. That way, when it really does happen, you're sort of familiar with the ideas, and you accept them more readily as being inevitable. But he wrote an awful lot of books, which were non-fiction, and he was getting all the material for both of those types of

books, from professors at Oxford University and Cambridge, and he just had to write a sort of story around them, to get them over to the public. But he was the main propagandist for World War I for Britain. And he coined the phrase, because they were running short of troops. They couldn't get enough cannon fodder, with the heavy machine guns, which, Maxim, Henry Maxim sold to the German side and it was Lord Vicars, went in partnership with the same guy, who sold them to the British and the French.

Jackie: Now who was he? Was he an American or what?

Alan: Vicars was English.

Jackie: He was British.

Alan: So, Vicars and Maxim formed a company based in Switzerland, a neutral country. And they knew the war was coming up, because their peer group had told them so. And so, they sold these heavy machine guns to all sides, and made a massive profit. You might say they made a killing, you know. And, of course, they weren't prosecuted for it. And Vicars was promoted from being a Sir to a Lord, for his part in it. But anyway, H.G. Wells coined the term, because they were running short of men, the War to End All Wars. That was to get the young idealists to join up.

Jackie: In other words, we'll go fight for this, and then we'll have World Peace from now on.

Alan: That's Utopia. So, he wrote a book called The Open Conspiracy, and goes through the whole agenda.

Jackie: I read a piece today, when I pulled up my email. Somebody wrote, I didn't read the whole thing, I do a lot of skimming, scanning, whatever, but, it was somebody who had mentioned. Oh, I know, it was a website. I tried to go there too, and wasn't able to get into it. But, whoever wrote it, mentioned that the wars, that mentioned the Christians, that all the versions that there are of the Bible, every single one of them is the word of God, and not to be questioned. And made that point, and that all of these wars are right out of the Old Testament. Because the Old Testament is full of nothing but wars, Alan.

Alan: Oh, of course it's all wars, because that's the system. See, this is a system that was developed thousands of years ago, based on money, not food or anything else. Money controls everything. And we're all trained to work for money, not to work for food or clothing, or whatever. We're self-maintained slaves. We buy all our own stuff, and the rest of it goes to our betters in taxes. So, it's a system, but the Bible has been tampered with, heavily. Old Testament is OT which is also the Order of Templars. We should remember that to begin with. And it's the Black Book. Black is law in the Talmud. And Black is also law in the Kabbala.

Jackie: Well, and Moses Mendelssohn was quoted as saying that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

Alan: Well, all of them are. All of them end up in laws, based on it, and really whether they call it religion or whatever. If you go to the 46th psalm, see the number 10....

Jackie: And folks, when Alan says Sam, we pronounce it Salm. I just, that confused me when you were talking about that before.

Alan: Okay. Yeah, if you get six and four, or four and six, you get ten. So, all combinations that work out to ten are the binary code, which is very high in High Masonic Coding. You get the 46th one, and you count from the first word forward and you'll find the word, "shake". Then, forget "selah" at the bottom, which just means, make it so. That's put on to all of them. Forget that one, and count backwards, 46, and you'll find spear, Shakespeare, in there.

Jackie: Say, okay, would you repeat that one more time? I'm making notes, but I didn't get it all. 46 psalm.

Alan: Count forward, 46 words.

Jackie: 46 words forward.

Alan: You'll get Shake. Then you take, from the bottom, the end, forget selah, which is like amen, added on to it. And count 46 back, and you'll get spear.

Jackie: Okay, you go to the end of the 46 psalm. So you start from the front, go 46 forward, you get Shake. Go all the way to the back, count 46 back, and you get spear.

Alan: And that's a little Masonic joke, right in there you see.

Jackie: No, but you know what. There have been books written about Bible Code, and what they do is show that this could not have been done by man.

Alan: That's nonsense.

Jackie: No, I know that. Excuse me. I shouldn't have said show. They use it as proof.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: That this could not have been done by man, because there's too many of these types of codes in the Old Testament, because, I'll tell you, when I read this, it was very astounding to me. And now, it makes sense.

Alan: It was a joke. I mean, Bacon, Francis Bacon is claimed by the High Masons, was also Shakespeare, which makes a lot of sense, because the history of Shakespeare, who basically, with all of the 180,000 words he came out with in his plays, that were new words, he created the English language. That's how they put it over. And then the Bible, the King James Bible, reinforced that, because prior to those days, people were speaking, in England, they were speaking Old Saxon German. That was the language. So they created a new language and Bacon wrote about it in his own memoirs. He said, we are creating the international language of the future, to be called English.

Jackie: Francis Bacon, does his name have anything to do with Ham?

Alan: Actually, it's a play. Frank is Red, like Franklin, Benjamin Franklin. The term even in medicine for bright red blood is called frank. Frank blood, you see. And so, you have Ben, which is son, Jamin, which is I am in high Masonic coding.

Jackie: Benjamin?

Alan: I am the son of the red. That's what it means, the red way.

Jackie: But what about Francis Bacon, that word Bacon?

Alan: Well, he's the same red, and there's two ways there. You've got a beacon, which is like a lighthouse, you might say, Illuminati. And Illuminati did not begin with Weishaupt, because even the old Oxford dictionaries say it's a movement which first began to be noticed, or put its head above water around the 13th Century AD in England.

Jackie: Douglas Reed suggested that possibly, that Weishaupt received it from the Knights Templars.

Alan: Weishaupt got it from the Royalty of Europe. When he was, it's in the official history books, when he was chased out of Bavaria, he sought refuge and was granted refuge in the House of Saxe-Gotha. The present Queen of England, her full name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. So, they gave him a pension, in Saxe-Gotha, which was a part of Germany. And they gave him a life-long pension to live there, and he lived there till he died. So why would royalty grant Weishaupt, who was supposed to overthrow everybody, why would they grant him refuge there and a pension to live on, unless they had put him up there in the first place, to cause the revolution. That's the key to it. These particular royal families eventually came over to England, and they took over England as well. They all traced their roots back to Prussia. But that's the official history, you know. And Weishaupt is a pseudonym for Wise Leader, that's what it means.

Jackie: Wise Leader. ...The way that he explained it, he didn't say that Weishaupt got it from the Templars. He just suggested that possibly. But he explained how it's set up in cells, and that the people on one level, they just take orders from the person just above them. And they don't know anything else that's going on.

Alan: It's still part of Freemasonry's oaths today. It's said that you must obey immediately an order by a superior degree, and put your own moral judgment and opinions in reserve. You must carry out the order, regardless.

Jackie: And when you take a look at it, kind of from above, like a bird's eye view of it, first of all, it does make sense. You know, the fact that so many of their minions that are carrying out the plan, they're only given like an Nth degree. They have no idea. They may be given an ostensible reason why they're doing a particular job or something. And they could be working alongside of other agents, that are doing their own part of it, and neither of them know that they're agents.

Alan: Very often that's the case.

Jackie: Okay. And then, when you look at the whole thing, and you have the CIA and CSIS and the Mossad, and you know, all of the Secret Services in every country, then you see that it's all, I see it like a puppet master up there. That's what I see in my mind's eye, just pulling the strings on all of them. It is a global spy network.

Alan: Oh, it is, it is.

Jackie: It's a global spy network.

Alan: Every part is compartmentalized from the department above it. And that's why they're all kept in the dark, except for their own little role or mission, and as you say, you can work, you could actually be working and there's guys above you sabotaging your work, you know. And you'd never know. And those guys would have higher clearances than you, and all you would be told is the word would come down to leave it alone, don't go any further.

Jackie: And not only that, but they actually kill each other, thinking that they're killing an enemy. So, talk about minions, Alan. Pawns in a game.

Alan: Sure, and that's the whole thing with secrecy of any kind. Secrecy always is used for subterfuge and power. That's the reason for secrecy. And Secret Services are at the top of the whole list. And as I said before, Peter Wright, who was in MI5 and MI6, in his own book said that when he joined MI5 as a specialist, they took it for granted that he was a Freemason, and the woman who basically was stamping his cards for him, his IDs said, you must be a Freemason. He says, oh, no. She says, well, that's impossible, everybody that works here is a Freemason. So, he said it in his own book. And that's the same in Russia. Trotsky said in his own memoirs, My Life, he said, I was initiated into Freemasonry while in prison. And when he died, or was assassinated, he was writing what he called, he said it would be the greatest volume on Freemasonry ever written. So he was going to, probably through his own ego, start to expose some things which he shouldn't expose. And he said, when he was escorted from Russia, because he was ordered out, his guards crossed different borders by giving Masonic signs to the opposing guards in different countries. So, there's the brotherhood at work, even at all the different guard posts. No questions were asked.

Jackie: Do you think it's true – I've heard this and read it – that if a person goes into court, that if they have some of the Masonic positions and etc, that if they can project that to the judge, that the judge will be lenient with them.

Alan: Yes. It's their law.

Jackie: Their law.

Alan: They cannot deny a fellow Freemason in distress.

Jackie: Well that would be, then it would behoove us to get some of their little, well, not a handshake, because you're

not going to be shaking hands with the judge, but some of their little sayings and phrases and positions. Like Jack Benny. Remember how. We have to take a break right now. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, with Alan Watt. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. Alan, you and I were going to on the break monitor our shortwave radios, and I forgot to do that. Did you happen to flip yours on?

Alan: I didn't; I didn't plug it in, even.

Jackie: You didn't even plug it. Yeah, okay. Maybe we're losing our memories, Alan.

Alan: Could be, yeah.

Jackie: Anyway, folks, I wanted to remind you. I mentioned this last night. I don't know how we're coming in. The one big one that I get constantly is that I am overmodulated. My voice is overmodulated, which I don't understand, because I understood the engineer, Jason, at WWCR, to say that they were getting a beautiful clear, crisp signal, from the satellite. And if it's going in that way, it should be coming out that way.

...Alright. We were talking about the Masonic hand symbols or signals and stuff. And I mentioned Jack Benny. And remember how he used to stand with his arm crossed over his chest, and then his elbow on his hand, and then he'd hit the side of his face. I was told that that's the Masonic symbol of the square.

Alan: It is. You'll see a lot of people, famous people, including Stalin and Napoleon, with their hand across the chest and the right angle.

Jackie: No, but I mean, do you remember, did you ever see Jack Benny on TV?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Okay. It wasn't, it didn't have like the right hand up across, but it was like really a square, because his hand, his arm, the forearm went across the chest. And then his elbow was rested on that hand, and then his other hand was against his face. But I was told that that's a Masonic....

Alan: You see it every time world leaders meet on television. You'll see Mr. Bush greet Tony Blair, or whoever. They did it with Arafat too, so they're all Masons. And it's toe to toe, knee to knee. And of course, it's hand to hand, then your left hand goes to the elbow, then behind the back, hand to back, and they hug each other, and then they whisper in each other's ear. And that's the five physical points of Freemasonry. So, you see it all the time, with all the world leaders. They're all Masons.

Jackie: What if somebody was standing before a judge in a court room? What could they do or say?

Alan: As a real last resort, if you really are in the wrong, and you want mercy....

Jackie: I'm not saying, no, forget it. Very few people that go into court are in the wrong.

Alan: You're talking about Masons.

Jackie: I'm talking Freemasonry.

Alan: And I'm just telling you that that's what you do as a last resort as a Freemason, apart from having a word with the Sheriff's Clerk, he's more important than the judge.

Jackie: The Sheriff's Clerk?

Alan: That's right. And then you go before the Judge. And if the Judge still didn't quite clue in, as a last resort, you try your Joseph Smith thing, of the Mormons, because you throw your hands up in the air, as a Y, the letter Y, and you say is there no one here to help a widow's son. And that's the final plea for mercy, and he must grant you it.

Jackie: What about just a person that's in court, and shouldn't be there, but is? That would be a final plea. But is there anything that can be done or said, that would let the judge know?

Alan: It all goes through the Sheriff, beforehand. That's traditional, in every country. In every single country, you have a word with the Sheriff, and you tell him, and he'll say, I'll see what I can do. That's why you'll see some cases drag on, petty little cases. And other ones, the same type of thing is dismissed right away. That's been going on for hundreds of years. And it's no different today. And so many of the public who are....

Jackie: And the Judge has to give you leniency?

Alan: Yeah, once you're a brother, and you let them know you're a brother, and you're in bad straits, etc, and this will upset your reputation, or whatever, or your job. They must grant you mercy, and it will be dismissed. And men, of course... see, the only thing that you can do wrong as a Mason, is to break a Masonic rule against your fellow brother Masons. What you do to the public is almost irrelevant. And you're allowed to have intercourse with anybody's wife, as long as it's not a Freemason's. That's in their rules.

Jackie: Even the judge's wife?

Alan: No, not with a fellow mason's.

Jackie: Oh, that would be wrong. Oh, yeah.

Alan: Then you wouldn't be tried in a court for it, you'd be tried on the square, inside the Masonic lodge. So, they have their own little courts for their own rules and laws.

Jackie: How does one get a hold of the Clerk?

Alan: Oh, you just go in and see them. You just ask to see them. And they'll give you little clues.

Jackie: What about a woman? I mean, does a woman count too?

Alan: Well, if she's in the Eastern Star, although they're all side degrees, that counts as well. Especially if they're at the heads of different charitable organizations, which they're encouraged to do. So, sure. It counts for them, as well. And that's why the public are so confused when they see the same types of cases, same supposed charges, and five of them are dismissed as soon as the person's name is read out and the charge, and other ones with the same charge go through two or three hours, and then get a fine or imprisonment. It's because ones are Masons and others are not. That's traditional. The court is a Masonic Lodge. It's set out that way. And the bar is your bar between the peasantry and the man who sits as god. He presides over the court. He wears the Saturn, the black Saturn gown. He is a god, you know. So that's how it is. Now, getting back to Bacon though, I meant to mention too, that Bacon, when you break it down, is also B A Con. You know, Con is a priest, a Cohen. And so you have all that in the name.

Jackie: Well, I thought of ham, because you've mentioned the name Ham before. And when you mentioned, brought up Francis Bacon, the first thing I thought of was ham.

Alan: Oh, as ham and bacon. (Chuckle) But that's how they hide their names and so on. And William Shakespeare, the High Masons all claim, and Francis Bacon were one and the same person. And of course, Bacon did help to write the King James Version. King James was a High Mason himself.

Jackie: And a pervert. A big-time pervert.

Alan: Yeah. He chased the page boys all over the place. That was his hobby.

Jackie: Well, the stuff I've read about him, it was even worse than that.

Alan: Oh, it was worse, all right.

Jackie: He rolled in the blood of dead animals, and had sex with cadavers.

Alan: Well, I don't know if it was that bad, but he certainly chased the boys, and that's the official Scottish history records. They called him Shamey Jamie.

Jackie: Well, you know I think maybe I saw a movie one time, and I think it was one of those old movies that they show sometimes. It seems it was in black and white. And if I'm not mistaken, they showed him as a real mincing, feminine male.

Alan: He also had a bad limp too. And he was kind of deformed. But, yeah, he was definitely homosexual. There was nothing hidden about that. He was married, but that was for offspring only, and that is not unusual.

Jackie: And that is the accepted and treasured and idolized and worshiped version of the Bible by many people.

Alan: Well, that's the one that Jesus used.

Jackie: Oh, okay. It seems to me, and I don't think that people think about it. Or maybe they don't. Maybe they do, but I don't think they do. That they worship that book, a book, more than Creator.

Alan: That's why it's called The Holy Bible. It is a book, but they've made it a sacred object.

Jackie: Well, Bible means book, doesn't it?

Alan: Yeah, but holy, holy. I mean holy means it's sacred. Now it's been deified as the book being sacred. So you're not supposed to worship any image. And of course, how did they get the print onto those pages? It's called engraving. It's a graven image. So, I mean, it's such a joke, you see.

Jackie: Well, you know what. It might seem like a joke to you. I find it, Alan, I mean, it's a joke on us. And I don't think it's a joke to you. I think it's much more serious than that. Because, I find it so, I don't know, just so deep, sad, that it's so easy to mold people's minds.

Alan: It always has been, and if they leave us unchanged, unmodified, it always will be. Like Gorbachev, when he said, he said that the world has always been ruled by religion to keep the people obeying the governments. And he said We, and he's an atheist, in the same book he admitted that....

Jackie: Gorbachev?

Alan: Yeah, Mikhail Gorbachev. Towards a New Civilization was his book. And in it, he says, we are now creating the new world religion, which will be based on Earth Worship. So, here's a guy who tells you he's an atheist, who's in the business now of helping to create a world religion, to keep the public in check. So they understand this.

Jackie: He has offices in the Presidio in California.

Alan: Yes. And he had that, if you check into the official license to operate, Mikhail Gorbachev was granted the license in the US, before he left Russia, and while he was still President of the Soviet Union. So, there you go, everything is a farce, as it's presented to the public. So, here he is, who was the head of the KGB, and the President of the Soviet

Union, who was granted by the US government a license to reside in the US and operate this global governance little depot. And they granted it to him while he was still the President of Russia.

Jackie: And he came over here, and people cheered him.

Alan: Well, actually, it was the greatest PR move ever done. Maggie Thatcher was the first one to bring him over to Britain, Gorbachev and his wife. And the press, years later, the press admitted that they had all agreed, your free press now, that's there to inform you, all agreed not to ask any pertinent questions concerning Communism or the true state of the Soviets, but only to ask about his wife's lipstick, her hairdo, what kind of hair salons they had in Russia, and where Mikhail Gorbachev had his nice light flashy looking suit, you know. So that was a PR stunt. And then, when they brought him over to the US, they did, after the same kind of publicity stunt, because the press in the US did exactly the same, they kept to their lines, they didn't ask any nasty questions. And they did a poll survey, and they found that over 75% of the people in Britain and the US wouldn't mind if Gorbachev was their president one day.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: That's in the books.

Jackie: You know what, we're almost out of our hour. And we're, of course, out of our week, here. One of the things that we've discussed, and I would like you to take a few minutes to talk about it. On Sweet Liberty we don't talk about the, oh, what Senator did this, and what, all of the little, you know, everyday things, because, basically, I mean, you could literally be broadcasting eight hours a day.

Alan: Or more, if you could stay awake.

Jackie: If you could stay awake. And, will you comment on that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, the nitty-gritty of who says what today and so on, I tend to ignore, because I've got an overview of the whole agenda, and that's all anyone really needs. I don't need to have the confirmation of the blow-by-blow daily stuff that the mainstream gives you, or certain shortwave broadcasters give you, because I tend to avoid the mainstream media, which is there simply to put you into a state of panic and subservience. And when the shortwave picks up on the same daily themes of what they're doing to you today, and going to do to you tomorrow, it becomes overwhelming, which is it's object. It's meant to render you incapacitated basically through fear.

Jackie: And it does.

Alan: And it does. Yeah, I mean, some people have phoned me up and they're immobilized. And I've told some of them to slow down. One I told to shut up. I had to, because he was almost screaming with neurosis. And I said, who do you listen to? He told me who he listened to, on the shortwave. And I said, you know, this is what psychological warfare is intended to do. It's meant to give you a nervous breakdown, so as you cannot function. And I said, look, has anything nasty really happened to you yet? He said, no. I said, well, what's your problem? So, that is how panic and fear and terror, can incapacitate someone, if you get hooked on some of these superstars.

Jackie: Well, and this is why I wanted to bring it up, because we don't do that type of broadcasting. And I wanted our listeners to understand, hopefully, the value of the information that they're getting. It is more of an overview. It isn't all the nitty-gritty, but see, I can attest to what you're saying, because back in 1992, somebody gave me a copy of the Machelvani Intelligence Advisor. I think it was about 12 pages, Alan. I was in my office. I owned my business at the time, and I was working late. And so, I opened it up and read it, and I sat there paralyzed. And then I subscribed to it, got my first one, and went out and sat on the deck at home and read it, and I couldn't do anything for the rest of the day, because I thought, 'Oh my God. What the heck do we think we're doing? It's hopeless. It's gone too far.' And folks, that's what I wanted to bring up before the end of this broadcast, just so you know, why we don't, because it's all symptoms of the whole bigger picture. We'll be back with you, Monday. And I hope you have a lovely next four days. And I hope you will join us on Monday next.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
February 22, 2005

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. You didn't hear me when I first came on because I didn't have one of my on buttons pushed. Today is Tuesday the 22nd of February in the year 2005. I'm glad you've joined us this evening. I tried to get a hold of Alan Watt. Alan and I talked and I told him yesterday that if I wasn't able to finish what I wanted to do last night that I would finish today and I would get in touch with him. I was thinking all day that he was coming on with us and then I realized about 40 minutes ago that oh, my, I need to call him and his line has been busy and I cannot reach him. So I'm going to take the calls tonight if you would like to call in folks.

Let me share with you our spiritual message. This is the prayer of St. Francis of Assisi.

"Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me sow love; Where there is injury, let me so pardon; Where there is doubt, faith; Where there is despair let me so hope; Where there is darkness, let me sow light; And where there is sadness, joy. Dear Father, Grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console; To be understood as to understand; To be loved as to love; For it is in giving that we receive; It is in pardoning that we are pardoned; And it is in dying that we are born into eternal life."

There is no death. There is no death. That wasn't part of the prayer, of course, that's my comment, folks.

Jackie: Hello, Alan. All right, folks, we're back on here and I hope that we didn't lose anybody. I think that was pretty fast work switching phone lines around et cetera. Alan Watt is with us. Alan, I apologize for not calling you earlier today. I was thinking all day long that we had already set it up. You were coming on tonight and I got company this afternoon and some more company tonight and it occurred to me at about 20 after 8 then your dog-gone line was busy, so thanks for calling in.

Alan: It's no problem. I got a barrage of calls.

Jackie: You got a barrage of callers. Well all right, thanks. What are we going to talk about? You were telling me about meetings that you had seen – was it a CFR meeting, Alan? You were telling me about it recently.

Alan: They called it the Trilateral Meeting. It was held in Montreal last week and it was sponsored by the CFR, the New York branch. They paid for that I guess and it was about the integration of the America, Canada and the states.

Jackie: Would you mind sharing that with our listeners? Now where did you see this, Alan?

Alan: It was on the regular news.

Jackie: In Canada? Now they're talking about Canada too when they're talking about the Americas.

Alan: Oh yes. It's been on the table for a long time and it's been denied of course for a long time as well. They give you both messages simultaneously down through the years. Yes, we're talking about joining. No, we're not talking about joining and then eventually of course they become more open with it and since the Free Trade negotiations in reality that's when it was first discussed that Canada, the U.S., Mexico and then others, especially Chile, would unite to form a form of the United States of Americas to compete with Europe. At this meeting last week they talked about the desired currency of this merger and a new currency to speed it along too and a single government.

Jackie: A single government. I wonder what they'll call the American dollar? The Amero dollar or the Amero?

Alan: In fact I think I read in the papers a while ago that they had tossed different names around for a common currency. I can't remember what it was.

Jackie: I have a book here from this place down in Quakertown, Pennsylvania, and it's an illuminati – Kleimer is the name of the founder of this place I think and this was called the 34th Convocation. This was a message from this Sweinberg-Kleimer and it was a long time ago back in the '20's or '30's and the saying that the capstone on the pyramid – and on their property, by the way, is a smaller version of the big pyramid without the capstone. He said that the reason that the capstone has not been put on yet is that it won't happen until America is once again joined with Mexico. That's how he put it and it's been in the plan. He said something about Egypt, but it's been in the plan for all these millennia and so that when they have it all – and he hoped that would happen without bloodshed.

Alan: I know that during the Free Trade negotiations the top Canadian bureaucrat or civil servant was called Shelley Ann Clark and she typed up all of the negotiation books for the main negotiations and afterwards she came out publicly and tried to tell the people of Canada that, look, it's a sellout, we're merging with them around the year 2005. That was the initial date they planned on, so who knows. They certainly still want it, now they're public about it. I think what they were doing too is testing the reaction of the people by announcing that they had a meeting to see what would happen.

Jackie: I doubt we'll see anything like that in the near future here in the states.

Alan: I think with this Middle Eastern fracas they'll have to keep the taxpayers in the states quite happy until that's completed and maybe then they'll pull the plug and then use that for an economic disaster as a reason for merging. However, I think they want it to join by 2005, 2006, but I cannot see it in the immediate future, unless they do collapse the economy very quickly.

Jackie: We know they can do that anytime they want.

Alan: Yes they can.

Jackie: I remember back in probably '93 when I was very new to this and you read these financial forecasts. Alan, I was convinced that by October of '93 it was all going to be all over.

Alan: Well, it doesn't take much and I know that Shelley Ann Clark when she tried to get the word out to the Canadian people, she said that that would be the reason that would be given at the time would be we're in trouble financially, so is the U.S., and it's too cumbersome to have so many governments with its separate bureaucracies trying to compete with a United Europe and the Pacific Rim conglomeration.

Jackie: It occurs to me that that's going to fall perfectly in their plan of Trilateral Commission. Like in George Orwell's "1984," they had their three large regions would you call them?

Alan: That's right. They had East Asia and West Asia and Oceania. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1840's.

Jackie: And the wars, when we go back to George Orwell's "1984," how two of them would be against one and then suddenly they were the allies of their enemies and they acted like and the people accepted it like, oh, okay, so it's been this way and this exactly what's happening today. We had a caller just before you called in and we were talking about France and how America has been really biting France and of course now we're hearing that Russia had supplied Iran with nuclear warheads. They're pulling it off already and getting people to believe that oh well Germany is no longer our ally. France is no longer our ally.

Alan: Just on tonight's news they have tentatively announced that Canada is joining the U.S. with this new anti-missile defense system that they're going to set up in the north of Canada.

Jackie: Another merger?

Alan: Supposedly in case of Russia, I guess. Who's left? The Eskimos? Who's going to attack you? Once again, they're setting up Russia as possibly the bad guy, but really this goes back for thousands of years, the necessity of government that really is an elite with a bureaucracy running over the people under the pretense of protecting them from those guys over there – when those guys over there are often their own kin who are running those countries. That was the farce of the European wars for centuries, was that the British king would send these guys off to fight the French king and when they weren't fighting the French king, who was a cousin of his, he was off fighting the King of Holland who was also his cousin.

Jackie: Of course the kings never fought.

Alan: No, but they all borrowed heavily from the bankers to support these wars and then they tax the people to pay it all back, so they lived very comfortably on war.

Jackie: This is for our listeners who may not be aware of this or who have not heard it when I mentioned it. I have read this in three different books or publications or speeches, that when they were planning World War I more overtly, because I know that in 1906, Norman Dodd had mentioned reading about it in the archives of the – what was it? The Carnegie Foundation and they had a question that they asked: "Is there any way better than war or other than war or is there a way to make a change in a nation or culture that it can never change back again?" They formed the commission and they came up with the answer and they said "no, war is the way to make the change" and they started planning World War I and even the fact that it would take place or be started in the Balkans. Then they decided that they would wait until the U.S. Congress passed the Federal Reserve Act so that the American people could pay for it and in 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed and in 1914 World War I was begun. If anybody doubts what you're saying or how long this plan and how well planned it is, we only need to find these little bits and pieces for the conformation, Alan.

Alan: I know that after they fought Napoleon they had a big meeting with the elite of Europe and the Vatican and they basically divvied up tracts of land to each other and discussed the future wars, where they would be, who would benefit and who the winners would be, et cetera, and they planned the future even back then.

Jackie: When was this?

Alan: That was in the late 1800's, The Concert of Europe and another one before it, the Council of Vienna. They actually divvied up the land between the conquerors to pay off all the loans et cetera and the interest rates that would be paid by each nation and even the possibility of new wars and a United Europe. It's never ending. It's never ending and I think one of the best books to read on that is the "Autobiography of Bertrand Russell" because he worked for the British Intelligence Service. He was also a British Lord and he his job was to set up a protest movement against nuclear war, and again with the Hegelian Dialectic--

Jackie: Set up a protest.

Alan: Yes. He formed what was the Committee of 100 and they got 100 leaders of large anti-nuclear weapon protest groups, but they were the active branch. They were the ones who'd go in and knock down the fences around American airports and storm over the airports et cetera. He said by using this technique of the dialectic (he's talking about the Hegelian method of opposites), he said we can create global governments. When the people are terrified enough they will ask for global governments.

Jackie: I've got a quote here by him. He was a UNESCO adviser and of course UNESCO is labeled, if you would, "The Global School Board." He said, "It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the state with money and equipment. When the technique has been perfected every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: That's right. That was in the "Impact of Science on Society." He went right through it and he quoted Euclid and some of the ancient Greek philosophers because they did experimentation on mind control back in ancient Greece.

Jackie: Okay, look, we have to take our 60-second break. We'll talk about that when we get back. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I had to go out and find the shortwave radio for Steve so he could listen. You had said that in Greece they were practicing mind control and now give us a timeline here.

Alan: 2,400 years ago. One of the big philosophers there at the time, because they all had their little schools, their followings of students, and he tried with very young children.

Jackie: Now who are we talking about?

Alan: Euclid or one of Euclid's students. He did say that he taught them that the color of snow was black, and things along that line, and so that when they grew a few years from then they let them out to meet other children and they would say the snow was black. Of course when other children from outside heard that they'd laugh and mock them and these young students didn't know what was wrong with them because they'd been taught logically that that's what you call the color of snow. Bertrand Russell used that as an example in his book "The Impact of Science on Society."

Jackie: Is religion a science?

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely. Everything was tried through religion. Russell said that if you can get a child, preferably under the age of two, which would mean bringing in kindergarten specially sponsored by the state, which we have now in Canada, he said any input from the parents value system--

Jackie: In Canada is it a free babysitting thing for parents?

Alan: They just passed a law about a month ago to extend it across the whole of Canada, so I don't know how far it's going.

Jackie: In other words, working parents would find that a wonderful opportunity for their children and for them because if it is a public government funded project then they wouldn't have to paying babysitters or daycare centers, so that I would imagine that those people who are financially depressed or oppressed, whatever we would call it, would jump at the opportunity.

Alan: Actually the parents themselves, who are around 25 years of age or so, are one step beyond their parents towards accepting this as normal because many of them went to kindergarten and so on.

Jackie: And preschool?

Alan: Yes, that's right, preschool.

Jackie: I can remember when the U.S. Congress was having hearings on Goals 2000. One of the big things, I kept hearing it over and over and over again, that all children will enter school ready to learn.

Alan: Yes, that's right. In fact, when they go to kindergarten they start them off right there. Most kindergarten schools have symbols of the images of the world, "we are a global village," you'll see that slogan everywhere, "we are one family," and so they're being prepared already for that. This has been an ongoing intergenerational change towards this agenda or the progression of this agenda for a long time but speeding up in the last 100 years.

Jackie: What occurred to me when you were talking about this and I was thinking about the people who are financially strapped jumping at it, they time everything at the perfect time for them, don't they?

Alan: Yes. When you look at the school buses that go around even rural areas and they stop door to door for the

children, you see, so no child is left behind as they say. They make sure that everyone gets the same indoctrination and just like in ancient Greece, if they're taught that snow is black they'll all say the same thing and they'll think well we must be normal because we all agree.

Jackie: Well, you know the thing is when you think about it, we're a global village, we are all one and all that, on a spiritual level we are one and I think that plays to people who don't realize the insidious outcome of what they plan for everybody. It pulls their heartstrings, Alan.

Alan: I know but I can understand that sometimes it's best not to tell everybody everything that's happening because it's so bad most people couldn't handle it and that's the truth. We're living in a fantasia that we call normal and it's really masterful mind control and our parents have been under it too and this has been going on for a long time, this whole technique of mind control. Very few people question the system that they live in as they go through it. They see things that aren't quite right so they think, "I'll vote somebody else in and things will change for the better," but in reality this is an agenda and the best of it is you don't have to go into conspiracy books to find it. It's in old history books prior to 1900, regular old history books.

Jackie: You mean people in history books that students were getting?

Alan: Yes, because prior to 1900, most people who could read and write were part of the wealthier class so they were writing for themselves to themselves and they wouldn't upset the apple cart themselves since they were being rewarded by it. They could quite more openly discuss things and there were more outlets for individual publishers who didn't at that time really need a license in some countries.

Jackie: Do you think that within these families every now and then there's a black sheep? The reason I'm asking I remember quite a few years ago reading about a Rothschild that was found hung in a hotel room or something.

Alan: Yes he was.

Jackie: It makes you wonder if maybe he was slipping out of the grips of the family. I don't even remember where I read this. I don't know if there's any truth in it at all, but that some son of a Rockefeller family somewhere was in Africa and wound up dead.

Alan: That was Israel.

Jackie: Was it Israel?

Alan: Yes. He'd been in a whorehouse and he died. He was high on cocaine and other drugs. He had a heart attack so the Mossad pulled him out into the street and put him in a car to avoid the scandal of where he died. Eventually it blew out into the press what had happened.

Jackie: Okay. The way I read it was that he was on some junket or something over in Africa.

Alan: He was on a junket all right, a different type.

Jackie: Do you think that ever though that somehow they slip out of the grasp of their indoctrination, their mind control?

Alan: I don't think so much they slip out as slip up with arrogance or maybe too many drugs and they get loose-lipped and boastful, or they could have a weakness. I think the one that was found hung in the bathroom, the Rothschild, was homosexual--

Jackie: Well I thought they all were.

Alan: He had a lover--

Jackie: Blatant in other words.

Alan: Yes, but not so much the fact that he had one. I think he was starting to disclose things he shouldn't tell him, so secrecy is very important and they're monitored as well in case they ever do slip up, or they can find out what has been said and they can try and remedy it before it hits the papers. They are monitored.

Jackie: The situation over there in England like with Princess Di and that, what do you think was behind all that?

Alan: Everyone knows the only reason that she was chosen to marry Charles was simply for the offspring.

Jackie: Because of the royal blood.

Alan: For the royal blood and the fact that just looking at Charles you can tell that they're too inbred. They had to branch out a little bit.

Jackie: Okay, because she was pretty.

Alan: Yes and Charles is an odd looking guy and his sister Ann, who liked horses, kind of looks like one too.

Jackie: And the Queen is not such a--

Alan: No. They're so inbred and it was in the papers at the time all of these reasons, it was more open at that time as to why they'd chosen someone slightly outside the usual coterie. However, once he performed his "duty," you might say, and she had the offspring, Charles was off with the boys, as usual, all the time, playing polo across the world and he was never – I even think they're lining him up now with this woman he's going to marry as just another publicity stunt.

Jackie: Who is this?

Alan: Camilla Parker Bowles.

Jackie: Okay. Is that the one that he was allegedly in a romance with during their marriage?

Alan: Yes, but I really think it's more of a mother figure, a confidant to him, because he was never interested in women, but it's good PR for the public who must believe he's straight and all the rest of it. At one time his Uncle Mountbatten, tricky Dickey they called him, he was a blatant homosexual. It was no secret. He was worried that Charles was also homosexual that he would never produce offspring and so Mountbatten hired or rented an apartment in London and put some really high class whores in there to try and interest Charles but it didn't work. They went to quite a lot of lengths to try to get him interested in women and then they did PR shots to convince the public that he was straight.

Jackie: So are the boys his?

Alan: Who knows? It may have been done artificially for all we know.

Jackie: There you go. Very possibly.

Alan: They did a PR campaign that cost millions of pounds at that time and they were taking Charles across the globe and they were hiring dozens of models in Australia and elsewhere who would run towards him on the beach as though he was a really attractive fellow. That's how far they were going to convince the public that he was a real ladies man, but that was so far from the truth. That's the world that we live in and that's always been their world though. They're matched up simply for their genetic lineages and once they have performed their "duty," as they call it, the husband can do what he wants and so can the wife. That's always been the way of the aristocracy.

Jackie: And so can the wife?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Well that's amazing.

Alan: As long as she doesn't give birth to a child outside of the marriage. They used to have their own personal royal abortionists hired full-time just going around the aristocratic families.

Jackie: Do you believe that it's true that Diana was pregnant by the--

Alan: I don't know. We'll never know.

Jackie: You don't know, because there has been reserved speculation of course that the fact that she was engaged to this Arab, I guess, that they just couldn't abide by that.

Alan: I can see that for sure but also she was becoming too popular. She'd gone on BBC and asked to go on BBC and started to explain some of the problems she had in the marriage and she'd done part one of that and she was going to do part two and I think she was going to go a lot further and tell the British people too much. That's why I think she was killed, because she was too popular and people were listening. If she had done the second part of that BBC documentary, who knows what she might have said?

Jackie: Why do you think they keep the royal family in England? I mean it is just a figurehead.

Alan: They're figureheads and it's also a symbol of the system and the system is based on eugenics. It's paradise for the elite there. It is eugenics. That's the only reason that they are royalty is because of their bloodline, which they believe are superior to the ordinary people, and the British Royal family remember is related to all the other royal families across Europe. They intermarry with each other and have done for centuries and centuries but they are a symbol of the system.

Jackie: Now they called hemophilia the "royal disease," didn't they?

Alan: Yes. That was one of the royal diseases.

Jackie: And it's carried by the mother, right?

Alan: Yes, passed on. They also had madness too. King George went nuts at one point, sort of manic depression. That was common in them too. They are a symbol of superior genes supposedly.

Jackie: In the protocols they talk about getting rid of the monarchies. Why was the plan for that?

Alan: It wasn't for all the monarchies. That was the thing too. Eventually what I think they wanted was to phase out their status in the public eye but those same families would still be up there holding the wealth. They do hold an incredible amount of wealth and they have incredible investments in some of the largest multinational corporations on the planet. It wouldn't matter if they eventually stepped down from the limelight. It would make no difference in this day and age because technically they're not ruling anything anymore, technically. Sometimes I wonder if they are though, because I know that the Bilderbergers meeting the Queen goes there with a few other ones from the royal family. They are in on a lot of what's going on, but I think one day they might just step down but still retaining this incredible wealth that they have and they'll still continue to inbreed amongst themselves anyway. There's a whole aristocracy that just simply inbreeds. In fact this Parker Bowles that Charles is going to marry, her ancestor was one of the mistresses of Henry VIII.

Jackie: My, my, who would that be? Do you know?

Alan: I can't remember which one, but that shows you how close all these people are right down to the present. She was

the mistress of Charles and her ancestor was a mistress for Henry VIII. These people are so close. They're almost a separate race.

Jackie: Except for their little bastards running around, huh?

Alan: Yes, but they generally know who they are. See, they have legalized bastards who also have rights to titles and so on if they get authorized by the father and that's where the term in Ireland comes from, FITZ, like Fitzsimmons or Fitzgerald. FITZ means that you were born outside of the royal wedlock but you have a claim to title. They were very promiscuous. That's for the ones that were straight, that is. It's a complex history of aristocracy and of course the Catholic Church for 1,500 years maintained this particular system. They were right behind it.

Jackie: Yes they were, weren't they?

Alan: Yes, they call that "the natural order" and of course that's why religion itself, which comes from the lunar, stellar and the solar mystic religions, that's where it comes into play because technically the kings and queens were the gods on earth which were also represented in the sky in the zodiac. Of course the Vatican was symbolic of the deity that ruled the universe and that's what they called "the natural order" – as above, so below. This was a traditional system that had been in play even before they changed their hats in the Roman Church and stopped worshipping Jupiter and changed it to Jesus, but it's the same religion, same technique, the same system and the sciences of mind control were perfected long, long before Christianity ever got on the go.

Jackie: Any of the religions, regardless what the religion was, the people totally believed in it and in the gods, whether the god was in a tree or there where multiple gods. When I asked you that question when you were talking about how they could take a child and actually have them see that snow is black and believe it, and I thought about how deep and strong the religious beliefs run in people, that it is like it's in the cells and no amount of reasoning or anything. If there's a question that they can't answer, they just say I don't understand that yet. And discrepancies, they see the discrepancies, they say, yes, that is a contradiction but it can't be because God doesn't contradict himself. So they look at a contradiction and say that it isn't one.

Alan: You must always bridge the gap or jump over it. This technique of making people believe whatever is not too difficult if you have all media, all written works, all novels, all movies, all saying the same thing. That's how sanity is compared. You compare your sanity by your opinions and bouncing them off those around you and if you all agree on the same topics, same things, even though none of it's true, if you all believe the same thing then you say well I must be sane because they all say the same thing. Therefore if you're taught as a group that snow is black and you all say that, you say well of course I'm sane and snow is black and they all agree and that's the simplicity of mind control. It's mainly repetition on controlled groups and as long as all seemingly unrelated media or material comes your way and confirms that and you don't catch on that they're all part of that, then you'll think you're normal and so will everyone else around you.

Jackie: You know it's like the god Jehovah in the Old Testament. There are people who say, okay, well you're wrong because his name wasn't Jehovah, his name was Yahweh; and so that makes all the difference in the world, Alan?

Alan: I know, but you see that's magical thinking. Magical thinking was always based in ancient times that if you get the god's name or the deity's name or the genie's name then you had control and authority over the deity.

Jackie: Is that why it says in the Old Testament it says "if my people repent and call me by my name?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Because that's a big one for people who are steeped into the Jehovah / "Yahweh" doctrine.

Alan: That's the exoteric meaning of Jehovah. There's an esoteric meaning for Jehovah too.

Jackie: What is the esoteric meaning?

Alan: Actually it's four words: Yod-He-Vav-He. It's earth, air, fire and water.

Jackie: Yahaveh is what?

Alan: Earth, air, fire and water, which is behind all of the mystery groups right down to the present.

Jackie: Yahaveh means earth, air, fire and water. Do the Jews know this?

Alan: The rabbis do.

Jackie: What do the Jewish people think it is? It's Hebrew.

Alan: Well, they think what they're told to think and there're content with very little really, but most of them aren't terribly religious. They're quite content what they're given.

Jackie: So that is very materialistic when you think about it.

Alan: It is.

Jackie: The god of this world, of this world, the third dimensional material world.

Alan: It's a ball of mud. However, religion as I say has been perfected long, long before even the Greeks ruled the world; it was all known by the ancient Egyptians and they'd already run that ancient world for 5,000 years before the Greeks came along and I've no doubt actually the pyramids are a lot older than they claim. They base it all on Cheops or Chufu as the Egyptians called them and the Greeks called them Cheops. One dedication inside the pyramid and so they say that must have been built during Chufu's reign, but the Egyptian kings commonly rededicated their name to all monuments, so I've no doubt it's far, far older. Of course, the three pyramids are the three wise men. They are the belt of Orion.

Jackie: Alan, we're out of our hour. Is there more that you could do on this if we did this tomorrow?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: I mean can we start right here?

Alan: Yes, as long as you remember where we are.

Jackie: I've got notes. Thank you. We're out of our hour. Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us. Thank you very much for joining us tonight.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
February 23, 2005

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last day of our week. For those of you who may be listeners from time to time we've been broadcasting three nights a week now since December and today is Wednesday the 23rd of February in the year 2005. Alan Watt is with us tonight and I'm glad you've joined us folks.

I want to begin here with our spiritual message. Alan came on with us last night at about 10 after, 12 after the hour and we got into a conversation just at the end of that hour that was very intriguing so I asked him to please come back this evening so that we could pick it up where we left off and we're going to do that.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 12 and this begins with verse 44:

"Jesus cried and said, he that believes in me believe not in me but in Him that sent me and he that sees me sees Him that sent me. I come as light into the world that whosoever believe in me should not abide in darkness."

He also said, "If any man hear my words and believe not, I judge him not for I came not to judge the world but to save the world." He also said in John 18 that he came into this world to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan, thanks for being with us here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Oh you're so nice and clear there. What occurred to me as I was reading this is that many people take this literally and say well that proves that Jesus was God because he said that, "When a man sees me that he sees Him who sent me," and would you comment on that please.

Alan: He's talking about a different deity. He's talking about the Creator, as opposed to the man-made lawgiver.

Jackie: Yes and the fact that he said when you see me you see the Father or you see him who sent me, to me the interpretation well that proves that he was saying I am God I believe what he was saying here is that I am representative of that which is true and that which is light et cetera. He who sent me has given me these words.

Alan: He also said that the Father was in him and that those who understood him, who tuned into the same wavelength, then he was also in them; and so it was a raising of consciousness as well to truth as they say in an era where their whole lives up until then had been run by tyrannical laws and law givers, and he was giving the truth out you see.

Jackie: Right. The Pharisaical doctrine, is that what you mean?

Alan: There were so many laws that you couldn't help but break a few before you got out of your house in the morning.

Jackie: And then you got to be a sinner.

Alan: Yes and of course as long as you paid money for something to be sacrificed, then it was okay. It was a good cash going business.

Jackie: We are going to get back to what you were talking about last night, but you had made a statement, dog gone it.

Sometimes my thoughts are so fleeting, Alan. Okay, I'm going to have to let that go because it was there and then it's gone. Last night, we were talking about the name of "God" of the Old Testament and in the Old Testament of course he said to his chosen people that when I made my covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob they knew me only as Lord God Almighty but I'm going to take you to be my people. I will be to you a god in my name or you will know me as Jehovah. What I mentioned last night is I get letters from people and emails and say his name was Yahweh and so in other words evidently the difference in the name takes away from everything that this god "Jehovah" of the Old Testament did and said.

What you mentioned is the fact that the belief was that if you had the name of the god – how did you express that, Alan?

Alan: It was traditional in the entire Middle East that if you had the name of a god, a demon or genii, the genie in the bottle, then you had power over that entity to command that entity and that was the little game supposedly Moses was playing with the deity when he appeared as a burning bush. It's all allegory you see but he wanted to know the deity's name so he could have control over the deity and so the deity answered, "I am that I am." That's all he would say at that particular point. The Jehovah of Yahweh thing came in much later. Of course it's nothing to do with an actual single entity as such, except in a very obscure form. See, the deity that they worshipped initially was the volcano god.

Jackie: Did he have a name?

Alan: The Greeks called it Vulcanos--

Jackie: Would that be Vulcan?

Alan: Mr. Spock, yes, pure logic, and of course if you came down a mountain you wouldn't be surprised to see bushes burning if it was a volcano and that's why they said they were led by a pillar of smoke by day and fire by night. It was a volcano you see and it was a much earlier story that the priests had adopted into this.

Jackie: But that doesn't really make sense that they were led by a volcano because the volcano is there static and supposedly--

Alan: No. What it means is they were led by a pillar of smoke. In other words, all they saw was the pillar of smoke. That was their landmark.

Jackie: Oh, a landmark. Oh, the fire by night and the smoke by day.

Alan: That's what it means.

Jackie: And that's like the three wise guys following the stars.

Alan: That's the same thing, yes. It's mystical language which paints a picture and if it's instilled early enough in a child's mind they will always remember that exoteric picture which seems real to them and they'll never figure out the esoteric story behind it. It's a clever technique which was deliberate. Language and the way it's used is very deliberate in these instances. Anyway, he started off as the Volcano God and he was also known in the Old Testament as the God of Thunder. Volcanoes also boom and bang and of course that's also associated with the thunder so he was the Sky God.

Jackie: Wasn't Thor the God of Thunder?

Alan: That's right. All these ancient religions were connected at one time and what they said was that eventually that God was in command of the earth, everything on the earth, all the species that walked the earth, the air itself and the rain itself and so that's where they came with earth, fire, wind and water. What that also means is opposites, because behind the religion is an esoteric religion behind the story form that you're told. This comes down through all Freemasonry and all religions, even Hinduism has it incorporated into it, that the world is run by opposing forces and so the simplest form is your seasons. You have your summer and your winter and your fall and your spring, and they also say that for every action there's an equal and opposite reaction. Then if you delve back into the religion of the Babylonians where all this

stems from, and Egypt and the Greeks in fact, they believed that there had to be a balance, always, between the forces of this or that – not necessarily good or evil because those are subjective terms according to the appropriation of it. Therefore, if it was out of balance one way, things could never be placid in the world and therefore they always had to keep this balance you might say between authority and freedom. The very same thing we're hearing from the Bush Administration today.

Jackie: Like what?

Alan: How much freedom are you willing to give up for security? It's a balance you see and if you read the books that many of the elite have written and the planners have written themselves, like those of Bertrand Russell, they go through this whole process of saying—and they knew their histories since they were historians and philosophers—they said the problem the elites have always had was deciding how much freedom to give the general common people and maintain authority over them at the same time. Of course, as they came up towards the 20th century, they got more in detail with the fact you'd have to lose freedom for the masses and the masses would definitely have more control over them as they came into this technological society. Then, for the 21st century, it was to be a century of increasing encroachment of bureaucracies to cover every facet of life and living for the general common people.

Jackie: Yes, that's right out of the Talmud, isn't it?

Alan: It's Talmudic too because the Talmud is a just a book of the same stuff.

Jackie: That's what the thought that I lost there for a minute is that I recall you saying that the Talmudic laws, actually, if you really read it all or get into it, when they say that they intend to have total dominion over this physical world including the inhabitants here, that even the most personal functions let's say of the body et cetera, they have laws governing it. You did say that, yes?

Alan: Well, I don't know if I said it but I know it's true. They do have all these laws of hygiene, laws of virginity, laws of pre-marriage examinations for virginity and so on and so on. Everything is law, laws. It's legalized and of course you probably read in the Masonic books they talk about "as above so below." Thousands of years ago when they gave birth to the Great Plan or the Great Work they used the stars and drew their plan you might say into the stars and of course each constellation has a period of rulership, so these were time periods as each constellation took its lead to rule. They worked out what would be done during those 2,000-odd year periods and for the time of Jesus, the fish, Pisces, and that was the earliest symbol of Christianity was the fish. Wherever they went in Europe these monks always drew in stone the fish and that was their symbol that they'd been there, so they were the Age of Pisces and that's why Jesus says, "I'll make you a fisher of men," you see. It's all allegory of a plan you might say.

Jackie: What did he mean when he said that or do you think that was something they said he said?

Alan: No. It was a preexisting religion which everyone knew it was partly Gnostic, which preexisted that period and co-existed with it. The Greeks talked about it. Plato talked about the fishermen of men. These would be people who were specially trained in the mysteries who would be sent out to gain discipleship and who would then spread this technique, which was actually to end up ruling the world in a perfect system. They believed that these disciples would pick leaders as children, train them to be philosopher kings. In fact, Alexander the Great was trained by Aristotle who was a pupil of Plato; Plato was a pupil of Socrates who had to drink the Hemlock as a punishment for trying to corrupt the youth, so they were using the youth, training them to go out into the world and create revolution. Alexander the Great was trained by Aristotle for the role that he was to take, so these were called "the fisher kings," that's what the term means.

Jackie: Is that anything to do with the miter that the Pope wears?

Alan: It does. Oannes was the fish-god as they say.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: Oannes was the name of that deity. Anyway, the fisher king was a principle where they would literally bring up a

youth for a leadership role, indoctrinate him in philosophy and logic and his role would be to lead the world into the perfect "Republic" as Plato called it, which was a world which would be run by a guardian class. The guardian class were to be the elite aristocracies of the world and below them they would have the helping class, which would be the army, the military eventually incorporating females into those militaries. They hoped to then breed the female soldiers with the male soldiers and they would become the offspring that would obviously take the same roles. Below them, there were the working classes who would be specially bred for the tasks that they had to perform through selective breeding. If you wanted an apple picker, as Plato said, you would pick a tall thin guy and breed him with a tall thin female. If you want a miner, you breed a small squat guy with a small squat woman; and this was talked about 2,400 years ago. Anyway, they sent out these fisher kings to create revolution and also each revolution was to create a larger and larger empire and ultimately they would end up with a world empire. That was the whole agenda and of course Plato himself had been taught in Egypt, as all the aristocracy of Greece was, they were taught the mystery religions in Egypt, but everything that came out of Egypt always led to revolution in those countries that those students went back to. That's the key to it and of course revolution is a circle, you see. To revolve is to draw a circle. That's why they use the word revolution. That's why the term "revelation" is just vowel away from "revolution," just the alteration of a vowel.

This was planned a long, long time ago. Jehovah, which basically is the balancing of opposites, and if you've got a bit of paper there I can show you how to draw it.

Jackie: I'm taking notes right now.

Alan: Okay. You draw the letter X and on the bottom right-hand side put down YOD or YH.

Jackie: How do I spell that?

Alan: You can spell it anyway you want, that's why they left the vowels out of those. There were no vowels in fact in the early Hebrew.

Jackie: That would be the "Y" for Yahweh, Yahvey?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And the bottom right-hand corner YOD.

Alan: Put down YOD and then next to that you put down fire, and then you follow that line up to the top left and you put HAY and next to that you put AIR. Then you go to the next line, top right, and you put HAY, which is water.

Jackie: Well how can HAY be water and air?

Alan: VAY is AIR so put a "V" for air. Then for the water you put HH. You can say HEY if you want and then follow that down to the bottom left and you've got VAH, which is EARTH.

Jackie: Well Yahweh I thought was YHVH so we have right now YVVH.

Alan: You've got Y, then you've got H, then you've got the V--

Jackie: For air?

Alan: Yes and a W, which is a V again, isn't it? Because they pronounce it V. What it's showing you is the opposites. Fire is opposite air and water is opposite earth. Water is a feminine symbol. Earth again is a feminine symbol. It's all to do basically with the balance of nature you might say and the control of nature. Even the name wasn't allowed to be pronounced except once a year by the high priests on pain of death and all the rest of the time they could call the deity Adonai, but they were not allowed to use that word--

Jackie: Did they know that this was all allegory?

Alan: No, the general public wouldn't know.

Jackie: When you said that they were only allowed to say the name once a year, that would have been the general public?

Alan: Yes. The high priests, even they didn't say it in public except on that one day of the year on some big service, but the general public wouldn't know what the inner meanings were – just like you accept the name of Jesus as Jesus and don't say: what does it mean?

Jackie: But the insiders are the priests?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: They knew that it was allegory. In other words did they know that Jehovah or YHWH was an allegory and it was not a "God," it was not an entity?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or a spiritual being but it was just an allegory. So in other words it kind of comes back to the fact that the religion had everything to do with this physical world and nothing to do with the spiritual or the dimensions let's say beyond the third dimension?

Alan: No. In fact in the early Old Testament you'll see that there's nothing spiritual in it.

Jackie: No, there isn't. You're right.

Alan: There's no afterlife. You're dead, you're dead. You go and lay with your father and that's the end of it. The whole goal was to obtain wealth and happiness in this life.

Jackie: That's right and I do recall because I really paid attention to it when Jehovah was handing down the mandate that if you do my statutes you will be blessed and then he gave all the blessings. Well, all the blessings were earthly. It was wealth and everything earthly and then of course if you didn't follow the statutes, well then the curses were just unbelievable. It went on for a page and a half including cannibalism. The parents would eat their own children. Those were the curses but I recall nothing that was ever said – for example, when Jesus said store up not your treasures here on earth because where your treasure is your heart is.

Alan: That's right. Really, any idea of any spiritual nature was a much later edition to it basically for Hebrewism and even then, at the time of Jesus, there were many debates about even that. In fact the main difference with the Sadducees, apart from the fact that they were the nobility, they were the aristocracy that came out of Babylon with the Pharisees, the Sadducees did not believe in an afterlife. That was how they differed from the Pharisees.

Jackie: Why in the Old Testament, because I don't have it memorized, but I just don't recall Jesus mentioning the Sadducees but it was the Pharisees that were getting his wrath.

Alan: Yes, because they were the religious rulers you might say and they were becoming more aggressive for power, more determined to get power for themselves, but because they also had an inner religion for themselves, they were a brotherhood you see.

Jackie: The Pharisees and the Sadducees too?

Alan: Yes. They still had their differences though, a power struggle. You find that the Pharisees were definitely looking to take over the reigns of complete power and they also believed that no one could really know the Creator deity. That's

what they believed, that no one could know. They could say through debating and logic what the Creator was not, but they could not say what the Creator was.

Jackie: So they actually believed in a Creator?

Alan: They believed there was a Creator but it was remote.

Jackie: Not within us?

Alan: Not within us.

Jackie: Not in this physical world at all?

Alan: Basically. However, they did believe that they had a duty – because Judaism is an active religion, it's not passive, and any rabbi will tell you, it's in a lot of their books, it works towards a goal. The purpose of Judaism is to work a goal into the world and to complete a mission you might say and of course the mission ultimately is global government under God's rule and that's when the Creator will come back they claim.

Jackie: So they do speak of a creator but the "Creator" is not present?

Alan: That's basically it. What they were left with was a lot of rules and laws and regulations, but within their own religion is a mystery religion to do with the Great Work of working towards this particular goal so they bring everything they claim into balance and magically I guess their Creator just pops back and says well done.

Jackie: When they say the Creator is coming back are they talking about Lucifer?

Alan: Well, that's it. Albert Pike himself who was called "The Pope of Freemasonry," which is one of the esoteric sects using all the rites supposedly of Judaism, but they actually go through Judaism all the way to Babylon and Egypt, he said himself that, "make no mistake our God is Lucifer. He is the light bringer," and of course they equate intellect and intelligence with light.

Jackie: Right and Jesus was talking about light as spiritual, yes?

Alan: It's almost the same thing because it's truth and so that's how easy it is for two people to say the same thing but both mean different things. The truth that Jesus was saying was basically the individual could literally through austere practices you might say and truthfulness with themselves connect themselves to the Creator.

Jackie: Become aware of the connection, consciously aware of our oneness with our Creator?

Alan: Yes and also that you didn't need intermediary; any priests between you and the Creator, which of course would have destroyed the whole control system.

Jackie: What do you think how it would have turned out because it's very difficult for me to be able imagine this, but if the Old Testament had not been connected to the "New Testament," the gospels et cetera, the confusion wouldn't be quite as great.

Alan: It wouldn't have been quite as great. However, we must remember that Christianity from Constantine onwards was basically warped and twisted into the same religion for control purposes. Constantine did not make Christianity the main religion of his day. That's a fable. What he did was stopped all the persecution against Christians. Having an empire, he had many religions underneath him and he himself was a member of them all because he took out insurance policies on every sect that there was. After 325 AD, a few years later, he actually erected a temple to himself as a Son of Mithra, Mithraism, and also allowed himself to be worshipped as a god. He was a shrewd guy. He was a politician and the whole idea was to bring this new up-and-coming religion that grabbed the minds of many common people.

Jackie: Exactly and combining them. Like in Mystery Babylon religion it explains how the gods of old, the gods and goddesses under Christianity under the Catholic Church became the saints.

Alan: That's right. It was the same ones the pagans could understand because they had been worshipping the same deities forever and so Hermes became St. Christopher and so on.

Jackie: And so when people are praying to the saints they're praying to the gods of old?

Alan: It's the same thing. Psychologically it can give you a certain boost if you believe in it and it makes you feel a bit indestructible if you're getting a hand from somewhere, but this was traditional. These people, remember, the Romans inherited their empire from much older empires, the Greeks and the Egyptians, so they had thousands of years of watching new religions begin, taking them over and using them for their own purposes. They never let anything become independent of its own which would become a problem to the state.

Jackie: I recall in the book "Mystery Babylon Religion", this by the way, Alan, even though I knew that there were many discrepancies and et cetera in the Bible, I've come a long ways to understand of course, many of us have, but I was in shock as I was ready "Mystery Babylon Religion", it was written by Ralph Woodrow I believe his name was and most of the information was taken from what was his name that wrote "The Two Babylons"?

Alan: Hislop.

Jackie: Thank you, but I remember Isis the Queen of Heaven and the way they pictured Isis is exactly the way Mary is pictured as the Queen of Heaven.

Alan: Well, she always will be. Always was. That's the secret of the sphinx. That is the secret of the sphinx.

Jackie: What is?

Alan: The sphinx has the face of a woman and the body of a lion because the solar year or the Great Year in astronomy leads off with Virgo the Virgin and ends with Leo the Lion. That's the whole plan in a circle. That's what the sphinx stands for and the Egyptian year began with Virgo, ends with Leo the Lion, the progression of the equinoxes.

Jackie: What does that got to do with Mary and Isis?

Alan: Because it's the same thing. Mary is mother. Mary is also the sea in Latin, water, The Great Mother. In fact once you put it into German it's more like matter, Mutter, which means matter really, so she produces matter, the world of matter, mother. That's why you have Mother Earth. That's from Mary. It's the same thing.

Jackie: You know the thing is when you think about it, it's so close that it almost merges. I thought at one time I was trying to explain to Chuck the way I was seeing it and I said it was like the razor's edge, the truth and the lie is so close. Then somebody said that it was actually in a sense merging, melding into where there wasn't really an edge at all and when we think about it in real life that in this physical world there is a consciousness in all things. The book that really fascinated me was the "Secret Life of Plants" and I've had my own experiences with plants and realized that they certainly respond. They do respond not just to watering but to care, to love and it isn't like – people who accept and recognize the consciousness they call them tree huggers, I guess, or God is in the tree, but that creative substance within all that is here in the physical world, that the earth itself would have a form of consciousness of type. I'm talking about awareness – well, like a plant. The experiments that they have done with plants where if a plant has been in room where another plant has been torn up by somebody, when that person walks into the room the plant that was there actually registers on their diodes, their instruments register some type of emotion and so there is a consciousness there, but a very low form of consciousness maybe, but the point I'm making is that it doesn't mean that you worship it. You just accept and understand that that creative substance, that energy or spark or whatever we would call it is within all things.

Alan: That was the Gnostic concept that preexisted Jesus and was also parallel with the time of Jesus. In fact many of the Gnostics complained to Constantine that he was stealing their religion that had always been there and they claimed

that the real Jesus of course in Gnosticism could not be killed because he was pure spirit and that he was not born of a woman because he was pure spirit in fact. There was a tremendous debate in 325 AD to decide as to whether Jesus was pure spirit or was he spirit inside matter that had been born here. I mean they literally debated all this and of course all the Gnostic guys who came up were basically assassinated at the time of the meeting.

Jackie: Would Arius been one of them in a sense?

Alan: He was one of many.

Jackie: According to Will Durant in his fourth volume of Jesus and Caesar, or whatever the title of that is is close. He said that by the 6th century BC if the church was not of the Arius teachings the church was literally empty, so whether that was true or not, that was the way it was presented. The fact that allegedly after the Council of Nicaea, that first council, that many of them who had voted said okay we'll agree that this will be the doctrine of the church. This will be the belief and anybody that doesn't believe it is anathemized and that many of them rescinded their agreeance to that later. Have you read anything that confirms that?

Alan: There's no doubt that this was to be not just a state religion. It was to be the empire's religion because they themselves knew that they had so many countries under the Roman Empire with so many religions and since they were a secret brotherhood working towards a bigger empire of the future, they knew that they couldn't allow so many religions to exist so they decided to basically create the one. They did a lot of alteration because they had to stamp out the possibility of the Gnostic religion taking over.

Jackie: The awareness that we are spiritual beings?

Alan: Yes, that's absolutely right because right from the word go the bishops of Rome were taking upon themselves God's representative on earth. That's it basically.

Jackie: Like the Pope does?

Alan: Yes and that came later when they took absolute power and became God's authority on earth. You see the Catholic Church itself was a continuation of rulership and from an empire that existed for a long time, which had taken over from a previous empire which had lasted much longer, so they knew what they were doing. They knew that religion had to be used always as a tool to control the minds of the public. If the public were free from all this mind control they wouldn't be working happily as slaves you might say to keep a small elite in power. They wouldn't be happy with that. In fact if they followed the teachings of Jesus they'd have no money in circulation and if you can't have money in circulation you can't tax it back from the public. That's why the Catholic Church, although they made a big to-do about they wouldn't allow usury, they made an exception for these Jewish bankers. Well, why would they do that unless they were in cahoots from the very beginning? What you'll find it was simply a continuation of what had already gone on before.

Jackie: I had a call from a listener after the broadcast a couple of nights ago and he was talking about a broadcast that is on the air once a week and I do not recall the name of the person, but what he was saying is that everybody who is "blaming the Jews for everything have got it all wrong because it's the Jesuits." My understanding is that all of it, the Catholic Church, the Jesuits, Illuminati, Freemasonry, it's all part of the same controlling factor.

Alan: They're all faces of the same thing. You see that's what they always couched in Babylon and Egypt. They said that Isis, because these brotherhoods refer to the mother more than the father amongst themselves, but they said Isis had a thousand faces and that's what they mean by that. Every church you can look at, whether it's Moslem, Catholic, Protestant, whatever, or even the temples of the Shinto, you will see the same hidden architecture, not so hidden actually, in them all and that's the big secret of course. They always put because they are the builders of society as well as the builders of the building and they put the structure of society in the architecture itself and they also give you all the symbology of the inner religion in all of the temples that they give the public. Things are always hidden out there in plain sight. In fact there was a man recently who came out in Manitoba who is at the University of Manitoba who's done a four year study on the government main parliament building there for the province. His specialty is studying old

architecture and so on and after studying the parliament building for the province, which is the government building, he came to the conclusion and he's got it all worked out perfectly they used the Egyptian Cubit, the Sacred Cubit, to build this thing right down to the last fraction of an inch. They have all the symbols of the outer portico temple and the inner temple in there. I mean the whole structure is a Masonic temple and the big joke of course that they've always known is that all parliament buildings are Masonic temples. All churches are Masonic temples.

As Pike said himself, "everyone who has been trained in the system is simply a Mason who hasn't gone through the degrees." We've all been trained through the school system. We've all gone to their churches regardless of what country we're in. We're all pre-Masonic you might say because we've gone through rituals without even knowing it. When you walk through that oval door into the church you've walked through the female. That's what it means. The spire is the phallus. The box is the female and the opening is the female. It's the mystery religion, we live it, we go through it everyday and most people don't even know it.

Jackie: Of course we wouldn't know it.

Alan: That's the big secret. Isis has a thousand faces.

Jackie: I would like to go back – I made a note here when you said revolution completes a circle and what it means is revolve. Would you expand on that because I'm not getting it?

Alan: That's why they used the term revelation.

Jackie: No, but revolution you said. Revolution is to revolve in a circle. What do you mean? That it always comes back to the same thing?

Alan: It means a new beginning. You go back to the beginning and then you start the next phase.

Jackie: And revelation is to reveal?

Alan: To reveal and that's why I'm sure they even created the term revelation.

Jackie: And revelation reveals their plans.

Alan: In mystical language.

Jackie: In mystical language and then Christians are taught to believe it is the prophecy of the time to come, it is God's plan.

Alan: That's right and it's been drummed into people and people forget that Revelations wasn't taught in Christianity for hundreds of years.

Jackie: No, I didn't know that.

Alan: It wasn't until they decided that it would become handy if they put it in there.

Jackie: You're saying the Book of Revelations was added later?

Alan: Yes. When they got together at Nicaea they also debated what books or writings that would be put in and what ones would be left out.

Jackie: Yes and every time they had a new council they made changes, but wasn't it under the Second Council of Constantinople under Justinian where they had taken so many of the writings out and all of the references to reincarnation?

Alan: Yes, that was done then because that's still the traditional belief of mainstream Judaism, reincarnation, and of course non-Jews are totally ignorant of that fact. That's always been the inner belief of the average you know--

Jackie: Well, the ancient eastern religions too.

Alan: All the way from Egypt and so in the Old Testament--

Jackie: Didn't you say that has now been admitted and it was fairly recently that the Vatican had apologized?

Alan: They did admit it in one of their own publications.

Jackie: And you said there's a Vatican website?

Alan: Yes and I know they also had their own radio.

Jackie: Yes, but I'd like to see if there is a publication. Where did you hear that?

Alan: It was on the Catholic radio. It's WEWN I think they call it. They're always revising things you see and of course the Catholic Church now is in the process really and have been for a while of altering so much within Catholicism to bring it up for the New Age. We forget that the term the New Age was used first by Freemasons in the 1800's and right up until about 1950 or 1960 that was the name of the Freemasonic magazine, "The New Age." That's where it comes from.

Jackie: My wondering is that is there an evolutionary process so to speak and I don't mean that like Darwin or something, but where there is like each revolution a revolution of the astrological wheel when you go from the Age of Pisces to the Age of Aquarius then that would be termed a New Age. I mean what is it, every 2,400 years or so?

Alan: 25-1/2.

Jackie: So the word new age really doesn't mean anything evil but yet it appears to me – there's a book that I've got here and I don't remember which one it was but it was about the Knights Templar and towards the end of the book they were talking about the New Age and it was so clear to me that what they have done is taken a natural occurrence if you would and just gained control of it and warp and twist anything, truth that could come out of it.

Alan: The New Age to them is utopia. You have to see it from their point of view as controllers and from the ones who follow it. The followers never know what's going on. They think they do. In fact they often are brainwashed into wanting it to come on, but for the controllers it's their age of peace and tranquility because they plan to alter man or humankind so much that no one will be able to cause trouble of any kind by having independent thought; and that's what they mean. They'll have a perfect peace when everyone is chipped and cloned and all the rest of it.

Jackie: Total absence of resistance to their plan.

Alan: Absolutely. When individual consciousness in the masses has been eliminated then they will have succeeded – even that meeting they had at Loyola University two years ago with the geneticists funded by the U.S. government and they talked about that, that once this chip is implanted, which they have, into the human brain it will be the end of individual consciousness. Each person will be unable to perceive themselves as a distinct individual.

Jackie: In that that chip actually has part of the human DNA in it?

Alan: Basically, it's a combination of silicon and human protoplasm.

Jackie: So it merges with the brain cells itself?

Alan: It literally will bind itself to the nervous tissue right into the path of the brain.

Jackie: And you said that they had said they will hear the whispering of the thoughts of so many other people.

Alan: Who are all linked to central computers; and I thought this is the Borg of Star Trek. They showed us the Borg, but they plan on doing this and they say their only problem now is convince the public to accept it. They said all media, entertainment, cartoons et cetera will promote this as a positive thing and sure enough now there's movies out and science fiction like the "Mosaic," a terrible movie, but two dumb guys who probably left school at 15 going nowhere get chipped and can speak 20 languages, know kung fu, karate, et cetera and become super-spies. They're already doing it. The U.S. Department of Commerce sponsored and paid for that world meeting.

Jackie: That's not surprising, is it, Alan?

Alan: No, because we are the commerce.

Jackie: We're out of our hour and the sad thing is that if you try to explain to a parent why cartoons are dangerous it's almost impossible to do. It just doesn't sink in because it keeps the children occupied. Alan, thank you so much for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
January 17, 2005

WWW.COM

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 17th of January in the year 2005 and our guest this evening, ladies and gentlemen, is Alan Watt. He was with us last week Monday and Tuesday and we were in the middle as always of a very interesting – last Wednesday we opened the phone lines for questions and actually he didn't get a chance to really address one of them and then I had a call from a listener today with a request, so maybe tonight that's what we'll be doing.

Our spiritual message, as we do this so often when I'm not prepared otherwise, it's hanging on the wall in front of me from Psalm 139 versus 23-24. "Search me Father and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."

Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You've been waiting patiently while I got through those thoughts that were flashing through my mind. Do you have anything to comment or add to what I was saying?

Alan: No, but when you were reading that Psalm I had a picture of someone getting searched at the airport. Search me father and then the mind control part to see if you've got any nasty thoughts in there.

Jackie: So search me father and you pictured people getting searched at the airport? All right. Do you remember last Wednesday, Janet called in. She was our last caller, I believe, and she had a three-part question and the third part of her question was what is our destination and our mission here in this physical realm for what we should be doing? I think she mentioned something about what would we be sharing with or relating to our loved ones and friends, but I might be interpreting that. Maybe that isn't exactly how she said it.

Alan: The only thing you can relate to them is knowledge. It's what they do with their own mission is up to themselves with that knowledge. As far as the mission goes, it's to ultimately break through all of the barriers and all of the masses of indoctrination we've been brought up with to become a complete individual and take that spirit that you have as far as it can possibly go. The whole structure here in the world is meant to create the mass man, the mass mind and to stifle all individuality, ultimately to snuff out the individual spirit, so it's a battle here between two different ways, you might say, of the way of the mass which is planned for them and the way of the individual. In the New Testament of course the way it was phrased there was that my kingdom is not of this world. Those of the world, they belong to the world and they think earthly things and what he's referring to there is the mass man and that same statement was written – in fact all of the statements in the New Testament have been said long, long before Jesus Christ and Egypt as well.

Jackie: Would you just repeat that?

Alan: The statements in the New Testament – the main prime statements are eternal truths, which mean that they always were true, they are true and they always will be true.

Jackie: Some of the statements?

Alan: That's right. The ones that stand out are forever; they're eternal in other words. There's no beginning and no end to them.

Jackie: Because truth is?

Alan: Truth is, yes. Yet if you go into New Age psychology, which is the current trend with the new morality, the new maturity and all these phrases we're hearing coming out of the media, where they're going with it all is the opposite of that. They're trying to say the truth is variable at different times.

Jackie: The New Age movement says that?

Alan: No, the New Age psychology. All psychology today is a mixture of the New Age, which is the occult religion basically.

Jackie: Yes, and there's a lot of truth in there hidden in all the lies, isn't there Alan?

Alan: Sure there is, but that's the problem is they're so good at telling you the parts of the truth which were hidden and then putting their spin on it and bringing you into the way they want you to think.

Jackie: That's where the discernment comes in.

Alan: That's the hard part because it's very easy to trap people with truth when they've never been given it before and manipulate them with that truth and so those who've always kept the truth to themselves down through the ages dish it out at certain times and then they put the spin on it. Then they give you the mission, which is their mission, which is a world government, a world society, a political correct society where you could go to Beijing, to Britain, to Canada and you'll get the same opinions expressed on every topic. That's what they want.

Jackie: Yes and the same British accent or whatever it's going to be.

Alan: It will be English because that was decided in the 1500's that the international language of the future would be English. As far as the personal mission goes, the person has to – all they can do is express truth wherever they see it and when they do see whatever the topic happens to be, that the king has no clothes, they have to say so.

Jackie: You know I've had our listeners when I have spoken in the past about Jehovah and there have been listeners who have contacted me and said you know I wondered about a lot of these things and now it's beginning to make sense and what I see is that people really know. There is that knowing, Alan, and they squash it because it's like oh we're not supposed to question because this is the word of God. One of the important things I know for me is really paying attention to I guess you just sometimes call it intuition that something is there and if you don't listen to it, it's like it isn't there anymore. I mean now that we're here, I do wonder a lot why the heck we ever got here in the first place, but that makes sense now that we're here. Our mission is to find our way home.

Alan: It really is an individual way because you're either a leader or a follower and again it's so easy to set up a way for the followers to go and obviously since a person could truly know any kind of truth they must experience it for themselves. They never truly do experience it by following someone else's experience. You must find it yourself. You can go along certain ways towards it, but it's up to the person to truly find it for themselves.

Jackie: I was 15 years old when I started reading the Old Testament and at first it was frightening to me, very frightening in that God in there scared the hell out of me, to be honest with you, but I suddenly realized that it wasn't true. I knew it wasn't true, Alan. I knew that I didn't know what was the truth, but I knew that was not, because there in me from as long as I can remember I knew that God is love and we do know the difference.

Alan: There's no doubt about it, if you took a Jehovah character or figure you have a mafia godfather basically who demands sacrifice and kickbacks and praise and he makes a bunch of rules for you and at the same time he's allowed to break them. Of course, even in the New Testament, Jehovah is a newcomer in a bunch of different gods. It begins with Elohim, which is the plural for gods, and Jehovah doesn't appear until later on the scene. I guess he must have knocked off all the competition. However, if you look at even the religion itself of a priesthood keeping knowledge to themselves

and being well paid, well funded from the fears of the people and you see even the way it's based, which is to break a law, you don't – like a Protestant religion for instance or Catholic religion, you don't sit and beat your breasts and tear your hair out for doing something wrong. You don't sit and analyze yourself and wonder why you did it and rebuke yourself. You simply pay money and something else is killed to repay what you've done. Vicarious sacrifice they call it, so basically there's no breast beating. You just pay the money, buy an animal and it gets slaughtered in your place. I mean this is a weird sort of religion here.

Jackie: That was the thing that got me when he said to Abraham, well you don't have to kill your son. Just go get that ram that's caught in the bush and my thought was why would God want innocent little animals killed and let alone test to see if you're going to obey me – you take your son up there and kill him.

Alan: But it's nothing to do with real people.

Jackie: I know that.

Alan: What you're seeing is a system and this system is a wise-guy system. It's a streetwise person system where the elite and the cunning and the true predators are allowed to feed off the innocent. All the sacrifices you notice must be innocent.

Jackie: I hadn't thought about that, but it's true, isn't it?

Alan: It's a streetwise thing because this system creates an innocent gullible public, or it did in the past at least, in order to feed off of them and that's what your peasant class did for thousands of years was to be fed on by this small elite. It's a man-made system. There's no doubt about it. You have a Jehovah who wasn't on Prozac then. He had no love in him. I mean if you got in his bad books or he had a bad day he would just kill you and this again is all allegory. It's telling you a godfather system or a mafia type system, what you can get away with and what you can get away with is what Jacob got away with or the symbolism of Jacob. You can lie and steal and even cheat your father for your brother's birthright and the godfather will bless you for doing it because you were very clever the way you did it, you see, and it's a mafia system. It truly is and it's a complete system. That's what it's all about and even the high priests who set up the Catholic Church were well aware of the same system, even though they pretended it was different. It was the same system and of course you see it in all of their archaeology of the church. The church itself has the box and that's the female womb and they always have a spire, which you walk through at the base, and that's the male phallic symbol. That's how most British parliaments across the world, the Commonwealth parliaments, are made the same way. The parliament in England has the congressmen you might say, the MPs inside the box but they enter through the penis because all life for the future begins with the male, the phallic symbol, so they walk through the base of the penis.

Jackie: Of course that's purely in the material plane.

Alan: That's right and then in Egypt the obelisk or phallic was called "the Ben-Ben". You have two B's. Ben-Ben and of course Shakespeare puts it in his play, "To be, or not to be." It's another pun on the same thing and then of course in Parliament in England you have Big Ben. Why would they call it Big Ben? This big spire that you have to walk through and has a clock on it which tells you the time because it's planning the destiny of the world. That's what it meant.

Jackie: Oh wow and I remember reading about the big obelisk in front of the Vatican and they moved that from was it Egypt, Alan?

Alan: Constantine's son moved it initially from Egypt and that was a mammoth task in those days.

Jackie: I know it and anybody that made a mistake was killed on the spot.

Alan: That was later the second time. The first time they got it and they put it up in the circus where they had the games and it was about 300 years ago the Pope had it moved from there in Rome to St. Peter's Square. Everywhere they've gone they've set up an obelisk and there's one in that park in New York there. That was brought from Egypt as well and there's the obelisk outside the four banks of London and one outside the French Parliament.

Jackie: And a great big one in Washington, D.C.

Alan: Well, that was Washington's greatest erection and that's a new one. In other words, that wasn't brought from Egypt and that symbolizes the birth of the New World Order. That was the only new one they built. The rest of them were imported from Egypt, which is highly symbolic. Washington really was meant to symbolize the New World Order, Novus Ordo Seclorum.

Jackie: Yes. You made a statement back there and I made a little note here and I'd like to go back to it just as a question that I have for clarification when you were talking about the fact that their plan is to eliminate the individual spirit or kill the individual spirit. My concept of spirit of Creator would be the eternal, that what the Creator creates is eternal, but would the word soul of the individual, would that--

Alan: That's closer.

Jackie: Because they say that the mind is the gateway to the soul?

Alan: Yes, the eye.

Jackie: The mind?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: The eyes are the window but the mind is the gateway to the soul and if that is true and it never occurred to me ever until we began our conversation that an individual could "lose his soul," but I can see that these insane creatures actually and they can trap people in this physical plane.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. They've been at this for a long, long time and in their religion of course they say that the complete person is someone who has body, spirit and soul. That goes all the way back to Babylon and Egypt and of course they say that the ordinary people, the commoners you might say, are born with soul, which is the animating force, but the destiny of the soul is to find its own spirit and merge with it. If they can keep the person from doing that then they have succeeded because the soul itself according to their religion and it goes all the way back through the ancient religions, all the way back to India even, the soul only lasts 10 lifetimes and then it goes back into this "soup," this "sea" they call it.

Jackie: You mean if we haven't made it in 10 lifetimes?

Alan: If they haven't merged with spirit, and that was the whole mystery behind the explanation that makes no sense to most people the way it's told and that's intentional of the journey of the KA as they call it in Egypt and the BA. What they claim was – and they do it in such beautiful roundabout ways so that the people would see it exoterically, but the initiates knew what they meant. What it meant was once they had died the KA, because they had already obtained spirithood, stayed with the body. The BA went into the underworld, being the journeys and had to go through all these perils and so on to find its own spirit and once it came back in the circle met the KA, then they could go up to this heaven.

Jackie: Or go up to heaven.

Alan: Up to or wherever because they always said you rode with RA in his boat, his ark.

Jackie: Maybe the reason they used the word up is that it's a higher frequency?

Alan: They also used it to symbolize an otherness, otherness from here, and since they used astronomy big time and astrology and stellar movements, they always said it in astronomical terms. When you achieved your destiny, exoterically, you rode the Ark across the sky. The Ark was a boat and that was the boat of RA and of course once you'd

made it you rode in that ark. That was the Ark of the Covenant, as you rode across the sky, you see, and that was for the elite and for the elite only.

Jackie: Because they would keep the truth from the masses.

Alan: Always, yes.

Jackie: That would never be able to make that journey?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. Here's a thought. You said that it is said that after 10 times if we haven't made it then it's dissipated back into the ethers, right?

Alan: That's what they claimed.

Jackie: Well, I wonder, let's say that a person is in their eighth lifetime and they begin on that journey, it just doesn't make sense to me that they might only have two lifetimes to get it all together, but maybe at least that they have begun and maybe the first of course part of it is coming out of the lies, being able to literally let go. I received a donation and there was a card in it and the note said that it's okay to say I don't understand the bible, but when I say we've been lied to it makes it very difficult to support this broadcast and I really don't know how to respond to that.

Alan: That's a choice.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Well, I don't mean whether somebody's going to support the broadcast or not, but that requirement. It's okay to say I don't understand. Yes, I know how to respond. I don't understand the esoteric, I know that. But I do, I can read and I know what is not love. I may not have the full meaning or capacity of love at this point in my journey but I know what isn't love and I know what I'm leaving and I know that Jehovah of the Old Testament is not love and so I could not say I don't understand that. I do understand it, Alan. I understand it, at least well for where I'm at right now.

Alan: That's right. Jehovah again is a mafia figure. There's no doubt about it. It's a kickback system we're talking about here and of course Masonry came from it too in all of its forms, no matter what sect they call themselves, which is again a kick back system. As they say, the workman is worthy of his wages, but what that also means is that the workman who's helped up the ladder in promotions and so on must also kick money upstairs. This whole system is a kickback system. It's a degreed kickback system including even the Catholic Church that came out of it. It incorporated all the mystery religions, which really were all one, but they seemed different because they were given to different countries and they just changed the names of the deities and so on. Look at the Pope who's white, he's the sun, and you look at the Cardinals who are red and black, so they have spirit. Spirit and the force – the life force is always red. The black is law and so they are law under the guidance of spirit, so it's a degreed system; even the color-coding goes back all the way to Pythagoras. He was taught this stuff in Egypt.

Jackie: Okay, let's pick this up on the other side of this break. Alan Watt is our guest and as always, the conversation is very moving. I don't know what to say. I had a couple of examples I'd like to use because it is maybe confusing to people. We were talking about discernment and the gentleman who wrote and said it's okay to say I don't understand but when we say we've been lied to, but I'm talking just the Old Testament and here's one that catches me. This is in Matthew 18 in verse 6. Jesus is talking about the little children and he said, "who ever shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it would be better for him that a millstone was hanged around his neck." Well, to me, I don't think he said one of these little ones that believe on me, because all children were precious. All children are precious and basically what I see this doing is any little child who doesn't know about Jesus is doomed. That's the way that appears to me and for example in the Lord's Prayer when we're taught to say "lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil," I remember that catching in my throat when I used to go to the Lutheran Church because what we are doing is asking our loving Father, please don't lead me into temptation and I knew that it couldn't have been said that way. Lead me out of temptation or away but not ask because a loving father – we wouldn't lead our children into temptation

and why would we think that our Creator would ever do that. When you were mentioning the Catholic Church, well all of that BS got brought down into the so-called Protestant churches--

Alan: Sure it did.

Jackie: And in the Lutheran Church this came into my mind the other day. It's that song we used to sing. "Create in me a clean heart oh God and renew a right spirit within me." The next line, listen to this. "Cast me not away from your presence and take not your holy spirit from me." There we are begging again and folks, this is what I'm saying and these are a few things and maybe Alan because he understands a lot deeper than I do the exoteric message in these things, but for the untrained eye these are the things that pop out at you and it doesn't mean that there isn't truth but this is what they've done. They've made us just absolutely – we're supposed to love our God with all our heart, mind and soul and to love a creature that is so hateful; a father, so to speak, that we have to beg him? It doesn't make sense, does it, Alan?

Alan: No. As I say, it's the old unstable deity that's made in the image of man and it's the image of the typical Middle Eastern despot of ancient times because that's how he was. He might give a present to a servant one day and have his head cut off the next. That's the unstable temperament that kept everybody on their toes and they never knew what mood he would be in the following day. That's what Jehovah is. If man was made in the shape of a triangle they'd make God the same way. So that's what they gave you was a Middle Eastern despot who could do whatever he wanted to.

Jackie: Yes and that's what people will say if they can't explain it. He can do anything he wants.

Alan: It's always amazing that they give an Old Testament version to the general public but they don't give you the rest of it. They don't give you the accompanying Talmud or the Mishnah and all the other stuff that explains the Old Testament in a more esoteric fashion. The only reason I can come to that they did not give that to the general public is they wanted a dumb, stupid, subservient, obedient, slaving public and that's what they had for an awful long time. Religion was always used against people to keep them in servitude for a small ruling elite.

Jackie: And to do wars and to enslave others because that was all done under the auspices of Jehovah.

Alan: They play games all the time. There is no media. There's no news but it's just news. It's either indoctrination or mocking the victim as they say and the public are the victims. Now you heard about that nonsense with Prince Harry. It's been all over the news about, oh dear, my goodness, Prince Harry turned up at a ball and it was a fancy dress ball somewhere in England, private too, and it was supposed to be commonwealth and natives basically and he turned up as a member of the Hitler youth with a Nazi armband and all the rest of it and of course the media goes to town over this. This happens two weeks prior to the Queen going to the National Holocaust Museum in Europe to give a speech and opening up the International Holocaust Day. It's a bit coincidental but at the same time – so it brings to public awareness of the holocaust industry but at the same time they missed what Prince William was wearing, because Prince William as the papers said was dressed like a leopard, but that's only part of the story. If you saw him on the TV in the brief flashes that they gave you, he had the feet of a bear, the body of a leopard and the head of a lion – and that's the description of the beast in Revelations, so why was he wearing that to a fancy dress-do which would do with the dominion and natives? They mock us all the time with their little messages even in this type of thing. There's nothing on the media that doesn't have double meanings and a lot of jokes, inside jokes by the elite that rule this world and the public respond to the exoteric the way it's intended that they respond, through guilt, shame or whatever, and the elite laugh up their sleeves all the time. Nothing is done on the media without having a very esoteric purpose and it always ends up with indoctrination and swaying the public one way or another. It's all mind control, all of it.

Jackie: I'm back. Were you complete with that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I had a call from Gary this evening and he was a little confused. You had mentioned Revelations. We were talking about it last week the fact that if you're writing it you would be able to write about what they're plan is.

Alan: You reveal it, revelation.

Jackie: Reveal it. Oh, that's right. That's what you said. The Revelation is a revealing but I guess he's wondering – I've got books here on Revelations. I've got a three-volume set of books here that's supposed to interpret what Revelations means. I've read probably two dozen or more interpretations of Revelations and every single one of them is different. I don't understand it but I guess he's wondering does this lay out the play as it's playing out today?

Alan: Absolutely. It's all astronomy. Every creature mentioned in Revelations is a zodiacal sign which appears at a certain time and it's a time clock of the heavens basically and so they're following it right to the letter. The beast is in the heavens.

Jackie: Who's the beast?

Alan: The beast again – I should do a show on the whole thing.

Jackie: You know what? You just took the thought right out of my mind. You know what? You're coming back tomorrow, aren't you?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Would you like to start now or would you like to get it and get prepared a little bit?

Alan: I should try and think it out to put it over simply to people because there's a lot of astronomy involved in it.

Jackie: Okay and we can have our Bibles open and as you're going through it and explaining your understanding of it we could be reading along there.

Alan: Maybe I could do that next week. I'll have to put it in very simple terms. I'll have to go into the signs that we'll have. It's all astronomy and even though in ancient times they have changed one or two of the characters in the zodiac. I mean the Egyptians had a crocodile in there at one point and that was the beast of that time. They alter it every so often and Draco was the Northern Constellation of the Northern Star before the earth tilted, which is historical, and Draco was the flying serpent or dragon you might say.

Jackie: No, I don't know because I am not familiar with Revelations. I know I know some verses from it that are used a lot, but when you do this you'll start right from the beginning?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That is cool.

Alan: Every character even in the New Testament including Caiaphas who was the head of the Nasi party, the Sanhedrin, the Sanhedrin that condemned Jesus, he was a Nasi as they called it in Hebrew. He was head of the Nasi party.

Jackie: They called the Sanhedrin the Nasi, didn't they?

Alan: The head is called the Nasi and actually it's the new moon. The splinter or the finger, the sliver of the new moon is also called the Nasi in Hebrew.

Jackie: And the Sanhedrin sat that way and also so does the U.N.

Alan: That's right and the head man was Caiaphas, which means head in a sense, and he's also an astrological sign, so he's also in the heavens. If you understand how the zodiac all comes around--

Jackie: Is this from the Kabbalah?

Alan: It's pre-Kabbalah.

Jackie: Astrology is an ancient, ancient science, isn't it?

Alan: It goes way back to even pre-Egypt.

Jackie: It's interesting you brought this up. I was browsing through an astrology book today and it's a book that I've had and I don't think I've ever read it but I was reading the introduction and explanation and this author which I think the book was written around in the '70's. He was saying that astrology today is being understood, surely not in the way that you do, but he said that even the U.S. government – he was saying that businesses et cetera have charts done and he said that the U.S. government and Israel use astrology but he said he didn't have any information as to whether any other governments did or not. I found that very intriguing.

Alan: As I say, they wrote their plan--

Jackie: The U.S. and Israel, the twins you know?

Alan: They wrote their plans and they have long, long range plans in the zodiac and it's all becoming fulfilled because they knew where they wanted to get to and where they're coming from. If you look at the constellations and you know what they're supposed to be, there's no way you'd figure that out unless you saw it drawn out. These high priests long, long ago sat and said we'll make this Pegasus and we'll make this so and so.

Jackie: Now is it true, I may have read this in Zecharia Sitchin's book and I am clear that he matriculated at the London School of Economics and when I found that out I knew there had to be hooks, but I don't remember where I read it but the fact that the Pleiades, I think. Is it called the "Seven Sisters" and that from where we are you can actually only see six of them because one is behind the other and that in Sumerian, back that long ago, and you said that was, what, about 12,000 years actually, that they knew that there were seven stars in that star system.

Alan: Actually they knew there were more. You can see seven with the naked eye.

Jackie: You can see seven?

Alan: If your eyes are good and there's actually more. However, there were nine at one point about 5,000 BC and one of them went supernova, I guess, because it disappeared and that was recorded by the Greeks.

Jackie: Why do they call it the Seven Sisters then?

Alan: Again, it's another part of their mythology as they hide a truth within a story. All of the main characters end up getting put up in the sky as a god basically, although they began as human kings and that's what it's all about. It's a pun on their system of becoming gods and as they say, as above, so below and they would bring the New Jerusalem to earth. They're talking about the whole plan which they wrote in the heavens would be applied all across the world on the earth.

Jackie: So when we hear the elite and I know Rockefeller at least on a couple of occasions and I've heard this and read it. "Our window of opportunity is now" and they're using the astrological timeframe, aren't they?

Alan: Yes they are. These guys literally go by this and they must stick to it and they do stick to it.

Jackie: And they believe in it?

Alan: Yes, because their ancestors wrote it a long time ago.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about 9/11. Would you explain it to us?

Alan: 9/11, I mean even the fact that they give you your emergency number as 911 and just the very fact you end up with it happening on that date and it's supposed to be all coincidence. Then again I think it was the Chicago Stock Exchange that day finished at 911000 and then I think it was the New York Lottery also came out 911. I mean who's kidding who here? This is constant mockery.

Jackie: But that date September 11th was very relevant. You told us about that and I think we have time.

Alan: It's to do again with a mythological character that came from Zeus who created more gods and the female goddess, which became Britannia on the old British coin, who's a queen of the heavens, she's also a warrior, burst forth from his head on the Ides of September.

Jackie: Was that Minerva?

Alan: That's right, the warrior queen like Zena and what it signifies is something which could not have happened by itself. It took supernatural coincidences to bring it all together. It was not a natural phenomenon. In other words, what was going to come out of 9/11 had been planned that way and what was coming out of it was not a normal thing. It was not a normal event. It was a super-planned event. That's what it's really telling you.

Jackie: Remember you told us about the rituals that they did.

Alan: They had high, high rituals to do with the ides and the bringing forth and all the rest of it of Minerva, but what really is significant is what Minerva signifies, which is a new way. It's a new way that could not have come into existence by itself, by nature.

Jackie: So he burst her out of his head.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I remember you telling us something about an ancient ritual that they used to do involved around that date and that it was a very important date and it had to do with horses and the colors of the robes or something?

Alan: They definitely portrayed Jupiter riding the horses around the city and whoever portrayed the part of Jupiter was painted red driving his white horses.

Jackie: That would be the blood.

Alan: That's right and they also have a similar thing in again the Talmud to do with Solomon, which is the sun. Sol-om-on is the sun in three different languages because that's what it really represents is the illumined man. The illuminati, the illumined man and he also rode his six white steeds around the city.

Jackie: It was this particular event at that particular date in September and I remember doing research on the Internet and I found it and you had mentioned I think it was between the 11th and 13th and that if they hadn't accomplished what they wanted to with 9/11, something else was going to happen to make sure that what they planned.

You know it's getting late here. We've got about three or four minutes left I guess but I was reading today about and I wanted to share it with our listeners. I couldn't find the bill but it's a draft bill and it includes all children 18 to 26. They're working on that and it's passed one of the chambers in the U.S. Congress and I'm going to hopefully have it tomorrow night. You know when you and I talk, Alan, it's like my mind starts exploding and I can't grab my thoughts or my questions fast enough to hang on to them.

Alan: As I say, that was the Sol-om-on.

Jackie: Oh, I know what it was. I'm sorry. Okay. You know how Kerry during the campaign? Well I don't know if you know but he said there will be no draft and then of course he added, "unless we're attacked" and it occurred to me today

if they're having a big uproar and opposition they'll see to it that we get attacked so they can initiate. I'm sorry to say that but it's like a given. You get to see the pattern when we begin to understand past history. They just keep repeating it because it works.

Alan: It's works and the public think they could never do that because it's so horrific.

Jackie: Probably what was said in the email that I got, probably they'll go ahead and pass it right around the time of the inauguration while people's minds are on the inauguration.

Alan: Yes, plus on the news here in Canada I think it was Wolfowitz that came out now pressing for war on Iran and Syria and of course that's all part of the New American Century plan that they wrote back in the '90's, so they're going to that plan and how fortunate for them 9/11 came along.

Jackie: We're out of our hour with you and you'll be back tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
January 18, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday the 18th of January in the year 2005. Alan Watt is again with us tonight.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 18. This is the conversation that Jesus was having with Pontius Pilate and Pontius Pilate asked him if he was a king. Wait, let me back up here. This is what I wanted to get first. Pontius Pilate asked him what he'd done because his chief priest. Those were the Pharisees, folks. Those are the rabbis of today by the way. Those are the priests of Jehovah that delivered thee unto me. Pontius Pilate said, "What have you done?" and Jesus said, "My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence" and then Pontius Pilate said, "Well are you a king then?" Jesus said, "You say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."

I want to go back if we could to the verse before there where Jesus said, "my kingdom is not of this world and if my kingdom were of this world then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence." I can't imagine Jesus referring to any of his followers or disciples as servants and that they should fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews. I don't think the word Jew existed back in those days, did it?

Alan: No.

Jackie: At that time?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Then he says "but now is my kingdom not from hence" and one of the things that people who are very much believing in oh there is going to be a second coming and that when Jesus gets here his throne will be in Jerusalem and there will be a thousand years of peace. The way they justify this one or understand, I should say, is he said "now is my kingdom not from hence." In other words, it will be later. Would you comment on that?

Alan: Again it's --

Jackie: Putting words in his mouth?

Alan: Sort of, but it's also tacking on the age. Every age is given a god figure and of course that was the beginning of the Age of Pisces and that's why in the New Testament when he's going to ride into glory on a donkey he tells them to go and find a young colt tied and his master will be carrying a picture of water, which is Aquarius. That's why that's written like that, so his time of glory would last from then until Aquarius.

Jackie: Until the Age of Aquarius?

Alan: Yes. The priesthoods have always used somebody or as a martyr figure but always used the story for every age in a disguised form. Of course in Egypt you had Osiris and Isis the mother and Horus the son and eventually they had the Greeks made into Adonis, which is the same thing as Horus, and then that became Adonai of the Jews. They call god generally Adonai.

Jackie: This deal about my servants, if my kingdom was of this world then my servants would fight. That sounds like a made-up thing.

Alan: Yes it is. I think you'd find that rulers again who created the Christian movement long after that

period had to put in their own spin on things obviously, but there in that particular instance Jesus is symbolizing pure spirit and of course a battle in the physical realm again is the physical realm. It's the two worlds. The one of matter and the one of spirit and he is showing the way to fulfill the spiritual quest in other words. That's what the whole story is about. It's a spiritual quest and the world in other words would always be base because it always was base and it's still base under all the polish and so on, it's still a very base planet. Therefore the spiritual quest has succumbed you might say to the quest in the world of matter for the ownership of more matter and that's the way it's always been here.

Jackie: Cycle after cycle after cycle.

Alan: The first fall of man was into matter. That's what they said in ancient times.

Jackie: That makes sense to me and I truly wonder, truly wonder as spiritual beings why we ever came here in the first place unless it was to experiment. Now I don't know if this is so, but I have read and it makes sense, but there are spiritual being that never actually take physical flesh.

Alan: Again, the only you can prove something--

Jackie: I know, seeing it or be there.

Alan: Until you have the proof and the proof can never be because someone said so. That's how they create their religions that end up lording over us you might say.

Jackie: Let me ask you this. I know that there are a lot of charlatans. Do you believe that it is possible for people to channel disincarnated entities?

Alan: Oh yes, I believe that, but I don't say these entities are generally what they claim that they are.

Jackie: Or maybe have anymore. I don't know. For example the Seth material is very – have you ever read that Alan?

Alan: What's it called?

Jackie: The Seth material.

Alan: I don't think so.

Jackie: The information that – well, never mind. We won't go into it. I've read a lot of books and you've said this yourself. If you read enough books from different sources and there is a thread that there's probably truth to it and maybe the possibility is that there are disincarnated entities that mean no harm and that are bringing some information to help mankind. Why couldn't that be a possibility?

Alan: Generally you'll find it's the same messages though, and of course in the '60's there was a whole myriad of groups came out of the human potential movement. It was pushed by the Rockefellers and all the big boys.

Jackie: Were they doing some harmful work?

Alan: What it was to do was to actually get people into this whole thing of channeling basically.

Jackie: I would think that would be very, very dangerous.

Alan: Oh yes. I mean if you're bringing something into you and you're taking its word that it is what it says it is and you're opening up a doorway which it then can then come in any time it wishes to. I've no doubt on that because that's something I don't believe, It's something I've experienced in other people which I couldn't deny. There is no scientific explanation but I've seen people you might say "possessed."

Jackie: That you could actually see that it wasn't them when they were talking?

Alan: Yes. I couldn't contradict it, couldn't deny it and there's no scientific explanation for it. When you study Masonry and all of the groups including the higher Wiccanism, all the groups that are running the show today basically in religion, they're all into channeling entities and the higher Masons do this. They channel entities.

Jackie: We talked about this on the air, didn't we, about the high Masons who actually receive an entity to share their physical body.

Alan: In the very high degrees they do.

Jackie: I'll bet there are some that don't have to be in high degrees of Masonry.

Alan: You'll see it in some of the lower people too and you'll find that people who are not as well in Masonry, but Masonry in its higher levels actually encourages it.

Jackie: You had told us and I think you touched on it one night but it's been quite a while ago and maybe you could address this again that we're kind of on this track. The pyramid that they have set up where they're doing – do you know what I'm talking about?

Alan: The triangle.

Jackie: The triangle, thank you. Talk about that again, would you? Explain it again.

Alan: One of the biggest groups that led this movement, the Masonic group again promoted by the Rockefeller Foundation heavily, was theosophy and they set up triangles, large ones and smaller ones within where they will meet in certain lodges on different parts of the map and form these triangles and literally meditate their will upon all the inhabitants contained therein.

Jackie: I think it's important hopefully for our listeners, folks, think about this what Alan is telling us and realize that these people at the top have the secrets of the ages you might say and they're very well aware of the power that resides. It isn't just they who have this power. It is each and every one of us if we access it and so not seeming so far out of bounds because Jesus said it in many ways, Alan. He said it in many ways. Number One: "The kingdom of God is within you. Ye are the light of the world" and so therefore it brings back to mind the importance for us to the way we be. You said this several years ago that it's up to each and every individual because everything we do, everything we say, everything we think is impacting not just this physical realm but every dimension.

Alan: That's right. The higher Masons when they're talking about changes in society, major changes, they'll call it "The Spirit of the Age" and "The Spirit of the Age" is basically the form that this sort of mental psychic form they create, also through propaganda and TV and media and so on, to promote these things. In other words, they give you the 'in thing' to do, the trendy the way to be for this particular period, The Spirit of the Age, and they claim that they force their will to do so. I've actually got a tape where Rockefeller talks about this. All of the parts of the changes of society and the directions that we're going into are all calculated prior to the public ever hearing of them or seeing them implemented and they're willed into existence basically.

Jackie: Yes, of course they have a little help don't they, Alan, with all their technology – all their control of education, entertainment, the media, governments, the monetary economic system. They've got a little bit of – well, but it's all on the material level.

Alan: That's right and think tanks. Lots of think tanks.

Jackie: Their think tanks yes and the one thing I do know is that there is no power in this world greater than the power of Creator, so it doesn't mean that they're going to be successful. It appears right now that they're on the road to success.

Alan: They get to the brink of dominance, but there's a truth here within even the ancient mysteries that contained all of this information long, long ago that the world is in a balance. It's like the balance of nature. Things have to be in balance and when evil tips the scales so much then something has to give. It cannot simply be successful and stay that way. Eventually the good has to overtake it and destroy it and it's something of course that man or base man you might say never learns. The people you're taught to respect in high positions are corrupt people. These are the only people who climb and claw their way up to the high positions because they have a lust for power which ordinary people cannot fathom. They cannot understand it and so it's presented to the public that they are just there as good public servants et cetera, but there's not one case on TV in the line of politics that didn't crave that position and they'd do anything and say anything to get there. That's the problem. In every age you're top-heavy with dynasties you might say, ruling dynasties and oligarchies and families, very wealthy, who crave total power and it literally goes to their heads and they bring chaos upon the world in the process.

Jackie: A question here or a thought. You mentioned last night that the ancient mysteries or truths that we get 10 times around here and if we aren't in our spiritual consciousness by then, then the energy that is in our maybe personality, soul that it just dissipates back into the ethers.

Alan: That's a belief that the Hindus have and that's very, very old because so much of all religions come from – there's no doubt there's a connection with India.

Jackie: What about these creatures? They don't understand that the laws of creation are immutable. That as we sow, so shall we reap. They don't understand this?

Alan: They understand this very well. It's their arrogance. You see, they're so arrogant and sure of themselves and the more they get away with, the more sure of themselves they are and it's their nature. It's in their nature. It's like the old story of crossing the water on the back of scorpion and it promises not to sting you and you're halfway across and it stings you. When you ask why did it do it, it says, it's my nature; and that's the nature of these creatures. They really believe that through science and planning and cunningness they can actually avoid it this time around. It's in their nature, you see. It's no different from someone who's a real hardened drug addict. These people are addicted to power as you cannot imagine. They have a lust for it, a craving for it. They think about it night and day. It consumes their entire life.

Jackie: How do you know that?

Alan: Simply by studying them, when you really study them.

Jackie: You get a sense or a feel?

Alan: Down through the centuries you'll see them. It's the same pattern over and over and over and these people cannot let go of power. That's why they never retire. They don't say, well, I'm 65, I've got millions of dollars, I'll put my feet up and enjoy myself.

Jackie: Because they are enjoying themselves.

Alan: That's right. They have to be in the limelight. They have to mix with their own kind. They want to have the ordinary people kowtowing to them and they have this lust. See, it's an insatiable lust. You can't say I'll give you a shot of 100 milligrams of cocaine and that will do you, you see. It's an insatiable lust for power that cannot be satisfied and hence they go the whole way.

Jackie: The fame and fortune that come with it. Like you said being out in the limelight.

Alan: That's why they cannot retire. You'll see them all in their 80's even still going around the world giving speeches and so on, heavily involved. They don't retire because they're addicted to power and there's no amount of power that would ever satisfy them. That's the problem because they're addicts.

Jackie: Remember that quote a long time ago that you made that Toynbee said that basically it had something to do with the power behind those people that believe they're in power and to refresh you in

case. We were talking about the fact that the ruling force, unseen hand, whatever we would call it, is very clear about the power within all of us, but these creatures that are doing the work here, the ones that you said that are really behind it, we've never even heard their names. They believe that they're God and they believe that they will reincarnate right back into the same families but we won't. Do you recall that statement from Toynbee?

Alan: When he was talking about the power within?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Arnold Toynbee was a professor at Oxford University and he taught the Rhodes Scholars. He taught the Bill Clinton types you see for world dominion. That's what the Rhodes Scholarship was set up to do.

Jackie: Where did you say he was a professor?

Alan: Oxford University. Oxford on Isis they call it. It's always been called that.

Jackie: Oxford on Isis.

Alan: Yes. Where the river runs through there they call it the Isis and that goes back to the 11th century. These guys have been at this for a long time. Anyway, he was giving a speech to world internationalists and communists and so on and I think the speech was in Denmark and 1932 and he said, "when an original thought is created it's immediately transmitted across the globe and certain people will receive it at the same time it's released." He said, "we know how to use this power," but he was also aware that the masses were ignorant of the fact that they could also do it and so basically what he was saying was that he and his kind, his ruling elite as he believed, and he belonged to aristocracy, very old aristocracy. He believed that they literally willed their plan into existence and those who would help them would pick up their thoughts and work it out, and that's basically what they do.

Jackie: But the same goes for us.

Alan: Yes, but the public are not supposed to know that, you see. We're supposed to believe that there's nothing except science and that's why they had to eradicate all the old religions, which, mind you, they also gave you as well. They're defunct now. They've done their job. Now you must believe in nothing but science and the state. The state becomes god and as long as you believe that, you're imprisoned forever. That's the idea. They don't want the public to know that this is your individual journey as a spiritual being and no one else can take that from you or show you where you must go. However, the second fall of man, according to these same people, the first fall is the fall into matter and they wish to fulfill their plan by the second fall, which is to encase man forever in the world of matter.

Jackie: You know we've talked about this. Actually, I remember when it was. Right around the time of 9/11 we were having a lot of conversations and in the conversation that we were having was one that occurred to me that when we leave this physical realm, when we come back we bring back with us what it is we left with and if they can shorten a life – in other words, if we've begun on the path on the journey, let's say to spiritual consciousness, there is a remembrance. I'm just clear on that because of certain things that I knew as a little child, I knew, there were just things I knew and so therefore if they can keep people totally in the lie and maintain what they have created as a perceived separation between us and Creator, well then when we come back it's the same old thing. It's almost like a computer. You put junk in and you get junk out.

Alan: That's what the pharaohs said. The pharaohs claimed they perfected the slave population so they'd always come back as perfect slaves.

Jackie: So it's really so critical that we get out of the lie.

Alan: It's not so easy because pretty well everything is nothing but lies – ancient history, recent history is still being changed by the year with every book that comes out. I just watched a documentary done by the CBC on the now official version of how the Free Trade Agreement came to conclusion, and I've never seen

so much fantasy in my life. They never went into the fact that the Free Trade Agreement goes back to the 1500's, that wasn't mentioned at all, because when John Dee went to Queen Elizabeth I and talked about a British or "Brytish" Empire with free trade between countries that would join this commonwealth – and the free exchange of labor, because the elite knew they'd have to move the laboring classes into new countries to do manufacturing, clearing all the lands and all this kind of stuff. That was in the 1500's, so the free flow of labor and goods would have to be part of free trade.

Jackie: We're going to be taking a break now. I'm here, Alan.

Alan: Getting back to this CBC documentary on the Free Trade Agreement, it was presented as though it was the greatest thing that Canadians wanted and how we'd all so benefited from it financially. Of course, the way it came about, it just sort of happened to be the right time for it to come into play and forces sort of pushed it into play, natural forces, and it just sort of happened that way. However, in reality it's utter rubbish, there was so much scheming that went into the Free Trade Negotiations, it was planned with the creation of the British empire in the 1500's, including, as I say, the free movement of the laboring classes between continents as they had to do to clear the lands and so on. They're constantly changing history and presenting it to the public, who don't seem to notice, even though they lived through the changes, they don't seem to remember it as it really was, even if it was only a few years ago. The children that go to school haven't a clue, all they're told is the official version and they believe it, so history is always being altered.

Jackie: I've got this book and I've referenced it before, it's Harper Collins Atlas of World History, and on page 70 it's the Jewish Diaspora from AD 70 to 1497. "For over 2000 years the history of the Jews has been an external dispersion and internal cohesion. The political, military and religious reverses in Judea only affected to a small extent the status of Jews in the Roman Empire and the even larger number of Jews living in Babylonia. The resilience of Judaism after the setback in AD 70 may be explained in part by the evolution of the Jewish religion following the destruction of the first temple, when a system based on a temple and sacrifices was complimented by one based on the synagogue and prayer. The new religious forms gave influence to the interpreters of Biblical law. The philosophy underlying such interpretation varied. One group of interpreters, the Pharisees, became particularly influential some time after the middle of the second century BC and after AD 70 they evolved into rabbis, a second important factor was the codification of Jewish law, both civil and religious, carried out in Palestine around AD 200 by Rabbi Judah..." "...The Muslim conquest in Spain in 711 AD brought respite which culminated in golden age of Spanish Jewry..." "...from about the fifth century this changed and Jews became identified with international and regional trade. Internal and external factors including the widespread dispersal of Jews, both in Islamic lands and throughout Christian Europe, Jewish group solidarity, facility linguistics communication, and uniform system of commercial law based on the Talmud accounted for this change..." "...Carolingian rulers aware of the role of Jews' role in international trade granted them special charters assuring them of protection, commercial privileges, and the right to govern themselves according to their own laws..."

Alan: They still have their own places where they settle disputes.

Jackie: You said that was around 1500; this is AD 70 – 1497, bringing us right into that era.

Alan: John Dee was a Kabbalist, as was Francis Bacon. They both studied the Kabbalah. We're talking about a mystery religion that comes out of Babylon, and it preexisted Babylon, it comes down through the centuries like a phoenix bird, it changes its form every four to five-hundred years, hides behind different forms, but really it's a small elite behind most of the "feathers", you might say. "Phoenicians" is a play on the "phoenix"; one of their capitals in the Middle Ages was Venice—substitute 'F' (Ph) for a 'V' and you have Venice. If you take Venus the planet and chart its course through the heavens over a year, it makes the so-called Star of David. This Star of David was never David's star; you find it all the way back through Babylon and all the way to India.

Jackie: How do the Jesuits figure into all of this? Because when you mentioned Venice, I read quite a long thing about their control of trade and commerce in Venice.

Alan: The Jesuits, they have their P.R. thing they started up to fight this new thing created by one of their members, Martin Luther, Protestant sect.

Jackie: Was he a Jesuit?

Alan: He was definitely a Rosicrucian; in fact, that's on his coat of arms, his family crest, the rose and cross. Of course the Catholic Church at that time was burning everybody it didn't like and all it did with Martin Luther was call him in for a few questions and let him go. Why did they let him go? It was because it was the right time to create an opposition for the upcoming industrial age in creating the Protestant sect with the "Protestant work ethic," that was important.

Ignatius Loyola was a member of the Alumbrados, the Spanish Illuminati sect of his day, and he was captured by the Pope's army who he'd fought against. They had him in prison and then he was granted an audience with the Pope; after the audience he walked out as the first head of Jesuit order. He was a very powerful man, obviously, the Pope (being a secret society at the top) understood exactly where this man had come from and granted him this power. Why would a Pope grant a man who was a known member of the Alumbrado, Illuminati sect that came from the Knights Templars, why would he give him the headship of a brand new powerful order?

Jackie: Some people say it's the Illuminati behind all this; and yet, the Illuminati is part of it, yes?

Alan: It's part of it. You must create opposites, always, all the time, and you must always have conflict on the go to create the changes they want and to reap the financial rewards. Wars are terribly lucrative to those who lend the money and carry the shipments and so on. The Jesuits planned to take down many countries which had become Protestant, and you had thirty-year wars going on and fifty-year wars in Europe over this Protestant-Catholic thing. Very lucrative to certain people and it's all arranged that way. The mystery religion is contained in every religion, including Buddhism.

Jackie: Somebody had written up a paper and was quoting statements allegedly made by the Buddha (Prince Siddhartha was it?) and also Jesus, all of the masters, "teachers" if you would, that have come in to this world to "bear witness unto the truth," they had the same message. It occurred to me that whatever Buddhism is today, it wouldn't be about the teachings, the real teachings, the same way that Christianity – they leave a little bit in, but all of the religions, it doesn't matter which one it is, they've all been man-made.

Alan: Mystery Babylon was the mystery because it was so hard to exactly say what it was, because it contained all of the religions of its time, it updated all of the religions of its time, and it altered all of the religions of its time. It was also a commercial system incorporated within it, with an ordered bureaucratic system to run the whole show. Mystery Babylon was and is today; it's still the same thing today. However, when the Buddha died, the sects who got together, and by that time there were many different sects that had minor differences.

Jackie: Just like the followers of Jesus.

Alan: Just like Constantine's big setup about 300 years after he died, they got together and created the official version and codified it and put the laws down and the rules and all the rest of it.

Jackie: For our listeners, that would have been the first Council of Nicea in, what was it, 325 AD? I do have a small book on this a man wrote in 1916 and he quoted from the ancient historians back at that time. In fact, I read lots of the book to our listeners, it's a little book, I found it in a small little bookstore down in Philly. Basically, I know that many people, those who have believed, that the "Bible" or "Holy Bible" is the divinely inspired word of God; and if enough people could read that book, when you read the speech that was allegedly given by Constantine there, he was dialoging those bishops to consensus. That's exactly what he did and they voted, like you said, they came up with what the dogma and doctrine was going to be; and anybody that didn't go along with it was anathematized. In fact, it did mention Arius their bishop and basically what I could understand what he was teaching was what Jesus taught – he was the son of God, so he was created – this is what got him anathematized, and that we are all the sons of God, so they ejected him from the church and anathematized him. That means that he was worthy of being killed and he was of course no longer a bishop and his information was evidently so critically important that Constantine declared, decreed anybody caught with any of Arius' writings would be put to death. Arius was put to death when he

was brought back.

Alan: He was put to death in "love," you see.

Jackie: Put to death in love, yeah, right. When they brought him back and they were going to reinstate him —

Alan: They poisoned him.

Jackie: Will Durant in his "History of Civilization" about Caesar and Jesus, he described his death in public — and the man not only evacuated his bowels, but his internal organs, his spleen, his liver, right in public. This is length that they go to keep truth from the people. I hope that our listeners who are listening to this, that the last thing in the world that I want to do, and I know that is so for you, is to discourage people — but that it could be encouraging to be released from the kind that has been promulgated, fear of God. It's literally fear of God and anybody would fear that god Jehovah. I remember once, a long time ago, one of our listeners called in and he said: if we don't have this to hold on to, what do we have? I said: the truth. The truth, that's what we have to hold on to. I know that it's hurtful sometimes, but if we really think it out and we should be grateful and giving thanks that we are beginning to discover the truth.

Alan: Yes, because with it comes a tremendous release when you understand and you accept the fact that everything has been covered with so many lies for political reasons and for control purposes. That's why organized religions are called organized religions; they're authorized.

Jackie: They are organized.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 6, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the 6th of July in the year 2005. It is end of our broadcast week, Monday through Wednesday now. It goes pretty fast. Last night I was reading to you from the third book that Alan Watt has written titled "Cutting Through" and Alan is with us tonight so maybe we can discuss some of what's in the book. I have some questions myself about this situation, the Hapiru or Habiru, and maybe Alan can clear it up and I thought it would be a good idea to do that on the air because sometimes Alan and I have conversations off air and that I am so regretful that I wasn't tape recording because you can never repeat it.

Jackie: Okay. Let me tell you where my confusion is. The Habiru or Hapiru are spelled differently but they seem to have been – well, they talked about 1500 BC where they were written in the ancient accounts and obviously before that. That word back then meant the "dusty ones" because they were the caravaneers or whatever you call them, the merchants, the bankers, the gold and silver and money lenders, et cetera, the controllers. Okay. Would that be the priesthood, Alan?

Alan: I think they were probably were not the actual priesthood, generally speaking. They would run a hierarchy though. There's no doubt there would be some sort of coordination of a hierarchy because they all had exactly the same system regardless of which countries they had run into and which countries they were trading with. They were all using the same weights and measures wherever they went, which goes back to a common source and it was primarily silver they were introducing into those countries in those days. They had sources of silver and they also owned the mines in fact.

Jackie: And those were what they referred to as the Habiru?

Alan: Yes. The spelling is irrelevant. The Greeks wrote it one way and another bunch would write another way. It's the phonetic pronunciation that's important, so whether there's an H there or not doesn't matter.

Jackie: Oh where you put the emphasis on which--

Alan: Yes, because it was a term to describe the same and they were all Aramaic speaking people and they traded all the way from the Middle East into India and back again. In fact, Aramaic was the common trade language from basically the Aramean area right through the Middle East and across to India. That was the language of trade you might say was Aramaic.

Jackie: Maybe you don't know, but it seemed to me that they would have to have learned to speak the languages of the people with whom they traded.

Alan: They did. Sometimes the banker ones, the higher orders of them, would settle in a city for a period of time.

Jackie: To take over that city?

Alan: They'd settle in the city and most of them settled outside the city. They were nomadic people. They were always nomadic by nature and hence they had no city of their own basically, most of the time anyway. They'd settle on the outskirts of the city and seemed to have a disdain for the city people and I have no doubt that the city people had a disdain for them too because their whole business was haggling – haggling over the price of things and the price of goods and so on, which isn't a pleasant thing you know. However, that was their nature was to haggle for a good deal, but wherever they went they tried to introduce the silver monetary system, first by weighing and then eventually when coinage came along they introduced the coins.

Jackie: Because those were weighed out perfectly already.

Alan: It's known too that these – they had different names for them. The Phoenicians basically were almost the seafaring branch of the same people, so the Phoenicians seem to be of the same people. It was almost a brotherhood really.

Jackie: See, it's really confusing to me.

Alan: It isn't so confusing because it's like any brotherhood that's in on a big scam. You have to have secrecy. You have to keep apart from the other people and you'd have to instill it into your followers to keep apart from other people so that they wouldn't loose their mouths off and let the game away that they were into so many different scams.

Jackie: In the Armana letters that you quote here, it says, "There was also a large and apparently increasing class of stateless and reputedly lawless people in Palestine and Syria to whom the appellation Apiru (or Habiru) was given. It has now become certain that they were a class of heterogenous (mixed races) ethnic origin..." Well, what were their races?

Alan: That was a later – the term again seemed to be used again for another bunch who came along who joined them and these were a mercenary class which had originated from people who'd been cast out of tribes and cast out of cities. They were kicked out and so they became another branch of the brotherhood and that's where centered themselves and they would lease themselves out for hire as mercenaries.

Jackie: All right. How does that connect up with the people today that we know as Jews? That they call themselves Jews so that's the only thing I know to call them.

Alan: The ones today of course, they primarily come from the Khazarian lineage which was centered around the Black sea area and converted en masse to Judaism around the 5th or 6th century AD.

Jackie: 740 AD I think I read. I would have been around there.

Alan: Most of them don't have any lineage too, what was traditionally – in fact in Judaism didn't appear until the fall of Babylon and that's when a group of people came out of there with the Pharisees leading them and that's when the first time in history that the term Jew or Judaic people was mentioned.

Jackie: And they call them Jews but actually it would be more appropriate to call them Talmudists. I mean it's a religion that binds them all.

Alan: It was a religion that was born in Babylon. There's no secret there because rabbis will tell you that there are two – one is a continuation of the other. In other words, the Judaic or the Exodus of leaving Babylon, the one that was written or compiled after that is really an extension of the part that was condensed inside Babylon; and when they come to points of doctrine, if there's a conflict, the Babylonian Talmud gets precedence over the other.

Jackie: Well okay. Where was the other – what do you mean the other?

Alan: The other one was a continuation because they were still writing the Talmud when they came out and they continued it for a long time.

Jackie: So it would basically be the Babylonian Talmud?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And they would be Talmudists?

Alan: Well, they would be, but the Pharisees themselves were a separate sect. In fact, they were a secret brotherhood, very small in fact, initially, 2,000 years ago, and they were only one small sect among many but they did have an awful lot of money, so they had power because of money. Part of the tradition at that time 2,000 years ago was to treat their fellow Jews they supposedly looked after no better than anyone else,

because in a sense the Pharisaic tradition coming out of Babylon was the ancient Illuminati of its day.

Jackie: And they weren't even of the same race as the people that they took over there?

Alan: Are you talking about the ones who went back recently?

Jackie: No. When they came out and they went and they read the new law to the people, there is an account of that in the Old Testament and said the people wept because the people had already begun to intermingle.

Alan: Also, one of them found a holy book and so they didn't even know what their own laws were supposed to have been. I mean it's such nonsense; it's a fairy tale. You do understand this is a fairy tale?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's a foundation myth you see and in foundations myths they always make up a lot of things to try and justify something which never really happened and that's why you have so many contradictions. However, in reality, Judaism came on the scene for the first time with anything at all to do with what we now know as the New Testament. It came on the scene only about 400 BC.

Jackie: And a lot of what was involved in that, of course there were a lot of made up stories.

Alan: They were all borrowed stories.

Jackie: Exactly and they used some actual history to weave it in about and around their sect of people, the people that they lassoed into that "religion?"

Alan: You've got to understand that in all times, more so back then, you had a military peasant class with a priesthood – no different from the Catholic Church up until a couple of hundred years ago, and it was quite easy for a bunch of priests to say, "hey, you used to belong to this land and your ancestors used to live here and here's what your history is," and it could be all brand new to them you see, because all they did was release a bunch of slaves out of Babylon and those slaves themselves became a--

Jackie: Were those a mix of people also?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. How could you lose your language when you've been in captivity for less than 100 years?

Jackie: What do you mean by that?

Alan: Supposedly they went in speaking Hebraic and came out speaking Aramaic.

Jackie: So what is the Hebrew language?

Alan: The Hebrew language really is a much later compilation. In fact, it wasn't until Maimonides in about the 12th century or so, who was the high-rabbi as they called him of his day, it wasn't until he put the language together what they called properly. In other words, he filled in all the vowel points, which were not there. Without the vowels what they used to do was write the consonants and just a little pencil point where a vowel would be because there were so many dialects that different people would put down different vowels in the word. What Maimonides did was to officially put down into law basically what the vowels were so they'd all say the same words and pronounce them the same, but without those particular vowels it was just generally Aramaic. It wasn't different from anything else.

Jackie: Wasn't it Maimonides that said or at least he was quoted as saying that even the best of Christians are worthy of death?

Alan: He didn't write so much on Christians. He wrote more so on Moslems because most of them lived in

the Moslem countries in those days and they had to move from one to another due to warfare. What he did do was to give "Guidelines to the Perplexed." That was the title of it. That's where he laid down the rules of how to survive in other people's countries.

Jackie: Is that the 600 and some Halakah or their laws?

Alan: He wrote an awful lot of laws down, but he himself was not a – see, there's different kinds of Judaism and that what people fail to realize. He himself did not believe in the supernatural stories of the Old Testament and other rabbis were against him because of that. He was a very much a rationalist in his way of approaching things. After he died there were actually fights in different Middle Eastern countries, fights to the death between rival groups of Jews – one supporting Maimonides and one supporting the traditional mystical type of rabbinical studies. Maimonides caused a lot of problems after he died because of the laws and so on he'd written.

Jackie: So these people who became "Jews" because of this religion that this priesthood made up for them, they were of a mixed race also. What about the "12 Tribes"? Was it 10 or 12 tribes?

Alan: There was never any 12 Tribes of Israel.

Jackie: Were there ever 10?

Alan: No.

Jackie: What were there?

Alan: There was none. It's a made-up history which never existed.

Jackie: So the Benjamites and the--

Alan: It's all nonsense.

Jackie: All of it?

Alan: It's all in that third book. It's all zodiacal constellations. It's not to do with real people.

Jackie: Okay. What I was thinking that they used those names in the book where it has all the different names of each of the leaders of each of those tribes, Daniel and all of them, so those were made up names too? They did not exist as people?

Alan: Not as people, no. In fact, most of them were titles to the sun. They were titles of the sun or titles of the godhead and Daniel is: "God judges." It's just like when the Christians give titles to Jehovah: Jehovahjireh and Jehovah-this and Jehovah-that. These are all titles.

Jackie: There are those who say it is not Jehovah. It is Yahweh.

Alan: Well, the mouth of madness is very big and you'll find that there are many people whiling around in the whirlpool inside and that's what religion is for. It's like Christianity, it's so ridiculous the way it's gone. You've got one group almost falling out with another group because one stands on one leg and waves their arms in the air and one stands on the other. It's ridiculous and that's the mouth of madness.

Jackie: All right. Let's go back to the Khazars. We were talking one time. This was quite some time ago and you said I think they were there all the time. Those today that evidentially from the land of the Khazars, Khazaria, and they were a Turkic-Mongolian mix?

Alan: That's a bit wrong there.

Jackie: Okay. What is it?

Alan: It was an empire. It was an empire like the British Empire and just like the British Empire you would have English in the middle and then you'd have other tribes that were taken over from other cultures and colors even around them, all part of that empire and then all eventually called Khazarian. In fact in the Khazarian outer tribes, they were all used for different functions, but some of the outer tribes were even Moslem. The inner group were called the Royal Khazars and they were a nobility just like the nobility of Europe who only intermarried amongst themselves and the Royal Khazars were red-headed or blonde, blue-eyed or green-eyed and as I say they only intermarried amongst themselves, although they ran an empire of many different types of people who all eventually were called Jews when they adopted Judaism. They converted the whole country. A country about the size of Spain converted overnight to Judaism. Now when they disappeared--

Jackie: Oh, excuse me. One of the things that you had said, these people that converted to Judaism, the tribe in Khazaria. You said I think they were there all the time and you said something about that they had migrated, that you believed or had read or whatever that they had migrated into that area.

Alan: I have no doubt they did because they had symbols very similar to Egypt. The only religious symbols that they had were the obelisks. That was the only ones – by people, in fact by rabbis that went into Khazaria during that conversion period. The only symbol of religion that you noticed was the phallic symbol everywhere.

Jackie: The obelisk?

Alan: Yes, the obelisk. One of them said that they were basically a pantheistic people, meaning they worshiped nature, the earth, the "sciences" you might say and they didn't have really a very mystical view of anything.

Jackie: Do you think that these people if they did migrate into that area, do you think they were led there by leaders that knew that this was going to happen eventually in the future. In other words, they're there waiting?

Alan: Yes, I'd say so because the Khazars themselves, it's an interesting lifestyle that they had. It resembled so closely the nobility of the Normans and all of the European aristocracy descended from the Normans who appeared in Europe at the same time as the nobility of the Khazars disappeared from Khazaria. The same traditions were held by the Normans where they would migrate throughout the year to different palaces of different cities, just like the Queen goes from Buckingham Palace up to this one or that one or whatever throughout the year. That was their tradition. However, they also controlled the trade routes, in fact, to get to China and so on, you'd have to go straight through their land and they lived on taxation. They taxed everyone who moved throughout their land, so that was one of the main incomes.

Jackie: Weren't they even taxing people who had to use the rivers?

Alan: Yes and so they were heavily into taxation and the taxation system. They had a mounted nobility cavalry, advanced in its day, that had their own coats of arms and went into battle in certain formations so they were pretty well invincible in their day. Interestingly enough, as they disappeared from the land of Khazaria, a group of people appear in Normandy in France and call themselves Normans (or at least the historians called them Normans) and they had the same techniques with calvary, coats of arms and everything else and it's thought that this was the nobility of the Khazars who came into Europe and took over the whole of Europe through force of arms. They had unlimited financing to hire mercenary groups and the wars of the Normans on even Britain took many, many years of full scale war, which tells you there was tremendous funding to keep armies in the fields for such a long time. Plus, they built wooden forts on the coastline of France, some of them a few acres in size, and they were prefabricated and they towed them up by parts over the channel to England and re-erected them. You were talking about something on the scale of the Second World War here. Unlimited financing to take over the whole of Europe and definitely with a strategy and a plan and I have no doubt at all that the Catholic Church was part of it, because along with the Normans came the Catholic Church and one basically stood up for the other.

Jackie: Then once they installed the kings and the queens they just continued to interbreed with one another?

Alan: Yes, right up to the present day.

Jackie: Some of our listeners who may be newer that did not hear you say this, but it's something that we have to keep in mind, is that these kings and queens were not even of the same nationality if you would of the people that they were ruling over.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: When you said that I thought of Catherine the Great of Russia. She was a German princess and she ruled over the Russians.

Alan: Yes and you probably saw the movie "Braveheart," did you?

Jackie: Yes. Alan, in about 50 seconds we're going to be taking our break so remember what you're going to say about "Braveheart" and let's pick it up on the other side. All right, ladies and gentlemen, we're going to be back. We'll be right back with Alan Watt so stay with us. We're talking about the contents of the book here and it certainly is worth having. If you've got I and II this wraps a lot of it up, although I think Alan already has another in mind. If you don't have I and II he suggests that you get them first so you'll have more of a background on ancient history and this won't seem so foreign to you. Before we talk about Mel Gibson, what was the movie?

Alan: "Braveheart."

Jackie: Braveheart." When I called you today to see if you would come on with us, of course we got into conversation and I wanted to remember the statement that you had made about people who want the truth. Will you repeat that as you mentioned it?

Alan: People generally don't want the truth. If they wanted the truth they'd have to be willing to forego everything they'd ever known, believed, been taught, instilled with, or whatever, and it's like freefalling out of a plane. You've got to jump out of the plane and hope for the best and be willing to allow what's going to happen to happen. Most people really are looking for something which will either augment that which they've already chosen to believe or they're looking for some form of comfort.

Jackie: Right and that's what you said.

Alan: That's the problem.

Jackie: The truth is not comfortable and it's because it is always such a shock. When we've believed something right from the very time we were born and it was pounded and pounded and pounded into our heads and even the history that we were given. The only thing that I see that may have been true at least partially in more recent history are dates and names.

Alan: That's it. You know that's how history is taught in school, is battles, places and names but you never get the why or who financed it. Who benefited from it? That's all omitted.

Jackie: It's all memorization stuff. You have to be able to remember the presidents starting from the beginning to whatever your present is at that stage. I think every school child has to do that as though it means something.

Alan: It's indoctrination.

Jackie: Well of course it is and not only that but it's irrelevant because we know nothing about the presidents and what we do know about them or have been told about them are lies.

Alan: They walked on water. They were superhuman and they walked on water and they never used the bathroom, just like the actors on TV.

Jackie: You know when you hear people calling the church today apostate it's as though all of that means it's different and it's not the "true church." Whatever it was, ever was, a true church, it was all a fabrication of the priesthood.

Alan: It was very cleverly contrived many thousands of years ago and they created a trinity. They always have trinities in the Mystery Religion and they created Judaism, Christianity and the Moslem all from the same source; and of course they used them all to fight each other, which enriched those behind it. They could also bring them all together at the end, one way or another; Christianity has joined voluntarily but the Moslems have been brought in by force.

Jackie: The third way.

Alan: Getting back to Braveheart, in the movie they portray Robert the Bruce as having the legal titlehood for taking over Scotland but he would never do it when Wallace was alive. Then it shows you at the very end of the movie the final battle with Bruce leading the people at the Battle of Bannockburn where they routed the English, but that was to unite the country under the guise of freeing the people.

Jackie: To unite. What do you mean, Scotland?

Alan: Scotland, and so what they did, again, this is the dialectic in action. The English are invading. Scotland has many, many clans all living free and independently and along comes this guy who will be king and after the battle he becomes king, he unifies the country, nationalizes it and introduces taxation for the first time in history. What he did is centralize power and it's so cleverly done and Robert the Bruce was actually Robert de Bruce. He was a Norman knight. He wasn't Scottish at all, so this nobility one way or another became the crowned heads of all of Europe.

Jackie: William Wallace, was he a for-real character?

Alan: Yes, he was.

Jackie: I got real intrigued about William Wallace after I saw that and I wanted to know more about him and Chuck and I were down in Philly and we were at Borders books or one of the big ones and this particular bookstore is like three levels and all kinds of books and I found two books on William Wallace and one basically was when they made up their like poetry to tell a story.

Alan: Sometimes they'll say a note. A note is someone who's died.

Jackie: A node. That's basically what it was. They said there was so very little in history able to tell about William Wallace. Now do you think that's true or they don't want people to know the truth or what?

Alan: In Scotland, because Scotland was a colony of England you've got to remember, Scotland after winning its independence right up until James and James was a descendent of de Bruce, the Stewards were actually another name for the same bunch of de Bruce.

Jackie: The Stewarts?

Alan: They intermarried and intermarried, called themselves the Stewards of Scotland, meaning the keepers, so they changed from de Bruce to Steward which became Stewart as time went on, but James was a direct descendent from them with Norman nobility blood in him too, which doesn't surprise me. Stewart

Jackie: Over all these millennia this group has lasted but they aren't always of the same – the leadership maintains their royal bloodlines but they were in the beginning part of that mixture of people?

Alan: Within the group there's two. There's the ones who only interbred very closely and they're the ones

with the high noble stations in life et cetera.

Jackie: Do you think there's a strain? What I'm trying to get clear here, they refer to the Habiru as a mixture so they weren't a pure bloodline of anything?

Alan: No, they weren't.

Jackie: These people – we'll talk about the royal Khazars, the Normans, was that a pure strain?

Alan: As far as we can tell they go back for probably for about 1500 years or so that we can trace at keeping their own marriage lineages and interbreeding at the top.

Jackie: What would be their race or nationality or whatever?

Alan: It's one that they haven't given a name to, to the public. You see this entire world that we live in is a pyramid structure and it's a pyramid structure which is called civilization, which is only possible with the introduction of their money, and the whole world revolves around their money. All school children are trained to get a job to work for their money. It's all to do with the monied system which this small elite have controlled since the beginning of what we're given as time.

Jackie: Are you saying then, that if they did a DNA on let's say Queen Elizabeth they're going to find genes different than anybody else has?

Alan: It would be very interesting to get a hold of it but I don't think they'll ever let it happen.

Jackie: I mean wouldn't that be what you're inferring? If they're of a bloodline that has--

Alan: What you'll definitely get are the same types of genes, traces of other genes. For instance, we know that the Bush's are related to them. There are so many families. So many American presidents are related to them.

Jackie: You said the Bush's are just kind of little twigs on the tree though.

Alan: They're lower down. In fact, Kerry apparently was closer, he had more ties to the royalty than Bush did, but they only give you their own ones to vote for it seems to be.

Jackie: So the people today that are known as Jews because they were born into this religion. I'm not talking about Sammy Davis, Jr. and Marilyn Monroe and those people who "convert" to that religion. But they are not supposed to intermarry. I guess that's just to keep control of the tribe?

Alan: The thing is, though, most of them who are not nobility, remember, have always intermarried. In fact, most books out in the bookstores will tell you that there's an ongoing crisis within Judaism because so many of the men are marrying into gentile families. The same thing doesn't hold quite as – and they always have done you see, so the lesser ones have always bred into other peoples and many have lost their descendancy by doing so and the rabbis have been screaming at them for hundreds of years to stop doing it and they're still shouting at them to stop doing it.

Even Woody Allen was on a little program – he was with his wife and she's gentile and his mother was there. The mother is home and the father was there and the mother came out with the usual thing you know, in front of this girl too, "It's a pity you married a gentile because if we all do that then we'll disappear," and that's the standard cry of the rabbis.

Jackie: So these people that do object to the intermarrying actually believe that they're of a special bloodline?

Alan: They believe that, there's no doubt about it. Many Jewish publications believe that they are. I mean they're very boastful in promoting all the scientists in history or actors or whoever. They're very boastful of

their lineages and who's come out of Judaism and they do boast that they are superior to other people. And I always think how ironical that it was inevitable that the clash in Germany would occur because here you have Adolph – not really Adolph, it was Himmler and the ones behind him who were really into this new religion, very, very New Age at the time, Theosophy really, of creating a Superman, a special superior breed; and here the people holding the reigns of the money power in Germany who already believed that they were the superior breed. There had to be a clash. There had to be a clash and maybe that's the true saying that comes from their own Talmud, "For every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction," because you had two people claiming to be Supermen or special or superior living in the same country. Something had to happen and I think it's sad when people actually believe the mythologies written by rabbis which pump them up into truly believing that they are superior. Now generally that would be called racism if anyone else said we're superior to you because we've created so many musicians and so many scientists and so on and we're genetically superior. Now if anyone said that that would be called hate speech.

Jackie: They all go to the – no, I shouldn't say all, but so many of them go to the high colleges. They get preferential treatment.

Alan: There is another thing that the people have to understand and this is very true as well. The Western peoples were brought up to be employees. The education system was introduced all throughout Europe and Britain and America for the average people; it was to train employees to fill jobs. Whereas in Judaism, like Mohammedans, they're the same, they will – the first generation will slave and scrimp and do without to put their children through the best schools you can find because they are well aware through their history that you don't get anywhere by being an employee. You have to get to the top and they do sacrifice for their children, so do the Chinese. However, it's one thing that was never ever instilled in the Western culture. The Western culture were definitely bred and raised and pushed towards being employees.

Jackie: That makes all the sense in the world. What do you want to be when you grow up? Do you want to be a policeman? Do you want to be a nurse? But it is never what type of business are you going to start?

Alan: No, it's never, so people can decry the Arabs who are coming in, Chinese or Jews, but they do ensure their children go to the best schools and they do sacrifice a lot to make sure that they get through, so you can't fault them for that. The fault lies in the fact that in the education system and the political system that's emerged or was created in the West, the Western peoples were raised and bred to be workers to others.

Jackie: To bee workers.

Alan: That's right, to bee – that's the yellow and black school bus, the worker bee. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: I wish I had a more clear understanding of this because it's still very muddy in my head.

Alan: You can't go on preconceived ideas. You have to realize that in ancient times there were powers at work – very, very astute powers with tremendous communications between countries, which kept even the ancient world all working in a system. It wasn't a haphazard system and they had knowledge of what they called previous ages. In other words, civilizations long before Sumer, long before 5,000 BC. There are powers at play in this world which have perfected the systems of deception prior to Sumer and I've no doubt they had much more advanced civilizations at one point according to their own histories of the Druids and the historian Tacitus who took some of the legends of the Druids and they survived previous ages by living inside mountains during floods and ice ages. The same story is told in Mt. Parnassus for the Greeks, and you'll find the same thing in the Himalayas north of India and that's where the high Brahmans say that they survived the last age. You're talking about tremendous sciences held in the hands of the few who always will ensure that they survive, just as today there are underground bases all over the world stocked and prepared for the elite should any plague or warfare breakout again.

Jackie: Okay, but then we'll go back about 3,600 years, about the conflagration that Immanuel Velikovsky wrote about and it appears that the majority of the population of this earth was wiped out.

Alan: It's very possible a good proportion were, but I still think there were some people who survived on the

surface of the planet and then one day many, many centuries later a few of these high priests came out of the mountains and started the whole ball rolling again. That's what it seems to be. In fact the Armenians lived around Mt. Ararat and that's where the fable of Noah's Ark came from. It wasn't a boat or an ark. It was a place of safety because Mt. Ararat is riddled with ancient tunnels where an elite came through bad times before.

Jackie: Way up high in the mountain evidentially.

Alan: Yes and deep within it. In fact, it's so closely guarded even today by the armies around there.

Jackie: How long ago was that supposed to have happened?

Alan: The Egyptians, the Druids and the Brahmins all say that there was one which happened round about 4,000 - 5,000 BC, a big one. A big one and there have been minor ones and localized ones in between.

Jackie: You're talking the flood?

Alan: Flood, ice age, something like that. I mean there's no doubt that there have been many ice ages and even the scientists agree with that. They don't generally agree with very much.

Jackie: But they happened immediately?

Alan: Yes and that's the odd thing with ice ages as we're given it, but there's been many and of course what happens between ice ages is the ice melts, so you get to the point where as it's melting the world gets warmer and something happens and it goes back to an ice age again.

Jackie: What seemed to happen is that at least the account of the Velikovsky's at that particular conflagration, something happened to the earth's crust where what once was very, very warm suddenly was covered with ice and it had to have been something that fast to find those huge mastodons frozen solid in the ice but still had grass and plants, those tropical plants in their throat, in their teeth.

Alan: That was Siberia. That area was the Equator at one time.

Jackie: So something happened to the whole rotation and et cetera of planet earth?

Alan: All you need is one good comet going close by to upset the gravitational paths and so on to upset the kilter of it.

Jackie: And it wouldn't be gravitational. It would be electromagnetic attraction.

Alan: It's all tied in to gravity. That would be enough to do it, or the only other possibly and this is a possibility. I don't rule it out that there have been sciences here before, maybe millions of years ago, which were never entirely lost because the mammoths – the scientific team in 1905 went out to examine in Siberia. They found that one of these mastodons or hairy mammoths also had an erection, which meant it was instantly frozen, and it's hard to imagine even with a comet or something to cause that kind of instantaneous freezing. Science can do it on a small scale that we know of – and we are at the bottom level of science from professorship down.

Jackie: We're out of time. We're out of our hour. Okay, folks, we're going to be back Monday. Hope you have a nice four days off and we'll see you then.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 11, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Jackie: Did you just hear a beep?

Alan: I think you're on though.

Jackie: All right. Well, ladies and gentlemen, good evening. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday and the date is the 11th, Alan?

Alan: It is, yes.

Jackie: It is the 11th of July, folks, in the year 2005. I can usually remember the year, Alan.

Alan: Yes. That's a good sign.

Jackie: Dates just absolutely totally escape me. We have Alan Watt with us tonight. I was out in the garden until 8:30 and certainly not prepared and Alan is always just so gracious and kindly agreed to come on with us and we didn't really have anything set. Well, we don't normally anyway, I guess, do we, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Except sometimes I say well I'd like to talk about that and what I'd like to talk about right now is you're in northern Canada and your temperature today was 111 degrees.

Alan: That's right. 111 and it stayed there for hours and only started to cool down about an hour ago. It's about 86 right now.

Jackie: Well that's a blessing.

Alan: Emergency stations opened up in some cities called "cooling centers" where they'd rush people to cool down.

Jackie: And you don't know if they're claiming that records have been set?

Alan: They haven't said anything so far, as far as I know.

Jackie: Do you know if temperatures like this in the area where you are – I mean were they at one time common or normal, Alan?

Alan: No. This is not normal at all and especially further north. I mean these temperatures should be close to the Equator but not this far north.

Jackie: Yes, really and I would think that you would probably have at the most days in the 80s and probably cool evenings. That's the way it used to be here. When we moved here 10 years ago we would have – it could be a very beautiful maybe 80-85 degrees go down to 55 at night and it's beautiful sleeping weather, but to have 111 degrees. That's like out in Dead Valley. Is that Death Valley?

Alan: With humidity on top of that.

Jackie: With humidity, yes. Is there a formula for figuring out, well I suppose there is. If the temperature is 110 and the humidity is like what 70 percent, figuring out the actual heat factor, Alan.

Alan: Up here you've got so many lakes as well so the more heat you get the more evaporation into the air and it gets terribly, terribly humid, but this is ridiculous the way it is right now. Even if you're sitting still, you're soaked. They can do wonders these days with science.

Jackie: Yes, they can, can't they?

Alan: They're dosing the skies with all these chemicals. Then they cause the smog as they call it and then they blame the public for driving and then causing the smog, which is coming down from the aircraft above you. The idea is to get everybody off the road and the public will because they never look up at the sky. They'll believe what they're told and they'll say by God it's getting warmer and it certainly is some kind of smog so maybe we should stop driving.

Jackie: And global warming and we have to be good little citizens and car-pool and give up our second car.

Alan: Then eventually they'll move us in towards the cities, the habitat areas, and that's the agenda. How else do you get the public to move? You cause the problems and then you force them to move. That's standard.

Jackie: Think about it. It's the same way they caused the environmental problem and I tell you it occurred to me, when we were going – I think I mentioned this before. When Chuck and I were going to the watershed meetings and they had the Army Corp of Engineers come out and this one woman brought a video to show us because we had so many questions and she wanted to answer our concerns. They showed actual photographs, movie film of the pollution that was coming out of the factories right directly into the rivers and she said our problem used to be point source pollution because we knew exactly where it was coming from, we got all of our wonderful laws passed that prohibits it, but now the problem is non-point source pollution. Well, you know what that is, Alan? It's runoff from the farmers' fields. And they're starting to – well, I won't say who this person is, but this person has two horses and about 40 acres for the horses to graze on and they've already been to visit this person to find out what they're going to do with that damn horse manure that's being dropped on the fields, Alan. That's sick.

Alan: Again, this is all the agenda and it's going to get more and more ridiculous as they go along.

Jackie: I'll tell you one more thing that just springs to mind. I have a report here for an environmental working group out of Washington, D.C. and they discovered all kinds of toxic metals that were being put into the fertilizer that was sold to the farmers for their fields. I mean we're talking cadmium, nickel, lead, all kinds of heavy metals et cetera, because there was no congressional oversight, okay. Well, the farmers, well guess what? Because there's no congressional oversight they don't have to put on the bags – there was arsenic in it and that kind of stuff. They don't have to put on the bags that these ingredients are in the fertilizer, so the farmers put this fertilizer on the fields and then they get the farmers for polluting the streams with these toxic metals, Alan.

Alan: Sure. Sure they do. Everything is a setup because everything is a plan and they must make the plan come to fruition by causing the problems and so they are responsible for it in the first place, just like they're responsible for spraying the skies on a daily basis and at night as well. This stuff is coming down. It's in the rainwater. It's in the snow even in the wintertime and of course they can also cause this intense refraction of sunlight. Once you have the air saturated with metallic particles, billions and billions and trillions of tiny metallic particles, they act like mirrors you see and they reflect the light back and forth all the time so it simply doesn't hit the earth or bounce back and go into outer space. It's bouncing through all these mirrors and this is causing the warming effect and this has been noticed in previous years when they've been spraying heavily. They cause the problem, sure, and then they blame the public for causing it and unfortunately it works pretty well because the public never look up at the sky.

Jackie: I know. My new neighbor going to be across the road, Donnie, was out brush-hogging tonight, stopped and we chatted a bit before I came and we happened to be standing out there and they happened to be chemtrailing us. I had

talked to Donnie about this before but you could tell it just didn't gel and I said look up there. There's a chemtrail, Donnie, and he looked up and he said yep, ah-ha, and then there were two more over towards the west and so I just started talking to him about it. I got some emails about this and that was way back then, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It was.

Jackie: And I was reading it and I just quite – I didn't disbelieve it but I needed some proof and then I got calls from friends. A call from a friend in Ohio, her husband is a doctor. She said Jackie, I don't know what's going on in the skies but she said you ought to see they've been putting these lines down and they're puffing up and she said everybody is sick and I said oh my, my. Well, I'm going to fax you or email you some information that I have. Three days later I get a call from a friend in Denver. She told me the same thing. She said they've been laying these trails north and south for half the day and then they turn them east and west. She said there's a perfect checkerboard up there and she said everybody's windows have this greasy-like film on it, car windows et cetera. So, Alan, I started talking about it and I am telling you I got calls from all over the country. All over the country and I had never seen them, but I was telling Donnie all this and so he was listening to me because it was my awakening so to speak and I said I was telling our listeners I was doing the broadcast at 6 p.m. at the time and whenever this happened it was the sun was beginning to set over there in the west and I could see it out the door from my studio and that night I was saying well I've never seen a chemtrail. See, we live in the country and I happened to look up and there was a perfect X in the sky, Alan, and I watched the plane putting the underline under the X. That was my first experience actually seeing one of these things. Although I have lots of photographs that listeners have sent.

Alan: Yes, but Joe Average can see them for himself if he wants to look up once in a while because they're doing it everywhere.

Jackie: They don't see it when they look up, Alan. No, they don't. I told you this I believe that when – the children know what chemtrails are, my grandchildren, and Jody was telling me that she and Ashy and Ashy's boyfriend were outside one day and Jody looked up and there they were, laying the chemtrails, and she said look up there Ash and Ash said oh my God. Mama would be having fits right now and her boyfriend said what. She said well look up there and he looked up and he said what and then she had to explain to him what the hell he was (excuse my language) what he was seeing, Alan. He looked up and said what.

Alan: I've seen it even at a local fill-up station and right above the sky there was a mess of trails and they were still laying them and I just mentioned it to the guy who was filling the tank in my vehicle and he just casually glanced up and yeah, yeah. It didn't penetrate.

Jackie: No. Well see that's what I saw happen with Donnie and I proceeded to go through this little story to him and then he went huh. I said just watch it Donnie. Watch it pop up. I stopped in a little plant store when I did grocery shopping last week and told the lady there about them, Alan.

Alan: See, that's what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in his books with "The Technetronic Era," which is to do with mind control for the masses and he said that "shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves. Instead, they will be downloaded with their thoughts from the previous day's news and that's all they'll be able to talk about." In other words, if the news does not mention something they themselves will dismiss it if they see it.

Jackie: It doesn't register, does it?

Alan: No, because technically they've got to a stage where they don't think for themselves. They expect the media is there to do their thinking for them and will tell them what they should think about or worry about or be concerned about, therefore if the media doesn't mention the fact they're being sprayed, and you do, then they will ignore what you say.

Jackie: Yes, exactly.

Alan: It has to come from the media.

Jackie: It's the same thing with people when you show them the poison warning on toothpaste. If you swallow more than enough to brush your teeth, seek medical help or call a poison center immediately. Keep away from children under six. We start teaching our children to brush their teeth when they get teeth, Alan, and nobody reads that, but you show it to them and they just go, oh, I didn't know that. It's poisoned.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And you know what I was just wondering? We've talked about this on the air. I wonder if we have any listener listening to this broadcast that brushes their teeth with fluoride toothpaste and if they do, unless you're a new listener and this is all new to you, then what would somebody do when they realize that they know this but they're still doing it if they realize it?

Alan: Well, it's doublethink. I mean it's doublethink if they know something is poisonous but because the ads are still on TV, the smiling faces and happy people, it confuses them. They can't go all the way with the fact that it's poisonous because they, the big THEY, those that look after us in a socialistic system, they obviously wouldn't do that to us to harm us.

Jackie: Do you think that any of our listeners think that big brother government is benevolent?

Alan: Unfortunately, you do have some.

Jackie: Really?

Alan: They can't quite get it because – see, the ordinary people cannot imagine evil on such a grand scale being committed upon the people by agendas which your own government participates in. I don't think there's been one politician in any Western country come out and publicly talked about the chemtrails overhead – not one.

Jackie: Well of course they wouldn't. Of course they wouldn't.

Alan: Therefore some people, unfortunately, because they don't talk about it at all, the person who still thinks government is real becomes confused and thinks "if they don't talk about it, maybe it's nothing at all."

Jackie: What about the person that sees the poison on the toothpaste tube? It's the same thing.

Alan: They are pretty well in doublethink as they say. They're able to hold two opposing opinions in their head at the same time about the same subject, which means at least on this subject they're psychotic.

Jackie: So in other words they could say I know that's true but I really don't believe it?

Alan: Yes, and yet that same person if you said to them drink a pint of gasoline, they'd think you're crazy and you say why don't you drink the gasoline? Because it's poison. We know that's poison. What does it say here about the fluoride? Well, it says it's poison. Are you going to keep using it? Oh yeah. That's doublethink right there. They cannot believe those smiling faces or the authorities would allow ads on TV that would harm them. They truly believe that all business is there to be benevolent. They believe that and that's a tragedy. Brzezinski said it. The people would give over their own ability to think and make decisions for themselves. He says they will give it over to experts and the authority and unfortunately people have been raised now to actually believe that that's what the media is there for, it's to do their thinking and to be their watchdog for them, and of course it never was and it certainly is not now.

Jackie: Because you know it occurs to me people that believe that we have to go to Iraq because they have weapons of mass destruction. I know because I saw it on the news. Well now, people are beginning to realize that this was a hoax because guess what? They've announced it. The media itself has said there were no weapons of mass destruction.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And now they believe it, but I wonder how they feel about the war, even "Saddam Hussein was a tyrant. We had to go over there and take him out."

Alan: It was on the news here when even they had the inquires into it after it was all over and there was a panel there with George Bush on it and Colin Powell and a few others and George Bush said at the time, when he was asked the question, he said, "oh I never said that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11," and that is true.

Jackie: Did he really?

Alan: They left it to the media to eventually infer that Saddam Hussein was connected with it and so he justified it by saying "well the world's better off with Saddam Hussein there anyway." That was his justification for it.

Jackie: What about Osama Bin Laden?

Alan: Oh, he's all forgotten about now.

Jackie: Yes, well you know what? I got an email and of course, just because there's photographs that looks like Osama Bin Laden doesn't mean it's true, but that it's possible he's not even alive today.

Alan: It's possible he never existed.

Jackie: Well, that's a possibility too, isn't it? Although the Bin Laden family was very closely connected to the Bush's.

Alan: They've done documentaries for the CBC to show you that the Bush family and the Bin Laden family were actually business partners.

Jackie: Yes, they were.

Alan: In fact the family who got the rebuilding job of the Twin Towers after the first bombing was the Bin Laden Construction Group.

Jackie: You're kidding.

Alan: No. And that was Daddy Bush that awarded them the contract.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: So they're all in bed together.

Jackie: But you're saying maybe – well, I think Osama Bin Laden probably did exist. He was a CIA asset, I think. I don't know.

Alan: He took the place of Goldstein in "1984." You always have to have a bad guy hiding that you never catch who does all these terrible things and with all their high-tech technology and millions of cameras in London even--

Jackie: Wait, wait. Okay, it took me a little bit to compute what you said, Goldstein in "1984." I was wondering who the heck Goldstein was and I didn't realize you were talking about the book, Orwell's book, and Goldstein was the terrorist, wasn't he?

Alan: All you ever saw was him on video. You never actually saw the person, just a figure on the video that they told you was Goldstein that was behind all the world's terror and it's the same with this Bin Laden. They can't find the guy – with all their equipment and millions of spies all over the world and the fact that they've infiltrated every group you could possibly imagine, in fact they sponsor most of them; and with all the cameras everywhere in London they couldn't even stop these bombings. Now who's kidding who?

Jackie: There was a French newspaper that printed a story that Bin Laden had been in a hospital undergoing kidney dialysis--

Alan: That's right, he was.

Jackie: And that the CIA had actually been to visit him, and so maybe he didn't exist but I think there probably was somebody; but their whole point was they just threw his name out there like they did with what's his name at Murrah Federal Building.

Alan: The fact is the Bin Laden family are actually Arabic nobility, so for one to split off from the rest of his family and supposedly go in the opposite direction is almost impossible. However, they needed a Bin Laden for that time because they already had all those countries slated for attack back in the 1990's in the New American Century Plan that was set up by Cheney and Bush and Wolfowitz and a whole bunch of them. They had that in their order that they wanted to attack Afghanistan first, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria and that was all first done in 1992 then it was rewritten for the New American Century group, which is the group that Cheney and Wolfowitz belong to. They republished it in 1998 and sure enough, in 2001, they started the invasion right in that same sequence, so this was planned years ago to take over the Middle East.

Jackie: Yes and that brings to mind Norman Dodd when he got into the records of the Carnegie Foundation, their minutes of their meetings. They planned – and it was probably planned well before, but maybe this was the finalization, their details of World War I. This was in 1906 and they said well we should probably start it in the Balkans because that's always been a place of unrest. And I'll be a son of a gun, but they didn't start it until after 1914, wasn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And I don't know where I've read this, Alan. They didn't want to do it, have that war until the Federal Reserve Act passed in the U.S. so the American people could pay for the war.

Alan: That's right. It was all done to bring in world government and that's why they wanted the League of Nations set up to be the precursor of the UN but to bring in world government. H.G. Wells who worked for the British government as a propagandist, in fact the term he put out there, the propaganda term was "this is the war to end all wars," and so that was the slogan that all the troops in the world went by and died by, thinking they were going to bring in a more better world, you see.

Jackie: Oh, because they thought they would get their League of Nations in at that time. Woodrow Wilson was pushing that, wasn't he?

Alan: Yes. In fact, America funded most of the meetings.

Jackie: And prior to the League of Nations they called it The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: That's right. Before that, it was the Concert of Europe. They've tried this for a long time and after World War I, H.G. Wells wrote in "The Open Conspiracy" (this was a non-fictional work), he said not enough countries are willing to give up their sovereignty so we shall have to have another world war, which they did. Everything that happens, every major occurrence which happens is planned that way long in advance. Everything, just like the New American Century in the '90's planned to establish what they called the democratic system in all the Moslem countries. Nothing happens spontaneously. Nothing happens by itself. It's all planned way ahead of time, including the finances which would be involved and even how much taxation they would need from the public to pay for it. All of this is planned in strategy.

Jackie: It's very clearly laid out in the Protocols back in the last three or four Protocols, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. You talk about a controlled economy, Alan.

Alan: This is a controlled economy.

Jackie: They laid it out beautifully. We have to take a break. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you in about a minute or a minute and a half with Alan Watt. Stay with us. Okay, we're back. Alan has written his third book and it is available now. If you haven't read I and II, you really should do that first because they really follow one another.

Folks, for those of you who are maybe fairly new listeners to try to imagine that everything that we have thought that we knew, everything we've been taught in history really happened, to find out that it's all a lie is really quite unbelievable. Alan started actually coming on air with us around in December of '98 and we did five weeks together. Alan pretty much blew our minds away with the ancient history and I kept telling our listeners I don't know that what Alan is telling us is true because I have not done this research and I have not read the books and know the things that he's telling us, so I kept in a sense warning our listeners not to take it in like it's gospel truth but to consider it. Then I started getting mail from listeners – things, their copies of old books et cetera, et cetera and say, look, this is exactly what Alan has been telling us and finally Alan really didn't have a choice. Well, he did and he made the right one of course, but to sit down and put this in writing, but it isn't just Alan's commentary. There are photocopies of ancient books, folks, that it gets to a point where you cannot deny it, as much as you would like to, and I can tell you for myself that there was a period of time where I felt that – in fact I said this to Alan one day. I said I feel like I'm in another world some place and nothing I see looks real to me and Alan says that's a very good place to start and I know that that is to open our minds.

You know you can't just wash out all that garbage that's been in it but you can replace it. You can replace it with truth or as close as we can get to truth because let's face it. If we aren't there – if we haven't been there ourselves we don't actually know, but, Alan, will you forgive me for going on like this?

Alan: Carry on.

Jackie: Folks, I remember one time I challenged him, kind of. I do that every now and then, and I asked him how many books he had read and he said oh I don't know, about 1,000 or maybe he said thousands, I don't know. I said well how do you know that the books that you've read are truth and the one thing that he told me that I have noticed, folks, and I know that this is so, although I cannot prove it of course, but when you read enough and you read from varied authors and various histories and there's a thread that runs through. As Alan said, you're never going to get all the truth in one book, but when you put enough of it together there is a thread that runs through that you know that there is truth there. Getting back to his books, this is what he has done with books I, II, and III and book three is called "Cutting Through." Alan, I don't remember which titles are the first two.

Alan: It's okay to call it I and II and III.

Jackie: Yes, I, II and III because it is cutting through the BS, isn't it? As I said earlier if you don't have I and II you would want to start there. If you have I and II you definitely will want to have number III. [See www..com for ordering information.]

Anyway, back to what we were talking about. I had a thought just before we took our break. All the stuff we talk about sounds like such a downer sometimes, Alan, and remember I told you I'm reading novels, a series of books that I had read sometime past about ancient people. The one I'm on right now is about the Cahokia Illinois mound builders and they weave the story. There's a huge bibliography at the end of it so there is probably some history interwoven into the novel but it made me think about this last night. Cahokia evidentially at that time was the huge distribution center for all of the other tribes that lived near by and they got this ruler in – this is of course a novel. The people paid tribute to Cahokia to keep trade going, the traders that came in, but anyway there were people who defied this just totally powerful thousands of man's army and such and such and they would go to the villages or to where their clans stayed and they would say well where's your tribute. Well, we can't give it to you because our people will starve. They'll die. Okay fine, we'll kill you and then there were those that defied it and made me think about this, Alan.

Even though they plan it so beautifully and so perfectly, it doesn't mean that we should sit back and do nothing and say oh well they're so almighty powerful that there's no sense in making a phone call or whatever somebody is led to do. There's no sense in it. I have a feeling that every tiny little thing that each and every one of us do makes a difference and at least sort of derails it every now and then. So I guess that's what I wanted to say, that we shouldn't get to a point

where we just creep and give up.

Alan: Oh no. We do have to realize too that the motto that this system goes by, the ones who cause the problems, is that the end justifies the means, which means that they are totally ruthless and they will do whatever it takes – whatever it takes at all to achieve their objectives, so we have to realize what we're dealing with.

Jackie: Oh absolutely.

Alan: It's like Tony Blair in England. He was ready to go out. The people didn't want him. Nobody wanted him. Even the Party didn't want him.

Jackie: Does this have anything to do with that memo that came forth?

Alan: It's way more than that. It's all the lies he told about the weapons of mass destruction, the fuzzy photographs they used to say that they were rocket launchers, which turned out to be trailers for weather balloons that Britain had sold them. Lie after lie after lie, and the fact that none of his party wanted this. It was only him to go to war.

Jackie: It's become public now.

Alan: And so they were ready to kick him out and the public this week were ready to have a mass demonstration and maybe even riots in the streets over the new ID card that they've been told they're going to get; and lo and behold, right on cue, the so-called mysterious bombers bombed London, which put Tony Blair back up there on the grandstand: "Oh, I'm here to protect you. We're doing all that we can. It's these nasty Moslems that did this, a brand new cell that we didn't even know existed," which is the biggest joke of all you know and it happened right on cue. You couldn't get better terrorists as friends for Tony Blair than they've got right now.

Jackie: You couldn't what?

Alan: You couldn't get better friends as terrorists. If they were real terrorists they would just leave it the way it's going and Tony Blair would get kicked out--

Jackie: Oh right. Okay.

Alan: You see and his party as well and also the public would have their riots in the streets about the ID card; but, lo and behold, right on cue, when they needed him most, the mysterious Bin Laden's group blows up a few buses and things and this is all out the window now, we're back to war again.

Jackie: Are they blaming this on Bin Laden?

Alan: It was a brand new faction that they didn't know existed. The famous MI6 that had infiltrators in every group on the whole planet didn't know that this group existed and they have millions of cameras all over London but not one picked them up doing this.

Jackie: Oh my.

Alan: It's so mysterious. We're all amazed. So it's a joke.

Jackie: So now Tony Blair gets off the hook.

Alan: And the public cannot bring themselves to imagine that there are evil people running their country that would go to these lengths, kill their own people to justify a warfare. That's why this technique works. That's why it works. They say the end justifies the means. To them, if they had to kill half a million people or a million people, they would do that if they thought it was worthwhile in their cause.

Jackie: Yes they would. You know that brings us back to the spiritual nature of man and the fact that we don't know from one day to the next what is going to happen, so therefore the most important thing that we can do and I think you said this in your own little – when I say little it wasn't what you say is little, but you said it all comes down to the individual.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And I'm just of course expanding on it as I have a tendency to do, but that getting conscious of our spiritual nature. Learning to listen to the voice within us and I don't mean like we hear voices but when we know that something we're doing is wrong to stop it and it doesn't matter even if it means your job, that you say no. I'm not going to do this. I'm not going in and stealing people's children just so the Human Health and Human Services can get \$37,000.

Alan: It's up to the individual because it's coming down to the wire and you will find most people will go – in fact they've done polls already after this bombing in London. That shows you how ready they are for all of this. They've already done polls to see how many people will take the ID card now. Suddenly they claim anyway it's now about 85 percent, which is about right actually because study after study for the last 100 years has found about 87 percent of public will always do what they're told and so this bombing has been good for the ID card, which is "must be" in Masonic terminology. It was ready years ago but they must get it through now. There's only about 3 percent at any time who are actually awake to everything and I mean by that fully awake. There are other people who are caught at different levels. They're part in the system, part out of the system. They're part believers still in the system, but only 3 percent are truly conscious at any one time and it will come down to what are you going to do when they say you've got to take this card; and the card is only the precursor to the chip.

Jackie: We have a call here. Hello, you're on the air.

Storm: Yes, Alan. Are you there?

Jackie: Yes. You can't hear him but he can hear you.

Storm: Okay, I've got you okay. He can hear me but I can't hear him?

Jackie: Yes, right.

Storm: I've got you. Alan, it's Storm. I'm a frequent caller of Jackie's. He is talking there it sounds really heavy and interesting. I'm glad I caught you at the right time. First of all, Alan, I believe that Blair knew about that bomb. I believe that possibly I can't prove it--

Jackie: Storm, that's exactly what he said.

Storm: No. But I believe he did it. I believe he had something to do with it. In other words, I think him and Queen Elizabeth had something to do with that bombing.

Jackie: They don't dirty their hands, Storm.

Storm: That doesn't mean they don't have something to do with it. They can give the orders and let somebody else do it. MI5--

Jackie: You don't understand, honey. There are people behind the scenes giving them orders.

Storm: Yes, but that would be the Queen though if you're talking about--

Jackie: Okay, Storm.

Storm: Oh, you don't think the Queen has given Blair orders?

Jackie: Alan, would you like to comment on this?

Alan: The Queen doesn't give any orders.

Jackie: Okay. Well, Storm, hang up and Alan will comment on this.

Storm: Okay.

Jackie: Thanks.

Alan: The Queen doesn't even have to have anything to do with this. She knows the agenda and that's all that she actually cares about.

Jackie: She doesn't have to know the dirty little details.

Alan: Oh no.

Jackie: They don't dirty their hands.

Alan: Blair is the same too. There is a worldwide agenda here. It's not a handful of people. There are many people involved in it.

Jackie: Blair is a puppet.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Mind you, I mean he must accomplish his mission too and therefore his head would probably roll if he doesn't because he's been the main cheerleader for this war from the beginning and he knows that too and there's no one else really who's so pro-war to take his place so he's got to keep there. These bombings have helped him tremendously as I say to get back up there on center stage again. "I'm big daddy here to protect you."

Jackie: It doesn't mean that Blair didn't have an idea this was going to happen.

Alan: I'm sure he would have forewarning.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: In fact, Netanyahu was over there for the G8 meeting over there; and of course in Masonic terminology, eight is as above so below, the number eight, the two circles joined together above and below, and that's what it means. It also means money and power in Masonic terminology and G before 8 means "gate" so this is a gateway. There's a whole language here which the public has no idea about but all Masons understand. They were meeting over in Britain at the time of this bombing. They were in Scotland but Benjamin Netanyahu was over there as well in London and he was told not to move from his room. They knew that these bombs were going to go off, so yes they knew. It was a must-be. They had to get the ball rolling once more. It had been stalled by public opinion and now of course they can rush ahead with their ID cards and of course they pinpointed Iran right away, which is next on the list that they drew up in the 1990's. Afghanistan, then Iraq and so Iran's next and they said they believe this new terrorist cell – this is about five minutes after the bombing – they believe this new terrorist cell has been kept and trained and are based in Iran.

Jackie: Oh. They didn't know who it was. Very mysterious. Never knew about them before.

Alan: This is how all of this is done, you see.

Jackie: Yes, it's how it's all done.

Alan: It's like the passport that fluttered down from the Twin Towers when this explosion of jet fuel went off and this

immaculate passport fluttered down off one of the supposed terrorists, not a scratch mark anywhere and so that pinpointed who did it, you see.

Jackie: Whoever you are, caller, turn your radio down.

Storm: Yes, okay. I was going to say that Queen Elizabeth ordered the deaths of some people in Ireland a while ago when they were trying to get them out of Ireland we know this was like many years ago. But that's not true. The Queen can give orders to murder and bump people off and it has happened before. There was also some evidence somewhere that she might have caused the person, the boyfriend that was going with Diana so I'm not talking about there but no the Queen--

Jackie: Okay, okay. Storm, we're almost out of time here.

Storm: But she's one of the top people of the illuminati of the world. TLC British petroleum. She meets at the Bilderberger meetings. She's in with the top people with the Rockefellers. She's one of the top people of the world. There's no doubt about that.

Jackie: Okay. Thanks Storm. Any comment, Alan?

Alan: The Queen doesn't have to deal with any of it at all. She knows the agenda. She knows the money side of it. She knows – she's been told that this elite must always be in control of the people. The methods are irrelevant to her. It's all done for her and as far as Lady Di goes, the reason she was suddenly called from Princess Diana to Lady Di by the press was because that's a Masonic terminology that the lady was going to die.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: That's in your face.

Jackie: Lady Di. Oh my God.

Alan: See, people don't even know what they read.

Jackie: Well of course not, Alan. Well, I didn't.

Alan: You see, so it's always in your face, so much so that the public never see it for themselves.

Jackie: I think that Storm – well, he listens to a lot of other broadcasts and has a tendency to take in what he's hearing as truth and I don't think he just quite understands that she's almost the same kind of puppet that George Bush is. She's a figurehead.

Alan: That's a fact.

Jackie: She's a figurehead and the people that have controlled the kings and queens and pharaohs et cetera down through the ages have the same kind of control, so she knows the agenda. She lets it happen but I think that it would be good if people could just understand that the heads of nations are at there at the behest of the controllers.

Alan: Absolutely. You know 200 BC there was a pharaoh in Egypt who found out that he was not the boss and he was surrounded by priests who decided who he would see and who he would not see and often he wouldn't even know that people had come to talk to him.

Jackie: Oh that was [Tuten] – what's his name?

Alan: Long before him, and he actually tried to jump out the window to meet people that he saw had been turned away by the priests to find out what they were there to see him for. The priests were always in control and it's no different

today. It doesn't mean that these elite people are not part of certain bloodlines and they're very pompous and they truly believe they are superior. They do believe they are superior, but they are not the ones that sit and plan all this. This is planned by strategical think thinks.

Jackie: And they don't give the orders.

Alan: They don't have to.

Jackie: No, they don't have to. We're out of our hour and thank you for taking the time to be with us tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure on a very hot night.

Jackie: Well, keep cool. Have you got your fans going?

Alan: Yes, I do.

Jackie: Oh good. Well say hello to your guests for me.

Alan: I will do.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thanks for being here and thanks again, Alan. Good night.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Good night, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 12, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being here with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday. It is the 12th of July in the year 2005 and I know that's so because I looked at my calendar just before we came on the air. Alan is with us again tonight. Alan Watt, our wonderful friend. We're going to – well, we'll see what comes up. We never really plan what our conversation is going to be. However, we are going to talk about chemtrails tonight for one thing. Alan, thanks for being here again tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I've been spending so much time outside and there are things on my mind that I've wanted to talk about and I found a video that somebody sent me that Clifford Carnicom had done and I thought when I found it – this was just a couple of days ago. I really ought to get a hold of him and see if we can bring him on the air. I think he's a credible person. Anyway, I pulled my email in tonight, which I haven't done for about three days.

Anyway, I found this email, Alan, and this says "Chemtrails: A Meeting" and a Robert McNamara quote. This isn't long and I think you would like to hear it. First, the quote is at the end of this but I want to do this first, a quote from Robert McNamara, October 2nd, 1979. He said:

"There are only two possible ways that a world of 10 billion people..."

Now are there 10 billion people in this world?

Alan: They can make the figure whatever they want.

Jackie: Yes they can. Six billion for some reason was in my mind.

"There are only two possible ways a world of 10 billion people can be averted. Either the current birthrate must come down more quickly or current death rates must go up. There is no other way. There are, of course, many ways in which the death rates can go up. In a thermonuclear age, wars can accomplish it very quickly and decisively. Famine and disease are nature's ancient checks on population growth, and neither one has disappeared from the scene.... "To put it simply: Excessive population growth is the greatest single obstacle to the economic and social advancement of most of the societies in the developing world."

Now I just want to remind our listeners who heard us do this, the math has been done taking the square miles of Texas if we figure six billion people, it seems, if I'm not mistaken, that a family of four – there's so many square feet. In other words, the State of Texas can hold all of the people on this Earth if there are six billion people and it's enough square footage that I think a family of four would have almost an acre. I might be wrong. Now that's not piling people on top of each other in cities, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: For God's sake. Anyway, here's the meeting. The meeting has already taken place and it took place on Friday, July 8th at 11:30 – excuse me. This is when this was sent, Friday July 8th, 2005. It says:

"A Meeting by Clifford E. Carnicom

A meeting has taken place recently between an investigative researcher and a well placed military source. The identity of both parties is to be protected. The source has intimate knowledge of at least one aspect of the aerosol operations, and asserts the following:

1.The operation is a joint project between the Pentagon and the pharmaceutical industry.

2.The Pentagon wishes to test biological diseases for war purposes on unsuspecting populations. It was stated that SARS is a failure as the expected rate of mortality was intended to be 80%."

Jackie: Alan, I don't know if there ever was such a thing as SARS.

Alan: I know that it killed less people than the common flu did.

Jackie: Yes, there you go. It's like the West Nile virus. We don't know really if anybody ever – okay, let me go on here. These are the assertions of these people.

3.The pharmaceutical industry is making trillions on medications designed to treat both fatal and non-fatal diseases given to populations.

4.The bacteria and viruses are freeze-dried and then placed on fine filaments for release.

Jackie: That would be from the chemtrails, right?Number 5. There's 10 of these.

5. The metals released along with the diseases heat up from the sun, creating..."

Jackie: You were telling us about this last night, Alan.

"...creating a perfect environment for the bacteria and viruses to thrive in the air supply.

6. Most countries being sprayed are unaware of the activities and they have not consented to the activities. He states that commercial aircraft flying are one of the delivery systems."

Jackie: Now do you believe that, Alan?

Alan: Commercial, no.

Jackie: I don't either.

7. Most of the "players" are old friends and business partners of the senior Bush."

Jackie: I don't know about this.

8. The ultimate goal is the control of all populations through directed and accurate spraying of drugs, diseases, etc.

9. People who have tried to reveal the truth have been imprisoned and killed."

Jackie: I don't know anything about that, do you?

Alan: No.

"10. This is the most dangerous and dark time that I have experienced in all of my years of serving this country."

Jackie: Now this was evidentially one of these – he said at the meeting it was an investigative researcher, which was probably Clifford Carnicom, and a well placed military source. Well you know what? I think Clifford Carnicom got conned.

Alan: I'd say so. It's probably Bo Gritz or somebody, yes.

Jackie: He says: "This information is relayed without qualification, as I am as I am knowledgeable in the level of integrity of the researcher that has made this information available to the public. There is both risk and restraint that has been exercised in the preparation of this statement." I don't know.

Alan: No. It's disinformation.

Jackie: Yes, sounds like it to me, Alan.

Alan: The whole thing began with the Open Skies Treaty and every country in the West signed on to this. It was never explained to the public what it really was, although they did legally put a few paragraphs here and there in the newspapers in Canada and it was so vague that you didn't get much out of it except that foreign pilots were allowed to fly over Canadian and U.S. bases in various areas for observation purposes. However, when you look into it deeper and get copies of this Open Skies Treaty there are observers observing the observers. In other words, the observers are observing the ones that are spraying the public to make sure they're doing it. A second blurb occurred about a year ago in the Canadian newspapers, just one more paragraph, saying that now foreign pilots could use domestic Air Force planes to do the same duties over Canadian skies under the Open Skies Treaty, so it's under the Open Skies Treaty. The only countries that never signed it were China and a couple of the Far Eastern countries and Switzerland and they're the only countries who are not being sprayed.

Jackie: Would the jet planes then be carrying in their fuel?

Alan: It could be in the fuel and it could be in extra tanks. They can do it either way.

Jackie: But then the pilots that are flying these planes, they have to know that there's an extra tank on it?

Alan: They know what they're doing because if they were commercial aircraft they wouldn't be doing zigzag patterns across the skies.

Jackie: Hell no they wouldn't.

Alan: Either that or it's a very drunken pilot.

Jackie: No, but I was thinking of the military planes.

Alan: They know what they're doing and I think it's foreign pilots that will spray over Canada and the U.S. and the deal is that our pilots will be over there spraying their countries – kind of like a Dr. Strangelove policy, you see, and that makes perfect sense. No, it's not commercial aircraft because you can actually see the commercial aircraft with the usual contrails disappearing about a foot after--

Jackie: And they're flying very, very high.

Alan: Yes and in a straight line, whereas these guys do as you said checkerboard patterns. I've seen them do u-turns as well and the stuff that they lay down forms these odd-looking polymer clouds. Now we know that the polymer and that's what gives the rainbow bursts around the sun towards sunset especially.

Jackie: What is polymer?

Alan: Polymer is basically forms of plastic particles from polyethylene. They found in the 1950's that they could use this particular compound to bring viruses and bacteria down to a vast area and cover a large area and the polymer was the carrying agent. That was officially disclosed in the 1950's and they were actually testing some areas in Britain with it then to see if it would carry viruses or bacterium down to the ground and even under a National Health System of course they could have all the data of how many people had asthma or bronchial attacks et cetera. All the testing has been done and they're doing it for real now. I'm sure it will also weaken the immune system. We know for sure there's aluminum

oxide in it and barium and--

Jackie: Now how do we know that for sure, Alan?

Alan: It has been tested and I know some people who've recently done tests on them.

Jackie: You know the people personally?

Alan: Yes and the last test had 2 percent per liter contained for aluminum oxide alone.

Jackie: And what is the aluminum oxide?

Alan: Aluminum oxide does a few things. It can be used in conjunction with HAARP and this has been disclosed a long time ago that HAARP, which travels with electromagnetic pulsations through the atmosphere, can act more effectively when it has metallic surfaces. In other words, it makes it more conductive that the air becomes conductive like a circuit and again if your target happens to be the population--

Jackie: When you say conductive are you taking about let's say if there's an electrical storm?

Alan: No. They send out pulses. In fact they said with HAARP they can literally pulse out messages which the public would receive in their head, and this is old technology, and so the more conductive the subject is by either inhaling or consuming or whatever, we're doing both, with aluminum oxide especially or any metallic substance. There's also copper, by the way, traces found in this spray.

Jackie: But more than the body can tolerate.

Alan: Copper should not be in rainwater or snow.

Jackie: Right. Because copper is one of the trace minerals that is found in the body, isn't it?

Alan: It is; but as I say, this is coming from rainwater. You've got copper in the sky.

Jackie: In other words, more copper than the body needs or can handle?

Alan: Yes, so they're making each individual a receptor, which makes perfect sense, and they have admitted that they've tried HAARP out on large population areas. Maine was one of the first main places that they tried it out on and they found out that easiest thing they can do, the simplest thing they can do is to create alterations and mood either from elation or to anger and depression and they found a tremendous high suicide rate at that time. They found domesticated animals were going crazy and biting their owners and so alternations of moods are easily affected with HAARP and depending on the frequency they use they can also make you elated, as though you were drugged basically and happy.

Jackie: Mood swings, in other words. Then these people who have the mood swings they get diagnosed as being bipolar and they get given drugs.

Alan: This all falls in together but it also after time especially the aluminum oxide will help destroy your immune system and since they do – this is the regular television CBC news and BBC news, they keep having international conferences every month or so talking about the inevitable flu that's going to come around the world and kill most of the people and they keep saying it's just round the corner. It's just round the corner and so they are lowering our resistance to fight off something which should not kill us, but if we're weakened in our resistance it very well might, so this is deliberate planning to control and at the same time to start the culling process. There's no doubt about it. That's the function of it. Now again Zbigniew Brzezinski--

Jackie: And it isn't race specific?

Alan: It doesn't seem that this flu one is as far as we know. The BBC said that their scientific surveys on this new Avian flu and they're only calling it the Avian flu because birds carry it apparently, geese and ducks et cetera, migrating birds, and they said they found two genes in this particular flu which do not occur in nature, which is another way of saying it's man-made, you see, so it's been altered to be deadly, obviously.

Jackie: And besides that, there's been Avian flus before that didn't transfer over to humans.

Alan: Absolutely, all dogs, cats and even mice have their own types of colds and flus which don't transfer to humans and they always have. However, today it's so simple to alter viruses and bacterium. It's so simple to do and they are doing it and they have been doing it for a while. They're going ahead with it obviously and they want to bring down the immune systems of the target areas, which of course is primarily the West. I know some people who were over in the Far East recently and as I say some of the countries like Brunei and China, they did not sign the Open Skies Treaty so they're not being sprayed and when they were over there they didn't see any of these chemtrails anywhere in the skies.

Jackie: This was in China?

Alan: Yes and in Brunei, quite near, Far East.

Jackie: Think about this. The reports that I've received emails and like that it's being done in the English speaking countries England, Canada the U.S.--

Alan: Australia.

Jackie: Australia, but France, Germany, actually European white nations that were once basically Europeans.

Alan: There's no doubt about it and it's happening on a daily basis and also on a nightly basis.

Jackie: You know I thought about this with all the immigration with all the different races that are being brought into our countries. They're doing this specifically in these countries to the ones that I just mentioned. Well, you still have the Japanese, but Japan basically has only Japanese and China basically has only Chinese and India and all of those that are swarming over here, they're dispensable so they will be victims of this stuff the same way that all of us will, or all of us I guess would be more grammatically correct, and yet, Alan, it appears to be the white basically European people that are being done in.

Alan: I'd say so. I think the bee, the busy bee, the white person, has almost fulfilled his task and they don't need him anymore. We still have a few qualities which can be utilized against the system--

Jackie: Yes, dangerous to them.

Alan: We're very good at retaliating if we understand why we're retaliating and of course they don't want that particular type around.

Jackie: I think about this very often sometimes especially when I question whether continuing the broadcast makes a difference and I remember a long time ago that you said when we were talking about the Federal Reserve System, the monetary system. You said if enough people wake up to it, it's going to collapse of itself; and that stays in my mind that statement you made and then I think to myself, if nothing else, the information that people get from the Sweet Liberty broadcast is at least imparting truth. At least as close to the truth as we know it and maybe that is the prime reason because I'm going to tell you, Alan, when you listen to some of the other broadcasts that are on the air there's so much fluff and there's so much BS and so much non-essential misinformation and disinformation along with it that it's really basically keeps me doing the broadcast because I think well if Sweet Liberty goes off the air then where are people going to get the truth that are listening to what they believe to be alternative radio. And it isn't that there isn't truth that they're getting, government stuff that's going on, but it's details and details and details that we don't need to keep getting. Well, there's certain things that need to be brought out, I think. I'm not saying that all of the broadcasts are non-essential but it seems that there's so much disinformation included--

Alan: It's deliberate. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: Yes, it's deliberate. We've got a call here. We'll take it. Hello.

Storm: Hello.

Jackie: Yes, Storm.

Storm: Greetings Alan and greetings to Jackie. I'm listening to what you were saying. I was listening and I'll just make this statement and hang up, that the Arabic guy that was being charged with the murder of the Dutch filmmaker said in the trials that he could be a CIA operative or connected to the CIA but he said that he did it for Allah.

Jackie: He did a what?

Storm: He would do it again when the mother or one of them was crying and sometimes at these murder trials you get a lot of emotional stuff like that, but he said to the mother that he'd do it again for Allah and so the point that I want to say is that in a way I think it's not good for the mother. It's not good for the victim but in a way it's good for some of the Dutch people and people at large that aren't connected with this New World Order of Holland or France. You know the ones I heard the stupid political correctness they were talking on the shortwave and in the Dutch newspapers about two years but that last [inaudible] and talking foolishness and kind of good for them because now they realize that if you let these barbarians in your country and letting those third world and all these ideals evolve and all the crap they're screwing themselves over and that's what they let in so I know--

Jackie: It's all by design, Storm.

Storm: What now?

Jackie: Yes, thank you.

Storm: It's going to backfire because I think it will backfire in the end because most of the people in Holland may not realize that and so as a result they're still going to be against massive multicultural influx.

Jackie: A lot of people in the U.S. are against it and it just keeps happening. Storm, thanks for your comments.

Storm: Also I wanted to ask Alan – oh, that's right, he can't hear me.

Jackie: He can hear you.

Storm: I'm going to say this and hang up. Can he maybe just describe to me what exactly the power position is Queen Elizabeth? In other words, is Rothschild above her or is she and Rothschild about on the same level? I'll hang up. Thank you.

Jackie: Okay, bye. There's two things here Alan. This Allah thing, well that would be Moslem, right? I'm not familiar with what--

Alan: The old god was EL. Here's the Masonic explanation.

Jackie: I'm not familiar with the situation he was talking about but what caught me was that the guy said I would do it again for Allah and what its doing is their – I get so much of this stuff on the internet about Muslims et cetera.

Alan: It's war propaganda.

Jackie: Propaganda, yes.

Alan: I mean let's be honest here. Who invaded who and when did the trouble start?

Jackie: Okay. Let's talk about that after this break. Who invaded who and when did the trouble start and maybe you'll address his question about Queen Elizabeth. Folks, we're going to take a break here. Alan, you know that statement that Storm made about whatever this murder guy did and said I would do it again for Allah? Well, that evidently is the big thing and that opens a tremendous can of worms because that's exactly what their intention here is to create hatred.

Alan: Again, if this person and other people can't get it through their heads by checking themselves The New American Century (and apparently the New American Century website), which is the official organization of Rumsfeld, Cheney, Wolfowitz and all the rest of them, which tell you that they intended to take over those countries back in the '90's and why they were going to take over them in that order, starting with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and so on, then there's no point in reiterating the same thing to them. They can check that themselves if they really care. This whole war was planned in the 1990's by very powerful people and very powerful corporations. Halliburton put bids in for a share of the action in 1998, so this is where you are with all of this. This is nothing more than a plan – a business plan to take over the Middle East, bring the same system of democracy, which is centralized government, a central bank owned by the World Bank and a system of debt which taxpayers then have to pay off forever. This is the one system that they're spreading worldwide and all this Allah stuff that they're using is just the propaganda, no different from the "slant-eyed Japanese" propaganda of World War II. It's the same stuff.

Jackie: I was in the car today and I was listening to a talk show host that sounds quite a bit like Rush Limbaugh and I think that's his aim is to be the Rush Limbaugh of today, but they were advertising a book called "The Ezekiel Plan" and you should have heard the commercial. This guy, whoever wrote this thing, wrote about the Iraq war two years before they did it. He wrote a book about that. He wrote another book about something sort of like prophetic stuff, like this guy didn't have inside information and now the new book is called "The Ezekiel Plan" and it is the prophetic, it's prophesied in the Bible. In other words, they're selling it based on the damn--

Alan: Of course, yes.

Jackie: Then it says, "get the book, get the book to find out how much time do we have left." It's like Steve Quayle when he was talking one day on his broadcast about some terrible thing that was going to happen. I mean it was going to happen and the whole thing is going to collapse and all of this, and at the end of his broadcast then he said hurry up and get your gold before it's too late.

Alan: He was selling generators, foodstuffs at way over market value and rations for the Y2K thing and he made a fortune off of it. He also said, like James Lloyd, that he wouldn't come back on the air if this did not happen. Months after nothing happened they're both back on again.

Jackie: They have no shame, do they, Alan?

Alan: No. That's a psychopathic trait, but people are also paid by the CIA to do this. The CIA started up American shortwave.

As far as Queen Elizabeth goes, if people want to believe that somehow she's at the top, that's their choice; and no matter what you want to tell them, or any truth or any facts to go and check, they won't do it anyway.

Jackie: No, because they believe what they hear.

Alan: They want to believe what they hear, that's the difference, and so they don't check. However, there's no doubt that special families are bred for certain purposes, but no the Queen doesn't deal with the details of this. She's just told; she is a symbol looking over a vast herd of unwashed masses and that they'll have to be gradually culled off and she'll have been told that in a very sophisticated scientific lecture probably and it will sound quite natural for her to go along with it, but she won't do any of this planning and neither would the Rothschild's. No one in public view could possibly be running this show in case they were assassinated and in that case they would lose their main people. You never put the

real controllers in public view. You would never even let the public know their names. Anyone in public view is technically expendable.

Jackie: It came to my mind when it really clicked with me when we heard about – well, if this happened, but when the chosen people were taken into Babylon and there they were with their own priests, with their own religion, allowed to live separately from all the other people and they were supposed to be in captivity, Alan?

Alan: And run their own businesses.

Jackie: Yes, and run their own businesses.

Alan: No, it's complete fiction, utter fiction.

Jackie: That's when it occurred to me, so, okay, who was controlling the king?

Alan: Yes and who really came out of Babylon? Was it the Babylon high priesthood? You see, Babylon is wherever they put themselves. That was part of the mystery of Babylon. It could be anywhere they set themselves up and so all we know from the records is that a bunch of people came out with a brand new system of priesthood that didn't exist before and preached a different type of religion and that religion was based on basically human understanding of law and various laws. It was all to do with legalisms and of course to Christians, they were given one version of it, but it's almost like keeping two-thirds of the rest from them because the Christians were not given access to the Talmud or the Kabbalah; and only by having the study of all three do you get the big picture. This is a long, long-range plan. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: When you mentioned their legalisms, it brings to mind Moses Mendelssohn's quote or statement that he allegedly made that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

[Call] Hello.

Storm: I was going to say I'm familiar with that because that happened to William Cooper too, that these people like Rothschild and Rockefeller you never see their faces or their names because they're not actual government officials so somebody could bump them off.

Jackie: Is that what you wanted to say, that you knew that?

Storm: No. I was wondering if he knew if there was anybody in the past that actually attempted that because I don't remember or recall that ever happening because that could happen.

Jackie: Okay, thank you. Hello, Alan.

Alan: I didn't quite catch what he said there.

Jackie: What he said is that he knew that what you said about the front guys not being out front and he wondered if you knew if there had been any attempts on any of their lives in the past. The Rockefellers, the Rothschild's et cetera?

Alan: No, they're given preferential treatment and so on. The very fact that a Rothschild could come into Britain supposedly and pull a stunt, a con, if you like, by pretending that Napoleon was winning against Wellington and dumping his bonds so everybody else would dump theirs, then he bought them all up for pennies, and get away with it and walk freely around the narrow streets of London and this ancient nobility of Britain who had assassination teams simply left him alone, that's rubbish. You see, Rothschild was asked to come in and manage the whole system by the nobility. That's what it was. That's what it was. The real powers themselves are never allowed to be shown in public. In fact, in theosophy and a few other Masonic groups they say that the Hidden Masters that run the show at the right time will come forward and show who they really are, but by that time they will have sewn up world government and obviously they'll have total control of the world and have no fear of anything happening to them, which means that they

can only appear in a completely totalitarian system.

Jackie: In the Protocols they mentioned that their king despot of the blood of Sion, their pope of the world, he will be so benevolent and so with the people that they will even put him out with the people as though he trusts all the people, but they said that of course he would be totally surrounded by his protectors at all times; but whoever it is, Alan, that if they're going to present somebody, he is going to be slicker than we've ever seen before.

Alan: He'll have all the answers to the problems of the world because he and his cronies created the problems of the world.

Jackie: Yes. He's going to get rid of property taxes too, by the way, because they talk about that in there how the property taxes right now ever escalating. They serve their purpose because they cause unrest, but when they come into their power they'll get rid of those kinds of things.

Alan: They will because we won't have any property by then and we'll all be living in habitat areas and the UN websites they tell you that there will be no private property. It will be rental only and there will be no private automobiles either; so anybody who wants to check up where we'll go and how we're to live, simply has to look into the United Nations website.

Jackie: We have a quote at our website at sweetliberty.org and I think it's either in Regionalism or the States Right. Rexford Tugwell after – actually, I think it was around 1934 it was a small newspaper article in Colorado where he said the government will own all land. That was 1934, Alan, or someplace around there.

Alan: They still Tugwell society, which is funded by the Rockefeller Foundation, but maybe we should also mention that I have the books out now that explain a lot of this.

Jackie: Well you go right ahead my dear.

Alan: I go through the Masonic meanings of things, which is very important to understand the language we're using or what you're reading in the newspapers, because there's double meanings in everything and I give you the lost word and tell you what it really is and all the rest of it. None of the nonsense they put out there on the books for you to buy off the shelves and I give you the extracts, where it comes from and so on, very old books, and I also go into the history of money from ancient times. How it was introduced. How they brought down countries – country after country until they were all on the money system.

Jackie: Built them up and brought them down.

Alan: That's right, by using usury and getting them all in debt. It's a silly thing for relief of Africa. I don't know how many times they've written off third-world debt and these boys, the front men of the so called Rock Star Association that come out and demand we forgive these loans to the third-world countries are working for the banks because we forgive the loans every three or four years. Then we give them another one as soon as they're forgiven, but what the general public who are all cheering this don't realize is the money is borrowed from the World Bank by the U.S. and Canada and the guarantors to pay the loans off are the Canadian and American citizens, so when we write the loans off to the third-world country the citizens of the U.S. and Canada end up paying it. This is the con game that goes on and on and on and none of the money gets to Africa anyway. It never does.

Jackie: Maybe they're going to call it CanadaUS?

Alan: That's a good name, but if you want the three books [see www..com for ordering information] and you can't buy this information off the shelf.

Jackie: As Alan has suggested, that if you don't have I and II yet, it would be better to start there and if you have those books, No. III, "Cutting Through" is now available. Alan, did you find a way to get those copied by the way?

Alan: I did get a dozen copied today.

Jackie: Did you really?

Alan: By some strange miracle. Some of the pages are a bit too close to the edges but it's legible but I didn't have the same chaos as the last time.

Jackie: You went to another place?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Did you want to tell our listeners what happened to you?

Alan: Well, it's difficult to imagine but however I did take three master copies in for I, II and III into a Staples place where they recopy. The girl told me it would take half an hour, no problems. It was a quiet day and I came back in half an hour and they had my pages all over the counters scattered. They had a full counter about 30 feet long at the back covered with different pages from my stuff. There were pages on top of the photocopiers. Neither photocopier would work properly with my material and it kept chewing the copies up. However, in between all of this, in a four hour space, mind you, they did other peoples' stuff, rushed it through and both machines worked perfectly with everyone else's material. As soon as you put mine back on, sure enough, the paper jams and they have to get the paper from inside and at the end I knew they couldn't put Humpty Dumpty together again because I didn't know where all this stuff was.

Jackie: You didn't know where the masters were.

Alan: Oddly enough, the three girls there were in sort of a daze and they were not standing talking to each other. They were reading through my material, which was all over the place.

Jackie: And one had told you they weren't supposed to read it?

Alan: That's right. I asked her what's happening and she said well nothing at the moment. I said, well I've been here for four hours while nothing's happening except that you seem to be destroying everything I've written, and their answers were completely out of context with the situation: like is there something the matter, sir? It was incredible.

Jackie: And they didn't seem to be flustered at the problems they were having?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Hello.

Pat: Hi Jackie. I was wondering if you could ask Alan what his position or opinion is of the Protocols. I don't think I've ever heard him give his opinion one way or another whether he believes.

Jackie: Yes. Who's calling?

Pat: This is Pat.

Jackie: Pat, speak up just a little bit, your question again.

Pat: I was just wondering if you could ask Alan what his personal opinion or belief on the Protocols, whether they're real or fiction or forgery and also if you can ask him to speak on his background. I don't think I've ever heard him speak about his knowledge or where he's from.

Jackie: Like a bio on Alan?

Pat: Sure.

Jackie: Okay.

Pat: Thank you.

Jackie: Thanks, Pat. Alan, did you want to finish what you were saying about – well, folks, when Alan and I talked that evening when he had experienced this, what I got listening is that the people that were going through all these problems – I've been to Staples before because we put packets together and we have them copied and collated and et cetera and the thing is that while all of this was going on for four and a half hours at least, because he waited a half hour to come back to get them, these people didn't seem to be flustered at the problems they were having and the way Alan was talking about it sounded like these people were in just some kind of a daze. Didn't it Alan?

Alan: Yes. You see what we're talking about was the Queen and the Rothschild's and so on is tiddly-winks because there are sciences at work here and forces way above all of this. The sciences alone are so far advanced it puts all science fiction in the kindergarten categories. Sciences are so advanced.

Jackie: Would you like to come back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Let's go into that and would you like to comment on Pat's question about what your thoughts are on the Protocols?

Alan: The Protocols, whoever wrote them – to me, I don't care who wrote them because the fact is everything in them and there's no doubt they were written at the time they were said to be written and what they wrote about things that would be made to occur within society, not by any supernatural means either, have occurred and it's too precise. It has too precise a grip on societal structures, mass psychology, individual psychology and group psychology. It's too perfect. I'm sure it wasn't put together by one person and regardless of who it's attributed to, the fact is what was planned in it cannot be denied.

Jackie: And the way it's written of course they speak about themselves as being the chosen and their dispersal has been actually a blessing to them and so either in fact or by them wanting people to believe it was those who called themselves Jews who were laying this out.

Alan: At the same time it was done primarily as far as we know by those in Russia who were Kazarian extract who had no Hebrew blood in them at all, so that's another little mystery as to who these people really were in the first place.

Jackie: Will you consider tomorrow night about giving our listeners a brief background on who Alan Watt is?

Alan: Yes, not too much though.

Jackie: Okay. All right, well that's great. I've had a lot of people ask me and it might be helpful for our listeners or it may be just interesting to know about who Alan Watt is and so ladies and gentlemen, we will pick this up again tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us and we'll play it as it lays and thank you for being with us tonight, and Alan, thank you. Thank you for taking time out from your guests to be on the air with us.

Alan: Good night.

Jackie: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 13, 2005

Alan: This the Jackie Patru show with Alan Watt here and Jackie's just popped out to get some things that she needs and she'll be back in a minute or so. Today is the 13th of July 2005 and I think we're carrying on today in our talk at where we left off yesterday, if we can find the exact place where we did break off. We we're talking about the system that we live in and where it's come from and where it's going, which is quite something in itself. I should also say at the beginning that I have three books to sell with information on freemasonry that is not published in books which you can buy from the shelf. I go into the religions as well, the creations of religions, who created them, what they really mean and how it's been used against the public to control their minds, very effectively in fact, up to the present time and so there's three of them. [See www..com for ordering information] and I'll get them out as fast as I can. What I tried to do is to go through how the system works. I even go through the language for the public so you'll see that your language itself contains meanings within meanings, which the Masons use all the time. Albert Pike himself said "we never talked so freely as we do amongst the public because they don't understand what we're really saying" and I show you their codings which are within the language we use every day and you'll see it in newspaper headlines and blurbs on the news and all that kind of thing.

Jackie: Yes and you got your copies made, didn't you, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Thank you for opening for us. Folks, Alan probably already said this is Wednesday the 13th of July and it is the last night of our broadcast week of course. I want to share our spiritual message tonight. This is a statement attributed to Jesus in Matthew 25 beginning with verse 35.

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me; inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

Basically what he is saying is that we are all one. Yes, Alan?

Alan: What he's saying is that if you neglect those who are less fortunate as yourself then eventually that which afflicts them will creep up to you.

Jackie: Okay, "As you sow, so shall you reap."

Alan: It's the same today as the gasoline goes up and so on and as always in history the middle classes are the last ones to scream because they think well I don't care about the ones beneath me who get driven off the road first, I'm okay, until it's starts to eat into their budget. That's why the system is constructed this way. No one stands together on anything.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of in Flint, Michigan, which is where I was born and raised, of course it was an automotive town for eons, but then of course they started closing down. People at the factories made very good money for those times and often there were husbands and wives who both worked at the factory and they had something on television. I wasn't living there at the time but there was a documentary on TV about the people who were being laid-off their jobs and for example one of the couples that they had were saying that the wife had been laid-off but he still maintained his, but they weren't able to meet their mortgage payment and they were going to lose their home; and I was talking to a person and she said well good for them, maybe it's time they start seeing how the other side lives. In other words, there was no compassion and it was just like well if we're poor why shouldn't they be.

Alan: I've seen this all through Europe which was going through all of the deindustrialization since World War II, the only difference being that it was never admitted to the public that this was an agenda and so you lived through a misery of constant close-downs and unemployment, and of course those who make more than the rest and who think they're indispensable have no compassion on the ones beneath them. Everyone has been divided them and that's how you rule them. You divide and conquer. You have no cohesion there you see and this system is set up deliberately in that fashion so it can be taken down at any time and there is no cohesion between the people and that's very unfortunate but that's deliberate too.

Jackie: That's basically what this verse tonight from the Bible said.

Alan: Yes and the most amazing thing is that the antidote to all of our ills is in the New Testament, there's no doubt, and it preexisted the writing of the New Testament. The antidote has always been known but people won't go there because the antidote is for everyone to help everyone else.

Jackie: In other words, do unto others as you would have them do unto you.

Alan: And a pure faith that if you do give your extra coat to somebody, then when you need one down the road then someone's going to give one to you. If people truly followed that system, which was a natural tribal system at one time, there would be no bankers, no money, no debt, no system to rule our lives and dictate to us what we must do. Unfortunately, in a materialistic world which has been created through the banking system, everyone looks at everyone else to say well who's going to go first and try this, to try this other way, and no one wants to do it.

Jackie: They address that very thing in the Protocols, knowing human nature, that bringing people into the materialistic system where the more stuff you have the more "oh I guess you're supposed to be happier?" I have a friend who's a multi, multi, multimillionaire and I actually feel sorry for this person. In fact, I used to work for him but I talked to him one day. He had just gotten a new condo in Nevada, a penthouse thing, and he said he was sitting there surveying his kingdom and he has – I suppose his friends – and he's actually had pictures taken with Poppy Bush and lots of movie stars and that's his life; and I don't know. Do you think he thinks he's happy?

Alan: I'm sure he thinks he's supposed to be happy, because that's what everything gears you up to is the more you have then the less worries in the material world you should have, so therefore technically you're supposed to be happy and of course that's not true because this is an artificial system we live in. There's nothing natural about anything. In fact the whole commercial system runs on the fact that people are not happy and that's why they can sell all kinds of gadgetry to the public on the premise that if you buy this you're going to be happy. If people were truly happy the system would fall apart by itself and we'd buy no more and see gee I've actually got all I need or all I want, you see. No, it's all a big lie and it's not a natural system. It's a system that was developed thousands of years ago by let's just say beings that have observed humanity for long enough to decide how to take it over and it was taken over through very clever means, looking at the weaknesses of the male and the weaknesses of the female and exploiting them. That's how you take over. You exploit those weaknesses and you dangle beads in front of the woman et cetera and then you dangle the woman with the beads in front of the male and that's when status comes in and superiority and I'm better than the guy next to me, I've got all this wealth, and that's how the whole darn thing was done.

If you look at ancient tribes, for instance, it's recorded even in the writings of Tacitus of Rome that the European tribes, the chiefs who were elected by the way had no more property or personal valuables than the average tribesman. They had no more, so the money system itself creates the greed, creates the class divisions and of course it also enables those who run the system to then take back any money which represents your labor in taxes. That's how they do it. They get the world working for them under the guise of you working for yourself. You're actually working for them when 40 percent or more of your labor goes back to them in taxes.

Jackie: In your book and I had this as a question I wanted to ask you. You had told us about Sparta in the past and how Sparta the people lived. You had told us about a system where the men were warriors and they actually had to be in the army and that they weren't able to live with their wives and stuff like that. It was all common. They ate together and lived together and in your book you talk about Sparta, and I'm not challenging. I want you to explain this that you said the Spartans had been at one time a healthy wholesome people in total control of their own affairs and you used it as an

example. They had their own monetary system et cetera. Was that an earlier time?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay, so it was after they got into the monetary system that they got so nuts?

Alan: Every country had been taken over by bankers from Asia Minor basically who had come in and the merchant bankers were that. They were merchants and bankers in one and they dangled their goods there and they introduced their silver and said well if you accept this coinage in other words and then repay us the next time in the same coinage you can buy more stuff. They were introducing their money system everywhere they went and Sparta initially allowed some of them in and the King Lycurgus noticed that every other country that allowed this became servants to these bankers. They were all in debt. Every citizen was taxed to death. Property was confiscated and so on, and so he kicked them all out and reestablished the traditional means of exchange which they'd used, which was basically iron and the iron that they used was tempered in such a way that you couldn't even cut it and then reuse it for anything else. It was solely for money and no one else wanted it but they were self-sufficient so they used it internally and it functioned very well.

Jackie: What you told us about them, they were almost slaves to the government. Well, they were. That was later after.

Alan: That was later because they went through such prolonged warfare for many, many years fighting the countries that had already been taken over. See, once the countries were taken over by the bankers, the bankers then put their own men in to advise the tyrants to create standing armies and train them and they gave them the money to supply them with armaments and then they would send them off on conquests on their neighbors. In other words, those countries which had not yet accepted the money, so they tried that with Sparta too and Sparta fought for years and kept winning all the time and they threw many, many other nations armies against them but the Spartans kept winning. However, through it all, they lost so many men and they captured so many people that they used as slaves that they began to get debauched themselves. That's what warfare does to people in a prolonged fashion. Even though you're winning the war in a sense in a defensive way, you still become debauched because you still have to have grain growing and farming done and all the rest of it, and when all the men are off fighting, then once you start using slaves then you're going down the same path as the very people that you're fighting against.

Jackie: I noticed that you said in here that when the bankers began getting a toehold you said along with treaties loans came the usual (this is today) that that was way back then. What is the timeline here?

Alan: The Spartans eventually had to give in.

Jackie: I know but what is just the general timeline?

Alan: They had to basically give in and admitted defeat around 350 BC or so.

Jackie: Okay, that long ago?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You said here and we know that this is so by our own experience today, along with treaty loans came the usual pornography, narcotics, expensive wines and deviant sexual practices everywhere they go. Everywhere they go.

Alan: They've found so many clay tablets even of pornography and intercourse and postures and all this stuff and they found it all the way from Babylon on the trade routes and they've even found down in the Aegean Sea where ships were sunk that there was whole boat loads of what was then pornography, wine and drugs as well because they did have trade with India and carried opium all over the place. It's the same technique. It's been here for thousands of years.

Jackie: That's why this international priesthood that's been around for eons so well knows basic human nature.

Alan: Absolutely. There's no creature more studied on the planet than man and women in minute detail and that's why

human behavior is predictable if you put forth a sequence, as though pushing buttons. A certain sequence will produce a certain reaction from the public and it will always produce the same reaction if produced in the same way.

Jackie: I want our listeners to know that what you mentioned about the pornography, there is a photocopy here in the book, a picture of one of the clay tablets of what you were talking about, sexual positions. Do you care if I read one paragraph here?

Alan: Carry on.

Jackie: This is after Sparta. I wanted our listeners to hear this.

"The reason for dwelling on Sparta is because it is perhaps one of the most clear examples of how countries fall, one-by-one to tried and proven methods of subversion by a determined group of men of 'secrecy,' a special 'brotherhood' with a cunning and totally ruthless 'something' at the top, something with almost incredible intellect and knowledge of human behaviour; something which plans the future many centuries in advance, that which it calls progress nothing more than a business-plan for the entire world. There have been many 'Spartas' down through the ages, with ever-increasing mass slaughter of peoples as this dark 'thing' gets closer and closer to its goal. Not one generation has been allowed freedom from war for the last few hundred years, especially in Europe."

Boy, it's just like you're describing today, Alan, and this 'thing.' What is this 'thing,' in your mind, what is this dark 'thing'? It's almost out of this world.

Alan: It's a combination; it's almost a mosaic you might say.

Jackie: Would you define mosaic for me please?

Alan: A mosaic is that which is made up of different parts which make the whole, like a jigsaw puzzle, and so certainly there's no doubt whatsoever here in the world we have different strata of humanity working towards a destination which openly declares the elimination of the majority of the rest of humanity. These people who are at the top of this are extremely wealthy because has always been the key to everything in an economic system. We are actually classified as human cattle and producers in this system.

Jackie: The word capital as a matter of fact came from the word chattel, cattle and capital.

Alan: Yes, and even the stock market – the stock was the cattle in the markets, like a cattle market.

Jackie: Oh my God, Alan, like the stockyards.

Alan: That's exactly where it came from, so we are the laborers. We are the stock market. Everything in this system is artificial – deviant actually. See, anything which isn't natural is therefore deviant and the deviants are running the world and not only running the world, they've trained everyone who's born into the system that this is all quite natural and that money is natural and 12 or 13 banking families control the world and that's somehow quite natural too. Then we're trained through a schooling system to go out there and produce for them and pay 40 percent or more of your taxes back to them so that they can then keep in power and create a system of power which cannot be broken because they buy armaments and all the rest of it to take care of their own system. Money is the key. Money itself is a deviant creation.

Jackie: And taxes are a deviant creation.

Alan: Absolutely. Taxes at one time were called "fees," from "feu," from the Norman word "feu," for feudal, you see. Feudal, you had fee and you had to pay your fee to the lord, and so they changed it from that to taxes. Now to tax someone means to labor. To labor, you see. You tax yourself, you're laboring yourself, so taxing is simply taking away so much of your time, energy and work and giving it or actually stealing it from you and giving it to them and that's how this system keeps itself in power.

Jackie: So taxes are so taxing?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: On our energy?

Alan: Absolutely. That's what taxes mean. They take from you that which would be useless to them unless it was their system, and that is money, so they dish it out there so that we all run like little trained rats to grab the money. We pull levers all day long in a factory and then we get a feed at the end of it or we get a paycheck. It's the same Pavlovian principle and then they take so much of it back from us, but by this token they can hire as many as they want of us to work for them for their agenda and even create the weaponry and the scientific structure to maintain a superpower over the public of the world and that's exactly how they keep control of it all. Money is a deviant thing. It's a deviant creation and those who run this system are the deviant creation.

Jackie: And what we as individuals can do is everything within our ability and power to do not to become part of the system. You know the ID. If you're caught on the street today without an ID of some type, you're going to be probably termed a terrorist.

Alan: Yes and when you tell them well I have no ID or no idea, that won't hold up anymore.

Jackie: No, it wouldn't. We have to take our break here. We'll be right back with Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for your patience.

Alan: If I can go off the track for a minute and mention something.

Jackie: Oh, go anywhere you want, my dear.

Alan: I need advice on something here.

Jackie: What?

Alan: Yes, because you know how I've been getting trouble photocopying the stuff I write?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Well, today I was making up a master copy on my little single photocopy machine and tiny piece of plastic bust which held a spring on it and that was the end of that, so what I want to know is there anything out there that isn't too expensive that can actually be used for some sort of desktop publishing so that I can do my own prints and so on on a fairly large scale that isn't too expensive and lot of maintenance and so on?

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You are asking the wrong person, but you know what? You've put this out there and folks, I want any of you who have some information for him, there could be one of you out there who has equipment that you're not using that you might like to donate, except I need for Alan to be a little bit more clear on what it is he is looking for. Now Alan, exactly again what is it?

Alan: Well, I have so much trouble with the companies the regular chains like Staples and so on --

Jackie: Out of this world trouble.

Alan: Literally out of this world trouble, destroying master copies and everything--

Jackie: Not the people, the machines.

Alan: That's right and the people doing crazy things certainly. I'm almost paranoid to put my stuff out there. No Mason is going to print this stuff because I disclose the real truth about masonry – not the bookstore-shelf type thing you can buy. I go much deeper than that, but no Mason is going to print this and so what I need is something which can do multiple copies so I'm not standing all day making up one copy for one person.

Jackie: Well, you know it seems to me like you need a duplexer too. Either that or – in other words, duplexing means having both sides of the page copied. That could be an expensive piece of equipment. When I owned my business – in fact I bought it particularly for this stuff that would do duplexing and collating and et cetera. Collating is putting the pages in the order. Those machines are pretty expensive but you can if you had one that gave you nice crisp clean copies you could always feed the pages in, turn them over, put them back in and feed them through the other side and you could do that and it still would be time saving. Anyways, folks, this is what Alan's question was and if there is anybody out there that has some suggestions for him or as I said maybe a piece of equipment that you're not using. I had a lovely copy machine donated to me back in about 19 gosh about '94 and it doesn't duplex or anything like that but it is a really – well, right now it needs door but it is a nice machine and it was donated and people are very generous when they appreciate what you're doing.

Alan: Well, if I had something like that I could churn out a book a month. That's the problem. I take my stuff into the stores. They see these symbols and so on. Everything goes crazy. The machines break down. They shred your master copies and you end up walking out with a box full of shredded material, and that's happened actually.

Jackie: Who's to say that maybe some wealthy person could be listening to this broadcast that would be willing to set you up or something like that.

Alan: Yes, because I certainly am not wealthy. I could be if I wanted to go back into the world for sure, but no, I scrape by like many people and I donate a lot of time to what I'm doing.

Jackie: Yes you do. Pat called last night, Patrick, and he wanted to know if you would be willing to give us a little bit of a bio on yourself so they get a sense of who is Alan Watt?

Alan: Well, I won't go too far into credentials except to say yes, I certainly did have a profession that was sort of highly regarded and I walked away from it and I was qualified and so on. I then went into music and did a lot of session work in studios and I also formed groups to play live musicals and I also did classical guitar solo on stage across Europe.

Jackie: Didn't you build your own guitar?

Alan: Yes, oh yeah.

Jackie: Oh yeah.

Alan: Yes I did. I did all that too and I walked away from that again and I made a fair bit of money at the time and I also walked away from a marriage and left the money with it and I didn't care because I thought I could do it all again if I wanted to. However, then I chose a different path and I'm glad I did, because the path of learning – I'd learned all I had to learn by meeting powerful people and seeing how culture is created by certain individuals who are trained from birth basically in culture creation of music or movies or stage plays and so on, so I mixed with that crew and I could see them working and I knew it was not haphazard. I knew there was a direction to all of it. No matter what country you went into the same things were happening culture-wise in every single country, which told me there was a guiding hand behind this and that those who created the culture and altered culture were all in cahoots together from some central source and of course we know that is true today. Truly, there is no grassroots culture.

As Plato said 2,350 years ago, he said, we give the people their culture, we control the mechanisms of culture. He said we give them music, the type of music and he said so we need the music industry. That's what he called it. He said we

also use the fashion industry which goes along with it and we also use the acting industry; and it hasn't changed today and he said the people see these things and emulate what they see and the fashions that are worn, they mimic them. They want the same clothing et cetera, so this was understood thousands of years ago. And it's so much so that Plato said that music especially since it can affect the young to go to any lengths of either ecstasy or rebellion. He said music should be licensed and musicians that are very good at their art should be licensed because he knew the power that it could have on the young especially and he says we can use the youth for rebellion simply by the type of music we give them. This is 2,350 years ago and nothing has changed except that you have massive studios all interconnected, a massive industry that throws people in front of you, builds them up and tells you that they're stars and they don't even have to have any talent at all because the equipment is so fantastic anybody can sing through it and sound right. All you need is someone to act or mime and they're an instant star.

Jackie: I remember when you told us that, that they just choose the people to put them out front and that maybe the best really talented ones are at home. But I'll you when that really – I didn't disbelieve you but there are certain times you say things, I don't discard it or reject it but I don't necessarily accept it as oh okay because Alan said it. But I flipped on the TV one night and they were having one of those Jerry Lewis Telethons. This lady walked out on the stage and she had on a long full skirt, kind of long. She had boots on and she was singing Nancy Sinatra's song "These Boots Are Made for Walking," I felt so sorry for this woman. I thought oh my God, she can't even carry a tune. Who in the world is that and then Jerry Lewis said come over here and sit in Uncle Jerry's lap and it was Nancy Sinatra. She was heavier so I didn't recognize her looks, but Alan, she couldn't even carry a tune.

Alan: Many of them are like that. Marianne Faithful that used to be with the Rolling Stones or Mick Jagger, it was the same. She was always discordant. She was tone deaf in fact. There's many like that.

Jackie: Just give me one song she sang?

Alan: I can't even remember.

Jackie: I remember the name but I don't recall.

Alan: They were so pitiful that they're not worth remembering.

Jackie: When you were talking about giving us the culture through music, you see the children today opting into the black culture. It's actually African.

Alan: This is something even beyond Africa.

Jackie: It is, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's beyond Africa. Even in Africa they had some talent but the stuff that they've used the blacks to promote, it's a scientific sub-primitive type of music which is beyond way before Africa. I was listening to one rap artist who went downhill on drugs and alcohol and the high life and he said we walked into a studio when we first started with a clean decent song, and I've seen this happening because I used to work in that kind of field, but he said by the time they had finished with the song they'd rewritten everything and "kill cops," there was "screw you" and all this kind of stuff in there and they became instant hits and their image was made for them. You'll wear your baggy pants down to here et cetera, he says but that wasn't how we even started. That's what those who control the industry wanted.

Jackie: So in other words – yes, it occurs to me and I didn't even think about it. I wasn't the blacks who really thought up these baggy pants and wearing the hats backwards. It was given to them and then the white children and all of the races are mimicking it and do you know the thing that gets me is that the parents go along with this and allow it. We have a phone call here. Hello.

Kate: Jackie?

Jackie: Yes.

Kate: I don't know if you're taking a phone call. This is Kate.

Jackie: Hi Kate. We'll take your phone call, my dear.

Kate: Ask Alan. I'm very disturbed. I heard on a program earlier, do they have a human right tribunal in Toronto, Canada?

Jackie: You'll have to hang up to hear him, honey.

Kate: Yes I know.

Jackie: Okay, Alan, you heard her. Do they have a human rights tribunal in Canada?

Kate: I heard a restaurant owner that was put up before that tribunal because he refused to advertise gay marriages. I mean have they come to the point that Edgar Bronfman the Jew that runs Canada and promotes homosexuality is coming to the United States and I'll hang up.

Jackie: Kate, did you say that you heard that on a newscast or a radio broadcast? Oh, she's hung up. All right, did you hear if she said she heard it on a radio broadcast or a news broadcast, Alan?

Alan: I didn't catch that part, but it is illegal not to take advertising from these communities as they call them. If you're a printer or whatever you happen to be and you deny them access to your facility and you will not print their material, then you will be fined or imprisoned or whatever.

Jackie: I thought she said a restaurant owner wouldn't promote gay marriage and went before the human rights tribunal in Canada.

Alan: I don't see how a restaurant though has anything to do with promoting gay marriage.

Jackie: Did she say restaurant owner?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Okay. Her basic question is do you know if there's a human rights tribunal in Canada?

Alan: Yes. It's the wrong term for it because it's not human rights. It's the agenda's rights and it's called political correctness. The term political correctness in English is the direct translation from the term they used in the Soviet Union because that's what they went through and that's why we call it political correctness. We have it here now of course. It's mandated. This is what you will think and this is what you must say and don't you dare say anything to the contrary. This is of course freedom and democracy. It's so farcical that these people who claim that they're not bigoted and anything can go because they don't care and anybody should be able to worship whatever they want or do whatever they want, when you go against their agenda they certainly show you that they're utter liars because they'll come down on you for your beliefs. They're utter hypocrites, under the guise of complete liberalism they will destroy, they'll annihilate you because they're more intolerant than any system that's ever existed basically, but that is their system.

Jackie: Well, I'm going back to the parents here. I just think it is so important for parents who know this and understand this and hopefully our listeners are sharing this information with their children so that the children understand how they're being used. For example, gay rights. I made it clear to my grandchildren there's nothing gay about homosexuality. Now they act like oh it's great today and it's normal. There's nothing normal about it. The human body wasn't even made that way.

Alan: Well, what gets me is that – see, all children as they're going through puberty feel awkward, male and female. You watch them moving even. You can tell them feel and look awkward and they're trying to sort out who they are in

the big scheme of things, which is artificial to begin with, and here you have counselors saying well maybe you're homosexual.

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: They also tell them well maybe if you haven't tried it then you're inhibited.

Jackie: Thank you for bringing this up because I received a call from a listener last night and he said it's never going to fly. It's just not natural and I didn't want to get in a debate. I just said they are pushing it down the children's throats and I recall hearing this on I think it was the news. Not on TV, but radio when a 12-year old boy, a seventh grader, he was told after an assessment test or whatever they do, psychological testing at school, that he was homosexual and they asked him how do you feel to find out that you're homosexual? He said, I don't know because I didn't know I was one. But the fact that from grade school, kindergarten today, they are promoting this homosexuality is a normal healthy way of being, there's nothing wrong or unnatural about it. Well, these children are in such a formative stage and today's children have been given and shoved down their throats so much pornography that sex has become meaningless.

Alan: This is what people have to understand: nothing in society in cultural change comes from the public. It comes from a system that's changing direction to the next part of their system and what it is is that they want to create a world and Plato talked about it thousands of years ago. They want to create a world where they have perfect slaves and they're going to clone these slaves. However, step-by-step you have to get to the cloning stage and that can only be done when the public have no conception of what normality is anymore.

Jackie: And of course they're doing it. Give us the young. Give us the young and within a generation we can change the world and that's exactly and I hope my caller last night is listening to this because I just wasn't in the mood to go into it and we're almost out of our hour again, but you shared something with me. There was a documentary on I believe CBC and these young people and they were wearing the tongue buttons or whatever and a young girl 12 or 13 years old I think – I know this is sensitive but it was regarding oral sex and she said it's nothing.

Alan: It's nothing, yeah. It's like Bill Clinton, "I did not have sex with that woman." Technically, he was using newspeak as you would say.

Jackie: Yes. All right, well Alan, once again thank you for being with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure as always.

Jackie: Thank you and ladies and gentlemen, have a lovely four days off from this broadcast and we'll be back with you on Monday and I'm hoping tomorrow, Alan, the rest of the garden is going to be totally finished. It hasn't rained yet and they promised it.

Alan: Oh well. If they promised it they'll give it to you.

Jackie: Okay. You have a lovely time with your guests. Give them my regards.

Alan: I will.

Jackie: Okay, good night.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 18, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. We were so late getting on. We had a guest lined up this evening and I do not know what happened. This is whatever, so at the last minute I called Alan and what we were going to be talking about tonight and I hope that she will be able to come on with us. We were going to be talking about aspartame. I've got a video, a DVD actually and this thing is just atrocious. It's terrible what's going on and the deaths and the illness that has been created by this terrible additive of excitotoxin that has been added to so many foods. Anyway, Alan is with us and today is the Monday the 18th of July in the year 2005 and I sure hope you stayed with us. Well, those of you who are listening did stay with us, didn't you? We were five minutes late getting on. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Way last minute, huh?

Alan: Last minute, yes, and a very hot night too.

Jackie: Oh boy is it hot there too, Alan?

Alan: On Saturday, it hit 115.

Jackie: Oh no. Now, actual temperature or heat index?

Alan: That was the temperature on the thermometer. It was over 100 in the shade.

Jackie: Oh my God. And what is it going down to in the evening?

Alan: It's around just above 80 right now, sometimes 85.

Jackie: But I mean Saturday, it went down to 80 that night?

Alan: That night, no. It stayed around – well into darkness it was just below 90 and they were spraying the skies like crazy.

Jackie: Yes. Well, it's I don't know about probably 90 here. I was going to do a check on the weather bug and see what the heat index is because it feels almost like it did when it was 96. The heat itself is just something else. I want to share something with our listeners, something that you mentioned to me, Alan, and I don't want to forget to say this because I think it could be very helpful for many of us this coming winter. Folks, I was talking to Alan – I'm heating with natural gas here now that Chuck is gone and not using the firewood and gas, the prices are just terrible. If they keep raising them I don't know what's going—well, I do understand it's part of rural cleansing because those of us who live out in the country we have these what the heck do they call them Alan where it's supposed to be all the people are involved.

Alan: They want us into the habitat areas.

Jackie: What I'm talking about is that the gas company itself. I forget what it is. When I lived Carlinville, Illinois, it was the same thing and the electric prices there were just absolutely terrible. Anyway, folks, not this past winter but the winter before I kept my thermostat at 60. Sometimes I got brave and put it down to 59 and I was wearing several layers of clothing in order to even have a modicum of – I was comfortable although my hands and my nose and stuff was cold but I literally was wearing three layers of clothing and last winter I kept my thermostat at 62 and on account of that my

heating bill went \$100 a month. When I called to ask them about it she said well you've used 10 more decagons this year than you did last year at the same time. I said oh I see. Last year I was wearing three layers of clothing to keep warm and this year I'm wearing only two. Well, what Alan suggested when I mentioned to Alan how come like in the spring, in the fall if it's 60 degrees and you put on a pair of sweats and a flannel shirt or a sweat shirt you're very, very comfortable and yet I was freezing at 60 degrees in my home in the winter time and I asked Alan why that would be. The one thing that Alan mentioned is that because it is so dry, the cold is a dry cold and he said that if we put a humidifier in the house and add humidity to atmosphere within then the 60 degrees would be probably the same thing.

Alan: Yes, it certainly helps absolutely.

Jackie: Well nothing else makes any sense. Sixty degrees is 60 degrees and yet at 60 degrees in the winter time, my God you're freezing.

Alan: I know. If you put humidity into the air, it's completely different from dry warm air and lasts longer too, by the way. It keeps your heating bills down.

Jackie: Well I guess it would.

Alan: It actually holds the heat, you see, the moisture, and your furnace will kick on less.

Jackie: Well I heat with baseboard hot water heat, which is wonderful, I love it. I had that in Illinois also and it is a wonderful heat and you don't have the forced air blowing in and it is a comfortable warmth, but I know that it has to be what you're saying because nothing else makes any sense.

Alan: Yes and if you get static shocks in the winter time in your house, that's a sign it's too dry.

Jackie: Yes, well I don't recall getting static shocks for whatever reason but it has to be that because we've had even in the early summer and of course in the spring we had a lot of days that were 60 and 58 and et cetera. I only wore a pair of sweats and a flannel shirt and I was very, very comfortable, Alan, and I thank you for that and I wanted to tell our listeners this because it might slip my mind when winter comes to tell them this, so you keep this in mind, folks.

Alan: There's no doubt that energy is going to be the big thing. We're going into a crisis point of crisis creation and that's why the gasoline is so high. They're modifying the weather like crazy. There's no doubt about it. It's the Wizard of Oz with his advanced science that's doing this.

Jackie: Remember I told you I heard on the Weather Channel that day that it had been really unseasonably cold and then it started nice and warming up and she says well we're keeping the temperatures up there for you guys to give you a break this weekend; and I thought, you know what, they're really doing it.

Alan: They are doing it.

Jackie: I mean I don't know if these weather people – do you think they know about this?

Alan: I'm sure they do because I mean even NASA had to put out some kind of cover story to explain the satellite photographs of the Earth, especially North America which was just almost a fog of they called them contrails from the aircraft; of course it's chemical. We know it's chemicals. Many people have tested this.

Jackie: They said also that it was commercial aircraft, didn't they?

Alan: Yes and let's be honest. I mean commercial aircraft didn't suddenly – in fact there's less commercial aircraft than there was last year.

Jackie: Well are they going to make X's in the sky with underlines and pretty sun rays?

Alan: They'll probably play games with the O and the X and the straight lines. They're playing games, plus the HAARP can be picked up on the shortwave; if you scan the shortwave, you'll pick up the frequencies.

Jackie: I just lost some volume on you. Oh, there we are. Say that again.

Alan: You'll find on the shortwave if you scan it, you'll find where the HAARP frequencies are if you scan during the day or in the evening and sometimes early in the morning around 9000 kilohertz you'll find the HAARP and it makes a wow-wow-wow sound constant. Then around noon time, it's just before the same station that WWCR is on, it's just a little bit before--

Jackie: 12.160?

Alan: It's just before there around 12,000 you'll find it and then in the evening it changes just before 5070 and generally it will stay on that all night until the early morning.

Jackie: What will it be, at about 6000 or what?

Alan: You just scan from about 5000 onwards until you come across it before the first commercial station.

Jackie: And how do you know that's HAARP, Alan?

Alan: It wasn't there a couple of years ago. They were testing it once in a while, but about a year and a half ago or so they started to use it full time. It doesn't sound like anything else on the shortwave. It's a pulsation, a very strong signal and it's a pulsing sound it makes and of course HAARP have – they have declared – they always legally tell you in a sense what they're doing, even if it's a brief quip somewhere, but they did say that they had stepped up their generating power and even the Alaskan one; and remember there's 56 or more of these HAARP facilities across the planet.

Jackie: And there's acres and acres of transmitters, towers.

Alan: Yes. They can actually link them up in different countries and bounce them off the ionosphere and then bring them down on any target they want to – hold on a second.

Jackie: Is that Max?

Alan: Saw some rabbits. Wow, it's a little cat. I don't know where that came from. That's new.

Jackie: In the house?

Alan: No, outside, but it's coming up this way. I don't know where that came from. Anyway, the HAARP is playing full time and of course they're spraying as well like crazy. Even when the storms are going on you see them laying these lines you know. They never stop.

Jackie: You mean when we're having thunderstorms?

Alan: Yes. You'll see it before. In fact, I've got used to telling when there's going to be a thunderstorm because there's a different kind of spray they lay out. They lay it on very, very thickly and it turns into that almost like looking through a polythene sheet across the sky and that's the polymers, which is a form of plastic molecule that they are spraying, and it's quite something to see.

Jackie: Besides the metals.

Alan: The metals come down too.

Jackie: You know it occurs to me that occasionally we do have new listeners I think and we're sitting here talking as

though everybody knows exactly what we're talking about. Just briefly, explain what the HAARP project is.

Alan: This is Auroral Research Program, the High Altitude one which is supposed to – it first came out in the Baltic Region when the Soviet Union was using one in Riga. They built the first one we know of.

Jackie: Is that the one called the woodpecker?

Alan: That's right. Basically, all the ham radio enthusiasts were coming off the band. They couldn't even pick up certain bands because they were blocked out by the woodpecker and it was like a tap, tap, tapping sound at that time, very fast though, and so eventually they targeted it. They could actually diagnose where it was coming from and the Russians admitted they were using this type of powerful 'standing wave' as they called it which they bounced up into the ionosphere and then it was targeted down on North America. It was invented by Tesla apparently in the early 1900's and Tesla himself said that he was stopping experimentation of it because it superheated the atmosphere. It caused a standing wave which could be many, many miles wide and around the standing wave, where nothing really moves, just hot air, they'll have storms and floods even like a vortex around it. Like a tunnel and he said this could superheat the atmosphere so much that the atmosphere could ignite and yet here they are building these things all over the place and actually using them and targeting North America.

Jackie: You know on the video that was made called "Are There Holes in Heaven," Dr. Nick Begich is on it. There's also a physicist and what she was explaining she said that the ionosphere is sort of like a bubble or a balloon – a bubble around the earth and she said when they send this very concentrated beam of energy into the ionosphere and the earth is rotating, she said they don't know but it could literally slash holes right into the ionosphere and totally destroy the ionosphere.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And her fear, her concern was that they know not what they do and they can be causing irreparable damage to this planet and its atmosphere and outer.

Alan: As I say, they definitely have advanced science. I think it's actually more advanced than the public are even aware of, or being told of, and I'm sure they know exactly what temperatures to create. They do admit – in fact they signed a treaty not to use this weather modification and HAARP technology. They signed a treaty at the UN back in the 1970's and on that treaty they said they will not use it against other countries, so that means they're open to use it on their own people.

Jackie: Yes. It doesn't say anything about within. It prohibits the hostile use of the technology that can cause hurricanes, title waves, earthquakes, like the tsunami that hit.

Alan: That's right, so they can do that. They can cause drought and they can cause flooding.

Jackie: I think that was 1972 or '74. And folks, think about this. The technology, it didn't say in this ENMOD treaty that the United Nations did, it didn't say that it prohibits the research or the development. It says prohibits the use of weather modification techniques, hostile use, and already back then they were admitting that they can cause earthquakes. They can cause floods, hurricanes, all kinds of damaging weather and earth upheavals.

Alan: If you look at Alberta where they grow such much of the corn and wheat and so on, for the last four years they had a drought – in fact they had a plague of locusts--

Jackie: I think that's what – isn't that what a grasshopper is?

Alan: It was grasshoppers last year, yes, and so most of the farmers have been going under one by one, and this year when Ontario – typically you have a standing wave and nothing moves. The air didn't even move here in Ontario. No rain up until about yesterday. Alberta was getting flooded for the last two months or so, complete flooding every day, and whole towns were being upset by this thing.

Jackie: And that's the big agricultural area.

Alan: Yes, so they've been put under and Chile apparently is being built up for the NAFTA for joining NAFTA, and Monsanto and Archer Daniel Midland have been using our tax money through the NAFTA grants to build up the huge agricultural business in Chile. It's interesting as we're getting put under and our farmers are being put under, here's the big boys and the commercial farms ready to go with all their produce that we have paid for basically.

Jackie: Genetically modified produce?

Alan: Yes, and that will start to supply North America when there is no farming here. Everything is preplanned. Everything that happens in this system is preplanned.

Jackie: It's difficult for some people to grasp, even though I believe that within them they know it. It's just so difficult to accept, to climb out of. Well, you called it free falling. Like free falling, like jumping out of an airplane without a parachute. If you want the truth we have to be willing to let go of all of everything that we thought we knew and begin anew so to speak, and the one thing that I'm clear about is that I know we're much, much closer to the truth than I know for myself than I have ever been and it has become real clear to me unless I was there, I still don't absolutely know. I mean I know that there is truth except that – for example, Alan, I received an email. I don't know if this appeared on the news or not. Thirty-two little Iraqi children were killed by a car bomb and I would imagine if it was on the news they said that it was – you know, what do they call them?

Anyway, there was a report done by a Palestinian, I don't know if it was a radio or newspaper or whatever. There are actual photographs that they showed the U.S. soldiers handing down candy to Iraqi children and what they did, according to this report, they lured the children into the street into the area and they said that there was a vehicle there that they were afraid had an explosive attached to it and they wanted to keep the children away from it. Well, then they finally told the people it's okay, there was nothing wrong with the vehicle. So they had all those children in that area giving them candy and Pokemon toys and then they took off like a bat out of hell and the car exploded and they said it wasn't TNT because it left a crater in the street. It killed 32 little Iraqi children and wounded 10 others that were in the area and I sent it over to Darrin to put onto our website and I realized truly we don't know if even that is the truth. It looks – the pictures. They had the photographs of the soldiers handing down the candy and they had photographs of adults just sobbing with blood all over their faces and their hands at the children's death; and yet what I put before it is: if this is the truth, then the American boys and girls/men and women have become the new world barbarians. Thirty-two little children exploded for what?

Alan: There's so little you can take for – well, you can't take anything on the news today for granted.

Jackie: See, this wasn't on the news. That's the point. This came from a Palestinian or Arab newspaper and whoever put it online translated parts of it for the English-speaking people and just highlighted certain aspects of it. But that's what I'm saying and to me the pictures gave evidence but it occurred to me that the pictures could be pictures of anything.

Alan: We're in a time as I say of chaos because it's manufactured chaos and to bring in a new age, which this is, they always create a chaos. That's why your gas is going through the ceiling, the price of gasoline. All energy is going through the roof. They're modifying the weather to create weather chaos and blame the public for driving and causing it, and the public believe what they see on the news. They think they're causing the smog, but they never look at the sky and see the stuff being sprayed right above their heads.

Jackie: You know probably it was back in 1992 when I first became awake and became involved. I read – actually it was an article about ethanol and how easy it is to make it. There were actually instructions on how to make ethanol and run your car on it and in this article it said that the Rothschild's were buying up at that time hundreds of thousands of acres of land in Brazil to grow the corn so that when they go to ethanol they will be still the suppliers of our fuel and they'll probably make it illegal to make your own ethanol.

Alan: Yes, they will. You won't be allowed to distill anything at all. They already have those laws in place because any

spirits you distill yourself they crack down on.

Jackie: I thought about that, but it's like alcohol, yes? So the revenuers will come in and crash up your tanks?

Alan: Yes. There was a fellow who was telling people in Canada a couple of years ago I think online and it was on the regular news. He was telling people how to make their own and how to build the still to make it and the government did crack down on it and arrested him.

Jackie: Well, you have to have a license to do that.

Alan: That's right. You cannot share power. I mean that's how you keep power. You don't share it.

Jackie: Yes, the definition I remember reading this of a license is giving you permission to do something that would otherwise be illegal. We're at the half hour here, ladies and gentlemen, and once again I'm sorry for our late start tonight and I'm very grateful for Alan for coming on with us because I certainly wasn't prepared with information to present to you tonight.

All right, we're back with Alan Watt. I stayed in the house today, Alan. I took a break and I spent about 50 hours last week in that garden, and boy, did I ever wear myself out, so I've been inside the last two days. Well, it rained yesterday and I've just been inside trying to take care of some things in here and I've been spending some time on the book.

Alan: I put back that bunch that was printed up and were destroyed at the printers.

Jackie: Oh good.

Alan: I've got another set made up there.

Jackie: Okay, now see I keep losing volume on you for some reason and you're back again. It's interesting. You just go real, real almost far away. Why don't you give your address and tell the listeners how they can get the books.

Alan: I've got three of them and I call them "Cutting Through" and you can imagine what I'm cutting through and it's I, II and III. [See www..com for ordering information.]

They go through the freemasonry aspect. They go through the historical aspect of the religious collusion with the different agencies and crowns and so on, and countries bringing us to where we are today and where they're going from here, and it's documented as much as possible. There's no real speculation because it's spelled out for you to follow.

The last bunch I had printed up they destroyed the copies and the master copies so I had to go through a whole bunch of paste-ups to try and put it all back together again.

Jackie: But you did get it all back together.

Alan: Yes I did, like Humpty Dumpty.

Jackie: Although Humpty Dumpty wasn't able to be put back together again.

Alan: I know, I know. This was a job, I'll tell you, but these things happen when you're trying to write about things you don't normally find in the bookstores.

Jackie: Alan? One of the things from what I understand in freemasonry is that they're supposed to revenge the death of Jacques de Molay. Well that's recent. I mean what was that, about 500 years ago?

Alan: No. Molay I think was in the 1300's.

Jackie: Oh, 1300's. So about 700 years ago?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: But my point is that freemasonry has been around a lot longer than 1300 years.

Alan: It was there under different names thousands of years ago.

Jackie: Yes, but it wasn't called freemasonry at the time?

Alan: No. They always use the builders' terminology because they build society. They build culture and then they change culture.

Jackie: They build temples in men's minds.

Alan: That's right. And of course the whole idea of masonry, Solomon's Temple is the individual himself. They rebuild Solomon's Temple, meaning they take the basic person and rebuild him and he becomes a holy temple as a fully-fledged freemason. These are all allegories and it's all in the Old Testament too. It's disguised under different stories and of course they didn't invent it. It was on the go before, all the way back into Egypt and even into Sumer. It's been here for thousands of years and freemasonry that was given to the general public or the middle classes in the 1700's in Europe was a fairly new thing. They'd used primarily the nobility as the builders for thousands of years, but in the 1700's they had to bring in a middle class to help manage the Industrial Revolution which they were putting society through as a plan. Therefore they had to give them a lesser form of masonry and so they created freemasonry for the middle classes and then for the lower classes eventually and also for the military.

The standing armies have traditionally always been Masonic. All of their drilling their marching and everything is all Masonic ritual, even if they don't know it themselves, and pretty well every military base has a Masonic temple within it and when they go abroad they have a traveling lodge that goes with them. The British before the American Revolution started up various lodges and they planted the English lodge throughout America; Benjamin Franklin joined it. He was one of the first in his area to join it and he wrote about it and eventually when the British army came in they also brought the Orange Lodge with them as a traveling lodge and during the battles or after the battles Washington and different masons would cross the lines and share Masonic brotherhood with their supposed enemy the British in their lodges and sign their books. That's the whole thing about freemasonry. When there's battles or wars going on, if they give the Masonic signs to each other and the passwords, they're true brothers and must help each other regardless of what side they're on.

Jackie: I saw a painting that was done depicting George Washington, the British Cornwallis and a couple of other of their probably higher-ups in the army in a tent during the Revolutionary War sharing tea and having a little chat, and this is while their "Revolutionary" war was going on. It was after Carol Valentine's report that she did on the Noahide laws and she used – I saw the definition before but I didn't understand it so I pretended it wasn't there. The definition of a freemason is a Noahide and so I took that one paragraph and set it aside and said I want to do some more research on this and then I found a lot of information in an old book called "The Cause of World Unrest" and it was very telling, very telling. The connection if you would between what they call themselves Jews, the so called Jews and freemasonry--

Alan: Well, every freemason becomes a Jew when they join.

Jackie: They have to, Alan.

Alan: No, it's actually called that – to the public they call it an Entered Apprentice; to each other they call it the Jewish apprentice.

Jackie: Do they really?

Alan: The whole ritual is taken from the mythological Jews who joined. It wasn't Jews actually. It was Hebrews at that

point supposedly that joined the secret society of Hiram from Tyre. He came to help build the temple, which again is all allegory for the story, and he had a secret society with him; so these Tyrians or Phoenicians actually, they were a Phoenician group, and the king was Hiram supposedly came to Solomon and initiated some of Solomon's own men into the secret society and that's what it's all based on. However, this is all mythological because as I say you can find the traces of the secret society 5,000 years before that. You'll find it in very, very early Egypt and you'll also find it within the writings of the priests of Sumer, so it's been here for what we can call the beginning of civilization – which is the system. That's what they mean by civilization: The system of rulership with a small learned class holding power over the people and religious classes who at that time acted as bureaucrats over the people and managed all the public affairs. That's what they mean by civilization.

Jackie: That's exactly the way it is today.

Alan: Yes. It's their system. It's never changed.

Jackie: The police chiefs and a lot of the police, the politicians, the bureaucrats, they're all freemasons.

Alan: They're all freemasons.

Jackie: Supreme Court judges.

Alan: Peter Wright was on trial during Margaret Thatcher's era. He worked for MI5 and MI6 and he was so disgusted with what was happening within the organizations that he wrote a book called "Spycatcher." He tells you that when he was asked to come in as an expert in electronics, that's why he came into it, he said that when he went to the small office where the records keeper basically. Very much like the James Bond movies with Miss Money Penny was it? That same sort or type of secretary said to him "of course you must be a mason," and he says, "no, I'm not." She says, "wow" she says "everyone in this organization is a freemason" and so he let a lot out of the bag as he wrote that book "Spycatcher".

Jackie: Did you say he was on trial?

Alan: Margaret Thatcher charged him with disclosing secrets of the realm, so he was charged with treason. His second book was "The A to Z of Spycatching" and that's when she had him arrested; and in it and during the trial he did bring up the fact that Lord Rothschild of England, Victor Rothschild, who was one of the few members of the family who also did something else apart from banking. He was also a scientist and he was in charge of most of the military secrets of Porton Down, the military establishment for bacterial and biological warfare, and Peter Wright alluded to the fact that the main spies who all defected from MI6 and MI5 to the Soviets had all been lodgers. They all boarded with Lord Rothschild and his wife in their early years, so he was bringing the connections forth that this Mr. Rothschild was passing the secrets on to the Soviets. Every time the head of MI5 got close to this truth he was immediately suspended or demoted and they put somebody else in place, so he let a lot of stuff out of the bag and Margaret Thatcher put Peter Wright on trial for disclosing all this information.

Jackie: Did you say he wrote two books?

Alan: Yes. "The A to Z of Spycatching" when they arrested him. They didn't put him in prison. They had to let him go but they did take all the books and they put them back in the pulp. The pulped them all back to pulp. He was disclosing the fact that Lord Rothschild was the head, he was "The Fifth Man" as they called it, this person who controlled these MI5 double agents in Britain and Victor Rothschild was the only contact with them all. What was more amazing was the fact that every bit of information that Victor Rothschild was given to do with any of their technology was immediately known to the Soviets and it could only have been through Victor Rothschild. There was another writer after Peter Wright wrote a book called "The Fifth Man" and in it he goes through a lot of this stuff about the Rothschild's.

Jackie: Is that book – was that pulped also?

Alan: No. That one is available and I have it. "The Fifth Man" was the title of the book.

Jackie: Where was it published, over in England?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Victor Rothschild –I want to ask you a question. Now Amschel, was he the first Rothschild?

Alan: There was old Amschel.

Jackie: So Victor was down the line a little ways.

Alan: Yes. Victor was in the British army. He joined the British army during World War II as a bomb disposal expert and eventually was promoted up to the head of the scientific and development part of the military. Even after his name was connected to these MI5 agents that defected to the Soviets, these double agents, rather than kick Rothschild out he ended up in charge of all the British security forces. That's what Peter Wright was so angry about. Why on earth would you put this guy who was a suspect in charge of all your security forces? Until you figure it out that the whole thing is nonsense. There was no Cold War. The elite who ruled Britain created a fake enemy, the great bear in Russia and they created the Cold War and they had to make it very real to the public and even to a lot of the small players involved in it like Peter Wright himself. The fact was the Soviets couldn't feed themselves from the beginning to the end. They couldn't even make a good television set. They were supported totally by sales of grain from the U.S. and Canada right up until the very end.

Jackie: I don't think sales, Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. We loaned them the money, which they could then buy the grain from us.

Jackie: There was one thing. I read a book and this was very early on when I was first becoming involved and it was written by I can't remember. He was a guy that ran for president. Anyway, he told in there about the export import banks and I had known about that but I didn't know what it was and he explained it and used an example. When a private corporation for example loans money and he used an example of the Soviet Union and I forget what company it was – what bank. Probably a Rockefeller bank here that loaned the Soviets hundreds of millions of dollars to build the [Decoma] River Plant which was a plant that not only built trucks but all kinds of war machines, war vehicles. Well the export import is that the import export or whatever. I think I get it backwards all the time. Anyway, the reason it was set up was to guarantee loans that are made by private corporations to foreign countries if those foreign countries do not pay and so the export import bank our tax dollars reimbursed Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank hundreds of millions of dollars that went over to the Soviet Union to build war vehicles that in essence could be used against us. And you know I went to a town hall meeting while Dick Durbin was there, our U.S. Congressman, in Collinsville. Alan, talk about an early-on education, when he was taking questions I had the book there and it was a paperback and this guy's name is escaping me of course. Anyway, I mentioned this and I said I'd like to know about this. I'd like you to comment on this that our tax dollars are being used dah-da-dah and he looked at me and he started talking and he wound all around me and I'm still standing because I'm waiting for him to respond to my questions and I'm telling you, he just somehow danced around me and the next thing you know he was calling on someone else and I was still standing there and I raised my hand while I was standing up and he pretended I was invisible. And do you know the thing is the thing that shocked me more than anything is that the people who were sitting there didn't say wait a minute. Why don't you answer this lady's question? Respond to what she just said. Do you know what they wanted, the next lady that raised her hand? She wanted to know how come she couldn't when she had to drive to Springfield to work she couldn't count it as commute time and she wanted some bill passed that would allow her to deduct that on her income tax. I was in shock, Alan.

Alan: That's a good example though of the purpose of setting up the Soviet Union because it was the dialectic approach to a third way. First they created capitalism and then the other side of the coin was communism and then they blend the two together because they've socialized society. What Lenin said was when the politicians in the United States begin to discuss during elections social issues, to do with pensions, healthcare and so on, then they have been effectively socialized; and that would never have happened if it wasn't for the supposed enemy across the sea there, the Soviet Union. That was its purpose; it was to make the people back home say well they better give them some benefits or they

may revolt. This worked very, very well. The countries of the West are all socialized now.

Jackie: Is there something in the Bible that says beware of the bear from the north?

Alan: No. That was Nostradamus and it's the same with the "yellow hordes." That was Nostradamus too. It wasn't the Bible.

Jackie: I've told you this, when I was little I spent a lot of time listening to the adults conversations and I remember during I think it was after the war, World War II, but I remember some neighbor that use to spout the Bible all the time when they were sitting around having coffee and they were talking about Russia and she said that in the Bible – I thought she said the Bible. It says beware of the bear from the north and that that is Russia.

Alan: You see, in the celestial sky towards the North Pole, you'll see the Great Bear and that's always been associated with Satan, that area.

Jackie: Is that Ursa?

Alan: There's Ursa Major and Minor. Also in the Bible they make references to Satan living in the north, so that's always been associated with the Great Bear.

Jackie: I can remember walking to school worrying about whether or not we were going to be attacked by Russia.

Alan: Fear is a fantastic method of controlling millions and millions of people because they look towards leadership to take care of things for them. It's a natural tribal instinct, which these people at the top understand very well and they manipulate it to their advantage and they take advantage of the people all the time. That's why we're always in a constant state of crisis. There's not been one generation who've lived in a time of peace from the beginning to the end of their life. Either financial chaos or war or both, but they keep us going up and down like yo-yos.

Jackie: Yes and you know what I'd like you to do our last few minutes here? Comment, address that, how we can know this stuff and not be living in fear. Not be living in panic and know this stuff. Will you talk about that?

Alan: The first thing is not to respond to it. I take it for granted that whatever comes out of the news, and I've got plenty of information to back this up, whatever comes out of the news is psychological warfare. It's designed that way. It's not new by the way. The news business was not taken over recently. It was set up like this. In the 1700's in England--

Jackie: I'm talking about the topics that we discuss on this broadcast, it could be very frightening to people.

Alan: It can only be frightening if they take it to heart that what's happening is all by chance. When you realize it's all planned this way you begin to lose your fear, especially when you realize it's always been this way. It's a technique of controlling the peoples' minds through fear; and once you realize that, you stop fearing them and of course you stop using their system. You stop voting even for them. Why would you vote for a corrupt system that's always been corrupt?

Jackie: Why would you vote when your vote doesn't count anyway?

Alan: Exactly, yes, so the thing is to take everything with not a pinch of salt but a mountain of salt because psychological warfare is nothing new. It's been used on your grandparents and their predecessors too. It's ongoing and it's a technique to make you submit to powerful figures in the system so that they can get their way; and their way is always more for them, less for you and it's a form of tyranny, which we now call democracy. And tyranny is tyranny. It doesn't matter what they want to call it, what guise they give it. Stop giving your power to them. Stop worrying about the things they tell you to worry about and start thinking for yourself.

Jackie: Yes and not only that, but knowing this. Knowing that it's all by design. Like for example the aspartame in the food, to kill people, to reduce the population, et cetera. Do everything that we can. In other words, make choices of how we're going to spend our time, Alan?

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: And are we going to go, oh, well I'm not going to garden because it's too time consuming, and then are we going to eat their poison food and their genetically modified food that genetically modifies the body, or will we do what we can to live as naturally and free of their system as possible.

Alan: Also, it takes every individual who knows this stuff to speak out about it to whoever they meet.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: They mustn't be afraid to speak. When you're afraid to speak the game is over.

Jackie: Well, we'll do this some more, won't we, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Thanks so much for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back tomorrow night on time bearing any unforeseen incidents. Thank you for being here folks. God bless you. Good night Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 25, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Guess what? We're on time tonight. Isn't that a treat? It is for me and I suppose at least you'll appreciate it. Today is Monday. Thanks for being here with us tonight. It is the 25th of July and it just seems like the whole month of July passed me by like it was never here. I don't know about you, about the concept of time, it's weird. Anyway, it is the 25th of July in the year 2005 and our guest this evening is Alan Watt once again. I'm very appreciative of Alan coming on with us. I'm having some kind of a problem with my printer and there's information I've been wanting to share with you folks and I can't get it out of the printer and Alan was kind enough to come on here and keep this broadcast rolling. Alan Watt, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: So how has it been with you and what's up?

Alan: Oh, just the very hot weather we're getting up here and the spraying of course. They've announced that there's going to be a storm tomorrow, so I watched them make it, spray it above me in preparation for the storm. That's how down pat they have this.

Jackie: So they're actually calling for the weather tomorrow?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So you're watching them prepare the skies for the weather that they're calling for?

Alan: That's right. It's quite something to watch them just go from east to west back and forth and lay on this odd looking – well, you've seen it. It's like someone stuck their hand in candy cane and just pull out big strands of it in different directions and some of them are different, plus the trails they leave behind them are spreading much faster than they used to.

Jackie: You're talking like cotton candy, yes?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Cotton candy. They way they can wisp it out?

Alan: Yes, and unlike normal clouds they go in all directions and have these long curling tails on them, so it's like living in a science fiction movie and or maybe a horror movie, because like horror movies most of the people involved don't know what's happening to them. That's the oddest thing about it.

Jackie: I think I was telling you about this. I got an email and somebody was kind of doing an overview on all the stuff that's going on, a quick one with the chemtrails, the food additives, the genetically modified food, the vaccines. All the new and unique and sometimes unseemingly untreatable diseases, designer diseases, and then at the end of it he says gosh it almost seems like someone is trying to kill us, doesn't it?

Alan: I mean chemicals that should not be there will make you ill. Anything that's not naturally in nature especially in these concentrated doses will eventually affect everybody. There's no getting away from it. It's everywhere.

Jackie: Yes, and the people that call you. You've talked to people from all over the country that so many of them or that the people that they know are having respiratory problems.

Alan: Yes, frequent recurring too and some people are more prone to it than others as well, so it shows up on them more frequently and more obviously. A lot of people you know can carry these illnesses and pneumonias for even two or three years before it really hits them, but the older they get the more it takes it out of them and so the more obvious it is. However, the very young and the very elderly are coming down first, but it's also affecting all age groups. Whether they smoke or not doesn't matter and people who are prone to allergic responses are coming down with it too. This is affecting – in fact pharmacists across the country and from other people who've phoned me they talk to the pharmacist and I ask them to talk to the pharmacist and it's like taking an informal study because the pharmacists are going great guns with antibiotics right now to cope with the bronchial infections.

Jackie: Didn't you suggest that people ask their pharmacists what is the most prescribed antibiotic today?

Alan: The new one they're dishing out by the handful or the bucket full is Vioxin. That's a fairly recent one but I wouldn't really use that except if nothing else works. It's more expensive too than the regular antibiotics and because it's fairly new I don't think it has a generic supply yet. They have the patent for a while.

Jackie: You'll probably pay about \$20 a pill for it.

Alan: Yes, something like that, not far off actually with the dispensing fee. The next most commonly prescribed thing for people who never had this before are the bronchial inhalers for bronchial dilators for people normally who have asthma and now it's being used for people who are developing asthmatic symptoms later in life and it's due to these chemtrails.

Jackie: Yes, there are young people. It isn't just later in life because there are several friends that we have that I know their children are suddenly asthmatic and have never been asthmatic in their life.

Alan: That's happening more and more frequently. We'll never get a complete study because I'm sure the government is keeping a lid on it. We know they're keeping a lid on the fact that they're even spraying. They won't even talk about it but they're collecting all the data, I'm sure. Another sort of informal study you can do is to inquire from undertakers what the most common cause of death is today and if their business is up, and it certainly is, and once again it's persistent pneumonias. This is affecting everybody from north to south and east to west.

Jackie: Gosh Alan, it sounds like somebody is trying to kill us, doesn't it?

Alan: No. That's paranoid now, Jackie. They wouldn't do anything to harm us.

Jackie: I'm just a conspiracy theorist.

Alan: Yes, they actually love us and they're just helping the aliens to take care of us. But no, I mean not one single newscaster on regular media or a newspaper will even touch the subject, so they all know that it isn't just losing their job perhaps. It's maybe the fact they'll never work again or it might even be more serious, but no one will touch the subject.

Jackie: Well, they aren't allowed to and even if they did, do you think the news is live – the news is precut, isn't it?

Alan: Yes it is. Everything is bits and bites and it's all censored, edited. If you look at the end of the newscast, which most people don't, just look at how many producers are there editors, sub-editors and so on who decide what's to be left in and what's to be read over the airwaves.

Jackie: In other words, what you're saying is the whole show is produced but you've got the one person sitting there live doing their scripting; because I was thinking if one of them dared to just come right out and tell the truth it wouldn't even be aired, but maybe one of these days some brave person will just get up and say I can't do this anymore right on the air right live. You know what I mean, Alan?

Alan: It wouldn't happen because there is no such thing today as actually live. They have at least 20 to 30 seconds delay.

Jackie: Okay, that's what I was wondering.

Alan: And they'd switch to something else right away.

Jackie: So it couldn't happen.

Alan: Everybody is being watched you know.

Jackie: Well, I got an email not too long ago and allegedly, you don't know this but it was somebody who said that it was a friend of theirs who worked for one of the networks and she said – this is referencing the past presidential election and you know there was next to nothing in the news about all the vote scam that went on all over the country but actually it was the state of Ohio where it was just totally out of this world. In other words, in one precinct using this as an example. Let's say they had 85,000 people voting when maybe there were only 30,000 registered voters in that precinct. It was just out of this world and I remember watching that night. I flipped it on just before I went to bed and this Ken Blackwell who's the Secretary of State there in Ohio, he was saying it's going to be at least 10 days before we can get the vote in and da-da-da and the next morning they were calling up for Bush and you know what I found out? I've been doing some research on JINSA, that's Jewish Institute for National Security something. Okay. JINSA. It's a Jewish organization and they've got this board of advisers and I was looking at the board of advisers. Ken Blackwell is one of the JINSA board of advisers. I think between JINSA and APAC they've got the U.S. government pretty well tied up. I mean APAC controls the Congress because of their large amounts of money; they can get rid of a congressman if they want to and JINSA is the adviser and so many of the people that are part of JINSA – in fact Cheney used to be on the board of advisers. Wolfowitz, I think it was in 2003 he was given the Man of the Year Award by JINSA and they come right out in their mission statement in their program and talk about that basically what their function is is to work hand-in-hand with the U.S. and Israel for the protection of Israel.

Alan: These are huge lobby groups as well with tremendous funding.

Jackie: They've got a whole bunch of retired military admirals, majors, et cetera on their advisory board. It's really pretty sick. But you know what? At least – I don't know. It gives you a sense at least – not more than a sense. It takes away any doubt whatsoever that the U.S. government is totally under the control of these creatures.

Alan: I think the U.S. government was maybe set up for this very purpose. I always think of the symbols of the U.S. from the beginning, actually before the beginning, all the Masonic symbols are so open. They're ancient symbols going way back to Sumer actually through Egypt with the eagle, the symbol of Manasseh with holding the arrows in one hand and the olive branch in the other. Of course you've got 13 fruit and 13 arrows in the U.S. one and the Rothschild family has the same symbol with 5 fruit and 5 arrows for the 5 sons of Rothschild but it's the same part of the coat of arms.

Jackie: And there was the 13 original colonies.

Alan: That's right and before that, I've got an old book from the early 1800's with the coinage and the tokens they were using for money prior to the revolutionary war.

Jackie: In the colonies?

Alan: In the colonies and this stuff about FDR putting the Great Seal or putting the pyramid on the money with the All-Seeing Eye on the pyramid, this was done before the Revolutionary War because if you check into the tokens that they were using and the money they were using prior to that in the colonies you will see the same thing there. They were using the pyramid and the All-Seeing Eye prior to 1776.

Jackie: Yes well Alan, the chapters of the book that I have been working on so diligently for the past week and a half. Maybe it's been two weeks. I don't know. I've just lost time. It's chapters 16, 17 and 18 and they're already to go over to Darrin. In fact, I've got them sitting there just ready to send over. This is exactly what was addressed in these chapters. Well actually chapter 16 turned into three of them because first we were looking at the connection between the Talmud

and the freemasons, the Jews and the freemasons. I mean it just leaves no room for doubt and then the question came into my mind actually after I finished chapter 12 of the book about the Revolutionary War because they constantly take claim – they brag that every single revolution that they were behind, so I got to looking into that and there is absolutely no doubt that it was orchestrated and pulled off and paid for this Hyam Solomon that is the big hero of the revolution. There's one of the bios on him from I think it's called Wikipedia. It's an encyclopedia online. Well Wicca or something like that. I thought of what you said about Wicca. But anyway, they come right out and say that he went over to France and got money from the Rothschild's to finance the Revolutionary War and in so many ways how they were involved in this and one of the pieces that I was excerpting from said that when the Declaration of Independence was written it was sent to Holland via St. Eustatius. I think it's St. Eustatius or something like that. It was an island where the Jews had developed a stronghold and they were supplying et cetera--

Alan: Gunpowder was coming in too.

Jackie: That's right. But here's what it said, that the Declaration of Independence was sent to Holland via the Jews from St. Eustacia. And that it was stopped by an English ship and confiscated and that the Declaration of Independence had a letter along with it that was explaining the document and it was in Hebrew. The letter was in Hebrew and then I found a piece on the French Revolution and that was the last thing I added to chapter 18. Well I started doing some research on Lafayette, I got wondering about that guy. That was the French – he entered the war. He was a wealthy Frenchman came over, he actually according to the bio purchased a ship and put together a bunch of – I guess they were revolutionaries. Actually, they didn't call them that. But Lafayette was a Freemason and he was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge until his death. He came over here and helped whip the colonists into fighting shape along with his revolutionaries that he brought with him. Then he goes back to France and then of course Benjamin Franklin was the Ambassador to France for five years after that, so was Thomas Jefferson, and it said that after he went back to France he kept very close contact with brother Benjamin Freedman and then Thomas Jefferson and then it proceeded to say that – I forget the words they used. Basically, he helped to foment the Russian Revolution and actually fought in it and then again in 18 – maybe it was 31, I can't remember the exact date. He actually led a revolution to take down the Bourbons, so this was an international revolutionist.

Alan: It was international. Albert Pike wrote about it. Albert Pike said at that time in the 1800's, he said that we are behind revolutions. He didn't mince words about it and he said that we never begin a premature revolution. In other words, they do all their groundwork first. It takes years to set up. They train the people to do exactly what they're to do. They go over every possible scenario that could occur and ways to defeat oppositions long before it even begins and he said that's why they're so able to pull it off; and then Pike trained Giuseppe Mazzini, which is just Josef Mason. That's what it means. Mazzini is Mason, and he became the head of the World Revolutionary Party in Italy and that became the communist party Lenin took over from Mazzini. This was a continuous thread right through the Scottish Rite of Freemason from Charleston in the States.

Jackie: In the book that I excerpted from in chapter 16 was titled "The Cause of World Unrest" and it did mention that letter that Mazzini allegedly wrote and how they said that they were going to loose the nihilists and the atheists. I mean the bloody terror that they were going to cause and it all has happened that way. And the thing that's amazing to me, I found this piece on the French Revolution and in 1789 which is of course when the treasonous U.S. Constitution was being ratified here during the French Revolution or just before it – anyway, they came up with what they called the Declaration of Rights of Man and Citizens, okay. Well, guess who wrote that? Well, in the first place, this article and I excerpted this and is the last part of chapter 18 the article said if you look at article 1 of the French Declaration and you look at article 1 of the UN Resolution you see that they're almost identical, and Alan, they were. I went and looked them up and put them in there and then so I'm reading this French Declaration and then you get down to the bottom and it says the above document was written by Major, General or whatever, Lafayette and his good friend and neighbor Thomas Jefferson. So there we are and of course they said a lot of it was based on the Declaration of Independence. Well, who wrote the Declaration of Independence? It wasn't Thomas Jefferson. His name was put to it, but when you've got the same damn language from back in the 1700's right up to 1948 and the UN is the same creatures with the same plan.

Alan: There's no doubt this has been an old plan that's been worked down through the centuries to get to total control and it's a scary kind of future they envisaged because it is total control. They don't believe in individual freedom. They

believe in the collective and they also under the guise of – because they use communism of course to the extreme because the final system, which we see right now in fact, has a fascist elitist group at the top with a massive bureaucracy running the common people under a communistic system, socialist system. It's a combination of the two and Lenin himself said there are three explanations to describe communism. He says there's one for the workers, which is very simple because they must get the workers behind them for revolution sake and they will think that it's going to give them equal rights and so on. Then there's one for the middle management level, which is more detailed in the scientific socialism which is very important. Then of course there's actual real ones at the top who understand the agenda and that is for those who deserve to rule the world have the right because of their superior intellect, they have the right to manage the lives of every single individual on the planet.

Jackie: Wasn't Voltaire somebody that has been pushed out there like a great?

Alan: Voltaire – just like today they use a lot of writers and novelists and so on because most ideas are put across through fiction because your guard is down and you enjoy the book and you don't realized you're being programmed along a certain way. Voltaire initially was from Switzerland. A lot of them came from Switzerland, these revolutionaries. Voltaire was groomed by a woman in Switzerland, a very wealthy woman. He had to leave there eventually because he was caught three or four times exposing himself in the streets to children and so they took him to France and eventually Benjamin Franklin took over as the Grand Master of the French Orient Lodge and he initiated Voltaire into the society.

Jackie: Yes he did. I read about that – and this was right from the Grand Lodge, The Ancient and Accepted da-da-da from Scotland, and it was a piece on freemasonry. It told about all these wonderful people like George Washington and Benjamin Franklin and Voltaire and Lafayette. It told all their names. But anyway, it told in there that – I think Voltaire was in his 70's according to this when he was initiated into the higher degrees and that brother Benjamin Franklin did the rites and everything and then Voltaire touched the lambs wool, the apron to his lips with tears in his eyes.

Alan: That's right. When he did that with his apron, I guess he exposed himself again.

Jackie: I guess he would have, wouldn't he?

Alan: There was so many perverted people in these societies towards the top and of course the ones down below don't know that but they are very perverted and it's almost as though they're selected for that. People who have a grudge against society or they're personally an outcast because of their preferences are used to promote the agenda through writing and today it's movies and so on, but this is an old technique. Benjamin Franklin also belonged to the Hellfire Club in England outside London High Wycombe and it's an interesting name, High Wycombe, from Wicca, you see, and they had the riotous orgies there. The odd thing was during the Revolutionary War when Franklin was over in France, he traveled there every other month to London and he got into London – no one stopped him. You think he'd be arrested, but he was allowed to come and go into London and attend these orgies at the Hellfire Club and of course the actual Hellfire Club itself is still standing today and they had about five years ago in the British newspapers they renovated it and they did take up the floor boards and they found the remains of I think it was five or six babies.

Jackie: Oh, they were doing sacrifices.

Alan: They were either doing that – but they were doing more than that. They were doing selective breeding because every High Masonic club at that time had a type of brothel attached.

Jackie: All right, listen. Hold the thought. Don't lose your train of thought because we have to take our break. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be right back with Alan Watt. And please don't lose your train of thought there. The babies and the selective breeding.

All right, we're back with Alan Watt, and folks, those of you who listen regularly are very aware that Alan has written three books. His third one is now being delivered and I'm going to have Alan explain a little bit about the books and give you his address for those of you who would be interested. The reason I see these as so critical is that Alan gives us a lot of ancient history and as he's said over and over again that the same things happen down through the ages and for

me and I believe that. I didn't disbelieve it at all.

But Alan, I was explaining this to you. The research that I've done and all of the connections that have been made and that there can be no denying that what you said about the U.S. being founded to bring in the final plan of the New World Order, the world they've planned for world dominion. With all the information that I've discovered there can be no denying it and there's something different about believing it and actually knowing it and it's sort of like taking a magnifying glass just to one little piece of history going back 200 years. When you see the plan besides the writers and the producers and the directors and the actors and all of the intrigue and all of the machinations, you realize that this same plan with the same type of activity – it's like a pattern that has gone on throughout the ages right up to today all over this whole planet and your books take us way back there and help us literally to get out of the forest so we can see the trees. I guess that's what it is. That's what I wanted to say about that. If there's anything else that you want to say, you go ahead.

Alan: Both Franklin and Jefferson made the same statement in their memoirs and they both said that the federation or the confederation of the United States would lead to a confederation of the world, of the nations, under one government run by 12 wise men. The 12 wise men of course in the Cabala is the perfect number of government. These guys were steeped in Cabalistic teachings.

Jackie: In Hyman Solomon's – one of his bios that I read they said that it has been said that he actually he wrote the Declaration of Independence which is hogwash too and that he designed the Great Seal of the U.S. and that he always knew that America would be a world – an empire or something like that.

Alan: That's why of course Wolfowitz and the rest of these boys in that club have said that this is the New American Century. They say there must be an empire. There's always been a world empire leader and they are the new world empire leader, so they've almost achieved their goals.

Jackie: Yes they have and you know I've thought about that with the John Birch Society's magazine "The New Americans." I wonder if that's a code for them for New America, the New American Century.

Alan: Birch is a Masonic term.

Jackie: Birch was a Mason.

Alan: Birch, Ash, Icke – Icke is oak in German. He's oak, you see, which is higher than the birch, and so they use these trees for specific designations and it's a warning to all masons what they are. Masons always have their little clue there through the names of societies and so on.

Jackie: You know the Birch Society reprinted [Berule's] book. What the heck was the name of that book? You know Abby Berule, the Secret Societies or whatever and in the preface of the book they had said that freemasonry is no longer – it's now benign. In other words, there's no power left in the freemasonry. Welsh. That was his name, right?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Welsh. What kind of a name is that?

Alan: Again, it's not from Britain, put it that way. It's not Welsh, it's Welch, 'ch.' A lot of these names are abbreviated. They compact them. You'll hear the name Baruch who was the banker. Now a lot of them of the same name compacted it down to Birk (Burke, Burk), for instance; so Welch is like Wel-loch or Wel-lash and so they compact it down – that's what they do with a lot of these names.

Jackie: Are you having a storm there?

Alan: Not yet. They're still spraying. It's building up to it though.

Jackie: I just heard almost cracking like lightning.

Alan: There may be further south.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about your books and they can get them.

Alan: Yes. There's three of them and I call them Cutting Through and there's I, II and III. [See www..com for ordering information] and I'll get it back to you as soon as I can.

Jackie: And you do recommend if they're only getting one book and they don't have the first one they should get the first one first?

Alan: Yes. I lead them through the Masonic steps and leading up to the final one, which is a lot of ancient history to do with the same takeover techniques with the money boys and so on in ancient times through what records remain and you can see how incredibly precise this high masonry is. There's nothing slipshod about it. It's a science. A definite science, so much so, that your whole language as been created and masonically encoded in the 1500's when they updated English from the old German Saxon to what we call English today and Francis Bacon who helped to do that and he talked about it. He said, "we are creating the international language of the future which will be called English." They had a whole team of priests basically working on the creation of the English language and Shakespeare worked with them too, and Shakespeare through his plays introduced – I can't remember how many thousands of words, over I think 100,000 new words, into the English language. Basically, they created the English language.

Jackie: Why are they making a big deal today about everybody having to learn Spanish like here in the U.S.?

Alan: It's simply for the U.S. to have more friction. They're building up internal friction within the United States on purpose and then they'll pass laws which are coming down on everyone and then they'll come out with all the solutions to it. They've done the same in Canada. They have French and English. They've tried this in different countries so they know how to create friction very easily.

Getting back to the Hellfire Club, in the 1700's and right up to today in some very high clubs they have brothels attached to them. Now these weren't normal brothels in the usual sense; they did have women who worked "regularly" you might say, but they also had the higher prostitutes who were very high-class prostitutes with certain genetic lines in their blood basically, in their genes; and the Hellfire Club when Franklin was a member, the top one there was Madame Bouvier.

Jackie: That was related to Jacqueline Bouvier Kennedy?

Alan: That's right. In fact, there's two of them still alive today, two of the Bouvier's in France, two sisters. They were highly sought after and if you could serve the system well of Masonry to further the revolutionary cause towards global governance by this intellectual elite or you contributed to science—that's why they all try to get their names in the science books—then you were allowed to mate with one of these high women, and the offspring then was trained and brought up as a tongue-in-cheek "orphan." The "window's son" they call it, and he would be trained for high office either in bureaucracy or politics. This still goes on today and there's talk even that Bill Clinton was one of these and that his father was one of the Rockefellers but his mother definitely was a high-class Madame Bouvier type who went to the very wealthy parties all over Europe and America.

Jackie: Oh, she wasn't the lowly maid?

Alan: Oh, no. No. She went to very expensive parties and traveled extensively.

Jackie: You know I was wondering about this Lafayette. In his bio they said that his father died when he was two years old and that 11 years later his mother and grandfather died leaving him immensely wealthy and he was trained at the military school there and by the age of 16 I mean he was a professional soldier. It made me wonder when the mother and grandfather died 11 years later if it was a natural death, or an accident, or were they taken out of the picture so their minion could have that kind of wealth.

Alan: Well, it's that and it's also to cover the fact that they have brought up these children with one training and that's the expertise in martial war. Napoleon was also raised for that exact same purpose and when they came out with the first Declaration of Rights in France, they also said that we think that a man may come out of Corsica—where Napoleon was born and raised. A man might come out of Corsica and lead the revolution to glory; and of course Napoleon came along and he was steeped from the age of five onwards in nothing but warfare and warfare techniques. They train them specially for their function in life. It's quite fascinating.

Jackie: I thought he came in after the revolution.

Alan: Yes, he did but the revolution was failing. The "mountain" as they call it, the old masons, the older elders, they formed a huge part of the government. They were always arguing with the younger ones and Napoleon stepped in and took it over and he literally didn't change just France. He changed every country that he went into.

Jackie: Well, he must have ticked them off because they vilified him.

Alan: They vilified him in one sense, but in another sense he did much more. He did what he was supposed to do. He helped unify other countries into larger countries. That's part of the ongoing war program is to – like the Soviet Union did. They took all these small countries and incorporated them and then gave them exact same system of money, education, bureaucracy and so on, until you couldn't really tell them apart. Napoleon did help to unify a lot of the countries, small, tiny countries into larger ones, and that lead up of course to the first world war, step-by-step, it's all going in the same direction. Now you have a United Europe, which was also Napoleon's dream and it was also Winston Churchill's dream. That was part of it. Karl Marx talked about a United Europe, a Pacific Rim conglomerate and a United Americas, and he wrote about that in the 1840's and said they'd all be under a super world government. This is nothing new. It's all been put out there. It's just isn't taught much, if at all, in schools. However, the books are there in the universities. It's an ongoing process and the United States is simply finishing off the task, and as it finishes off the task its standards of living must come down to meet those of the rest of the world which is being leveled.

Jackie: They're leveling the playing ground, the playing field.

Alan: See, a country which cannot feed itself, number one, and the farming basically is going right out the window in Canada and the States. It can't feed itself. It has no industry to even rearm if they had to by themselves, is no longer a nation really. In other words, they're helpless, so they need the international system now.

Jackie: There was somebody evidentially on the Fox New Network and I don't know who it was but I did get the email and the interview and I skimmed it and this yo-yo said on Fox News that he's expecting within 90 days something very – another terrible attack on the U.S. I don't know if it had something – by the way, there is an article and I checked it out myself from the Navy Times. The title of the article was "Uncle Sam Wants You Even if You're 42 Years Old" and that was the article from the Navy Times. I went and got it and then there was I think New York Times article and said that the Pentagon was calling for raising the age on recruiting to age 42.

Alan: They had a blurb on one of the newscasts that they'd actually taken in undertakers – recruited them, called them into duty and I think they were close to the age of 60.

Jackie: Undertakers, that would be to take care of all the dead bodies?

Alan: Yes. The U.S. according to the BBC and CBC in Canada is having a tough enough job just policing Iraq and they want to go into Iran, Syria and so on, so they must have trouble in all the other countries that are going to help them to motivate them to help them. That's why you're having all this trouble in London and so on. If you were a true terrorist you would sit back because Tony Blair and his cabinet were ready to get kicked out of parliament after all the inquiries which were out in the open and about all the lies that he told to get the public to go along with the war. He was on his way out and then the week following the bombing was scheduled to be mass demonstrations in the streets against the ID card and why would the terrorists go and help Tony Blair? Because off go the bombs, he's back up on the podium again and "we're here to protect you." He's in charge. He's the man of the moment and out goes the ID. The public are getting

it.

Jackie: The real ID like we've got here?

Alan: It's the same company that's manufacturing it for the world and it's an active chip inside it and you must carry it at all times and it has your health on it and everything. Plus, it will be used they have said for your bank card as part of the cashless society. That's out in the open over there, so they'll monitor everyone's transactions. This is total observation.

Jackie: There's a piece there titled "New Order of the Barbarians." I've talked about it before. In fact, a long time ago I read most of it to our listeners and this insider Dr. Richard Day – this was back in the early or mid-60's speaking to a group of pediatric physicians in Pittsburgh was telling how they were going to bring all of this about. It is absolutely amazing. Dr. Lawrence Dunegan who I believe just recently passed away was a pediatrician, one of the attendees and Dr. Day told them that several years ago he wouldn't have been able to tell them what he was going to tell them that night. But he said everything is in place and nothing can stop us now. We are going to go in to the 21st century with a running start he said and this time we're going to get it right and he goes into detail about what they're going to do. That's what sparked this thought in my mind, Alan, about the cashless society and how they'll do it and how close a track they'll be keeping and when you read this you will have no doubt that this was told by an insider. It wasn't somebody who made it up. He even talked about the people who believed that they could run and hide. Maybe go out and live in the woods or something. He said we'll burn the forests down and what the heck are they doing today, Alan?

Alan: I know. The Ministry of Natural Resources had a documentary on with the Forestry Commission and it's so interesting. I always laugh at the theories as they swap from a complete opposite theory and the opposite becomes the new norm and now the guy who use to fight the fires – the new theory is that they should set the fires. Of course, British Columbia had over 3,000 fires last year and a lot of people lost their homes in it and the ministry is now starting these supposed control burns, which have the habit of getting out of control. That is the new norm now. I noticed that none of the animal rights activists are even talking about this, which doesn't surprise me, because think of all the animals that are getting killed and roasted in these fires.

Jackie: And part of the insanity as I recall. This was quite a few years ago in California and some people were burning brush around their homes to make a firewall and these people were fined because there was some kind of a mouse that lived in that kind of brush. These people were actually fined for setting the fires that literally wound up protecting their home from the forest fires; and yet, like you said, they're burning all these forests down and many animals with it and these animal-loving organizations aren't saying a damn word.

Alan: They're willing fools and it's only their leaders who know the real agenda, but the willing fools are just another class of sheep just like religious people. They do what their leaders tell them and that's why they're not protesting. Their leaders, just like the Soviet Union, the Soviet Union was run by NGOs, primarily women, and I've got that first-hand from a lot of people from the Soviet Union and they were all handpicked by the politburo all the leaders of these NGOs and it's exactly the same here. The Rockefeller Foundation I know for a fact because one woman works for them and her job is to write checks to these NGOs. That's all she does. Thousands of checks and the Rockefeller Foundation is backing most of them and along with that comes the Rockefeller policy. If you accept the money, accept the policy.

Jackie: And the NGOs in one of the UN's writing that I have, they're talking about the UN becoming a true world parliament and that the only thing that was missing was the voice of the people and then basically what it came down to is that the NGOs are the voice of the people and to use an example of that the – oh, what the heck is it? The business. Gee, everybody joins it.

Alan: Rotary club.

Jackie: No. When you own a business. Oh shoot. I went through this the other day talking about this with somebody and the name escaped me. It's local. Chambers of Commerce, Alan. It's one of the oldest NGOs. It's international and of course then it's national and then of course it's state and then it's local and I was a member of the Chamber of Commerce for years when I owned my business, until I found out that they were promoting the NAFTA and I was beginning to wake up and I got out of it. But when you think about the millions of people who were members of the Chamber of

Commerce and there's the Chamber of Commerce at the international level speaking out for all of the UN programs. They take this. That all of the millions of people that are members of the Chamber of Commerce, the chamber is speaking for those people and that's the parliament of the people are the NGOs.

We are out of our hour. Alan, thank you. You know what? I don't know. Maybe you'll come back tomorrow night. You know what entered my mind as you were talking was the hermaphrodite when you mentioned women and we had a conversation about that and I think it would be very interesting for our listeners and so maybe we could pick that up tomorrow night.

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here and God bless you and have a lovely evening, folks. Have a nice day tomorrow. Alan, thank you. Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

July 26, 2005

Alan Watt on "Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday. It is the 26th of July, in the year, 2005. I hope you had a nice day, folks. It was up in the high 90s here today, and I don't know, the humidity, it felt like about 140%, but we had a storm this evening, but it seems to have cooled off and that's a blessing. We talk about the weather a lot, don't we? We just, well, it is the weather, whether we like it or not. Basically, that's what it is. Because it's being controlled and modified, and they're causing, the controllers are causing a lot of problems for people, besides health problems, destroying the farms, and just probably having fun with their little game. Anyway, Alan is back with us tonight. We were, just before we went off the air last night, he had mentioned something that sparked a conversation that we had had. I thought it was very intriguing and I thought that you folks would like to hear what, we've talked about this before somewhat, that the Plan, if you would, the Ultimate Plan, according to what Alan says, is to actually recreate, literally recreate the physical human body, and simply have unisex, a unisex individual, a hermaphrodite. I guess that's, I don't know if you would call it unisex or what. Alan, what would you call it?

Alan Watt: It's the end product of supposedly the next Great Leap Forward, which is to create two in one.

Jackie: Yeah, would you call that unisex?

Alan: In a sense, in a sense it will be a true bisexual, you know.

Jackie: A true one because it will have both female and male organs. We talked about that. Well, when we were talking the other night and you got talking about this, what they're already capable of doing, can we kind of repeat that conversation?

Alan: It's the oddest thing, when you go back into ancient history, and Plato for instance talked about, now these are allegories for something to come rather than something that was. So he refers to the deity or the creator or the god that they secretly worshiped, the aristocracy of Greece and he refers to it as being both male and female, male in the front, and female behind. And it's almost a joking way of putting it across that rather than walk, the thing actually sort of rolls or handstands and that's how it moves, and the way that he continued this conversation was to say that eventually the deity separated the male from the female, but not all of them he said were male and female. He said, sometimes it was a male in front and a male behind.

Jackie: What does that mean, a male in front and a female behind?

Alan: Well, that's what he was saying, was that they weren't all male and females. Some of them were male both ways. And he was using this allegory for the fact that so many Greek aristocracy, well, most of them actually were homosexual, and he said they were looking for their soul mates. And so he used a story to validate their lifestyle you might say. So, he said, that's why the aristocracy was actually involved in pedophilia really. Because they were searching out their soul mates. And of course, the nobility, including Plato himself.

Jackie: And the soul mate would be male? Yes?

Alan: That's what he was getting at. And the Greek nobility shared an awful lot in common with the Egyptian nobility in that they all believed in reincarnation, but they also believed that the spirit or the soul, the soul itself. There's a big, big difference between the soul and spirit according to Plato. But the soul itself was not gender neutral. It actually was male or female. So they believed they came back each time as males, you see. And because the other parts that would split off from them, eons before that, was what they were searching for, and supposedly that gave them the right to have sexual, well, interaction with young boys. The odd thing again, when you jump from that even to the writings in the

Talmud and in Jewish folklore which comes from much, much older cultures, they also believe the same thing, that the deity was both male and female, therefore he made Adam in the same image, the perfect likeness, the perfect sameness, meaning that Adam was initially both male and female, and that the real fall came when the female was separated out of Adam.

Jackie: Well, it says in there, male and female created he them. And I've always wondered, you know, what that particularly meant. Created he them. Male and female.

Alan: And of course, it's in translation you start to see the differences. In the actual Greek, the word that's used for this perfect sameness is imago or image. And that actually comes from the term which you use to describe the shell of an insect. When you open the shell of an insect, the cocoon, you have the perfect image inside that cocoon of the creature that lived inside of it. And so, in other words, the initial Adam was the perfect sameness as the deity, meaning that he also had the same powers and everything. And then the female was separated eventually from him, and that's when he lost his power. However, in all Masonry, and pre-Judaic, pre-Hebrew, this was already accepted in the Egyptian culture and in the Greek, ancient Greek culture, was that when Eve was separated, or the female was separated, the male retained the spirit, and the female simply retained the right to reproduce her own kind on the earth. And that's still true of higher Masonry today. That's why Albert Pike, and Mackay and others all said that the female can only reflect like the moon, she can only reflect her husband's glory, who is the sun. He has spirit. That's what it means.

Jackie: That sounds like a friend of mine, during the time we were campaigning for Bo Gritz. He was one of those hellfire and brimstone guys, and he loved Paul and the Old Testament, and he called himself a Christian. And he was a divorcee, and he said to me one day, it was a shame that, no, no, that was about me, it was a shame that so many good people are going to go to hell. But he was talking about his wife and daughter, he said, God is no longer in that home. And when I asked him what he meant, he said the male is the Godhead, and when I left that home, God left. And let me tell you, what's really pathetic about it, he said it not as if he really believed that, that he would be in pain for his wife and daughter, but he said it in a real, holier than thou and superior attitude, like he thought it was cool.

Alan: Well this is an ancient belief. As I say, Masonry today has simply adopted a much older religion or mystery religion that flows through all the ancient cultures and the aristocracies, right, as I say, back to Egypt and even back to Sumer. So, this is an ancient, ancient belief, hidden belief in the secret societies, which still is ongoing today, that that's the big secret, that Eve basically has no spirit. She is mother, which is matter. I mean, even the language supports this belief system, so she can only reproduce matter, whereas the male is the initiator of life, the female then takes over and reproduces. But her world is the world of matter. That's what they believe, mother/matter, you know, so that's why again women in the Eastern Star are fooling themselves and all the other, many, many branches of female side degrees, that were put in there simply to get the females on board as they say. Pike and Mackay and others all state that. Plus the Quatuor Coronati Lodge in England, which is the main historical lodge of research for Masonry, they all say the same thing, that these are simply show degrees, and don't contain the secrets. Getting back to the hermaphrodite, it's so odd that all priesthoods down through the ages have taken the same route of primarily recruiting males.

Jackie: The what males?

Alan: They've taken to recruiting mainly males to be priests. It wasn't until the Protestant so-called Revolution, which wasn't their revolution at all, it was already planned by the same side. There's only one side in everything. And that's when they started bringing the families you might say, the male and the female into the church. But even so, it's still retained by the male, all the authority within the church. Or at least it used to be, you know. In the Catholic Church it still holds to that effect, and of course, in most other cultures, such as the Muslim and so on, it's still, the reins of power are still in the muftis, the priests.

Jackie: Yeah. You know what I heard, that is probably so, when God created man, she was only kidding.

Alan: Well, sometimes I wonder, because it certainly seems to be a joke, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, it's a joke.

Alan: No, this is an ancient goal, was to reach perfection as they say.

Jackie: Well, these are weirdos, Alan. I mean, we're talking about some real weirdos here, let's face it.

Alan: Yet they're weirdos with the power and the system based on money.

Jackie: To bring their dream about. Yeah, well what I'm saying though is that, just because it's such an ancient held belief, I'm not saying that it isn't a possibility that in "the beginning" when they were first genetically engineering the human body, maybe there were hermaphrodites, but where this thing about the soul comes in, I mean, that's just idiocy. We're dealing here with some real idiots. And I don't mean idiots in the manner of not being educated, or being stupid. I mean, they're idiots. They're out of this world, Alan.

Alan: Well, you can certainly have idiots, but the problem is that they're idiots with power and that's scary.

Jackie: They are. You bet it is. Idiots with power.

Alan: And when you go, again, going back to the ancient mystery religions, like the Roman equestrian order, that was the high nobility order, they had so much in common with what we think of as the Old Testament, which is just a conglomeration of the Mystery Religion, as it already existed in all different peoples. The equestrian order used to pitch a roofless tent in a field, and the novices would come in there for their initiation, and they did, definitely, have sexual, anal intercourse with what was then the Grand Master. And then, when you jump forward to the Knights Templars you find the same thing was charged against them. They were indulging in sexual intercourse with each other, and that is validated by a lot of different sources, including John Dee, who did his best to cover up for them. But he did say that was one of the main charges which could not be denied, and we must remember, they were also a priesthood. They were a priesthood, and that was quite common amongst priesthoods, you know. So, what you find is, here's an interesting statement the Dalai Lama made, when he was asked, not too long after he'd moved out of Tibet in the '50s, and went to Europe, he was asked what he thought of homosexuality. And he started to answer in the traditional Tibetan cultural stance, and then he checked himself, to realize that he was now in a new country with different views. And he said, well, if it doesn't break the vows of chastity, then it isn't sexual intercourse at all. In other words, to everybody's way of thinking, sexual intercourse is traditionally between male and female, therefore it doesn't exist, whatever men do amongst men is a different thing altogether. And that was the traditional excuse down through the ages amongst all male priesthoods. So, in other words, it's the old story of changing perspective by the use of different words. And that's very, very common. But the Knights Templars in their different statements, in different countries, did say the same thing, that they were sworn as brothers to alleviate each other's sexual needs. So all this hoopla about the wonderful Knights Templars and the Red Cross on their chest and they were heroes, we have to really look at it as it was. It was vastly different from the way it's portrayed in Hollywood. It was a priesthood first, and they were warriors, second. It was a priesthood.

Jackie: Don't they mention, don't they mention in the Old Testament the dog priests?

Alan: That's right. But all of the cultures, that's what you'll find in all the histories of all the peoples, the same organization existed everywhere. And they traditionally in all temples, and Israel was no exception. At least the Israel that we know of did exist for about 500 to 400BC, it was no exception, and the archaeologists have proved it. When you went to the temple, affixed to the temple at the front door, there was always the hall of prostitutes, where you would go in and have ritual intercourse, generally with a prostitute. That was the generative power. That was part of the process.

Jackie: A female, you mean?

Alan: A female. But they also saw one on the other side of the main entrance, and that has a male standing there. So it led off there for the males, if you wanted a male instead. And that was the same in all, in Egypt, in Greece, all over.

Jackie: Well, let's bring this back to today if we could, because you were telling me that they have already announced it, in scientific journals, etc, that they're able to create hermaphrodites today.

Alan: Yes. In fact, NASA did a two-hour documentary special, and it was narrated by David Suzuki, who does the wildlife programs generally, and he's a geneticist actually. They talked about going off to mine the planets. So you can imagine the cost of tin eventually, if they're going off the mine the planets. They said it might take many years to get to a planet. And the first thing they'd have to do, just like the old, old Star Trek series, they'd have to build underground quarters for living accommodations. They said the trip would take so long that they'd have to alter the human body, perhaps into the hermaphroditic type, which is self-reproducing, and can also be put into a state of hibernation, and of course, what they were getting at as well, was that there would be less tension, by having the same species, just one type, no male and female in conflict or competition with each other, or competition with other males.

Jackie: And they could reproduce themselves.

Alan: Yes. That's the whole idea. And they said that they could actually do that and, in fact, they said they could make a human to be, alter a human to live in any type of terrain, or climate, and they could actually make you like Cousin It, if you imagine. Cousin It was in, what do you call that program that used to be on, the Addams Family. It was covered in hair.

Jackie: I don't know. I didn't watch the Addams Family.

Alan: So if they went into an arctic type region, they could create a type of humanoid, and they can do it. They said that, that would be covered with its own fur. They could. They can do that.

Jackie: This was a NASA presentation.

Alan: Yes and it was big, they spared no expense, naturally, because this is all to get the public to accept the vast expenditures into space research. And of course, Joe Average has been geared up and brainwashed into supporting it and thinking it's exciting, when in reality, it has nothing to do with Joe Average. It's only the plan of a small elite for the benefit of a small elite, and for the furtherance of their plan, which is to basically do on other planets what they've done here on earth. Suck the life out of it, basically. They said that the hermaphrodite can be made. So, they obviously have plans to do it, since they admit they can do it. I have no doubt they've been testing. We know for instance that long before the double helix and the genes and so on were actually physically seen, they knew they were there. And if you read Rutherford, who was the great mathematician, who did the dimensions of the Great Pyramid, Rutherford in his own memoirs said that he was employed by the World Medical Association. This is the beginning of the 1900s. He's talking about a World Medical Association. And he said, to study human genes. Now, why would you need a mathematician to study human genes around 1910, when supposedly they couldn't even see the genes by then? He's giving it away that they could. They were way, way ahead of what we're told. And I'm sure the experimentation has been going on for an awful long time, and that's why they're so confident they can create anything that they want.

Jackie: I had a question that you explained. We were talking about the chromosomes, the X and the Y chromosomes. And I had to be refreshed on that. The woman carries the X, the male carries the Y. And then a male/female mating, if it's an X Chromosome that mixes with hers it's going to be a girl, but otherwise if it's a Y and an X, it's going to be a male. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes. That's right, and of course that's part of the mystery too, that they've always known, that the male produces in his sperm both X and Y.

Jackie: Oh, and the female only produces the X.

Alan: That's right. So, when the male Y, and of course the letter Y in Freemasonry means two in one, two into one. That's why they have such a big to-do about the letter Y. Every letter in the alphabet means something in Masonry.

Jackie: Yes, and the X, really, literally could mean exed out.

Alan: The X is also something that you write off or discard.

Jackie: Yeah, like the X Generation.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or like, you said, Ex, the former. So, my question was, in my mind, that I asked you, how in the world does it reproduce. This creature would have to have, of course, the male testes. It would have to have a female uterus, and that was where I was feeling confused. But you explained, maybe what you knew, or at least you figured could happen.

Alan: We are in a scientific age, where they can literally extract anything from any body.

Jackie: I know, but in a natural way, how would they reproduce?

Alan: Well that would be a new natural way, you see. That would be the new natural. And of course, they don't even have to have the male external organ to do it. They can simply extract it and again, replant it you might say in another area.

Jackie: Or right up there.

Alan: It won't be that difficult. And since they say that they can do it, it means they've already done it.

Jackie: Exactly. And it's actually, it could say exactly where it is, when you think about it. Just retract, you know, the outward appendages, but, okay, my question was, would they have to have sexual intercourse, in order to do it. And you said, that probably not.

Alan: I don't think they'd actually want that. I think they'd rather eliminate the sexual desire altogether.

Jackie: So they would create this creature to where it would somehow get a sperm connected up with an egg. I mean, the body would have to be built somehow, where it could be released, or something. Yes, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it could be. Or again, once again, it could be extracted, even.

Jackie: You mean by outer means, by somebody else doing it. I have a feeling....

Alan: Or even a machine, really.

Jackie: A machine, okay, whatever. But I have a feeling, I don't know why, but if they're going to do this, they're going to try to make it so it will all happen without having, you know, to plug in or whatever. That there will be, maybe they wouldn't like that though. They would lose some control, wouldn't they, Alan?

Alan: Yes. And I can see the day coming, and they've written about this too. There's a book called, Future Man, and I've got the ISBN and the author and so on in the Second Book that I put out. That's an official scientific book, by various genetic research organizations, and it goes through a lot of this information, and they do, they've had huge meetings, international meetings about creating new types of humans to meet the scientific requirements of a scientific age.

Jackie: I can't imagine. We have to, wait. Hold your thought. Because we're about to take a break and I'm just going to repeat what I said the other night. I can't imagine this world without women. We'll be back, folks, right after this, with Alan Watt, in this intriguing conversation.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: And we're back with Alan Watt, and we're talking about, folks, if this sounds, really way out there to you, it's only because it is. And yet, Alan, in the books that he has done provides as he was saying before the broadcast, the

actual pages from these books, where they're talking about it. And the clues are there. And it's interesting Alan, not too long after we talked about this, the first time on the air. Now, I think it was probably a few years ago, there was a big, what do you call, documentary on one of the channels. I have C-band satellite, so I don't get all the mainstream, but HBO or one of those. And it was on hermaphrodites. And it was about people who were born, and yet, in this documentary, for the most part, the parents either had them turned in from one, either to one or the other sex. But basically, there's an organization of hermaphrodites, and what they were saying, these are people who didn't have the change, that who they are and what they are is just fine. And boy, if that isn't getting people ready to accept this, I don't know what is.

Alan: Well, we're in tremendous flux right now. Everything that was natural, or seemed natural, is in flux now. It's deliberately made so. And of course, this has been written about by various organizations, including the Communists, of course. They said a time would come where the Western Civilizations would almost crumble, and be ready to be born anew into another direction, and that's what's happening. Everything that used to be valued as normal has been totally broken down. And the Masons have terms for it where they build. In the Middle Ages they built huge cathedrals, and as they were building a new one, they were dismantling the old at the same time. That's why they call themselves Masons. It's society they build, and that has been under attack for a long time, especially since World War II. That was the first change, when they put the women into the workforce, as an excuse that the men were off to war. And then of course it was followed by massive campaigns to get women into the workforce continuously, and in Europe, they played it out there that they had to get it for extras, to supplement her husband's pay, and then it became of course standard. And now as you know it's the norm. So women have been encouraged to give up that one outstanding and unique feature that they have, which is to have children. And they give it up at the expense of their own psychological health and the detriment of the people, of course, in order to get a career.

Jackie: Because they think they have to.

Alan: This is all encouraged, deliberately so. We had the sexual revolution, we must remember, the term was revolution. We had the pop revolution, and then the rock revolution. So all of this came at the same time. And the drug revolution. To destroy that which was, in order to prepare the way for that which is to come, which is the new society, which is already planned by people you'll never see.

Jackie: Yes. And you know, a thought that occurred to me, which is a little frightening, because, okay, I guess what I'm doing is stepping into their shoes. The people, the children who are brought up into this "new society", everything is so normal to them, what we call normal and what is normal in our mind, may have been given to us as normal.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Okay, do you see what I'm saying, Alan? And yet, everything that isn't, what seems normal, natural. I would have to say natural. But then again, we don't know how much genetic tinkering, even with our food and the flowers, and all the plants, everything.

Alan: The inoculations even.

Jackie: Well, yes. But genetic tinkering, I'm talking with everything that to us is natural today.

Alan: Of course.

Jackie: And so, if that is a possibility, I guess what I'm saying is, stepping into their shoes, anything else other than as it is would seem abnormal.

Alan: Sure and especially with the massive indoctrination that they get at school, which actually begins at kindergarten, the whole sociological program towards what they will eventually experience in their lifetime, and the changes which will come when they hit thirty or forty, and how they will react to it. That's programmed into them as soon as they're two years old at kindergarten, in Europe.

Jackie: What was the movie, not Nineteen Eighty-Four, but, you know, where they have the incubator babies and things like that?

Alan: That's Aldous Huxley's book, Brave New World.

Jackie: Thank you, Brave New World. Shoot, there was something that I wanted to say about that, and I've forgotten what it was, trying to remember what the heck the name of the book was. Just go ahead and continue, Alan.

Alan: Well again that's a good example.

Jackie: Oh, I remember. I remember, remember the people who didn't succumb to the system, who were living far away, that was in Brave New World, wasn't it. They called them the Savages. And I remember these women sitting around saying, oh my God, you're saying that they actually give birth to a baby from their body, because in that time, it was all the, what do you call them, from the bottles. And that's exactly what could happen today, it truly is.

Alan: Well, there's been a lot of movies like that. Sylvester Stallone did one movie where he's a cop who goes into the future through cryogenics. He's frozen, and wakes up in the future, and he finds out they don't have sexual intercourse and exchange bodily fluids. They use that term, you know, and the actress that played his opposite there looked disgusted that they actually used to literally mingle their bodies and their bodily fluids together. So, this has been, they've got this across, in so many different ways, because all fiction is simply predictive programming, as Tavistock calls it. It prepares our mind to accept something which we will experience in our lifetime. And because we saw it though fiction, it seems familiar and the idea isn't so horrible. That's why it's portrayed this way.

Jackie: And as you were saying Alan, when we were having this conversation previously, and I always wish when we have those kinds of conversations we're actually doing it on the air, but what you were saying, you see, because in my mind, it was difficult to imagine how a man would want to not be with a woman, or that a woman would accept, you know, that type of a thing. And it's as you said. The women are already giving up the femininity of what a woman is.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: They're giving it up.

Alan: Carl Jung wrote a book called Memories, Dreams and Reflections, and a few other books. He was the psychiatrist that really was a true psychiatrist, as opposed to Freud, who was a fraud. And Carl Jung did a visit to the States, in about 1953, and he was astounded, he said, when women lose their eros, their femininity and begin to emulate the males, then he said, that culture is on the decline to things unknown. And he said he saw that for the first time in America, back in the '50s, where women literally tried to match the men in their strides, in the way that they walked, their gestures, and also, even emulating the kind of speech that men generally use. So he saw it being portrayed right in front of his eyes in the United States. So that's true. When a culture loses its eros it's ready for anything that their masters plan for it. Because there's nothing to hold on to. You only fight for that which is. When it's already in flux, and it is not what it was, then there's nothing to fight for, you see. And that's the trick of this whole system. It's so slick, so clever, that as we watch things changing, we are automatically adapting to them. We're being downloaded with propaganda on a daily basis, from so many sources, that by the time we realize what's happening it's already too late. And it's almost overwhelming. We also have to realize that the men have their sperm counts taken every year by the UN, they do surveys. Now, the UN has never declared why they're doing these surveys on the Western countries since the 1950s. And last year, the sperm count in the average Western male, including America, actually in Britain, it was down 85% of what it was in 1950.

Jackie: In Britain or America?

Alan: In Britain. America was 75% down. So, in other words, the men are only 25% fertile as they were, as opposed to 1950. And the UN gives these statements every year. They never qualify it with a comment as to why they're doing this study. You would think for instance, they would say, this is a crisis situation, but they don't, and that's the tell-tale that this is an agenda. That it's being caused by probably the inoculations I think, primarily, and since the polio vaccines

began in the '50s, by Doctor Salk. Now Dr. Salk is known for the polio vaccine, he's lauded as a hero, and yet, when you go into the history books, about this man, he belonged to the World Eugenics Society. He believed in survival of the fittest. And he was all for eradicating the common person, because he said, in the future to come we won't need all these laborer workers.

Jackie: And that is the truth.

Alan: And he said there's too many of them, and they'll have to be eliminated. And this is the guy that comes forth with a vaccine to save us?

Jackie: Yes. And tell our listeners what you heard him say on the television at a Round Table.

Alan: This is a CBC documentary, in fact, on him. And they showed you old 8mm clips where he's talking, he's standing in his white coat with a couple of his partners, and he said, oh, yes, he says, we did know that there were over a hundred simian or monkey viruses in each polio shot, he said, but we thought it outweighed the risks, you know, the benefits would outweigh the risks. And he said, we did know that the Simian 40 Virus, that's just a numbering system to identify the particular one, and this is the fortieth virus they identified that everybody got, had one function, and that was to cause cancerous tumors. So they knew all of this.

Jackie: I thought you said brain tumors.

Alan: No, it's all cancers.

Jackie: Oh, just cancerous tumors, period.

Alan: And so they knew this. This comes from a man who in his own circle was better known for his speeches on eugenics and population control. And yet, they conned the whole Western World into taking this shot, and now we find that most men are almost sterile.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what a lot of that probably has to do with too, is the estrogen dominance.

Alan: That's a plus factor.

Jackie: Well, yes. Because according to Kurt Nubian, his information comes basically from Dr. John Lee. There are 60,000 sources today of xenoestrogen, and xenoestrogen, folks, is an artificial estrogen, but the estrogen dominance causes femininity in men. It causes infertility. It causes women to have endometriosis. In fact, one of the reports that I found on this, Alan, came from a Canadian doctor. And what was amazing to me, is that he said, for the past fifty years, and you remember, what's his name, Charles Galton Darwin's book, in the Next Million Years, that was done in the fifties, and he was talking about the use of the hormones, and how they would change the people.

Alan: If you want to pacify aggressive males who might just upset the apple cart during massive changes, you stop them from being aggressive males, and you make them effeminate. And that's been done. It makes perfect sense.

Jackie: Yeah, but it's also causing. Okay, look at what else it's causing, besides sterility in the male, the low sperm count, they said that the incidence of hysterectomies, total hysterectomies, in Britain is high, only just behind the U.S., and they said something like 40-some percent of women will wind up getting total hysterectomies, and not even having to if they had their hormones balanced. So, you've got the men losing their sperm count, and you've got the women having their reproductive organs taken out, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. And you've got population control.

Jackie: No lie. Population control, big time.

Alan: And of course, what they didn't, and they never do, promote through any of the Hollywood movies or the sexual

educational programs, is the fact that most women are becoming infertile through their fallopian tubes being infected with chlamydia, which is a long, long acting infection.

Jackie: And it's sexually transmitted.

Alan: Sexually transmitted. And so many men have it and don't know they've got it, because in the man, he has a mild, very mild warming, not a burning on urination, and he'll think nothing of it. And so many, in fact, they did a survey in Toronto, as being an average Western city, they did a survey about a year ago, and they found that about 60% of women, 25 and under, were carrying one or more sexually transmitted diseases.

Jackie: Oh my god.

Alan: Because they're so promiscuous. That's the new norm, you see. That is the new norm.

Jackie: Well, they've covered their bases. I mean, they just don't miss a lick, Alan.

Alan: No, they don't. It's total warfare on the public, and it always has been. Only now, over the last century, they stepped up the scientific techniques to accomplish it. I mean, Proctor and Gamble admitted, there's another thing, they promoted, don't breastfeed your children. And they came out with the ostermilk they called it, over in Europe. And of course, the big pull again was to women's vanity. Your breasts won't sag so much if you don't breastfeed your children. And so many children lost out on the kicking off, the starting off, of their immune system, which they got from their mother's milk. And then Proctor and Gamble promoted the other big thing. Well, babies need special food now, you see. I don't know how we managed for thousands of years without Proctor and Gamble. And they were using a sterilization agent, a fluid, to wash out the jars before they put the baby food in it. And it just turns out that years later they find out that it's also an artificial form of estrogen, a synthetic estrogen, and they didn't know that at the time. And sure you have all these effeminate males now. So, this is a plan.

Jackie: And I wanted to say this too, for our listeners, folks, plastics, I added this information, and Darren has already put it in, about what Alan and I are talking about, and to give you just a little list there of sources of the xenoestrogens, and basically, we spray it in our rooms, we spray it in the air, we brush with it, we smell it, we sleep with it, we live with it, we slather it on our bodies. It's just about in everything. This information is there. And we also, Alan, I wanted to say this, I thought about it while you were talking. We talked about this a long time ago, and I read to our listeners a report titled, The Deneuralization of America, or the Population, and this was extremely researched. I went into probably two thirds of the sources that this article gave, and they were there, you know, the source scientific journals, etc. So, be sure to check that out. Alan, go ahead, I'm sorry.

Alan: I should mention the fact that I've got these three books to sell, you know. They're called Cutting Through, and there's 1, 2, and 3. The three of them. And if you want one or all of them [see www..com] and I'll send them out to you when you order them.

Jackie: There you go. And be sure that you put your full name and address and return address on it, or they won't deliver your mail. And the books are certainly, definitely, worth having. Basically, what it does, well, it's based on information that Alan shared with us over a couple or three years. And confirmation of the information that he has given us, and I say that he brought us out of the Dark Ages. He brought us out of the forest, so we could see the trees, and it's not been a happy or easy ride folks. I will admit that. And I think about you. I mean, Alan, I just finished those three chapters of the book, and I was in a funk that was not good, and I realized that I literally was just emotionally exhausted. And it was discovering the details of the things that you had already told us, but it was in more of a general way. And to be able to look, behind the scenes, and see all of the players, it was almost overwhelming to me. So, I think about our listeners. I think about them and how they feel. And folks, just know that, I don't know, rather than bemoaning all of what we're learning, maybe give thanks that we are coming closer to the truth than we've ever been in this lifetime. We'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here, Alan Watt. Thank you, so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: As always, thank you. Ladies and Gentlemen, Good Night and God Bless You.

July 27, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you very much for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is the 26th? Yes, Alan?

Alan Watt: 27th, I think.

Jackie: Oh, 27th? I just lost another day. It's Wednesday the 27th of July. You were right, Alan. I had to check my calendar. It's the 27th of July, in the year 2005, folks and as you obviously are aware, Alan Watt is with us again tonight. Let me first begin here with our spiritual message. And we'll bring Alan up. This is from Ephesians 6, beginning with verse 12. Well, we'll start with verse 10 here. "Finally my brethren be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places, wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all to stand." Every time I read that, I think about that wrestling, Alan. I mean we wrestle not against flesh and blood. It is without. It is also within. The wrestling goes on within us. I know that. I know that. First of all, I want to say hello to our very good friend, John, and his friend, Bill, and their family who are camping in Allegheny State Park, here in Pennsylvania. John is from New York. And he was Chuck's boss, but Chuck's very, very good friend. I was thinking about this tonight. I got a call from John, Alan. And they're out camping, and they have their shortwave, and he called to get the coordinates. I hope they can bring it in. It occurred to me they're out there in the woods, but when Chuck passed over, besides for myself and my family, my children and grandchildren who absolutely adored Chuck, I believe probably, and his family, of course, but John his friend probably was impacted the most of anybody that I know. They were very close. And so, I want to say hello. And I hope you guys are listening, John and Bill at least. And Alan, thank you for being with us tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I wanted to share something with you, with our listeners. I pulled up some email, Alan, in fact when you called. That's what I was doing. There has been a bill that was passed that was yesterday, on the 26th. I guess it just came to light today. This came right from the government website, Thomas, where the bills and the status, etc. Folks this is Senate bill 442. Listen to this, Alan. It's a bill to provide for the Secretary of Homeland Security to be included in the line of Presidential succession. Isn't that amazing?

Alan: It makes sense though.

Jackie: Well this was sponsored for our listeners in Ohio, Senator Mike Dewine of Ohio. And Alan, it passed the Senate without amendment and with unanimous consent.

Alan: Well, they all get their marching orders before they even see it.

Jackie: Yeah. Michael Chertoff, you know I have made the statement, because I had read it, that he had been the former head of the KGB, and I think that it was not Michael Chertoff. I think it was somebody else, an appointee of Bush's, but what I did is I got some information on Chertoff, just to clean this up with our listeners, because folks, I'm not confident that he was, as I have said, the former head of the KGB in Russia, but he is a dual Israeli/American citizen, US citizen, he's a son of a rabbi, he's a former assistant attorney general for the criminal division of the justice department. I had never heard of him before, Alan. And listen to this, Michael Chertoff, dual Israeli/US citizen, oversees the US bureau of citizenship and immigration. My, my. So, we can, I guess, he's the one that gives the rules for how many of these illegals get to come across the border and etc.

Alan: That's the whole agenda. Everything is international already; it's just that the public don't know it.

Jackie: Yeah, well, you know, this, it makes you wonder what might be up. I mean, what do they know or whatever is in the plan, why they're. Wouldn't that be frightening?

Alan: Well, as I say, it's an old, old plan. Albert Pike talked about it extensively, and said that Freemasonry would be used to push it worldwide through revolutionary movements, and it has done so.

Jackie: Through the revolutionary, yes.

Alan: And of course, if you remember, it was Dodd that did the inquiry into the merging of the Soviet system with the American system.

Jackie: Oh, you're talking about the educational system?

Alan: The whole system altogether, when he did the inquiry.

Jackie: Norman Dodd.

Alan: That's right. And of course, that's what the Ford Foundation told him, that was their job, to change the culture in such a way that it would blend smoothly with the Soviet system.

Jackie: As a matter of fact that was during the time that Congressman B. Carroll Reece was holding the hearings, congressional hearings. I think that was in the 50s, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It had to be.

Jackie: Yeah, the congressional hearings on the foundations, tax-exempt foundations, and for just further for our listeners, folks, Norman Dodd was one, he had some type of position on that committee; but it was the Ford Foundation he went to, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And when he asked to see their meetings of their minutes folks, and the man told him simply, and this was according to Norman Dodd, the man said, well, I would like to be able to you know, help you here, but he said that all of our meetings, our minutes are archived away, because he said after our work was done, after was it, was it, Alan, was it after the UN, after the US joined the UN. But he said that their function had been, and they felt that they had completed it, to see that the US could be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union.

Alan: And you must realize what a gigantic enterprise that was. It meant that the educational system had already been taken over and was working towards that, because most of it is through indoctrination, and of course, the bureaucracies, people don't realize that bureaucracies, federal bureaucracies deal directly with their counterparts at the UN. There's a similar bureaucracy for every level that your federal government has set up within the UN. So they don't have to go and see representatives, they go straight to the UN and that's been going on since the League of Nations. H.G. Wells talked about it in 1919. He said that that means the bureaucracies and the heads of bureaucracies can deal directly with the League of Nations and bypass all representatives that are elected. So this has been going on for an awful long time.

Jackie: Who was it that you quoted, the Freemason?

Alan: Albert Pike.

Jackie: Pike, right, Albert Pike. The connections of Freemasonry with revolutions, with the American Revolution, and...

Alan: And the English one before that.

Jackie: Well, with all revolutions, Alan. But that's what got me looking into it, because of all the reading that I've done, and there, from their own words, they keep claiming that, you know, their hand is behind every revolution. And for some reason, I guess because we're so brainwashed, you know, the American Revolution, the War for Independence, that was exempt in my mind. That didn't count because that was different. And realized how their influence in the early colonies and in the Constitutional Convention, and etc, that was when the question entered my mind, Alan, well, what would make us think if they were behind every revolution, that the American Revolution was spontaneous? And it was a real downer for me. But, you know, it's like that quote, at least attributed to Patrick Henry, for me, I would know the truth, the painful truth. I would rather know the truth than to continue to live in the lies that we were born into.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, they'd had international meetings before the Revolution in America, the leaders of Britain and France and other countries that were empire builders, and of course they could only go so far with their own populations who knew darn well that there was a small clique in every capital city running the whole show and benefiting from the wars. And they'd gone as far as they could go, so they had to get a new knight in shining armor to pretend that they were going to lead the world to freedom. And so they created the United States.

Jackie: The land of the free and the home of the brave.

Alan: That's what it was for. And of course, that's why they said *Novus Ordo Seclorum*. It's a new earthly or secular order. And that's bringing in the New World Order, and that's what it was designed to do and all of its symbols are out in the open.

Jackie: And they referred to America as the New World. The New World Order. One of the things that I also delved into, and convinced myself and I hope the readers, that it isn't funny, I don't know why I laugh at some of this sick stuff sometimes, Alan. We did not, the Americans did not win that war against Great Britain. And when you look at the treaties in the first place, that first battle, or the last battle of Yorktown I believe it was, Cornwallis ceded the battle but not the war. And it was quite a while after that before a treaty was actually signed. And you see when you read that treaty that it was the king that was laying down all the parameters. Even to where the colonists could fish, where they could dry their fish, and etc. And then nine years later there was another treaty, it's called Jay's Treaty, and Jay, by the way, after he got back from England, from agreeing to this thing, was burned in effigy all over the country. And Alexander Hamilton, the king's man, was behind this treaty, but basically the people even knew when word got out, what he had done, knew that he had sold America out. But nine years later, they were still, Britain, England, still had military bases or forts out West, and they were still doing their trapping all over, you know, just as though it was still their country, and that was nine years after the so-called War of Independence was won by Americans. It's really sick, Alan.

Alan: Well, when you've got to deceive the people, it has to be real. So you create real wars, but only those at the bottom think it's for the reasons that they're fighting. The guys at the top are well aware that, as Carroll Quigley said, wars are fought to change society. It brings about social changes. And sure enough, people swallowed it. They thought they'd won. They worked really hard thinking they were working for themselves. They built up massive farms everywhere. And of course, it never dawned on them that this hidden priesthood, let's call them, work in centuries, and they knew they could take it all back from them a hundred or two hundred or three hundred years down the road. That's how they plan things. And of course, America was the great hope for all the people who were getting thrown out of countries like Scotland and Ireland on mass, at the point of bayonets. And these are the people who came across and started to clear the land and make something that was just wild forest before, and swamps.

Jackie: Yeah, but they still had the land barons. When you read Charles Beard's book, *An Economic Interpretation of the Constitution*, what you realize is that the people who came over here and did all the labor, and did the settling, the land that was available to them was not the cream of the crop, because the land barons had already scooped up thousands and thousands of acres of the best land.

Alan: Washington was one of them.

Jackie: Of course, yes he was. And people came over here and either had to take just, you know, the crumbs so to speak, or pay high dollar to get a decent. And when the movement in America began heading westward, the speculators just went out west and bought up land there. And so by the time the people got there, once again, these elite had all of the cream of the crop of the land out west. It's really a comedown, you know. You live in this dream, Alan. You know, the dream, the American Dream.

Alan: Well, that's what a dream is. It's not real.

Jackie: Of course, although what I realized is this baby is a nightmare.

Alan: Yeah, you wake up from the dream into the nightmare.

Jackie: Into the nightmare, yes.

Alan: When you wake up. This is an old, old scam, and it's been used before in history, and it's simply used again. And after the skirmish, I call it, of 1812, it was Baron Rothschild's son who was sent over to reestablish the border between Canada and the US. And he sat down with both sides and he drew up the 49th parallel, and they love the number 49, you know.

Jackie: 49, but why? What does that signify?

Alan: It's 9 and 4, 13. That's one of their favorite numbers. That's why before most towns you'll see 13 miles or 13 kilometers to, and that's the last signpost you'll see. It's all Masonic. It's everywhere. And that's the laugh on the public, because most of them don't realize it. They're living in another world designed by another religion, and Albert Pike says that quite definitely two or three times in his own book. He says, make no mistake, Freemasonry is a religion. And it's a very deep religion, and towards the top it's probably the most elitist religion on the planet. At the bottom they think it's a self-improvement society, but at the top, you know, it's a world where the elite have the right to live on the schmucks below. That's how it's designed. Another good book to read is the Robber Barons. That's an oldie. And most libraries probably still have a copy. And that tells you how the taxpayer funded the building of the railroads, which were basically handed over to the private companies. And I know in Canada, most of the politicians all had shares in it. So, once again, the public finances big enterprises.

Jackie: Who wrote the Robber Barons?

Alan: I've even got the cartoons.

Jackie: Do you remember who wrote the book, Alan?

Alan: I can't remember his name, but it's well documented and it's got all the names of the participants and the elite families, and how they ended up not only getting the railroad tracks built, but they got so many miles on either side of the track for free.

Jackie: Yes, they did.

Alan: And you know, it's one scam after another. In fact, the Bronfmans came in from Russia, in the late 1800s, in the first wave, they came from Russia, about 1880, and they just happened to set up out in Saskatchewan way, and sure enough, eventually along comes the railroad going right through their land, and this very, very poor farming family we're told, who probably did no farming at all, and whose name in Yiddish just happens to mean Whiskey Man, that's what Bronfman means.

Jackie: Oh, Bronfman, you're kidding me.

Alan: No, that's what the name means, yeah. And so it's all coincidence, of course, you know. And anyway, they got the rights to all the hotels and whorehouses along the railroad track. And then of course they bribed every politician. They had prohibition passed in the States, and they smuggled all the booze into the States, and they shared that with the Kennedys, in the US. And then of course, after they finished

prohibition on the US side, they bribed all the politicians in Canada to then pass it in Canada. So they simply reversed the flow of the booze. It's just one gigantic scam after another, you know. And that's what history is made up of. And of course these families end up as multi-millionaires.

Jackie: His story.

Alan: Yeah. They end up as multi-millionaires and they're in politics, and the people bow to them, you know. The ordinary people bow to them. And they're nothing but gangsters, you know. That's all they are, just gangster families. And that is the history of it, and that's what history is all about. It's just one scam after another. And there's no way that George of England had anything to do with the American Revolution, because George of England was mad as a hatter.

Jackie: Well, it was according to the bio on Hiam Solomon, the hero of the American Revolution, I know I said this last night, but it bears repeating, in his, in one of his bios, it says that he went to France and secured a huge sum of money from the Rothschilds to help finance the revolution, Alan.

Alan: And the British Rothschild financed the British side. That's how it works. It's amazing to watch this con game going on. And what's even more amazing is that the monarchy in France helped the Americans with the revolution, because England had made so many plays to take over France in its history that the monarchy weren't on very good terms. And then of course, once the American Revolution was over, it started in France. They deposed the monarchy that helped them. And it's interesting, even though it was taken over under a new system, it still had to pay that loan back, America still had to pay the loan back to the brand new type of government. That still stood. And that's what's amazing, even when governments change from one form to another, it does not affect the owing of money or the legal paying back of money. It must still be done.

Jackie: Exactly. That was part of the treaties that were agreed to after the war, the revolution, the American Revolution, that the British subjects, whose property had been seized by the government, had to give the property back to the British. And they did not have to become American citizens, by the way. You know what I'd like to do? We're about to take a break. And why don't you take this time, the next few minutes, and tell our listeners about your books, how they can get them, and then I'm going to go and take care of that barking. She's wanting in this room is what she wants, Alan. So, I'm going to be off mike until after the break.

Alan: Okay. I have three books dealing with Freemasonry, ancient Freemasonry. Freemasons. The term that's used today is a recent term. So, I go through the history of it, way beyond the guilds of England, of the Middle Ages. Much, much earlier than that. And I also go through the history up through the present times, and show you what's going on. And I also give you a lot of the Masonic coding, which is all around us. And if you want any of these books [see ordering information on transcript].

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back with Alan Watt. So, where do we go from here?

Alan: Well, it's a matter, the problem on the shortwave as we all know, is that we're either preaching to the choir, or we're preaching to people who have recently woken up and have looked around for other alternate means of news and it's not an easy thing to handle when you've just woken up. Seldom do two people in a family wake up at the same time, and that often is the main problem that I hear, is that one has woken up and they're asking how to deal either with their spouse or their extended family, and I tell them generally that they have to learn to live inside their head, because if the other person hasn't woken up there is going to be tremendous conflict there.

Jackie: Live inside their head?

Alan: Yeah, in other words, the thoughts that they have, the knowledge that they have, rather than keep repeating it or sharing it with a partner who has their fingers in their ears, it's best to learn to live inside your head in that situation, because you can't make a person wake up who's not ready for it, no matter how

much documented evidence you have, they have to be almost spiritually ready for it, you know. So, you'll get a lot of conflict, because they want the old person back, the person that was quite happy with their life, or quite happy with the way things were, and went to work for their eight hours a day and watched TV when they came home. That's what they want back. And it scares them, when the one who's awake, it scares the partner to see them becoming animated, you might say. Sometimes people panic in fact when they realize it's all a con game, and they realize where this is all leading to. That's probably something that's never been discussed on the shortwave, is how to deal with that situation. Those who do wake up tend to be very, very alone, and as I say, they have a tremendous, burning desire to share their knowledge, and it's always with the person next to them. And if that person, as I say, is not ready for it, there's going to be tremendous conflict. And of course they'll be called nuts and all the rest of it. And it might even lead to divorce, in fact.

Jackie: Unless the person who has awakened, has an ability, as you said, to live in their head.

Alan: Yeah, you almost have to be two people. The person they're used to, the person they expect you to be, and the one you really are. You have to almost hide this now, although it's impossible to go back, that's the other thing, you can't go back to watching sports or whatever you used to do to pass the time, you realize that everything is there to either indoctrinate or to make you pass the time without thinking. So you can never go totally back. On the other hand, you have to realize that you're now awake, and those around you are fast asleep. And you cannot simply by giving them information wake them up. It doesn't work that way, you know. They have to have something inside themselves to make them ready to wake up. And you cannot do that for another person, you know.

Jackie: Unless, unless, well, eventually, I'm not saying eventually it will happen, but the possibility of it happening maybe, in fact, a long time ago we were talking about this, the brainwashing has been so intense and the mind control, and my question was because, what we "know" or think we know, all of the information that comes into the brain forms a pathway, and those pathways are there. And my question in my mind was, can you replace what's already in that pathway that has erroneous information or does it have to be short-circuited. And my guess was, it would take a short-circuit. And when I asked you your opinion of that, that's exactly what you said, that it would have to be short-circuited, and then my next question of course was, how would that happen? And you said, unfortunately for these people, it has to be something that hits them personally.

Alan: Yeah, it's a crisis of some kind. And yet again, in a marriage situation, often it will go the other way. The crisis will occur, but the person will often choose, because there's a choice involved here too, to remain in the life that they're familiar with, because it seems more comfortable to believe in it all, even though things are crazy with prices and all the rest of it, they still want to believe they're being taken care of, because they know themselves if they start to believe this and check into it, which they're scared to do, they'd have to rethink everything, everything they've ever known. And that terrifies them. That really terrifies them. And so they risk a nervous breakdown to come into another reality. And so often they'll choose the divorce instead. So that's the conflict that arises. And of course, if there's more family members involved, they might just gang together and demand a visit to the psychiatrist even. That also happens to some people who phone me.

Jackie: Is that right?

Alan: Yeah, because it's too terrifying for them to start rethinking everything they've ever learned. It's too terrifying for them to say, my God, that means that every newscaster, every famous face on television is there to fool me. They cannot go that way, you know. They want to believe in the Dan Rathers.

Jackie: Alan, it begins when we're born. Because our parents were lied to the same that we were lied to. And so, we live in literally a dream world.

Alan: It's a Disneyland. And also, what they did thousands of years ago, they studied all mammals, and mammals all behave in the same fashion as humans. We're another mammal. And what you find is that if there's a crisis or something threatens the little family of mammals, the females run into the middle for protection, the males automatically form a perimeter to protect, and if they're attacked, then the males all go off to war, you might say, and try and beat whatever the intruder is. And that works exactly the same way

with human beings. The women traditionally look towards the men for protection, in a rather violent world, and today, they're bypassing the husband of course, because this is the final stage of this system, this part of this system. They're bypassing the husband and now government is directly dictating to the wives with regard to, you know, feminism and all the rest of it. And government is appealing and saying, well, we're here to protect you, that's our job, and of course they're giving their power to the government. They give their power to the beast, the one that promises to protect them. And effectively the husbands are being bypassed. And this was all done by design, because as I say, they understand mammal behavior, and they know how to interfere with the normal flow of it. So we actually are the most studied species on the entire planet, human beings. And they know how to manipulate the male and the female.

Jackie: Who are these creatures, Alan? Who are these creatures that are studying "human beings"?

Alan: Well, these creatures themselves claim, as I say, they have their own inner religion, and they do claim that they were rebels in a spirit world. And I hate the word spirit, because spirit means drunk. You know, you drink spirits to get drunk, and that's why they gave us this term in the English language, from the Latin.

Jackie: What would the word be if it wasn't in the English language?

Alan: It's the true essence of what is you. What you are. The true essence. It's beyond the physical. And these creatures do claim that they were cast out after a rebellion of some kind. Now, people can call it whatever they want, a cosmic rebellion, dimensional, whatever it is, but the fact is, they believe that they were so perfect in this other form, this ethereal form, non-material you might say, that they willed their own physical bodies into existence. And there were already natural people living here, that's what they claim, but they themselves willed their bodies into existence, and because they did that, the first generation retained these supernatural powers. And when they started to interbreed with the people who were natural to the planet, they began to lose these powers, and hence there was a speedy return to interbreeding amongst themselves to try and regain those powers. And from then on, they've kept their genealogical lines going as far back, well, we don't even have access to them. It's beyond and before Sumer, before 5000 BC. But that's the reason for the intense interbreeding that still goes on today, and the priesthood that matches them up for those bloodlines is very, very important. It still exists.

Jackie: That's why we have all the begats in the Old Testament? Who begat who.

Alan: Yeah, even though it's all nonsense in the Old Testament. The Old Testament was a manufactured fallacy. It's actually a book of a system. That's what it teaches. Every Masonic Lodge has that black book of law, that's what it is, in their lodge. And it's a system with esoteric meanings. It's not real people. It's they use the names of people to teach stories, esoteric meanings behind the stories. That's what it's for. But it was put together by definitely descendants of these fallen ones, you might say. In Egypt, and everyone agrees about this, 72 priests wrote the Old Testament around 300, maybe even 200 BC, in Egypt, and they wrote it in the language of the Coptic Greek. And it was never translated into supposed Hebrew, which is just updated Aramaic, until about the 1st century AD. So even in the time of Jesus, if he did read anything in the Synagogue, he must have read it in the Greek version, because that's all they had at that time. So, it wasn't written by Hebrews, it was written by another people altogether, for the people who believed themselves to be Jews.

Jackie: And I'd like to make a connection here. Where you mentioned that the Old Testament is really a book of laws, that was something that I realized, that the Old Testament is literally a political program that is wrapped in a cloak of religion. And Moses, the first five books, I guess it depends on who is saying this, you'll read that the first five books of the Old Testament are the Torah, which is the basis of the Talmud, and then some say that it's the entire Old Testament. But whatever, Moses Mendelssohn, who was evidentially a very respected and revered Wise Man, Jew, made the statement, that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

Alan: It's a very pragmatic system. Really, that's what it is. It's a system. In the Old Testament slavery is okay, there's no laws against slavery.

Jackie: And it's God who's demanding all the wars.

Alan: Yeah, it's the godfather. It's a mafia system, you know. That's what it's all about. That's what the whole world is all about. That's what all empires have always been about. It's a small elite being gangsters and lording it over the other people, living off the backs of the other people, and hiring the historians to write a nice story about them, you know. That's what history is all about. And it's all to do with this thing called money, without which none of this could occur. None of it. You could not hire an army without money. You couldn't keep men together long enough to invade anybody if you didn't have this thing called money. Money itself is an artificial creation. And we think it's quite natural because we're born into a system that completely revolves around this thing called money. And we are actually called economic units, you know. Every human being is given that title.

Jackie: Actually, we are called human capital, Alan. Human capital.

Alan: Yeah, that's right.

Jackie: I just want to say this for our listeners. There is an article there titled, Are Your Children Human Capital? And it is literally, it has been discovered that that's exactly what we are to them as you just said, Alan. And then after I found that article, I found the executive order that Bill Clinton had signed, where he created a commission to study capital, all kinds of capital, and in that it was including human capital, and the commission was to report on the depreciation of capital, and of course, my question was, how do you depreciate human capital?

Alan: You make them sick, and you give them diseases.

Jackie: Yeah, you get rid of them.

Alan: Which is happening in Africa on a wide scale. And it's actually happening more subtly in the Western countries as we discussed last night, with the sperm count plummeting in the males, all by design.

Jackie: And the women having hysterectomies

Alan: Yeah, hysterectomy. And here's the problem. People keep thinking or asking, well, when is all this going to happen. They don't realize, it's been happening before they were born, and it's been happening all through their lifetime. There's a Population Control Council in the United Nations. Before that, the League of Nations also had the same council. And they don't sit on their hands making wish lists of how to control the population of the world. They actually implement schemes to do so. And of course, we're told, they just make mistakes with inoculations. They didn't realize that the polio vaccine would affect the human race the way it has, cause all the tumors and sterility and so on. It's just a mistake. And then in Africa, they gave all the free smallpox vaccinations out, and they didn't change the needles, and lo and behold, the trail of AIDS, all through Africa. And again, it's another big mistake.

Jackie: Are you sure that that AIDS virus or whatever it was, wasn't in the vaccines that they gave to the Africans?

Alan: Oh, I have no doubt it would be in it. I have no doubt. They started actually the same program in Haiti, and that's where the AIDS first broke out, and then they went over to Western Africa, and you can follow the trail from the UN free smallpox vaccine. So, this is going on. The agenda is underway. They can't come out and tell you, oh, by the way, we're killing you. I think they'd have their hands full with upset populations. So they simply don't tell you; they do it.

Jackie: Well, yes, they do tell us. And I'm going to mention the toothpaste, again. On the toothpaste tube, unless you get your toothpaste fluoride free, because fluoride is a killer, but there on the toothpaste tube there is a warning that says, keep out of reach of children under six, and if you swallow more than enough for brushing, seek medical help or call a poison center immediately. And Alan, that's the thing that just blows me away. Because I have showed that to so many people, and they just, it doesn't compute, that they're paying for their poison.

Alan: Yeah, but they still believe that they're being taken care of, and they cannot believe that anything would be so widely advertised and promoted that would harm them. See, they live in two different worlds.

Jackie: Then it's time that people suddenly, somewhere, somehow, snap out of it Alan, and really take a look.

Alan: Well, it's going fast. I mean, you see how autism has rocketed, skyrocketed up until the present statistics. And it's all to do with the inoculations they're giving the babies at such a young age.

Jackie: It's the mercury. It's the mercury in the vaccines. Thimerosal and fluoride.

Alan: They know this. It's a program, a population control program. And Joe Public thinks, well, we've got spontaneous autism now. It's just a plague of autism and it's quite natural

Jackie: 1700% increase in autism.

Alan: Yeah, and of course the old autism that used to be here, prior to the 50s, was one in about 10,000 or 25,000 it was, true autism. And that means that from the time of the baby's birth, it did not react normally to stimulation and so on. Whereas this type of autism that comes only occurs after the inoculations. All the doctors know this.

Jackie: There's something I'd like to say here right now, because we haven't said this in a long time, I haven't. Folks, when you have your children in school, in order for them to be in school there is required vaccines that they have to have at particular grades. And every single state has opt-out for parents. All they have to do is sign a form. And in fact, when I finally got through to Nicole in Missouri, and she did a lot of research, found the law, and was calling the school, that was the first day of school, this past year to let them know that she was not going to vaccinate. Actually it might have been a year before. But anyway, she said that she was on the way to pick up the form that she had had faxed to her to a Staples from, you know, the Health Department in Missouri, and the school secretary said, well, honey, we've got these forms right here. You know, Nicole was ready for a real fight, and all she had to do was walk into the office and say I want the opt-out form, and that's what she did. And I want folks, listen to me, all of you who have children in school, if you vaccinate your child after hearing what we just talked about, then there is something very, very, very wrong. I don't know what else to say about that, but I wanted that known to any of our possibly new listeners, Alan. Oh, I have to vaccinate them, that's what Nicole was telling me. I have to vaccinate her or she can't go to school. And I talked to Ashley and I said, Ashley honey, don't do it. Don't let them vaccinate you. And you just tell them, no. And that's basically what Ashley did. She said, I'm not going to get it.

Alan: Everything is done under pretense and under color of law, but in fact, it's just a matter of bluff. And the willing fool, as they say in Masonry, if you're a willing fool, you've swallowed it all, and believed it all, you'll go and take it, you see. But it's up to the person who thinks to ask the questions and demand the opting out.

Jackie: Thank you. And Alan, thank you so much for being with us again this evening. And ladies and gentlemen, we'll see you back on Monday, and thank you. And God Bless You. Good Night.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 6, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Monday and it is the 6th of June in the year 2005 and I'm glad you've joined us tonight. I hope you had a nice weekend, folks. I'm getting myself organized here. We have a guest this evening, somebody that I think you'll be very pleased to be able to listen to and we haven't had him on too often and so I wanted to bring him on this evening. Alan Watt is with us tonight, folks. I'm being facetious. Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: The reason I ask Alan to come on we were talking about the food folks and one of the things that Alan was telling me that I wasn't aware of is what the large agri-businesses like Monsanto. You wouldn't call them an agri-business, would you? Agri-business?

Alan: That's what they call themselves, but they're really a complete monopoly. That's their job.

Jackie: A complete monopoly; and to start this out, would you tell our listeners what you were telling me about what they're doing with the patenting of other peoples and companies seeds?

Alan: Monsanto of course started off with a patent for genetically modified food for one particular species and of course that eventually after a few failures eventually it got through the patenting procedure and so for the first time a company could actually patent and own a foodstuff or the seed. However, that didn't seem to be the real purpose behind it because what it did was open up the doors for Monsanto then to go and purchase anybody's seed, and then of course they could go patent it, go back to the purchaser and say to them you can't sell that anymore because we own the rights to it.

Jackie: And you said they're actually doing this today?

Alan: They've done it with thousands of species.

Jackie: Of species of seeds?

Alan: These are seeds which produce plants which people have spliced and so on in the old way for hundreds maybe thousands of generations to get that perfect plant and of course no one thought of patenting the rights to it, except of course the big money boys because food and water are necessities and they're taking over both. And I think you have the quote there from that lady who was in charge of the UN--

Jackie: Bertonelli.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Where she said we use food as a – did she say weapon? She said we make no apologies.

Alan: Yes and of course there's no doubt about it, to whip the world into shape into the new system we can see that water has been taken over step by step. Now food of course is going the same way. People don't realize they've had riots in other parts of the world where Monsanto has paid off governments to push their seeds on the people. India had massive riots over there.

Jackie: You mean the people in India actually know?

Alan: India has such a long history of a very class type system and it's only in recent years that they've had any small farmers at all who owned their own land and they see right away this is a move to take it all back from them, because the seed that you have to purchase from Monsanto won't regenerate itself. You have to go back every year to buy more seed.

Jackie: They have the terminator seed and that is one, I believe – I remember reading about that that they're on the third world countries where people – I mean they live by the food that they grow and the farmers are being forced into using the terminator seed. They won't be able to afford continue farming because they always save their seed, their corn and grain and et cetera, enough of it for the next planting; and the terminator seed, folks, in case you haven't heard about it, probably most of you had, it is a seed that will grow a food. I don't think the foods are seedless but the seeds will not sprout and this is another – you know when Alan did the broadcast last Monday night and I didn't listen to it then but I did listen to it Tuesday night after I did the broadcast. I listened to it on the archives and he mentioned the importance of gardening, but gardening with not hybrid seeds. The hybrids aren't bad. They're not genetically modified food but the seed of the hybrid, if they take two different types of let's say a hybrid tomato and they make it this real nice cool super tomato out of it, the seeds of that tomato, about 25% of them will germinate but they're not going to be the hybrid. They're going to go back to whoever hybridized them believed to be inferior. What they do, Alan – you know one of the nice things about if we didn't have to worry about buying seed is that they can hybridize a particular plant for particular areas that maybe are resistant to certain plant diseases but now in the Southern Exposure Seed Exchange Catalogue they've got, it's like you said, they have grown these seeds over time. They're actually what they call "heritage seeds" from long, long ago and so they actually have been able to breed the plants that are no longer hybrids that are for particular growing areas and are resistant to rust or whatever some plants can get and we won't have access to these.

Alan: No, and this is again a priority. It's obviously a priority because the judges are totally onboard as they say with this – onboard is a good pirate term. Now they're fining anybody who gets Monsanto's seed blown on their land and even in the charges that they're using against farmers where they find one or two plants on his land, they'll put him out of business and take the farm and they're doing it. The judge even said in Canada here at the Supreme Court level, he didn't care how it got there, if it blew off, was dropped, brought in by a combine harvester and that's another method of moving this around. Farmers often hire guys to go around the farms with their combines and they're taking seed with them and then spreading it on the next farm.

Jackie: This one particular I remember reading it and I think it's the same one you're talking about, although there have probably been more than one, but the one farmer who grew a non-GM corn and there was GM corn close enough that if – what's the word? Pollinated, then he was accused of patent infringement and that's the one where the judge said and it was because the wind blew the pollen from this GM corn into his field and the judge didn't give a dog gone.

Alan: In that case there was even another farmer who had a whole truck full of seeds who had gone past his land and found out the bags were burst. They found out that the bags had burst on another farmer that was passing his farm and the farmer said that probably half of my seed here has blown onto your land, and the farmer admitted it. He says you've probably got half my seed across your field here and so that was against him too, but the judge said I don't care if a bird even passed its seed in its droppings, the fact is as long as it's on your land that's all I need to know. Again, it's a Masonic must-be for their GM Grand Master foods that this is going to be this way because they want the small farmers out of business.

Jackie: They want to put home gardeners out of business.

Alan: Yes they do.

Jackie: Just people who are growing for their own survival, Alan.

Alan: Yes, that's a fact. They want to have total control of everything on the planet and when you watch these wildlife programs that they always have on television, you'll notice that they have the experts in the fields, or students or whatever, tracing all kinds of animals, even rattle snakes and they catch them--

Jackie: Tracking them?

Alan: They tag them and track them, and you know this is all a symbol of what's going to happen to every individual. It's the same thing. It's the ownership of everything on the planet.

Jackie: Including our minds.

Alan: That too. We can see where it's all going and food, shelter and clothing and water are essential for human life and they want to make sure in the perfect world they're creating in their habitat areas there will be no private property. You'll have to rent. You'll pay for all your food and you'll pay for every glass of water you drink; and of course if you don't go along with it, the punishment will be the withdrawal of your credits so that you can't pay for anything.

Jackie: Your pings on the computer. Well, this is good news what I'm going to say that just popped in my mind because we talk about – I don't like saying "they're going to" because it seems to me we're helping speak it in like it's a given and maybe you think it is. Maybe it is, Alan, but I don't care to be part of helping to speak it in and I'd rather say their intentions and we know how far they've come today. But Holland and France, in Holland there was a 67 percent 'no' vote for the European Constitution and of course France also and these are the people out there. It seems like there's a awakening happening, Alan.

Alan: I don't see it the same way.

Jackie: Don't you?

Alan: I was in Europe when all that stuff was going on the last time and I can remember Britain voting no to join the union three times and they said well regardless you're getting it anyway and the same with most the other countries. Whatever is happening today, there's another motive behind it and I think what they're doing is bringing on a form of chaos.

Jackie: But this isn't the government voting. It's the people voting.

Alan: Yes, but you know the governments can manipulate votes anyway they wish, because they can tell you whatever results they want to, and so I think they're intentionally stirring up something because they do want some chaos on so that they can put the new laws through and speed things up that way.

Jackie: They have to have the opposition to make the change.

Alan: See that's their religion. It's the "law of nature" as they call it; and by nature, they mean spring, fall, summer, winter. It's using at least two sides for opposition to create a third, which is the outcome.

Jackie: The third way.

Alan: The third way and that's what they've always done you see. Something else is going on over there because these guys remember started the program and the bureaucracies up in 1948 to unite Europe, but they never admitted that to the public until it was all achieved, so they're not likely to throw it out the window now.

Jackie: Like Vicente Fox and George Bush and Paul Martin restructured a continent in an afternoon on March 23rd while Terri Schiavo was being murdered in plain sight in front of the whole world.

Alan: That's right. That's what they did. Of course, one day you wake up and some how it all changed and it's here and you say well how did it get here? However, there are big forces working towards all of this and the media of course being an arm of government – in fact, the media is essential to government to keep us all busy and distracted and worried and so on. The media isn't going to come out and tell the public the truth. It's amazing how many authors come out from the media after the goal of any particular part has been achieved. They all come out with their books after it's done, which meant they knew it all along but they didn't tell the public.

Winston Churchill boasted about this during World War II that they'd unite Europe. It's so odd you see. There's your right and left again. There was Hitler going to unite Europe and there was Churchill. The only opposition they really had in a peacetime situation was the general public in every country that wouldn't go for it, so they gave us a war you see and achieved it anyway. This is typical of the strategy they use. Something else is going on in Holland right now and France.

Jackie: Something else. You mean that we don't know about?

Alan: We'll eventually see it, whether they want some kind of restructuring after a students riot or something, but there's something else behind it. Something they want.

Jackie: Well, you know what? That makes sense because it's like the article that I told you about last evening. It was in the Philadelphia Enquirer about fluoride and the dangers of fluoride. How it destroys kidneys and bones and why do we have this in our drinking water? The Philadelphia Enquirer is a big newspaper and very widely read and then there was the man that gave the talk on 9/11 at that university in Wisconsin and then C-Span picked it up. On at least two occasions I caught it the second time around and this man pulled no punches. It wasn't one of those "oh, there was government forewarning and the government didn't do anything. The FBI knew but they didn't do anything," et cetera. He laid it out and basically said this was an insider job and this was on C-Span twice and I sat there and I listened. You know your ears get really tuned and you can hear the littlest hook and I heard no hooks, Alan, and I thought my God, why is C-Span doing this? Twice. They didn't just do it once. They did it twice. But it's as you said. What they might be doing with this fluoride article, maybe it is testing the waters to see if anybody even responds or reacts to it.

Alan: It could be.

Jackie: I mean the thing is, why is it mandated to be in our water systems and it was a lengthy article.

Alan: And I wonder how much we actually have had so far?

Jackie: I don't know. Now see, that makes me question. Now I get excited when it looks like a lot of people are standing up and speaking out. That looks to me like an awakening. That's why I said that, but when the controlled media is saying this stuff it gets very confusing. What in the world are they up to? It was just like – do you know after GW on the afternoon of the eve of Purim announced that we were going to "go to war with Iraq" the New York Times and the New York Post began printing articles about how he lied and all the lies that were told to justify going to war. Now this is two years ago and I thought what are they doing here? Because these are the same creatures that put him into office and I thought well maybe they're going to take him down, but they haven't, and they printed all that stuff.

Alan: I know. In Canada here they did show on the CBC part of the supposed inquiry into the Iraq war and Bush was sitting along with Powell and a few other ones and they asked the question about the reasons for his attacking Iraq and the fact that there was no connection between Saddam Hussein and the 9/11 bombing, and he said I never claimed that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11. He admitted that, but of course the same media and the Canadian government again, the CBC television, showed polls done in the U.S. that two years after 9/11 the media had convinced the public that Saddam Hussein was directly responsible for 9/11; but there was the president admitting that Saddam Hussein had nothing to do with it at the actual inquiries.

Jackie: But like you said, people are losing their memories.

Alan: They are losing memory. He did admit it. In fact, he justified it by saying "the world's better off without this tyrant." That's how he justified the war.

Jackie: Without this tyrant. And I'll tell you on the internet, probably 29 out of 30 articles that you get about anything, there's always that thing in there. For example, yes, it's true. Saddam Hussein is a tyrant and he shouldn't have been in power, however, so the big lie is Saddam Hussein was a tyrant and yet he's the man we saw standing in front of a crowd of people talking and when he finished besides the jeering and yelling they were all firing their guns. In the book on

Saddam Hussein the government actually gave the guns to the people for self-defense.

Alan: In fact on again the CBC prelude to the war, they showed that all the private gun shops in Iraq were open up to the start of the invasion and they were selling their guns very, very cheaply to everybody, every civilian.

Jackie: The people who didn't have them?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And you know if somebody's hated that bad a "tyrant" they're not going to stand – I mean even if he was wearing a whole of body armor, his head and face was – you know underneath his uniform he might have been protected, but his head and face wasn't protected and that was right on CNN.

Alan: Winston Churchill talked about Iraq before World War II and he said that Iraq is going to be very, very important in the future because of the vast quantities of oil in the north. He said that will be a future battleground. Again, if you go back to H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for the British government, in "The Shape of Things to Come" he said there would be two world wars and then a final third one. He said two with Germany, by the way, before the first one happened, and he said the third one will start in Basra, which is Basra, Iraq. These guys have had this agenda up their sleeves for over 100 years, probably a lot longer. People forget already that Saddam Hussein in his eyes he was taking back Kuwait which had been part of old Persia before Britain divided up the land after World War I.

Jackie: Yes and England did that, didn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And not only – maybe it would have been left alone but while Iraq was involved in that war with Iran and then you find out when you read the book on Saddam Hussein. While the U.S. was actually – what do you call supporting Iran in that war to keep it going and while they were doing that Kuwait was drilling underneath at an angle and drilling oil -- sucking oil out of actually Iraq territory, and that was what Saddam Hussein said, you guys stop it.

Alan: It was in the papers at the time and Papa Bush, that was his first major job for the big boys was to set up the oil fields in Kuwait.

Jackie: We're at the bottom of the hour and we're going to take a commercial break here, folks, and I hope you will get your pen in hand.

Alan: Hello. We're back again and I have three books for sale concerning not just the New World Order. This is an old world order which simply keeps upgrading itself to the next part and I've got 1 2 and 3 just completed and I'll be putting more out this week. If anyone wants them, [see www..com for ordering information], and I'll get them out as fast as I can. They do go through a lot of the history of this system and that's what it is. It's a system which has been running this world for thousands of years, building empires and destroying empires as it goes along. Now we've reached the time when they're building the final empire, the world empire, and they're going to reshape the whole planet in the image they've created for it, which is basically based on economics and if you don't have a function or they have no function for you, you simply will not be allowed to exist.

Jackie: I'm here Alan, but you go right ahead.

Alan: I've just finished.

Jackie: Well, you said this is the final one.

Alan: It's the final one for this phase of it it's taking.

Jackie: Right. Because they've been here before and maybe not to the extent that they are right now as you've said, but

as you've said, too, they're not going to be successful. It doesn't mean that there isn't going to be terrible chaos and heartache et cetera, but it doesn't mean that they're going to be successful.

Alan: What I watch for is not people fighting or Holland or France complaining or stopping or saying no. What I watch is for the elite starting to fight amongst themselves, because that will be the sign that their pyramid is going to start crumbling. Because these people you have to understand have been bred for their purpose. That's why there so intent on not just interbreeding but specialized breeding for specific traits, just like pedigree animals or domesticated animals are bred for specific tendencies. These people are bred to rule basically. They don't have compassion as we know it and they're heartless, but what they also have in common is an addiction to total power. They want power. The Joe Average doesn't want power over anything but these people want power over everything and they all want it; and now that they see this throne of the world, this philosopher king as they call it, the throne is getting set up basically. There's only one seat for this philosopher king and they all want to be occupying it, and that's when they will start fighting amongst themselves.

Jackie: And I have read – this has been even in the last few years that they're already bickering and fighting amongst themselves.

Alan: They try and cover it up as best they can because they must give a semblance of order to the people, but these people are ruthless when it comes to power and the sharks can all feed on other creatures as long as there's lots of other creatures around; but once they're penned in themselves into that little top group where they all want positions, that's when they start feeding on each other and that's when the trouble starts.

Jackie: Folks, I've got the phone number here for you. What I went and did was found my catalogue for the Southern Exposure Seed Exchange. There are other catalogues out there that have non-hybrid seeds and non-GM seeds. This one I use. I love this catalogue. There is just about nothing that you would not want to grow that you couldn't find in this catalogue and they actually have them listed for what parts of the country they're good. Even for example in the Deep South, a particular type of tomato that grows well there et cetera and this is Southern Exposure Seed Exchange. They're in Virginia and their website is SouthernExposure.com if you want to get a hold of them. You can get their address when you call them and I urge you – well, I'm not going to urge you I guess because you're going to do it if you're going to do it or not. I don't care if you live in the city. You can turn your backyard into a garden, folks, and I know I'm taking us back off the trail that we were on and back to this food thing, but where there is a will there is a way. If you live in the city. If you live in an apartment.

You know there are people who are doing this in cities getting permission if you would from the city or the township or whatever if you don't have the space to do a garden and they're doing gardening collectively. I hate to use that word but that's what they're doing and where there is a will there is a way, but today we just have no idea what we're eating. What we're drinking when we buy food at the grocery stores today and you know I've been buying lettuce. I love salads and I get lettuce and I just – Alan, that lettuce will stay without wilting or rusting for weeks.

Alan: I know someone in the area telling me he knows someone who had a tomato that sat on the window ledge for months and it took almost eight months before it starting drying out.

Jackie: Well, let me tell you something. There's a tomato at the grocery store now. I don't know that I've seen it lately but I haven't look and you know what it says? Please don't refrigerate our beautiful tomatoes. Now this is a beautiful looking tomato on the outside, but probably besides the minerals that you would get from a tomato grown in good sound nutritious earth. Vitamin C dissipates at room temperature and so therefore in the first place how in the world could you keep a tomato without keeping it refrigerated for any length of time? But even the lettuce and anything we eat and you know I was reading that article to our listeners last week about aspartame, by God it's in all kinds of things. It's in all kinds of prepared foods. The same as the MSG (monosodium glutamate) and it's a killer.

Alan: And they know that too.

Jackie: Yes, of course they do and I don't think I ever got to the article on MSG additive in food. They mask the name of it. Some of the things will say "no MSG added" and it's because the MSG is already in it, but also when you see an

ingredient that says "hydrolyzed vegetable protein" – now that sounds pretty innocent, doesn't it? I don't know what the heck hydrolyzed means but vegetable protein. It's another name for monosodium glutamate and evidentially the word is getting out because Lilly found on the internet a bill that was actually passed here in Pennsylvania that is mandating that restaurants list on their menus foods that MSGs are being added to because MSG first of all of course it has no nutrients. But they say that it causes obesity and in the article that I have here that I intended and I don't think I got to it, when they're studying rats let's say for an example. An example was used they want to study diabetes and they need to have a fat rat. Well, rats aren't fat naturally so they inject them with MSG. They inject them with MSG and get their fat rats and not only that, but the FDA has put no limits on how much they use. It's in everything and they listed – I mean you can list all the restaurants but some of the – well, like McDonald's and Kentucky Fried and et cetera, et cetera, they say that it's actually addictive and it makes people eat more.

Alan: It's a war on the people. It's no surprise to us, but it's a complete war on the people where you make them malnourished. You can be very obese but still malnourished because your body is craving things and you can cram all this stuff down you, but it ends up in fat and you're still tired and lethargic and so on. However, that's they type of population you would want when you're bringing them through massive changes.

Jackie: Yes it is, isn't it?

Alan: Now I think it was Rumsfeld that had got that thing through for aspartame?

Jackie: I don't know.

Alan: Rumsfeld, remember, was director for the Searle Company, which is a subsidiary of Monsanto. The Searle Company's main specialties for the last 40 years has been in the area of psychiatric drugs, so that makes perfect sense to me that it's a form of warfare.

Jackie: You know what I saw on the weather channel? You know how they advertise all these drugs? If you're afraid to go outside or socialize, they call it something-disorder. Social-something disorder. They call it SAD. They have a drug for everything of course and then they do the side effects real fast so that you can't even hardly hear them. Well anyway, they were advertising some drug, another drug, and then they started talking about the Merck patient assistance program and they gave an 800 number. In fact I wrote it down. I've got it out there on the kitchen counter and I called it but they just had a message on it because you have to call them between like 8 and 5, but if you need Merck medication and you can't afford it and you don't have insurance you get a hold of them and they have a patient assistance program. They're pretty lenient because if you make less than \$19,000 a year as an individual you can qualify and then they go on to say \$36,000 for a family et cetera. But even if you are above those figures there will be special – they'll consider, in other words, so you get to get your Merck medications.

Alan: Well, I'm sure there's a government backing program that will pay it back to them. They won't lose on it. I mean the government is tied at the hip with big business. In fact most of these – like Rumsfeld, he was the director for Searle Company, which is part of Monsanto.

Jackie: Searle, where are they headquartered?

Alan: They have branches in the states and in Canada.

Jackie: They're here in the states and that's medicine and they're connected with – it's a subsidiary of Monsanto.

Alan: They work with Monsanto because they are a part of Monsanto really. They worked with them to create the modified food; and as I keep saying, why would a company that specialized in psychiatric drugs, why on earth would they be involved in making your food? That should raise alarms everywhere.

Jackie: Sure. It would make me want to start a garden.

Alan: And know as you say where the seed comes from.

Jackie: Oh, and by the way, I don't think I told our listeners this. I might have a lovely tomato here that a lady in New York, a Mennonite lady, gave Chuck about three years ago and this tomato it over-filled my hand. He got talking to her and come to find out she listened to Sweet Liberty and we had been doing a whole probably two weeks on the food and gardening and she gave him the tomato and said give this to Jackie, it is a Mennonite heritage tomato and tell her to save the seeds. Well, I did but you know the floods that we've had I was concerned because my tomatoes even though some grew but they all started getting the blossom end rot and stuff from all the rain. I sent Southern Exposure the seeds and they grew the tomatoes last year and they're offering the seeds to their customers and it is a beautiful, beautiful tomato. When you call that number, folks, to get the catalogue, if you look in the '95 catalogue you'll see it listed under tomatoes and the tomatoes are about a pound a piece and they're beautiful and you can use them for anything. You can do anything with them. You can make – they are supposed to be a pasta tomato. Of course, they're delicious eating but you can can them. You can make your pasta sauce with them. You can do everything with them. The website is SouthernExposure.com and almost everything in there – I don't think they have any hybrids. I know no GM but they might have hybrids but if they do, it's listed as a hybrid. Some of their seeds in there are 80, 90 over 100 years old and to me that is just beautiful.

Alan: That's what people are going to have to do because it's only common sense in this day and age that you do it. You have no option.

Jackie: Yes, you do have options, don't you? Surely we all have options. I think options are called choices, yes?

Alan: That's right because we know what's going on. There's enough information out really about all this stuff, even for the average person to get a hold of, so it's common sense what to do.

Jackie: Especially people who have children, Alan. It would be different – children don't have the choices. Children are subject to the choices their parents make and to have children and know this and have an opportunity or even if it's tough to be able to grow healthy food. Learn how to can. Learn how to dry. Learn how to preserve. Probably freezing is our last choice in case you lose your electricity and stuff, but I freeze stuff just for the time being. I can also, but to not do that, to not want to give your children the very best you can give them, to me it makes no sense at all. It just makes no sense at all to just ignore it and just pretend, you know, shove it out of your mind.

Alan: As you say, it's the children with everything look to their parents to advise them; and if they parents don't know themselves, then the children think that "oh, I'll just copy my parents." That's the natural way of things.

Jackie: There are parents who know and I think you called it willful ignorance. Actually, it goes beyond willful ignorance because willful ignorance would be "oh don't tell me. I don't want to know," but once you know it, Alan, how could you not?

Alan: It's a choice once again of being double-minded in that they still want to believe the people – the experts you see. The society of experts that guide us you see. They want to believe that they'd never do anything so nasty to the public, so therefore it must be okay even though the evidence is out there that it's not. They'd rather believe the experts you see. It's a choice. It makes them feel better because if they have to wake up and say wait a minute, these experts are all lying to us, here's the evidence, then they'd have to start questioning everything and they don't want to start that journey.

Jackie: You know what though? I don't think people would be listening to this broadcast if they didn't want to know.

Alan: There's that section of society who already know what to do.

Jackie: Okay. So then those who are listening and do know, then it behooves them. Folks, it doesn't it? It behooves you to do something about it and if you've never made a garden there's nothing more fulfilling and satisfying than to plant a seed, watch it grow, tend it nurture it and harvest it and know that you're giving your family the best you can give them, even if it's only yourself. Even if you don't have children, for God's sake. Eat a carrot and get your hepatitis B vaccine – I've got articles here that sometimes when I bring my email up I walk away after reading some of this stuff. I walk away kind of bummed out for a while because there's so much that we don't even have the time to talk about. I don't think you

have to talk about every tinny, tiny little detail to get the point across do you? At least we shouldn't have to.

Alan: No. I mean plants have been used for thousands of years for creating drugs, and to modify food you're modifying a plant and they've already admitted they can if they wish make that plant produce anything they want it to produce. When they say they can do it, you can bet your bottom dollar they are doing it. That's all you really have to know.

Jackie: And eating GM modified food, then that would mean that the body is being modified.

Alan: Absolutely. Re-engineered.

Jackie: Yes, and to remind our listeners, I did this only it's been a couple of years ago and for those of you who haven't heard it, a report that I read on – this particular one was potatoes. Feeding them to rats. GM Potatoes. The rats stomach lining thickened. The arteries thickened. The immune system was depressed and when they took the rat off the potatoes and started giving them a healthy diet, they could not reverse the damage. They couldn't reverse the damage, so it's time. Alan, thank you for being with us tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 13, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday. It is the 13th of June in the year 2005. Half of June is over already. We went from having I guess about 2-1/2 weeks maybe 3 weeks of 50 and 60-degree weather, when we should have been having 70s and the last, I don't know how long, week, week and a half. I don't know long this has been going on. It's in the 90s folks and it is just absolutely outrageous. I think it's called weather modification is what it's called. Anyway, I guess that's how it is. It's not nice to fool Mother Nature, is it? I don't know if you remember that old commercial but that's what I keep thinking about. Our guest this evening is Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for being here once again.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Folks, Steve Jacobsen was on with us last Tuesday and Wednesday and the topic the new world religion. Alan and I had conversations later about it and he was actually filling in more information and so I asked him to come on with us tonight. I thought that it would be relevant to pick it up and let Alan take us further into this so we get a really absolutely clear look at the dangers of the people that they are soaking into their games. Their dangerous games and we were talking specifically about Benny Hinn, but there's a whole group of them, yes Alan?

Alan: There's a lot of them, some superstars amongst them, though, and that's the key is the superstars who've been risen up there by the old unseen hands that decide to give us the shepherds that we're supposed to follow and of course Benny Hinn is only one of them. The CBC television, the two separate exposés--

Jackie: That's the Canadian Broadcasting?

Alan: Yes. They did two one hour specials on them and--

Jackie: What do they call these guys? There's a word for this.

Alan: There's a lot of words for them.

Jackie: I mean ones we can say on the radio. What kind of religion do they call this?

Alan: Charismatic, which is basically hypnotic.

Jackie: You know General Ben Parton? Do you remember him? He was the guy that came out there after the Oklahoma City bombing. Ben Parton was a charismatic. He was all involved in that. A bunch of them are.

Alan: Yes, I'm not surprised because it's a fantastic mind control formula that they've got down pat.

Jackie: Yes, but I think Ben Parton was one of theirs.

Alan: Oh, no doubt. That's what Albert Pike said, "We always give them their leaders," and that's for every side. They give you subdivisions, so there's a leader out there for your particular personality type.

Jackie: You were going to go into this two-part thing that the CBC had.

Alan: They did special on Benny Hinn and the reason they started this investigation into Benny Hinn was because there was a pastor in the U.S. who had polio when he was young, and I think he now has leg braces, but he had gone to Benny Hinn hoping to get up on stage and be cured. That's the whole trick of this thing is the curing. However, what he found

out was there is a whole team of experts in the audience working for him and they pick out the ones who are allowed upon the stage and they must not have any obvious physical disabilities. If you're in a wheelchair or on crutches or whatever, you don't get up there on the stage. That way they can pick people who have lots of other problems but you can't see what it is.

Jackie: You mean like pretend they're blind or pretend they're deaf or something like that?

Alan: Yes, or they've got cancer or a tumor or something and a lot of them do but they've been diagnosed. However, physically you can't see anything wrong with them and of course it's strange too because Jesus is supposed to have made people rise up when he cured them; whereas Benny Hinn knocks them down. He knocks them down and of course they're all trained to fall down because there are charismatic Christians who've watched this all their lives. When he puts out his hand they all fall down like dominoes, but it's the hypnotic technique. They're already preconditioned to that technique by being brought up in charismatic churches, so when it happens to them they immediately fall down as though they were in a trance.

Jackie: Well, there is always somebody there to catch them.

Alan: Yes, let's hope so.

Jackie: No, there is.

Alan: The thing is, the CBC did a follow-up to those people who had been up on stage. Some people had AIDS, cancers and so on, and out of the ones who are still alive they were dying.

Jackie: In other words, are you saying those, not just professionals who were there to assist him, but actually people that came up that had AIDS and stuff, they actually fell down too?

Alan: They fall down too because as I say they're mainly charismatic Christians that have being brought up in the church and so when something happens to them, they don't go to the doctor often, or if they do go to the doctor, but they still believe the next thing to Jesus being Benny Hinn is going to cure them.

Jackie: Do they pass out or what happens to them?

Alan: Some pass out. Some just fall down with their eyes open and I guess they wait for their queues to get up. However, it's the follow-ups that are really important because most of them – when someone is really seriously ill the relatives will pay to no end the money to try and get them better; and Benny Hinn, of course, in his audience, they pass around 5-gallon buckets and just stuff them with money and checks and so on and he takes credit cards too. He earns over \$220 million a year. That's what he brings in, his organization, so he's doing pretty well for himself. The CBC, when they challenged him, when they eventually managed to get to him, the actual camera crew, when they found him coming into a hotel they challenged him on the follow-ups that they had done on some of the people that he supposedly cured and had even written about curing in his own magazine. It was all lies because they had followed them up and found out they were dying or dead.

Jackie: Did he respond to them?

Alan: Well, he of course couldn't remember the names or whatever or tried to sluff it off by asking them to come back and make an appointment with him and talk to him, which he never did. In a sense you can see in the audience, the type of audience that he attracts, that he's got a ready-made market because people actually want to see the showmanship. This tremendous Hollywood stage-managed showmanship and they want so badly to believe that he has a special power that God's given him. They are willing fools you might say. They're conditioned victims already waiting to be used by people like Benny Hinn.

Jackie: The danger that was pointed out by Steve Jacobsen last week when he was watching is that they've got this whole on TBN. They've got this whole world prayer network or world prayer team or whatever they call it and he said

they are totally promoting the world agenda. The UN and Israel et cetera, et cetera and they've got all these people praying the same prayer.

Alan: Sure. Well, that's what sheep do. They follow the shepherd and they've all been trained since birth to be good sheep. That's what religion truly is all about, you know.

Jackie: Okay, I know and I know that you have said this before. It occurs to me we could have new listeners and the first thought in their mind would be well that's what Jesus said that he was there for the lost sheep and the Lord is my shepherd et cetera, et cetera. I remember you saying I don't believe he ever called anybody sheep because they're the dumbest animal there is.

Alan: You can't get much dumber.

Jackie: But that the staff, the crook that the "shepherd" carries, you explained that there's actually the depictions of the pharaohs. Okay, so just expand on that just a little.

Alan: Well, from the earliest times even the statues that they uncovered in Babylon with the king in Babylon and the pharaohs of Egypt, you'll often see them depicted holding in one hand, with their arms crossed in front of them in front of their chest, and one hand holds a small crook, which is the shepherd's crook. That's so that you can pull the sheep if they're going the wrong way, so that's the gentle hand, but it's still used to get them to go in the direction you want them to go in. Of course in the other hand, he's got the rod and that's for the sheep that are a bit more stubborn and more individualistic. He's supposed to bash that down on your head. That's what the rod and the staff are for.

Jackie: The rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Alan: That's a beautiful song of an abused victim because that's what it would have to be. Of course, that's what organized religion has always been about is controlling the people so that a few can benefit at the top over the expense of the majority. However, these shysters in the charismatic movement obviously are allowed to do what they're doing by "The Establishment," which is a term I always use for the real government behind the governments, and I'm sure they must give their kickbacks to their bosses above them for being allowed to scam the public this way. Because this whole system we live in is totally corrupt. Now Benny Hinn, when he was followed around by this camera crew, he took off to Europe supposedly to go on some crusade, but they followed him from one hotel to another. Now these hotels, some of the rooms cost about \$5,000 or more a night per person. They were the most expensive in Europe and he would get the best rooms and they all have fancy names like Sir so-and-so or Lord so-and-so's room and he was giving \$1,000 tips to people and waiters and so on in these restaurants and that's where the money is going.

Jackie: To live a lavish lifestyle.

Alan: Yes, given by the poor and the sick and the needy, some of them whom actually, as they showed on the CBC documentary, there was one couple in particular whose son was dying of something. I think it was leukemia or cancer of some kind. Anyway, they sold their home and given all their money to Benny Hinn and moved into a one-roomed apartment so that Benny Hinn could take the money and cure the son, and they showed you his routine on the stage with the son and when they went back a few months later the son was dead and the parents of course were totally broke.

Jackie: I only saw him one time. I stumbled across him one night. I stumbled across TBN I guess because there was Benny Hinn and he was fascinating to watch because he was so slick. I watched maybe 15 minutes, but does he actually tell these people that the more money you give me the quicker – I mean how does he get people to give him so much money?

Alan: It's the conditioning. As I say, they're preconditioned for these shysters by the religion itself and they're told constantly over and over that if you give you will receive, and the more you give of course the more you're supposed to receive. That only works for bankers who give out loans and it doesn't work in real life for real people. They give everything that they have believing the Lord will truly bless them and cure their offspring or whoever and somehow it will be all right like some Hollywood movie. Now one of the Masonic jokes – they're sick jokes but it's true as well, has

to do with the fact that all of our language is a Masonic language. It's constructed that way and the word "spirit," which is about the only word they've really given us to describe that yearning we have inside for something beyond you, which you know is out there somewhere. Spirit is also the term used for alcohol, so when you're full of the spirit you're drunk with the spirit; and these people have been trained to be drunk with the spirit and when they're like that, they're not thinking logically. Their hands are in the air. They're going back and forth in a hypnotic movement and they're listening to these shysters who have professional lighting teams all over the theatres, professional music players, instrumentalists and so on. It's a Hollywood production par excellence.

Jackie: You have a couple of videos and you have some excerpts. Are you going to share those with our listeners tonight?

Alan: I could actually. I'll see if it will work.

Jackie: You know what would be a good idea to do? Play just about four or five seconds of it and then stop it so then I can tell you if we can hear it good, okay?

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: But Alan, before, because he's got – oh, first of all. You had told me that he was a Jew and I mentioned that when Steve Jacobsen was on and he said no he's a Palestinian Catholic and that's what people say that he says he is.

Alan: Well, here's the bottom line. The CBC did a documentary partly because Benny Hinn also had Canadian citizenship and on his Canadian citizenship he said that he was born in Tel-Aviv, Israel.

Jackie: So that would make him--

Alan: Jewish.

Jackie: In other words, he couldn't have been a Palestinian born in Tel-Aviv?

Alan: No. You wouldn't get a birth certificate as a citizen unless you're Jewish.

Jackie: Yes, I read that, that the Palestinians today there can't even get their birth certificates.

Alan: So it's up in the air as to actually what he is, but really it doesn't matter. The fact is he sits up there with the Bush's and the rest. They're all oil-men, slick as can be.

Jackie: Okay. Let me ask you this. Can Americans have like Canadians have dual citizenship in America?

Alan: I don't know about America, but I know for the last few years because we are going into the global society – actually, for the last maybe even 20 years, people have been allowed dual citizenship here in Canada with anywhere.

Jackie: Anywhere?

Alan: I don't know about the U.S. but everywhere else in Europe.

Jackie: I know that it's okay for Israelis – in other words, the Israeli's can have citizenship in the U.S. and Israel but I don't know of any others, but I shouldn't say that so maybe it is okay in the U.S. too and I just don't know it.

Alan: They're always upgrading the laws but I do know as I say that Canada has been giving dual citizenships to everybody that's come in for donkey's years now from anywhere and that's part of the globalization structure.

Jackie: Before you turn this on, tell them what they're going to be hearing so when they hear it they'll hear it because he's got that accent.

Alan: When he starts talking quickly his accent become thicker, but the first little blurb that he does I think is about--

Jackie: He wants gold.

Alan: He wants gold, yes, and he said I don't want to hear about gold in heaven. He says I want it now. I want it here and now he said. I'll see if this plays.

Benny Hinn: I said if you don't like them kill them. I really wish I could find them and I wish God would give me a holy ghost machine gun. I'd blow your head off. I'm sick and tired of hearing how it used to be back four years ago. I got so sick of it. I said, Lord, if I hear this one more time I'm going to throw up. I want to see it now. I'm sick and tired of hearing about streets of gold. I don't need gold in heaven. I've got to have it now.

Alan: Did you here that?

Jackie: Yes. And what was he talking about, a holy machine gun?

Alan: Yes. He was talking about the people who complain about him and he said he wished he had a holy ghost machine gun so he could mow them all down. He also said, you parents – this is not in this part of it but it's on the same tape. He said, "and you parents, if you're criticizing me, you better watch your children." This is like a mafia boss talking and yet he's up there. He's one of "God's chosen."

Jackie: Are you going to play the rest of it?

Alan: I'll play the same part again and then let you hear the rest. There's only a couple of other blurbs, then you hear his wife at the end who's a real sweetheart you know. She probably weighs three times as much as he does.

Jackie: You said she looks like a dominatrix or something?

Alan: Well, she could do as a Sherman tank as she stomps up and down that stage there with the microphone in her hand giving her spiel. This is the thing again where he's talking about the holy ghost and the machine gun.

Benny Hinn: I said if you don't like them kill them. I really wish I could find them and I wish God would give me a holy ghost machine gun. I'd blow your head off. I'm sick and tired of hearing how it used to be back four years ago. I got so sick of it. I said, Lord, if I hear this one more time I'm going to throw up. I want to see it now. I'm sick and tired of hearing about streets of gold. I don't need gold in heaven. I've got to have it now. I've got to have it here. You say, well, maybe isn't that wonderful to have gold, streets of gold; well of course, but if I hear the thing one more time of how it will be and how it was, I'm going to kick somebody.

Mrs. Hinn: [inaudible] You know what you need? You need a holy ghost enema right up your rear end."

Alan: There you go, so that's show business for you.

Jackie: A holy ghost enema up your rear end, and the people go for this.

Alan: Oh, they go wild over it. It's all superb stagemanship when he comes on with his white suit, very expensive, and people won't go to see anybody who wore rags because they're trained that to be successful then God has blessed you, so you don't want to go to a poor person. You want to go and see a rich person and so he has the \$5,000 or \$10,000 suits.

Jackie: In other words, if you're poor then you've done something wrong?

Alan: That's it. God hasn't blessed you, you see. That's the Judaic element that's crept into Christianity.

Jackie: Yes, because Jesus said not to store up your treasure here on earth.

Alan: He had this gold jewelry from his wrists and all this kind of thing, which must mean he's very, very blessed and I guess he is in that sense.

Jackie: And they're doing this all over the world?

Alan: They tour all over the world and as I say the CBC did work out what his finances were for the year, according to statements he made in his own magazines, and they said it came to \$220 million income that one year alone.

Jackie: And that's from people donating.

Alan: Mainly from the people again who have been brought up to truly believe this and they're losing someone through disease and they give everything that they have. These characters are basically psychopaths.

Jackie: I understand that Brother Stair isn't on WWCR anymore.

Alan: I don't know. I think he's still on the air somewhere.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Then I can't say anything because I was going to say something. I thought he was off.

Alan: He might be off that station but I do know he's somewhere.

Jackie: Well, you know that one clip that Steven played last week, Benny Hinn was talking about the TBN that miracles were going to happen and that people would actually be resurrected from the dead and that they would wheel their – and he says not just my program but all the TBN programming, and people would wheel their dead loved ones in in their coffins. They would leave the coffin in front of the television with TBN on four 24 hours and then they would take the hand of their loved one, place it on this television and their loved one would rise from the dead. Then Paul [Prouch] and whoever else he was talking to, you could hear them going "amen. Praise God. Praise the Lord" all this stuff. But he says not so much in the U.S. it wasn't going to happen. He actually said that. He said that all over the world this would be happening and I looked up when I went into that world prayer team, Bill Bright, I know he's a big one and he's a member of the Council for National Policy; but it says here with his the Campus Crusade for Christ, it says he has more than 16,000 full-time staff and 101,000 trained volunteers in 161 countries.

Alan: I can believe it. There's no end to the power that they have. It's understandable since religion is a technique. It's a science and it's well understood and it has been here for thousands and thousands of years and these guys know how to use it. It's all based on formula and the only precondition you really need is to brainwash at least one generation into the belief of it, and then it's an open field there. That's an open market for the shysters.

Jackie: And the military is now promoting it.

Alan: That makes sense because they're both armies in a way. They both use similar techniques where you lose your individuality and you're told to be part of the church or the army or the group. That's what you're trained to do, to lose your actual distinct personality and follow orders of course.

Jackie: Alan, it comes down to this when you think about it. They preach that in the end times it's going to be a holy war. In fact, George Bush has called this a holy war, this never-ending war in the Middle East against Islam and Christianity. You think about it, if these young people going into the military are getting this type of religion crammed into them, they'll go fight just because in their minds and hearts they'll believe that they're fighting a holy war for Christ.

Alan: It was done on the Crusades. It was the same techniques.

Jackie: My, my. We're ready to take our half break.

Alan: Hello Jackie? I think we're back on the air. Well, this is Alan here and what I'll do in the meantime, if Jackie isn't there, is I'll advertise my three books I'm selling here which go through freemasonry and religion. I give you a lot of the origins of both and the third one I've just finished I go through a lot of the esoteric meanings of Christianity and Revelations as I don't think it's been done before, at least not publicly, and I also go into the banking system in ancient times and how through banking they took over the world. If you want any one of these books [see www..com for ordering information] and I'll get them out as soon as I can to you. Thank you very much.

Jackie: Thanks Alan. I had printed out a thing. Well, I thought I did, but before the broadcast and then when I went over to get it I found out in that storm when I shut off the surge protector I had shut off the printer too. Is there more that you want to say about this?

Alan: The charismatic movements?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Well, it's really fairly simple. They have conditioned many, many people into the charismatic movement. Lots were brought up in it. You can actually trace it all the way back to ancient Egypt because you'll see many depictions of the followers of Aton the sun god with their arms up in the air and of course it's the same thing there. They move from left to right as though they were in a breeze and the high priests would talk over the crowds in a hypnotic manner. The technique is ancient and techniques are not lost. They're simply carried from one place to the next and these characters are taught from childhood, like Benny Hinn, how to use these techniques in hypnotizing the public and fleecing the sheep – and it's all perfectly legal, technically. It's maybe immoral, but technically it's very legal and so they get away with it.

Jackie: I realized this from talking to people how difficult it is for people to separate the old from the new, if you would, testament and the God of the Old Testament and if you used the word Jehovah they say well that's not the right name, the right name is Yahweh and you know that's the breath, Yah-ha-weh or something like that; and then the people who have been taken in by this Israel identity. Now there are some who will not call it Israel or Christian identity anymore. They just call it something like another kind of Christianity – I forget what they call it, a certain kind of Christianity, but it's Israel identity and it's part of this whole game. That there are some of our listeners who are awakening to this, don't you think?

Alan: There's actually quite a lot of people out there who, through one way or another or experiences with these organizations, have started to question and it's a big thing for them because they've been brought up you might say in Plato's Cave where they relate their whole life and everything in it to Plato's Cave, which is their church, and they don't know the tools in fact to use to totally escape it. Their whole life experience of who they are all boils down to this idea of the relationship with Jesus, or, more correctly, with the organizational church that they're involved in and that's the big thing.

Jackie: And it's very difficult and it's very hurtful. Of course, the ones as you said, because I've talked to some of our listeners who in the beginning even those sending donations say well we don't agree with your religious beliefs but we hear your heart and we love your spirit. You know, that type of thing, but then people began saying you know what? I was wondering about this. Why did God want all those wars? Or, why this, why that? But actually what they say is they were afraid to even question, Alan.

Alan: That's right because the churches have always been used by the state. It doesn't matter if it was ancient Rome or today, the churches were used by the state as part of their political process; and whether they like it or not, organization religion is being used by the state for a political agenda. Not for individual salvation at all but for a definite preplanned political strategy.

Jackie: Right from the get-go with Christianity in 325 AD with Constantine?

Alan: Yes and Constantine again was the front man anyway that was put up by the bankers of his time to help get this religion established since they've figured out it was a winner. That's when they gave a lot of the creed, the dogma out that didn't exist prior to that meeting and they also basically got rid of and destroyed other dogma or material which didn't mesh with it. They chose very carefully the parts they wanted to leave for the public consumption, but they destroyed an awful lot of other writings. For instance, the early church and the Catholic Church did admit this in the late 20th century, they did admit early Christianity wasn't just one sect. There were many different groups just like today with differing ideas on certain parts of it and many of them believed in reincarnation, which is a standard belief in Judaism. They don't show that in the movies of Moses and things, but that's standard Judaism.

Jackie: Are Jews taught that?

Alan: Yes. That's standard Talmudic.

Jackie: Well, that goes back to the Eastern religions too.

Alan: Yes, so they took that out. Actually, the second council that they had they took that out and so for over 1,500 years that part which had been a vital part of the earlier churches was simply removed from it. The reason it was removed was because if individuals who are being oppressed by the state believe in reincarnation, then they might just risk coming back a second time as an underdog by rebellion against the state; whereas if you believed you only had one lifetime and you had to be good or you went to hell, that was far more up the state's alley you might say; and so that's why they took it out. However, Constantine himself belonged to the cult of Mithra and even two weeks before he had his famous Council of Nicaea, he'd been elevated into the high ranks of Mithraism, which is a part of the Mystery Religion. He belonged to a few other sects as well and after he made – he didn't make Christianity the main church of Rome. He simply elevated it up into the ranks of the ones that were already accepted. After Nicaea he had a temple built, like all the Roman emperors did, he had a temple built to himself where worshippers could go while he was still alive and worship his likeness in the temple, his statue. That's the great Christian Constantine. There's so much fable told about the man and yet there's so much history available if you want to seek it out.

Jackie: And I have read but I have never seen anything and I think you said that this could be found in the Vatican Archives in their own website, that in 520 I believe it is AD that was under Justinian that that was when they went through and took out all the references in the writings.

Alan: That's right and Justinian himself was a pagan.

Jackie: Now what is a pagan?

Alan: Meaning basically he believed in the laws of nature and philosophy.

Jackie: Does that mean that they don't believe in a creator?

Alan: No, they didn't go that far. It's very similar in a sense to Judaism, in that they knew that no one could describe a creator, a godhead. It was too far removed from the simple mind of man.

Jackie: But in other words, they did believe in a creator?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So the laws of nature would be the laws of Creator?

Alan: In other words, the only way you could find your way to the Creator was by understanding the laws of nature and observing them.

Jackie: Okay. What are the laws of nature?

Alan: Well, again, this is really the same mystery religion that's behind all religions. It's a cause and effect. They explained it in a thousand parables.

Jackie: Well, Jesus said as you sow so shall you reap.

Alan: That's the same thing.

Jackie: That's cause and effect.

Alan: That's right and it's the same kind of dogma.

Jackie: That's dogma?

Alan: It was actually given to the pagans by the philosophers.

Jackie: So you think Jesus never said that then?

Alan: No, it's very possible he did because it's true too – what it means really is it's more to do with the negative forces you unleash tend to come back on you one way or another.

Jackie: Yes and what about the positive?

Alan: The positive, again, it's supposed to be like freely given. That's the difference. The positive is supposed to be freely given. It's like giving a gift. You don't expect something in return.

Jackie: It's not that you expect it. You don't give it expecting to get something back, but it is true that for every action there is a reaction and "as above, so below," then what goes out returns energy. I don't know how else to say it because I don't know that I have a full concept of it, but that's how I see it.

Alan: It's not "as above, so below." "As above, so below" is the mystery religion Judaic and Masonic terminology because the whole part of Revelations is a plan. It's time plan if you understand what Revelations means and that's what they mean. They wrote their plan in the heavens. It wasn't a god that wrote it in the heavens, because if you look at constellations you'd be very hard pressed to say that's definitely a goat, that's Capricorn and there's Gemini. You'd have to really stretch your imagination to try, but this was written many thousands of years ago. The Great Work as they call it. They wrote it. Their ancient priests wrote it in the heavens. It's a time plan with a final conclusion for the part of this plan and of course that's for the Age of Aquarius. They have everybody saying on the middle level "as above, so below." What it really means is the plan above at the right times now implemented here on earth below. That's what they mean by that. However, cause and effect are different things and sure enough, we can simply look at science in itself because through science, which really is another word for nature (the workings of nature), understanding of sciences of nature, you can then start to manipulate nature and alter it. Of course in this mystery religion comes the banks and everything else and the religions. They plan to alter that which was left imperfect, which they claim is man himself; and that's behind every Masonic group, every theosophical group and every other group that calls itself part of a mystery religion. It's all the same religion, but man himself eventually is to be altered except for the high priests meaning the elite those who--

Jackie: Man is to be altered? You don't think man has been altered?

Alan: We've been engineered to an extent but they mean the final. This is to do with the grand plan or the Great Work or the Great Design or the Grand Design as they call it. It's to do with the alteration of man himself and into the perfect being. However, they're talking from the elites' point of view, and by that, they mean all of the underdogs to be made into the perfect slaves where you will not simply procreate the old fashioned way. You'll be sterile and to get another one of you they'll simply clone you as a worker bee. That's what they mean by that and the symbol of the beehive and the perfect society has been with them since the days of actually the Minoans had it 5,000 BC. Their symbol of the

perfect society that they want to create has been the beehive and that's something that they found in the islands the Minoans used in the Aegean Sea 5,000 BC and from there went to Egypt. It became a very popular symbol of the perfect society and of course in a beehive you have the queen who's attended by these priests. These priest bees and then the rest of them are all workers. That's their perfect society. If there's too many workers, they take off or are killed off and everything is attended to by the priests. The priests even determine which ones will be workers and which ones will become priests by the type of food they alter. They change the food to suite the type.

Jackie: Well, they're really doing that now.

Alan: Yes they are.

Jackie: With all the genetic modified food. The body, in order to survive, the physical body, it just seems it would have to be being altered to be able to continue to exist with all of the food that's being altered.

Alan: I think prior to the 1950's the death rate from what are now common cancers were pretty well spaced out and far and between and every year we hear about it's now going to be one in four who's going to get cancer. Now it's one in three. Now it's down to one in two. In other words, everybody is going to end up with cancer and within 50 years we think this is some sort of natural way. No, this is all through the modification of the food, the vaccinations we're being given – which I think were designed to destroy the immune system in the very first place and we know that the Simian-40 virus definitely was in the Salk vaccine and polio vaccines. It's only function is to create tumors.

Jackie: I'm talking their plan to control this world including the food that we eat. The air that we breathe. The water that we drink et cetera. Every aspect of our lives. In this section where I mention food I added information on the hormones because I had quoted from what's his name, Charles Galton Darwin (Darwin's grandson) from his book that – Alan had sent me pages of that book "The Next Million Years" and he talks about the hormones in there and how they can change the physical body by the use of artificial hormones. I actually quoted that and yet I wasn't quite sure what the heck he meant by it, except the part in there about the different kinds of foods and the master will not eat the same kinds of foods that the subject is subjected to.

Well, then finding out about the xenoestrogens and they call it today estrogen dominance syndrome and I found reports on it and I added that to that section. But it's right there. It's all right there, Alan. And the thing that I didn't understand except I got Dr. John Ree's book and he told – what I didn't understand is that progesterone is sort of like a master – he didn't call it that. In other words, in the body there's a whole bunch of different hormones. It isn't just estrogen, progesterone and testosterone in that without the hormones being balanced the body cannot produce the hormones necessary that function the entire body. And that's what he said. I know he said it 50 years ago and then one of the reports I found was from Canada and they were talking about that in Canada – I think they said 37 percent of women by the time they're 50 years old will have had--

Alan: A hysterectomy.

Jackie: The hysterectomies and that it's higher than any other country in Europe, Canada is and it's second only to the U.S. and it talks about all of the things that are happening to women. Breast cancer, cervical, uterine et cetera because of the artificial – my God, there's 60,000 sources of xenoestrogens. It's even in air sprays – aerosol sprays.

Alan: And soaps and shampoos.

Jackie: Shampoos, everything. That's what I said. We breathe it and bathe in it and sleep in it and eat it and drink it--

Alan: And drink their water from the plastic bottles.

Jackie: Yes it's amazing.

Alan: It's part of the agenda because if you truly understand the mysteries, you'll find that in the future they plan they wouldn't need women.

Jackie: Because they're going to have hermaphrodites?

Alan: That's basically it. Hermaphrodite beings. Something which they can then take from and reproduce a perfect copy. In other words, very much like a clone, but they don't want the female species. You know the ancient high priests, we've got to understand--

Jackie: Is that in your first or second book about the hermaphrodites?

Alan: The first one I think. That's within all their teachings if you understand them, the need eventually to eliminate the female from the species. Even Albert Pike talks about the binary code meaning one is male and zero is female. Zero is perfectly useless he said. You see, so they give you all these little clues.

Jackie: So will the man this hermaphrodite it will be masculine feminine. It will be a perfect balance with the masculine feminine qualities even?

Alan: It won't have the feminine qualities so much. It won't have the emotional qualities because they look on emotion as chaos. In fact that's the term when they mean Order out of Chaos. They're actually talking about emotion.

Jackie: And without that, a person would be pretty dead, wouldn't they?

Alan: You'd be Mr. Spock.

Jackie: And without emotion, then you would not feel love and anybody who cannot love is walking dead.

Alan: Yes and you'll allow anything to happen if it seems logical. It can be anti-human but it will seem logical. In other words, if they say there's simply too many people, let's destroy a few million here, and no one will cry a tear over it.

Jackie: They're doing it today, aren't they?

Alan: They are.

Jackie: Well, they are. We're almost out of our hour here. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's been a pleasure as always.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 27, 2005

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, good evening. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 27th of June in the year 2005. This month is almost over with and I hope you had a nice weekend, folks, and I hope you're doing some gardening. I told you last week that I believed that Alan's books were on the way and I received mine and those of you who ordered Alan's book probably have received it, for those of you here in the states, and it's quite a work. Alan Watt is with us this evening and we're going to discuss some of the things that he's covered in the book. I'm only about halfway through it. I've been working out in the garden, 98 degrees today, folks, here and boy I want to tell you it's hot. When I walked out the door it felt like I was opening my oven is exactly what it felt like but anyway I find that I drift off to sleep a lot quicker at night when I'm out there. That heat can really zap your energy with the exercise and the thrill of getting it done and seeing the progress is wonderful. Anyway, I'm about halfway through the book and Alan, thanks for being here with us tonight and thank you for those books.

I received, I thought this was quite timely and maybe you won't want to address it but actually I think that throughout your book you have addressed the email that I received that came in today and its says, "amazing. It's amazing how the truth can be staring someone right in the face and they're completely unable to see it. Jesus, the way the truth and the life, stood in front of Pilate and the Pharisees and asked Jesus what is truth." Now you claim the first five books of the Bible were written by the Pharisees. Explain this.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: This is to me, but we'll keep these questions in mind and maybe we'll address them. He says, "you know because you were there or because some document which is more trustworthy than the Bible declares it. Just asking. On your April 27th show with Alan Watt you mocked the Bible by claiming that the whole Exodus story was a farce, really? Then I guess the entire Bible is a farce since the same Moses, which Alan claimed is son of Ra, appeared to Jesus on the Mount of transfiguration and is referenced by Jesus more than once. Funny that Jesus would call Moses a prophet when he was the "son of Ra," so I guess that Jesus meets with fictional characters from an Old Testament which was contrived by the Pharisees. This pretty much makes the entire Bible untrustworthy. Do you actually believe what you say? It gets more and more bizarre every time I check in to hear what you have to say. It seems to me that you just make it up as you go, so what other parts of the Bible are false? Some, most, all, and you love to put "other sources" of information above the word of God, why? If the Bible is incorrect then why even talk about Jesus, especially since I heard you say on several occasions that what is written about him in the Bible is false as well. Well that's an exaggeration but with all of this said, we come full circle to my opening statement. So you, like Pilate, stand right in front of the truth and ask what is the truth. Why? Because you do not believe that the Bible is the infallible written word of God and you live by knowledge and not by faith and this, Jackie, will be your downfall."

Alan: Well, they're entitled to their opinion for sure.

Jackie: I know that but I thought that maybe, for example this Moses thing. She says Jesus references Moses. No, I don't know that we would say Jesus references Moses. Moses is written into the New Testament. Is there anything in here that you would be willing to discuss?

Alan: I'll tell you, to be honest with you, people who are so brainwashed into a condition, and that's what their reality is for them, it's a condition of training you see. Now these people believe that this is the infallible word of God would be just as good if they were born in the Middle East and if they were Mohammedans or if they were born in India and they were Buddhists or Hindu, they would be faithful followers of the religion that was given to them. Of course they themselves can't see that because they cannot imagine being born anywhere else or to be anybody else than that whom they are, but they believe exactly as they've been programmed to believe.

Jackie: The one thing that when people say the infallible word of God, then in their mind their concept of Creator is conflict, confusion, chaos--

Alan: And superiority and elitism. You know, "we've been chosen and you haven't."

Jackie: Right and I think about the contradictions and I know that the "law," if you would, truth, is within in our hearts. It's within our minds, even though we don't have it all recalled to our consciousness but isn't that what our purpose being here is, Alan?

Alan: Yes and also people believe that they've been created in a long line of lineages of creations all stemming from the same source. They'd have to ask why do we have the ability to think for ourselves. Why do we have that ability and rather than being good little programmed readers of something that was supposedly written many thousands of years ago, supposedly, but really the world hadn't really heard of the actual teachings of this religion until Constantine came along and had his Christian counsel and most of his advisers were supposedly Jewish bishops from various areas of the Roman world. Basically they confabulated a whole history to justify this religion, which they were giving to the people solely to control the people. Politicians are there to control people. That's their job.

Jackie: One of the things so far that you have done with your explanation about the actual photocopies of the old books where it's just -- even Freemasonry when they said Freemasonry -- was it Freemasonry began in Babylon? Is that what it said?

Alan: Yes, basically.

Jackie: And that all of the stories that are in the "infallible" word of God bible were part of the religion from ancient times.

Alan: Oh, absolutely, just recycled over and over and you'll find the same characters doing the same things in the Hindu religion which preexisted all of that. Much, much older and they simply translated the same terms for their names into another language and so you have characters like Moses. Moses is an Egyptian word. It simply means "child."

Jackie: Or son of, if that means child?

Alan: Yes and Ramoses is child or son of Ra, so you just skip the Ra and you're left with the child, you see – kind of like Rothschild.

Jackie: There was Ramses or Ramoses, Tutmoses and then we have Moses.

Alan: Yes, and even then people get thrown off by I think deliberate misspellings of things because Tutmose is "child of Thoth" so it should really be T-H-O-T-H, you see, so the official historians give us another spelling of it which throws people off, but it's the spoken word when you're dealing with languages and the origins of words. It's the spoken word which is important.

Jackie: Yes, you've covered that in the book also where you called it hearing – instead of spelling it's the hearing. You hear the sameness of certain words and see that's where I've noticed that I've gotten caught up is by the spelling not the hearing of it.

Alan: Of course we live in such an intense controlled situation called reality, where even our language has been so tampered with or even created from the beginning that "spelling" even in the dictionary is next to "spell" – to cast a spell – and that isn't a mistake. Spelling itself casts a spell over the reader and if you're not sounding the words in your mind you'll actually miss the other meanings of them.

Jackie: A lot of our listeners have caught this a lot quicker than I have because a lot of times when we do a broadcast together then I'll get emails from people and they see something and say look at this and they actually wind up doing what you do, is see the word within the word, the actual word, which I think that's wonderful that people – the title of

this is Cutting Through, No. 3 and as I said when I looked at it, I thought cutting through the BS is what it is, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Are there any particular areas of the book that you would like to go into tonight?

Alan: Well, it's to show people really how behind all the religions there's another religion contained within them all and that one religion is the esoteric within them all. In other words, there's only one esoteric religion, and yet, whether you're Hindu or Mohammedan or Christian or whatever, you'll find with the "mythos" as they called it, the founding of the religions and the stories told, there's actually the same story being told over and over and over. Of course that's what all high Freemasonry has always been taught even before it was called Freemasonry, you know Rosicrucianism and so on, and it does go back not only to Babylon but it was there at the beginning with Sumer. The same stories are told of their deities, which are supposedly all gods, and in those days remember a person who was superior and one of the nobility was called a god. These were very human-like gods and so the same stories were told about their foundings and how they came to be all these different gods and it's the same stories told over and over.

Jackie: In "Mystery Babylon Religion" which quotes heavily of course from the two Babylon's, even to the Catholic saints they had the same individuals, the same gods or goddesses, sometimes even the same names.

Alan: In fact, if you look at the Greek version of Hermes, he was also a patron of shepherds and the Greek version of Hermes has a statue of him with a lamb over his shoulder and of course that was the same symbology that was brought into Christianity and you'll see the same statues there. Sometimes it's Jesus with the lamb over his shoulders and sometimes even St. Christopher even has that at one point, so they use the same symbols, same statues actually.

Jackie: The symbol of Mary the mother of Jesus, they use the same symbol for her as they do Isis and they call her "the Queen of Heaven" and they actually show her, they depict her in some of them standing on like a crescent moon with the stars around her and that's the same way that Isis--

Alan: And the moon under her feet. That's the traditional mother of all creation. They mean all the world of matter. That's what it means and of course in Luxor there are two main pillars there. One for Osiris and one for Isis and the statement inscribed in it for Isis is that "I am Isis, Queen of all, Queen of heaven, Queen of earth. Without me nothing was made." In other words, she is matter and it's from that very word matter that you get, it comes from mother.

Jackie: What about father?

Alan: The father again is varied because even in freemasonry since it is a male-dominated thing you'll find different terms for different types of "father" you might say.

Jackie: Can you give an example?

Alan: It's a degreed system and of course they gave them titles to do with power over others and some of them very ridiculous long titles, which I thought you used to only find them in the Middle East but you still find them filtering into even the court system of the West where you have "the right honorable judge" and so on. These were all titles to a god or a deity and even the worshipful master of a Masonic lodge is a worshipful master. He deserves your worship. That's what it means. They have a hierarchy of meanings for father and brother. That's why all Masons are also brothers but they also have a father.

Jackie: I heard Joseph Biden after they got the crime bill passed. They had this big old celebration and it was on C-Span and they had the guy from Ohio. He was an old guy. I forget his name. Joseph Biden and Janet Reno up there and when Clinton came in, Joseph Biden almost genuflected and called him "your holiness."

Alan: Oh really? Well, I'm not surprised because if you're worshipful then you're supposed to deserve worship, literally worship.

Jackie: And the ziggurat. You've got the photocopies of the ziggurat in here and where the first step was 33 degrees, but what fascinated me was seeing Lenin's tomb and seeing that it was a takeoff on the ziggurat and the ziggurat was a religious type of a thing. It's like a pyramid, only it's stepped.

Alan: That's right. They show the world the religion they really belong to, while the same people stir up the exoteric religions against each other. It's quite clever, while the inner players all belong to an esoteric religion, which is one worldwide, but their symbols are always thrown in your face and they love to mock the victim, which is really the population. However, they show us upfront what they belong to and everyone knows of course – in fact, Lenin's tomb was recently redecorated inside and they've got his body or his mummy back on display. There's another thing too. Why would they mummify his body?

Jackie: No lie.

Alan: It's in a crystal case and you'd swear that he just died five minutes ago and that's back on display and everyone knows of course that Lenin was a Jew and that's behind the head now. They have a placard up there giving his history for the first time.

Jackie: Do the people in Russia, maybe you don't know this, as a whole do they revere Lenin or do they know what a monster he was?

Alan: There's a lot of the population do revere him because the propaganda was so intense including their schooling right from your first day at school. You'd be taught to revere this man literally as the next thing to any god.

Jackie: So it would be only the people who were there when Lenin was there that knew what a monster he was and they're gone today.

Alan: They're gone. Although, even some of his compadres there, his henchmen like Trotsky, did write books at that period and went through their system or their strategy of terror, because when you take over a system you want compliance and immediate compliance to maintain your hold on the system and they have a reign of terror. They always have a reign of terror and so you saw that – actually they had that too in the British Revolution. People forget that England was the first one to have a revolution.

Jackie: And that was when, Alan?

Alan: They had that actually before Cromwell but he re-revolutionized it again and you'll find the same thing with the American Revolution, then the French Revolution. The French really went to town and then after that of course you had the Russian Revolution with its reign of terror, which was based more on the French model right down to population control. That was part of the French Revolution. They had maps made out before the revolution that they had to reduce the populations of the rural areas and they rounded up thousands and thousands from regions. They had the map cut up into regions and they would take the so-called excess population, peasants mainly, and put them on river barges; the ones at the coast line were put onto old ships and they fired cannon into them and sunk them because they wanted the population down. This wasn't just a haphazard spontaneous revolution.

Jackie: So they couldn't revolt?

Alan: Partly that, but they also had the whole agenda that we see portrayed through the League of Nations and then the United Nations with its population reduction, population management, right down to how many do we actually need for a specific task.

Jackie: They call it "Family Planning," Alan.

Alan: That's right and now it's societal planning.

Jackie: You have to say it nice.

Alan: This stuff goes right back for hundreds of years. It's part of the Mystery Religion you might call it.

Jackie: I would like to say this to our listeners. It was told to a group of doctors I think it was back in '65 or '68 in Pittsburgh by Dr. Richard Day and you know it was interesting. Dr. Dunegan who started taking the notes and made the tape he said that Dr. Day mentioned several times that – in other words, he realized that his handlers would not be happy that he was telling all these doctors this, but there had to have been some type of hypnotic something going on. Maybe it was because they were all full from a real good dinner and had a few probably cocktails or wine, whatever, but he told them you cannot take notes and you cannot tape this and most of you aren't even going to remember most of what I'm saying tonight, but he says I wouldn't have been able to tell you this a couple of years ago but now everything is in its place and we intend to go into the 21st century with a running start and nothing can stop us now and he talks about all of this. It's all laid out and he even told how they would do it and when you read that you cannot deny it because it's happening today. Even minute little details about the clothing and how they were going to take little girls and they were going to take the nurturing inherent mothering qualities from them by getting rid of the baby dolls and then came the Barbie dolls right after that.

Alan: They gave the dolls to the boys.

Jackie: Yes, they did give the dolls to the boys, didn't they? All these things, Alan, that you've talked about that we've talked about, it was laid out there and he said it very plainly and what I found interesting Dr. Day was elderly but it was very soon after he admitted all this to this group of doctors that he died and they probably got pretty ticked off. Sort of like what's his name?

Alan: Carroll Quigley.

Jackie: Yes, Carroll Quigley. He told that he thought it was a wonderful idea and his only problem with it was that they wanted to keep it secret and he thought people should know because it was such a wonderful plan. What a nitwit. What a nitwit this man was.

Alan: The thing is, when you look back at everything you realize that every era has been just as controlled, every era. You see, we've never had what we think of as freedom since as I say from at least the days of Sumer and now through archaeological digs they're digging up previous civilizations like the Harappan culture which also was intensely – I mean you're talking about underground heating, under-floor heating, piped water in the rooms--

Jackie: Under-floor heating.

Alan: Yes and piped water into rooms and you were talking 6,000 or more, 7,000 BC.

Jackie: Who were the Harappans?

Alan: Well, that's just it. The Sumerian culture was basically built on top of the previous civilizations that had existed there and the one prior to Sumer they're giving the name of Harappan. They like to give it a name so they can identify or at least know who they're talking about.

Jackie: Okay. So that was before Sumer?

Alan: Yes and the Harappan cities that they're digging up extended all the way from Egypt to China, so they had a tremendous trade market. They had a high standard of living but it boils back to the same thing. It's trade and a monetary form so that they could literally get the people using their money. Whether you weight it or count it doesn't matter. It's getting the public to give up their rights for things they want and once you do that and they introduce their money they've got you. I knew that too because it's evident when you study Sumer that they were so perfect in their managerial system of society.

Jackie: You know what? I'm glad you brought that up and I want if you will because we have to take our break right

now. When we come back, because you were reading to me once and I know that it's in your head so you don't have to read it, but the system that you were reading from, whatever it was, is exactly the system that we're living under today.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: Including the taxes and just everything. All right, we're back folks and since we're talking about Alan's third book here let's give Alan's address, if you still have your pen in your hand. I hope you do. If you want the book that we're discussing, first of all Alan recommends very emphatically that if you don't have numbers 1 and 2 you should begin there because this is the third one that he's done and really what it does is it just follows along from one to the other to the other. Do you call all of them "Cutting Through," Alan?

Alan: I did initially then I changed I think the second one, but they're all "Cutting Through"--

Jackie: They are cutting through the BS. Okay. [See www..com for ordering information.]

Alan, before we pick up the Sumer thing there's a couple of things I wanted to mention. Joe Bannister, I think most of our listeners or a lot of our listeners are probably aware of it. Joe Bannister is a former IRS agent. In fact this has been in the newspapers you know, the press and the news, the mainstream has actually picked this story up. Joe Bannister who was a former IRS agent and is now part of the "We the People" organization, that would be Bob Schultz from New York, he was indicted and charged with giving I think disinformation to his clients because he left the IRS and became a CPA and Joe Bannister actually won his trial. He was acquitted of all charges. Al Thompson and we had Al on with us one night, a business owner. He was one of Joe Bannister's clients and they each had a trial. They were both – I don't know if this was together, if they were charged together and the trials together or separately, but let's just put it this way.

Joe Bannister got off and his client from what I've read I'm sure they'll be appealing it is going to prison and I also read if I'm not mistaken, I shouldn't maybe say it because I can't take it to the bank but there was another client of Joe Bannister's who's already in prison and you know this doesn't surprise me. Just because of his association with this Bob Schultz because Bob Schultz is a Rockefeller boy and there's an article about Bob Schultz and it was actually written by Sandy Stika, a lawyer, but this woman had the goods on Bob Schultz and I had the goods on him myself from a previous interaction with him in 1993. I knew he was a phony but I didn't know he was a Rockefeller boy and I'm not surprised. When I found out that he was going to court, I thought ha, maybe I was wrong about Joe Bannister. Maybe he's just been taken in by this crew but to get off on these charges we've got Dixon Cannon from Texas sitting in prison. There are other business owners sitting in prison and Bannister gets off and folks I wanted you to know that. I want you to not be taken in by this because I suspect that this was a setup. The whole thing was planned out.

Alan: Generally, most of these things are sting operations where they put their man out there, people fall for it then they arrest them.

Jackie: And Bannister gets off and everybody on the internet is just celebrating to high heaven.

Alan: "They give us our heroes" as Albert Pike said.

Jackie: Alan, I'm going to tell you something. Sometimes the internet just makes me crazy because you get these articles and people are just ecstatic that he won this thing but they're not getting it. They don't put two and two together and see that he got off but his client didn't.

Alan: Well, that's what happens when you make a hero. He already was a hero for coming out and now he's more of a hero for getting off with the charges. You can be a bigger hero now and con more people.

Jackie: That's why I wanted to bring this up before I forgot it. Now can we go to Sumer? And you know the gentlemen who wrote me the letter? I don't know, he probably wouldn't want to have a conversation with you because he just wants to say how crazy I am and how crazy you are. I'd like to say this one more thing though. If he's listening tonight, if you read about the account that was written by Immanuel Velikovsky on the conflagration that occurred about the time the so-called exodus out of Egypt was supposed to have occurred you will see that. His book is titled, "Worlds in Collision"

and the other one is called "Earth in Upheaval", it's a sequel, and those books unless he made up all of that, all of the ancient manuscripts that he quoted from, and I don't believe he did, and he's a Jew and he even quoted the Rabbis saying that at that time when the sun – it was dark for three days. According to his report on the other side of the earth, the sun stood still in the sky for three days but the Rabbis said that 49 out of 50 of the quote "chosen people" left Egypt. They were leaving because they were trying to find some sun. They were trying to find some food and it wasn't just they who left and so therefore that to me when you look at that and you see that they wrote that story of exodus, of course always around the chosen, well then it's our choice if we're going to --

Alan: It's a choice. See, Velikovsky too, we've got to remember, was a Rabbinical Rabbi and the son of a Rabbinical Rabbi.

Jackie: Well, he must have ticked them off no end.

Alan: No. He was sent out from Communist Russia to promulgate this really.

Jackie: But why?

Alan: Because at that time they could not find any evidence of an ancient Israel people so his job was to try and validate the fact that there had been an ancient Israel people.

Jackie: I see. So he wrote it into the histories.

Alan: When you look at all of it – when they discovered the Tel el Amarna city, which was the record-keeping capital basically of Egypt when Akhenaton was in power, they found literally millions of correspondences all in baked tablets from all their satrapies or little princedoms across the entire Middle East back and forth from the leaders or the princes or whoever was put in charge of these conquered peoples. Yet nobody's history, whether it's ancient Persian or Egypt or whatever, nowhere did they mention a people called Israeli or a land called Israel.

Jackie: It's been supposed or theorized maybe that it was the Hyksos that were there during that time that it was supposedly the chosen.

Alan: What we do know is that from the Greek records and Tel el Amarna records that one of the peoples was called Hyksos, which today means again "shepherd kings," but it really was cattle which they drove in front of them, these wandering tribes. They were joined by another huge group from they think somewhere in the Aegean and of course this is where all the stories of Atlantis come from, that these people evacuated their land during tremendous volcanic upheavals when the land sunk beneath the water.

Jackie: Would that have been around the time of that whole conflagration?

Alan: Yes. In fact, the Egyptians had records of incredible tidal waves which had traveled across the Mediterranean and caused tremendous damage to neighboring shorelines and so on. Crete was flooded at the time when this huge island went down and the Peoples of the Sea came in, very well organized people, very well military equipped and they joined with the Hyksos and invaded Egypt and they took it over and ran it for about 150 years or so. They were the cruelest barbaric people according to the Egyptians that they'd ever known. They had no respect for any religion. They used terror again to subjugate the populace. They would just commandeer hundreds of people for a public spectacle and chop them to pieces and that was to keep everybody else in line.

Jackie: That's the entertainment of the day.

Alan: It has never changed. The same thing happened in the Russian Revolution where Lenin ordered his men according to Trotsky to go out into all the rural areas and just round up a couple of dozen in every little village, hang them from the trees and let their bodies rot and that will terrify the rest of them to comply. That's how power is maintained. It's an ancient technique and it's a science in fact which has never been lost. It's actually taught in certain places and of course we're seeing the same thing now as they go into a global civilization – I hate to use the world

civilization. That's their term for their system, but we're going to the global structure and to maintain powers as governments they must have a terror within if they can't have a terror abroad.

Jackie: Do you know the Guantanamo – no, the place where they have found that they have been torturing people – what's the name of this place?

Alan: That's right. That's the one that's in Cuba, Guantanamo Bay.

Jackie: Do you know that one of the – I don't which one it was of the three broadcast companies, but they actually had a poll on their internet site asking people if they agree that torture should be used for these "suspected terrorists" in order to get the truth out of them. Now how could any person believe that torture is going to get the truth because they'll admit to anything to please quite torturing me. Whatever they want them to admit to they'll admit to it.

Alan: It's understood by the ones who run things.

Jackie: According to this poll there were actually people who said yes.

Alan: Of course there will be. Torture, they know themselves that they have far more sophisticated methods of extracting truth from people and painless methods too. The whole thing about torture is to terrify the public.

Jackie: They can just give them a shot, can't they?

Alan: They can give them a shot. They have equipment today I am sure that--

Jackie: Isn't sodium pentothal supposed to be the – that's old.

Alan: It doesn't really. It's called abreaction therapy and you can certainly take a person back into certain states with a form of hypnosis and a good life history of the individual but it doesn't necessarily guarantee truth.

Jackie: I'll bet they have a truth serum today.

Alan: See, everything that was known in the Spanish Inquisition and the European Inquisition of the Catholic Church about torture, everything that was known then is known today that, yes, people will say anything in order to have that pain relief.

Jackie: It was like the Nuremberg trials. They tortured them and when they hung them they had a shorter rope so the people would take a long time to die. It was a terrible, terrible thing that happened during those Nuremberg trials. Okay, we've got about 10 minutes left here. Can we do Sumer?

Alan: Yes, getting back to Sumer, there's a book, which I don't have actually, it was a library book, but it was called, "Life Begins at Sumer" and it's an easy read. I can't remember the author's name but he was quoting from tablets that were unearthed there written by scribes and every priestcraft was a specialist lawyer, so you had a priesthood that dealt solely with real estate and with the writing up of the dividing up of property and so on. You had a priesthood for every function at the top of every function.

Jackie: In Sumer? That would be the lawyers today.

Alan: This one young priest wrote and said "I look from the east. I look to the west. He says I cannot see the sky for government buildings."

Jackie: In Sumer.

Alan: 5,000 BC. He said they tax everything. He said they tax the fish we bring in. They tax the goods we bring in. They tax us for living. He said when we bury our relatives they come to the graveside and of course they left offerings

of food and that on the grave. He said they come and take the food for death taxes and I thought well nothing's changed.

Jackie: Nothings changed. "Life Begins at Sumer?" I'm going to check and see if that's available.

Alan: It's an easy read and it's a good book and they even show you the students who were being trained. They were picking young boys and training them from the age of five to be scribes and they have unearthed some of the schools and there are thousands of practice clay tablets they found where they were doing advanced trigonometry and geometry just as well as we do it today.

Jackie: I have a newspaper article or maybe it's from the government itself. I think it is the U.S. government. They have special schools for gifted children and they bring them to Washington, D.C. and you can see that what they're doing is they're grooming them and probably intensive brainwashing, intensive brainwashing.

There's something in the book here I must ask you about because remember when you talked about for example even the royal Khazars, red heads, and they've unearthed and you said that the Egyptian pharaohs they wore those big headdresses and stuff.

Alan: They wore wigs.

Jackie: Because to cover up their hair and in here, this would be on page 31, you've to this thing it's called – you'd have to pronounce it for me. Tenochtitlan. Is that it? It's a human sacrifice. It's a drawing, a depiction.

"A priest slashes open a captive's chest to tear out his living heart and they actually have drawn this. Every night, the Aztec god Huitzilopochtli was believed to do battle against the power of darkness. To give him strength, and to ensure that the sun would be reborn every morning, the priests offered mankind's most precious gift--human hearts and blood. This scene is from the Codex Magliabechiano (16th century AD). Then you had written below it:

"Many people know of the bloody sacrifices to the Aztecs and their predecessors. It cannot be stressed enough that sun-priests had a long history of similar cultural mind control techniques across the ancient world. Much has been over thousands of years to 'clean' the historical records. We know the Egyptians used to sacrifice red-haired captives to the sun on certain high holy days."

Okay, well that confused me because it seemed that the red-headed ones were put up in those high positions.

Alan: Yes, but don't forget too that even the Phoenician nobility used to sacrifice their own first-born, so this would probably be some of the special first-born and that's the highest sacrifice you could give.

Jackie: Of course, like GW. I believe he was sacrificed when he was born. I mean the guy he's so pathetically stupid that you could almost feel compassion for him and that you know that he was born and bred to be where he is today to be the idiot puppet of the U.S. government.

Alan: They did sacrifice the red-haired men in Egypt and later of course they changed it to the red heifer. The red heifer was adopted by Judaism for a sacrifice, a perfect red heifer.

Jackie: It's a holy thing. Oh, do you know what? A friend of mine sent me a photograph, her son is a dairy farmer and she sent me a photograph of a red heifer that was born to one of his cows; and I meant to and I didn't write back to her and say what is the relevance of this. Is that what she is getting at? That it's something holy?

Alan: Yes. In fact, they are apparently breeding stock to try to get back to the perfect red heifer so they could recommence the sacrifices on the so-called holy mount.

Jackie: Oh my God. Then, so when somebody gets a red heifer, they celebrate that this is a wonder thing?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: The whole thing is barbaric, but again, as I say, it's a form of brainwashing, especially children who have to watch that, because it also hardens them and steels them to suffering for even for animals.

Jackie: They've done that with the movies and I've seen that young people can watch the most grotesque. I remember one time a movie was on and I happened to walk in the room and some guy was laying in a hospital and he was all bandaged up except one eye and they opened that eye and I saw that they were going to shove an ice pick in it and I just cringed and walked away but they were actually sitting watching it. It was when I was visiting in St. Louis and that's the kind of stuff our children watch, so Alan, they've already been--

Alan: Desensitized.

Jackie: Oh absolutely, absolutely.

Alan: It's all planned that way because this sort of period we're going through has been done so many times in the past that they know exactly what type of generation they need to implement these kind of things, so they create that generation. That's why they could write into Revelations and so on that children would be against parents and parents against children and all that, man against wife.

Jackie: I'm not to the back of the book but that's where you're addressing Revelations. Okay, would you like to come on with us again tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: And maybe I'll be there by then and if I'm not you can just – we can talk about it but Revelations is so mightily important to people because it's like oh look at this. It's written in the book.

Alan: By God.

Jackie: And by God, yes, and it's going to happen, it's God's plan, and then we say oh God is love.

Alan: Just a bit hard to figure out sometimes.

Jackie: Well it is. It's quite insane. We're out of our hour. Thanks for being with us tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Jackie: Then we'll see you tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 28, 2005

Jackie: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight here on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday and it is the 28th of June in the year 2005 and Alan Watt is back with us again tonight and I was doing last minute preparations. Alan, are you there with us?

Alan: I am.

Jackie: Folks, we're going to be talking about Alan's book, "Cutting Through" tonight. We're going to be talking about "Cutting Through" and we're going to zero in on Revelations and so Alan would you give them your address, your contact information.

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Okay, thank you.

Alan: There's actually three books, 1, 2 and 3, and the last one goes into some of the history of priesthoods and the bankers because they do go hand-in-hand all down through the thousands of years that we know of. I try and give you the documentation – the scanty documentation that is available and I have found enough to put in a book and show you this correlation between religion and money. If anyone wants 1, 2 or 3, "Cutting Through," [see www..com for ordering information.]. You will enjoy this because I don't think the correlations have been put so precisely before.

All knowledge as I say is scattered deliberately, so I think, because I don't see why the authorized historians who have access to archives, as opposed to public libraries, why wouldn't they give us this correlation between money, the system of money, the money which creates standing armies which then go and conquer other countries to force the same money system on them with the debt and all the rest of it and the priesthoods, who basically their purpose is to control the minds of the people so that they'll go along with it. It's still going on today as we force Moslem countries to accept this term called "democracy", a term, by the way, which changes definition every 25 years because the democracy of today is different from that 50 years ago and it's different from the one they had in Britain in the 1800's. At that time only the nobility could vote. People without property had no say in anything.

Jackie: And that was the truth even in the young America.

Alan: That's right. It was only landowners and even then they specified a certain acreage before you could vote.

Jackie: Yes, exactly under the Constitution. You had to be a landowner.

Alan: That wonderful document written by lawyers that you could drive buses through. Everything is a scam and of course even prior to the revolution there were international meetings in Europe where the bankers and the top front men for the bankers got together and they needed a shining knight in armor that would lead the world into their system believing it was for the people. They couldn't use England because London had pillaged half the world and stole and robbed and so on, and they couldn't use France because they did the same thing. Therefore they decided to create a brand new one and people fell for it of course. There's more mythology involved in the founding than reality, but that was their Novus Ordo Seclorum, their New World Order. That's the motto and the U.S. is actually doing what it was created to do, which was to bring this in.

Jackie: Well yes and think about it. They referred to America as the New World, and I thought about that.

Alan: Every symbol of the U.S. federal government including the Great Seal, both sides, is ancient, ancient Egyptian.

Even prior to Egyptian the same symbols were used in Sumer so this is an ancient brotherhood stretching back many, many thousands of years using their symbols openly in front of the people who generally never inquire as to what they actually mean. It's the oddest thing even to see Washington's Monument built like an Egyptian obelisk dedicated to a god. That's why they raised the obelisk. A human being had achieved godhood. That's what apotheosis means and here they erect one in Washington and the average American doesn't ask the question, "why would they put an Egyptian obelisk for Washington in this so-called, so-called Christian country?" The signs are right in front of us.

Jackie: I had a call from a very nice man today and he said how much he enjoyed our broadcast but he said I just don't understand why the program before yours and after yours always comes in so good. I hear this from so many people, Alan, that he has to listen so closely to be able to hear it, but he said that he knew that the Bible was true and we talked and I mentioned the King James Version and that Francis Bacon was one of the editors. Who was Francis Bacon? He certainly was an insider but people get the idea and I don't know why because I've said it a jillion times. I know that there's truth in that book. They have to give us truth but there's so much – it's all mingled up with the lies and the contradictions and that is the one thing that it doesn't cease to confuse me I guess is that people can believe that the infallible word of God is contradictory; and it is contradictory. There are so many contradictions.

Alan: That is the technique of mind control; it's to give the person the ability to hold two opposing opinions on the same subject in their head at the same time.

Jackie: And both of them being true?

Alan: That's right. They'll fight to the death to defend either contradiction.

Jackie: As I told you just before we went on the air, I really wanted to read the book last night and get into where you were talking about Revelations and after about five minutes I crashed, working out in that hot sun and the good exercise, it really helps you sleep but you said you haven't read it yourself.

Alan: I read it; I mean I wrote it and I never recheck anything once I've written it so there'll be a few typo errors. I didn't use a computer and I watched my fingers rather than what I was writing, so excuse any typo errors that you come across.

Jackie: You want me to make a note of it if I find them as I'm reading?

Alan: Sure. I can't be bothered.

Jackie: Well, Revelations, can you give us some of what you wrote? You said you don't have a copy there?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Now Alan, how are you going to make copies for your new people?

Alan: I've got a master copy.

Jackie: Oh, but you don't want to mess with the master copy?

Alan: You get one wrinkle on that and you can't get it through the machine.

Jackie: Maybe we'll have to do it another time though because I haven't read it so there aren't places that I can refer to. Some of the symbology that you gave in the book can you recall with Revelations?

Alan: It's all astral theology, the ancient, ancient priesthoods and we don't know how far back they stretch but we know it's way before Sumer, 5,000 BC they already had all of the major planets charted. They had the stars, the constellations and so on named, and many of the stars charted. They knew when certain stars would rise and what time in fact. It was so exact they knew what time it would rise for the first time in a set period and they basically wrote their plan into the

constellations rising and setting, which constellations of the zodiac follow which ones, and they used that terminology even to do with – it's like animals chasing each other in a constant circle. They wrote elaborate stories for each part of the story for the zodiac and of course when people are trained to believe these are actual people that lived on earth it's very difficult to get that out so that they can see what it really is, especially if they've been trained from a very, very young age to believe that these are very real people.

In the book I use an old chart, an astrology chart in fact. That's how they couched that back in the 1500's. They were studying astronomy but they used astrology as an exoteric cover and in that particular zodiac you'll even see – have you got it in front of you?

Jackie: Yes, I've got the book. Where would I go?

Alan: Go to that zodiacal chart that's there. If you flick through it, the whole page is the zodiac. It's all symbols and animals.

Jackie: Oh yes, I've already gone by that. It's up towards the front more?

Alan: I think so. Every religion that's ever been and the stories concerning the individuals--

Jackie: Oh yes, this is this whole page?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And then you've got the names, Baal, Saudi, God all Mighty. Now who are all these people?

Alan: These are all the same people. It's all titles to the sun. It's titles to the sun at different periods of the year.

Jackie: Baal means lord?

Alan: Lord and it can also mean sun because it all revolves around the sun. The sun being born in the morning, prior to that, you get the coming of the sun. The color is purple. That's before dawn and like the song goes, "in the deep purple dawn." That's the royal color. That's why royalty is then set above the people. This is a system. The zodiac is a system of the system that we live in.

Jackie: Are you saying system?

Alan: Yes, system. Before that you get the royalty, the dawn. The Greeks called it Aurora and Aurora was the goddess of the dawn. She was dressed in purple as well and purple is the royal color for British royalty and royalty all over the world because they come in a sense before the system. They are pre-existent. Their system is pre-existent before the sun rises. That's what it means and then of course as the sun goes through its phases during the day they give it a different title. He's a young lion in the morning and of course he's a full-grown lion at midday and that's really one of the titles of Ra, Almighty Ra, such power and fire, so he's a full-grown adult male basically generally pictured as a lion. Then of course towards sundown he's an older lion who sheds his blood for the world, which is of course the sunset, the sky turns red, so every day the god of the world gives his life for the world. It's that simple.

Jackie: And who is the god of the world?

Alan: Well, you can take your pick. I mean there's many names for the same thing in different cultures and Lucifer of course is the light bringer and many of the esoteric sects that coexist inside the Christian sects and always have done in their own private rituals will have Lucifer as their god, meaning the light-bearer. Whereas the average Christian who's taken everything at face value, they're in the dark. They're still in the dark. They haven't seen the light, you see. That's what that means, so as we're being good little Christians we're also being mocked by the people who run Christianity and that's why all of the Pied Piper leaders you get, the TV evangelists, the superstars you might say, multimillionaires, have their own private meetings with Freemasonry. Billy Graham is a 33rd degree Mason and I'm sure all the rest of

them are too and they have their own private esoteric meaning for everything.

Jackie: I forgot to tell you I got a response. Remember that article about the Sanhedrin being reestablished, which you said you don't think it's ever not been and that would probably be so, but they're bringing it out in the open now. One of the courts that they're going to be establishing, the first one in Israel, are the Noahide courts and that one will be established in the U.S. and remember I sent that note to Billy Graham and asked he or his colleagues if there's been any opposition to this. Well, I got mail back from somebody who said Billy asked me to respond to you and he is very ill. He's evidentially on his way out but he just didn't have time to answer me personally and he hasn't done any research on it so there's nothing he had to say about it.

Alan: No, which is ridiculous because these guys have known about these laws for years and Billy's been over to Israel who knows how many times and his job of course is to bring Christianity together with this religion based in Israel which will be the world court as well.

Jackie: The world court?

Alan: Yes. All these boys they lie because that's their job.

Jackie: Well you know Alan from doing chapter 16 and 17 of the book and rereading the I think it's "The Cause of World Unrest" and all of the rituals that this guy brought out actually from Albert Pike's book, no wonder they're all so in love with Israel. I mean all of these – whatever, the 30th degree, the Knight Kadosh or whatever and their – well, even before then into their initiations, what are you building? We're building temples, physical temples and temples in men's minds. Which way do you travel? From Babylon to Israel; and they asked them in one of them: Are you ready to be governors of Israel? Now that of course has got to be some kind of code. What the heck does that mean, Alan, are you ready to be governors of Israel?

Alan: Israel again is Isis Ra-El. It's the bisexual deity in the male/female hermaphroditic god and of course behind all religions it's the same deity because their creator as they say is both male and female, meaning perfection, and of course if you go into that of India, they're far more explicit in connecting the two together. That's why Shiva and so on have attributes of both male and female and they show it openly in their statues and so on. There's a religion behind the exoteric religion. It's always been there and I think it was even Clements that said that when the mass is gone – and that's what he means by that. That's why you have a mass for the people. They're the masses. When the mass is gone, he said, we have our own secret meeting or secret rituals which the profane cannot see; so this has always been here from its very inception. As I say, too, Constantine himself just a week prior to the counsel that he supposedly was responsible for he deified himself as a god in the cult of Mithra. He built a temple so that the people – and this is traditional in the Roman theology – he built a temple so that people could go and worship him, a statue of him, even while he was still alive. He was worshipped as a god and that was traditional in ancient Greece and in Rome, so the secret religion of course is that they all attain godhood.

Jackie: Did the people differentiate between "gods" and creator?

Alan: Well, not really. In the Christian religion, even though the Old Testament is so wishy-washy because you have Elohim in the beginning and then you have this latecomer called Jehovah. I could also pronounce all the crazy other names or terms they use for it.

Jackie: Yawvey and Yahaweh.

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Did you hear a click on your phone?

Alan: I did, yes.

Jackie: I want you to know that your voice – the volume is up. It's almost like you're being suppressed or something.

Alan: It's very possible because a lot of technology out there is so advanced that doing that is quite simple. Yes, you do have this Elohim and of course the secret behind the Elohim which is everybody is confused about and many guys have written books and made lots of money on them, but the real secret is the Elohim is 'we,' meaning the deity who's both male and female. That's what it really refers to.

Jackie: Is that why it says, "let us make man in our image?"

Alan: That's right and therefore Adam had the attributes of the deity. He was both male and female and then the female part was separated from him. That's the symbology.

Jackie: Did they do that through surgery do you think or I mean was the whole thing--

Alan: No, no. It's all esoteric nonsense.

Jackie: Okay, but I mean is there any truth behind that back then that man was both male and female and that the story about Adam as being used as a representation of that?

Alan: No, there's none at all. They definitely had homosexual sects who were priests themselves. I mean that's fairly traditional all down through thousands of years. You would have – I mean what young guy is going to cut off his manhood literally and join the cult of Isis? Which young guy is going to do that voluntarily and then go and spend the rest of his days with men? You always had a homosexual element who dressed as women and that's why even today the robes are still the female robes you know, so when a priest stands there he's representing male and female in one. In other words, he's reflecting their secret deity.

Jackie: They probably don't wear anything under their robes either.

Alan: I don't know. I don't know but this is the same in every religion.

Jackie: You mentioned one time the dog priests. Those were the priests that were the ones that were used by the priests?

Alan: Yes and they had temple prostitutes and they had them in Israel too because they've uncovered some parts of the old temple where they had an entrance which went into the house of prostitutes, the female ones, and then there's a little stela on the wall, a picture of the male ones on the left hand side of the entrance, so they had both and so did Israel. They were no different.

Jackie: When you said Israel, it wasn't Israel back then?

Alan: After the so-called Babylonian captivity there was an Israel for a short time, although the Romans called that whole area Edomia on their maps, but you can still check today. They have historical maps but they did have temple prostitutes the same as every other mystic religion across that part of the world and of course the generative power of the sexual act was the closest they claim they came to emulating the creator. It was a creative function and many of them in the higher sects claim that to have sex with the male was still closer to the deity than having sex with the female, so the deviant part of it has been there for thousands and thousands of years.

What they did and this is standard philosophy and history, what they did from the most ancient times to set up this particular system was to create a god and a god's wife in the heavens, so in Egypt it was Osiris and wife Isis. Then they'd have a representative on earth who also emulated that, so you had a human being who would be the god on earth. That was the pharaoh and his wife, so they wrote it into the heavens and then reenacted it on earth.

In fact, the three pyramids themselves are nothing more than the belt of the Constellation Orion.

Jackie: We have to take our break. On the other side of this I want to remember to tell our listeners, you and I talked about this recently about John Coleman and his books... Somebody must have come down on John Coleman;and folks,

for anybody to think that somebody is an ex- or former CIA or MI6 or whatever, it's folly because once you are, you are. Don't you agree with that Alan?

Alan: They say that themselves.

Jackie: You get people on radio broadcasts you know guests, former CIA, a former Illuminati. Really? And people fall for it because they say so and that's when our logic has to enter in. It's like people who listen to the broadcasts of people who are syndicated on a lot of different radio stations. Well, George Noory, what's his name, Art Bell, they actually take these people seriously and there are others who are purportedly in the patriot community or whatever you want to call it, alternative radio, and when they're on 18 and 20 and 30 hours a week and syndicated – there's one particular one. I can't mention the name but he's been on C-Span. He's been on I think if I'm not mistaken Fox News but the mainstream mentions him. Now when you get a mention by mainstream you have to know that it's one of theirs.

Alan: You don't get an interview unless you are playing a role which they know about, and Albert Pike, and I can't stress it enough, he said that "we supply the leaders to the people. When they need a leader we supply them," and they always make sure it's a superstar that seems to have more info than anyone else and they steamroll ahead and before you know it they become almost a deity themselves.

Jackie: Yes, and they have lots of infomercials too.

Alan: These people are definitely backed. For instance, in about March or April there was a Rabbinical protest in New York; 6,000 people, many of them Rabbis, were protesting the illegality of the present Israel. They claimed that it's supposed to be Messiah-led to create a new Israel and it hasn't happened, this was done by man, and so 6,000 and all walked across the Brooklyn Bridge, brought everything to a standstill and yet not one paper mentioned that fact.

Jackie: That's all well and good but it's sort of like a Ross Perot when he was allegedly fighting the NAFTA. He wasn't fighting the NAFTA. He wasn't opposing it. In fact his slogan was "not this NAFTA."

Alan: What I'm saying, though, is not one paper or media mentioned that fact at all, which tells you if the media doesn't want to hear what you've got to say that you won't get a mention and so when you are doing a supposed patriot show – which is a joke anyway, the whole thing, the patriot. I'm sorry to say it but it's true. These guys gave you a system and made them believe it was yours and that's where the patriotism comes from. Now they're simply adjusting their system into the updated version and because people don't like change they're getting angry about it, so they put the Pied Pipers out there to lead you, which will be up the garden path as always, and nothing will be done except keeping you pacified or letting you blow off steam as we go through all the changes.

Jackie: Yes and my thoughts about these 6,000 people, rabbis, et cetera. Well, okay, not this Israel because it isn't messiah-lead. They believe that their messiah is going to come in with the damn sword and eliminate all their enemies and they still are adherent to the Talmudic--

Alan: Well, that's the craziness of all religion you see. I don't put them in a different bracket from anybody else. I know that the rabbis know more about the esoteric, but the followers don't, because the rabbis study the Talmud and they get to know what the inner meanings are.

Jackie: Well, they're lied to. There's this rabbi from Neutra Karta I think it is. I heard him on John Stadtmiller's broadcast several years ago and he was saying they're anti-Zionist and he said our god has demanded, commanded us to be good neighbors wherever we live. That's an outright lie because they are commanded to root out, pull down and destroy every nation where they live as though they were captives whether their host nation welcomes them with open arms or not.

Alan: That's where the Noahide laws come in because it's their duty to actually try and get these laws enforced into all gentile nations wherever they travel. That's a commandment really and of course--

Jackie: That's what I was saying but I was getting emails saying – in fact I did tune in. I got a call and somebody said

oh you should hear this guy. He's really great. No, he wasn't, Alan. It was just fuzzy warm, we're good neighbors and we love America and we're anti-Zionists. That's BS. They might be "anti-Zionist" but they're still under the Talmudic law.

Alan: As far as I'm concerned, there's no single religion out there that should have predominance over any other one or people.

Jackie: There's no religion out there that should even be.

Alan: They've all been created from the same source a long time ago and that's the triangle. That's one of the meanings of the triangle and a trinity because they love trinities, you see, and the Mystery Religion had trinities for thousands of years before Jesus and one of the trinities of course is Judaism, Christianity and Mohammedism. That's your three main religions.

Jackie: On the internet you see all kinds of stuff about the evils of the Muslim religion et cetera and the people who are doing this don't even realize it that Christianity and Talmudism has been combined. It's all one.

Alan: Legality always wins over and that was why they combined the Old Testament with the New. See, the more you condition people into a culture, and it's culture shaping you see, that's why you give them a specific religion that generally is promoted by the royalty or whoever is at the top. It's designed to have a function, a purpose and to take the people to a certain destination, a "fulfillment" if you like, of a plan and millions of people go along with it all because they're simply trained to do that from a very early age.

Jackie: What I became aware of is that Christianity and Talmudism are not opposites. They're parallel and the people are on a parallel path, the Christians and the Jews, and that path isn't going to cross. It's going to merge.

Alan: Eventually so will the updated the Muslim world, once the job is finished in the Middle East, they'll merge too.

Jackie: Well, that's the intention.

Alan: The trinity always merges, that's why you have three in one.

Jackie: You look at the Christians waiting for Jesus. He's coming back and he's going to have his kingdom. The seat of his kingdom is going to be in Israel and then of course you've got the Jews on the same parallel path. They're waiting for their messiah who has not come yet and he's going to be the one that's going to rule the world. One of the things that you read in their websites on the Noahide laws et cetera, one of the things they're telling the Jews, one of the most frequently asked questions, why hasn't our messiah come? They said because the world is not ready for him yet and the world will not be ready for him until the Christians have become Hassidic Gentiles and that would be under the Noahide laws and so it's their duty, their mandate to proselytize and bring people in convincing them that this is the true "religion." Of course, then you have so-called Christian pastors and some of them on the air 20 and 30 hours a week actually getting their followers to observe the Talmudic holidays.

Alan: Well, sheep go into the pasture and that's what a pastor means. He's looking after sheep and you can't do anything about it because sheep follow. That's all they do is follow and they will go willingly into whatever the guys at the top decide for them and it's unfortunate but that's the truth. That's why they call the man the pastor.

Jackie: There are some people waking up. I know that from phone calls that I get from people and you have said that you've had some really great phone calls from people who suddenly just – it suddenly hits them. I thought about this last night that I'm not sitting here "bible bashing, Christian bashing," which evidentially to some people it sounds like what I'm doing, and Alan, I wouldn't even be talking about this because it is so sensitive for people who are really steeped in it. Now I was raised up in the Lutheran Church. I mean it wasn't like I didn't have religion but I knew that there was stuff that we weren't being told. It just wasn't making sense to me. But the only reason that I do this is because I see that it is the engine that is driving this plan for world dominion and it's so important and I would not intentionally offend or hurt somebody's feelings or tick people off just to do it. It would be nice if we didn't have to talk about this.

Alan: When you have people going along with it and they become part of your problem or my problem because they're giving their power to this system and whether we agree with it or not we're supposed to go along with it or else; and I don't like that either. We all have a right to say what we know and what we think and if it hurts their feelings, then that's just too bad. If they're so brainwashed into this double-speak religion, a god of vengeance and a god who loves you, well that is their problem.

Jackie: A god of vengeance, a god who loves you, "I'll curse you if you don't follow every one of my bloody statutes and I'll bless you if you do."

Alan: "I'll make rich ones to lord over you and I can make rich whoever I want to. I'll have my favorites if I want them and I admire guys who can steal titles and property from others," because that's the whole story that they give you where Jacob gets the blessing that was supposed to be put on his brother. He cheated his old dad out of it trying to pretend he was the brother.

Jackie: I thought was a really pathetic story when you read about it.

Alan: It's a good story for that type of conniving and cunning.

Jackie: That a father would reject the gift of one son and accept the gift of the other.

Alan: Yes, a half-blind old man.

Jackie: Yes and not only that, but the one son, wasn't he offering the fruits of his labors from the land?

Alan: That's right. What it symbolizes is the man of nature. It's not real people, you see. What it also symbolizes is the one who has cunning and uses his intelligence but not his muscles to work and therefore it's his right to take advantage of the schmucks. That's the lesson there. That's what the lesson is.

Jackie: People who believe that story, then in their minds they would want to be like the son who was blessed, the liar, the one that's cunning.

Alan: The deceiver, and if God says that's okay then that's okay with them. Then they cannot complain when the government comes and steals whatever they have.

Jackie: It's like the story about Abraham and Sarah and they waited a hundred years to have a son but meantime--

Alan: She wasn't quite sure she wanted one.

Jackie: Meantime, Hagar her handmaiden, she sent him in to Abraham to have a son and then when what was his name, Isaac, their son was born, she got jealous. She wanted what's his name out of the way. What was his name? Born to Hagar.

Alan: Yes, I know who you mean.

Jackie: Okay, you know who I mean. Well, you read that in the Old Testament and the Lord said to Abraham – this is my of course paraphrasing, but it's like okay it was fine that he impregnated this woman and had a child by her, but then when Isaac was born Sarah didn't want them around and so the Lord said to Abraham get him out of here, put her on an ass and put him on an ass and send them away. Don't upset Sarah. Alan, when you read that, that is so pathetically sick to believe that "Creator or God" would be that lacking in compassion.

Alan: However, the ones who belong to this Mystery Religion and who believe that they are gods would do these things because they have no compassion for anyone outside their system.

Jackie: But there are people who claim to be Christians who take a lot of stock in those Old Testament stories. In fact, it

seems to me that Christians are more in love with the Old Testament than they are with the little 10 percent of the Bible, the gospels, which I know that isn't all there anyway; but to read that and believe it, that is very sad to me because your heart tells you – I mean your heart knows or our inner knowing that that isn't our Creator. We wouldn't do that to somebody.

Alan: No, but a mafia boss would.

Jackie: Yes and they say well God can do anything he wants and that's how they slough it off.

Alan: I don't waste my time with these people because you see when indoctrination takes it's like an inoculation. They have that term "the inoculation has taken," meaning it's supposed to work. It's the same with indoctrination. The ones who have come from even abusive families and it doesn't have to be physical abuse, abuse of the mind is generally the first thing that happens, they grow up almost being obsessional with rules, regulations and laws.

Jackie: And abuse of laws.

Alan: Yes and so they gravitate right into that whole thing because the god that's presented in the Old Testament is a very human, almost an alcoholic personality, "Come here, go away. I want to cuddle you or I might just turn around and smack you." See that's the ambivalence of this deity because it was basically an oriental king that they molded the whole thing on, a despot basically, so it's nothing to do with a creator at all. It's a man-made religion and within that man-made religion is an esoteric religion which is taught everywhere to select groups.

Jackie: When I realized how important it is to have these conversations and it was a long time ago, Alan, because I remember it had to have been around in '98 because I was doing the broadcast at 6 p.m. I remember one of our listeners who called in and he said, I love listening to you and you're so inspiring and et cetera, but, he said, Jackie, don't you understand this is God's plan, it's in the book; and I gulped. I gulped and thought oh my goodness and when I got off the air that evening I said, Chuck, we have met the enemy and he is us and I think one of the most dangerous books in this world is the Holy Bible.

Alan: That's why it's on every Masonic temple. They have it on the altar, that Black Book, the book is the law is black you see. That's what it means. Saturn is always dressed in black. That's why you have black-robed priests and rabbis and so on, and so their book is black because that's the Saturnalian law.

Jackie: Well, for any of our listeners who are listening, I just want you to know that these conversations would not be being had if it wasn't very clear in my mind that it is the engine that is driving that will, if enough people don't wake up to the lies, it will help to implement their plan for world dominion.

Alan: The purpose of all psychological warfare is to disarm the enemies mind prior to anything occurring, and, of course, when you say, "it's written in the Bible. It's God's plan" --

Jackie: It's the infallible word of God and the Bible seems to be worshipped.

Alan: It is, especially the King James Version.

Jackie: Yes, that's the one.

Alan: They think that's the one that Jesus used.

Jackie: That's the one and only. We're out of our hour. Alan, thanks for being here. Would you stay on the line when we go off?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night and thank you for being here with us tonight and

I pray that your minds and your ears and your eyes are opened and that you will consider the conversations and maybe if you get Alan's books, that might help a lot when you see the ancient records that he has in the books. It's all there.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 29, 2005

Alan: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. This is actually Alan here. I'll be on for a few minutes while Jackie has to attend to a few vital things and I think tonight we'll be talking about some of the meanings behind Revelations. This is contained in the third book I put out there which deals with a lot of the history of banking and religion, which have always gone hand in hand in every age. I go through the meanings of Revelations and explain it as it really is, which is basically astro-theology as they call it, which again is simply the study of the stars, the times of the risings and settings of major stars and the planets of course. You'll find the zodiac is very important in all of this because it's the Heavenly Plan and that's the term they use, which is also the term that George Bush, Sr. used discussing everything going the way of the Divine Plan or the Heavenly Plan. That's when he gave his first New World Order speech and you'll find it's more of a timetable written in the sky and it was written many, many thousands of years ago and possibly even millions of years ago because the further we dig into history, we find that humanity—as we are today, that is, not ape men—but humanity definitely existed much, much further back than the Darwinists have told us.

In fact, Darwin I think was pulled out of the hat to try and cover up the fact that knowledge is not being discovered. Knowledge is being rediscovered and science is being rediscovered and very possibly it's being reused and it's coming from archives. That's why research is called RE-SEARCH. Why isn't it simply called search?

There's very little today that we know of which wasn't discussed many, many thousands of years ago, especially by the Greek philosophers. We find we have the Atomist School, as they called it, where they knew that nothing was really solid and the tiny particles of matter revolve around each other. We're expected to believe that they simply came to these conclusions by their vast intellectual superiority – a bunch of nobility with nothing else to do but sit and think about things. Well, I don't care how long you would think about something, if you don't have access to high-tech civilizations with high-tech equipment, you could never come to that conclusion in a million years. This knowledge was known a long, long time ago and if we jump from there to "The New Atlantis" by Francis Bacon who wrote the book in the late 1500's and it was published in 1602.

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: Hello.

Jackie: I'm here and I want you to just continue what you're saying, okay? And thank you very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You were talking about "The New Atlantis"?

Alan: Yes and "The New Atlantis" is the same thing.

Jackie: Published in?

Alan: 1602.

Jackie: Right. Go ahead now.

Alan: We find that he talks about a land to the west which would be risen up to be a world leader and of course he's talking about America. He said that it would have a form of government on the surface for the people where they would think they had a say in matters but in reality there would be an invisible government of an elite bunch of intellectuals and scientists who would make all the decisions. He called it "Solomon's Land," meaning the Brotherhood. That's what he really was referring to was the Masonic

Brotherhood or in his day Rosicrucianism. He said that they had laboratories under the ground and within mountains where they did scientific testing on different things and that all of the laboratories were powered by an energy which gave off the heat and light of the sun. Well, that's what we have today with nuclear energy.

He then went on to say that in some of the laboratories they could take the tiniest particles of matter, living matter, animal or vegetable, mix them together and create new types of species and know exactly the types they wanted at the end before they even started, which tells you they've done it before. He also talked about a machine which could manipulate the weather. It could cause rainstorms or droughts. It could create hurricanes or tornadoes and be guided to their target.

Now this book "The New Atlantis" was a common book in universities for the last couple of hundred years or more and we're expected to think that a man who lived in an age where the candle was the best form of light they had--

Jackie: Yeah, 400 years ago?

Alan: Yes, and the horse and carriage were the best form of land transport. We're expected to believe this man dreamed all this stuff up by himself and wrote this tremendous book, which was also a prediction. As I say, America is the New Atlantis and we know today that we are basically running towards a plan. We're part of a definite plan to "spread," if you like, Solomon's word across the world or make one system across the world. That's what it really means and the United States is leading the charge and up until now it's been financing most of it through the taxpayer.

Jackie: Did you say that there was not evidence that Solomon's Temple was ever built?

Alan: That's right. I mean even amongst the Rabbis there's debates as to where it was, because if there ever was one they think it was much further to the north and not on the present site where Herod's Temple was built. We know that Herod definitely built a temple.

Jackie: Or he started building one.

Alan: He built it and then the Romans destroyed it. It didn't last terribly long.

Jackie: So it wasn't Solomon's Temple that was destroyed?

Alan: Probably not. The whole thing about the esoteric meaning of Solomon's Temple, the temple is the individual High Mason. It's yourself in other words. You're rebuilding yourself. That's what Solomon's Temple really means and in the third book I go through this, what the real meanings are, as opposed to what we've been taught to believe – which is mainly fictitious characters or else as I say solar and stellar theology wrapped around stories concerning people. It's very cleverly done because if you're indoctrinated at such a young age to believe these poor people were wandering through the desert and we have their names and all this stuff, it doesn't occur to us that these are all stories of the planets and stars and the sun going through the zodiac.

Jackie: Even Revelations, from what I was reading and I did have to put it down, but that's what I was getting out of it as you were explaining, that for example the lion with the 10 horns and they depict him as three different animals. You said that it's the way that they have depicted the animals that are representing the different zodiacal signs--

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: From one merging into the other, like spring into summer, those animals are, and that's that lion; and the 10 horns, what does that mean?

Alan: It's the same thing. The old zodiac, the very, very old one only had 10 main symbols and so they stuck to that even though they updated it and added another two.

Jackie: It was 10 crowns, wasn't it?

Alan: In fact today they're even thinking of updating it to 14 because there are two more main constellations which have crept in there over the last few thousand years.

Jackie: What does the word Sephiroth mean?

Alan: The Sephiroth, it means emanations. They talk about the 10 emanations from the deity and people study this all their lives often and never really catch on to what they're talking about. Everything that's put out there for people to follow is a maze of storytelling which captures the imagination and yet very few people see through what it really means and find the original meanings; and when they do, they kind of kick themselves because some people have spent an entire life studying this stuff, only to find out it's so simple really.

Jackie: How do you know what all this means, Alan?

Alan: How do I know?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: I always knew. I could see through things from a very early age and I can remember even going to Sunday school and hearing the stories and then it struck me because I also studied astronomy from a very early age and before I went to school and so I thought my God that's got an awful lot in common with – for instance, if you chart the planet Venus over the course of a year with its risings, its settings and so on, you'll find it forms the six-pointed star.

Jackie: It actually does? It makes the shape in its movement? It makes the shape of a six-pointed star and is that where that symbol came from then?

Alan: Yes. That's why they chose that as one of their main – and they didn't choose it really. It was there long before there was any Hebrews.

Jackie: Oh yes, right. Just like the cross.

Alan: These are amazing timelines here. I mean even in the days of Sumer they had the same symbols and in the days of Sumer they already had the stellar charts marked out so accurately that they could predict major changes in eclipses 5,000 BC.

Jackie: Wasn't there a particular planet maybe in – was it the Pleiades, that the astronomers could not see even with their huge telescopes and yet they knew that there were seven when only six were visible?

Alan: Actually there was eight at one time because the ancient Greeks talked about one of them blinking out. In other words, it went nova.

Jackie: And they knew that and yet modern day astronomers it took them a long time.

Alan: This is an amazing thing. When you go back into ancient Greece, they knew the world was round and they wrote about it and yet after the Catholic Church was created, suddenly we're flat again. We were a flat earth for another few hundred years, so they go back and forth giving us our realities and it's so easy to do when you're all powerful and you have mainly an illiterate population. The ancient Greeks had so much of this charted, and they got it from the Egyptians who already had all that knowledge, but they knew the world was round.

In fact, one of the ancient Egyptians calculated by using obelisks as sundials and watching the shadows and measuring them and having lines of them across Egypt. He actually calculated the diameter of the earth within one percent of accuracy.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: It was an ancient man, he had a Greek name but he lived in Egypt and that was about 2,500 BC.

Jackie: You had mentioned here in the book, this is on page 61, when you were first getting into Revelations that the writers of Revelations borrowed heavily from the Zend-Avesta, the Jewish Codes, Philo and the Gnostics. Who was Philo?

Alan: He was another historian philosopher that existed around that period. There's nothing in the original at all in the Old Testament. In fact, it was all borrowed, which tells me that the people who formulated it and we've got to start at the beginning with the Old Testament. The Old Testament was first put together we are told and the all rabbis agree about this either 300 BC and some say 100 BC but they all agree it was put together in Egypt by priests living in Egypt and they didn't write it in Hebrew or Aramaic. They wrote it in Coptic Greek, so here we have a very high, probably illuminati of their day, who had the knowledge of Egypt and Greece and who knows how many other cultures putting together the Old Testament, what's known as the Septuagint.

Putting that together in Egypt, writing it in Greek for supposedly an Aramaic-speaking people living in Israel. You have this ludicrous situation but the rabbis all agree that's was how it was done and nothing survives – if there was any truth to any of it, nothing survives prior to that time. It was created in Egypt given to the Jewish people and even in the times of Jesus they were still using that version in the synagogues. They preferred that version and it wasn't until about 100 AD that someone eventually tried to put together the first Aramaic or Hebrew version for the people. Whoever put this together had knowledge of different civilizations, different sciences of those civilizations and the histories of those civilizations and made up a fictitious history.

Jackie: For example, Moses, it is said that the story of Moses is an exact duplicate of the story of Sargon the Elder, even of being put in the rushes in the water and being found as an infant.

Alan: Even the floods, we know that Sumerians had the Epic of Gilgamesh and that was the first story form of any kind of flood and the ones who survived it, so everything was borrowed from other previous civilizations.

Jackie: When did you say that they first put the Old Testament in writing?

Alan: The date that they argue amongst themselves is around 300 BC or even as close as to within 100 BC. We've got to understand that at that period the place that we call Israel today was a hodgepodge of immigrants from civilizations that had moved out of their own countries because of warfare.

Jackie: Do you know why people believe it though? Because the gentleman that I talked to this week, he mentioned at different times that Jesus allegedly had talked about Moses and the prophets et cetera, et cetera and so that it had to be real.

Alan: Well, if that's good enough for him, that's fine. However, I think for many, many people it's not good enough.

Jackie: The way it appeared to me is that they put those words in his mouth so they could tie the old with the new.

Alan: There's no doubt they kept updating the New Testament too, and here you have a situation in the New Testament where somebody came out, spoke against the Pharisees. Now the Pharisees were one small sect in that area--

Jackie: But very powerful.

Alan: Very powerful but they were one – in fact they were the illuminati of their day. They were called

illuminati as well. They were a brotherhood, very secretive, who actually in the writings out there that many Jews know of where the Pharisees themselves looked upon the common Jew no differently from anyone else, they were the bottom of the heap. They were one small sect amongst many sects and of course they appeared out of Babylon. That's when they first came into being is from Babylon, so there's speculation as to was this Mystery Babylon simply moving out and moving elsewhere. That's the key to Mystery Babylon. Mystery Babylon is wherever they go with the money, with the system, the trading, the banking, the usury, owning the sciences of every era because they own the money supply of every era and that's basically it – Mystery Babylon was a mystery because it was one place and many places at the same time.

Jackie: You said that the frequent reference to seven in Revelations is to the then known seven planets.

Alan: That's right. In fact, those were the degrees of what today they would call Freemasonry. Those were the seven degrees that the Greek nobility went through, the Egyptian nobility went through, and every other Aramaic-speaking peoples went through. That was the standard international brotherhood of its time and those were the seven degrees.

Jackie: And the Magi kept temples?

Alan: Yes and the same with Jacob's seven steps on the ladder going up to God. That was the seven degrees. That's why it's in every Masonic lodge, that picture. We're talking about an inner brotherhood--

Jackie: And it's all just about the planets and the situation of the planets and stuff?

Alan: That's the basis of it all and of course it also refers to, as they say, "as above, so below," so they wrote a system of government where they could rule the world into the stars.

Jackie: I don't understand that.

Alan: It's in the book actually. The whole thing is in the book.

Jackie: Okay, so I haven't gotten there.

Alan: I even put diagrams in there where you'll see the upturned triangle resting on the apex of the other triangle and I put the earth plane and the heaven plane, and so as it comes down, as the heavens come to the earth plane, the sun becomes the sun king on earth and the helpers of the heavenly host end up as the bureaucrats, lawyers and so on.

Jackie: And that's what they mean by as above, so below?

Alan: That's one of the main – that was the original meaning. The whole thing was a system of how a few could dominate the majority.

Jackie: I'm only about three pages in to the section on Revelations and that's what I wanted to get to but I was afraid I would miss something if I went right back to Revelations and I can see – I mean I've made some highlights but I can see. I could go back and read this again and each time I read it understand something that I didn't understand the first time I was reading it because that's already happened. I read a couple of pages over in the morning because I was reading it at night and I was sleepy so I picked up and went right back and read those and I caught so much more.

Alan: Actually, I write things in a way which has the meanings contained within the meanings, so each time you do read it you will see another layer. There's a technique to that because the standard technique of teaching and conditioning we've all gone through with standardized education doesn't make your mind participate in your downloading. You simply get downloaded and you repeat that download for examinations and you forget it all.

Jackie: Exactly. That was just what I was thinking. It would be like reading this and being given a test and as long as I answered the question according to what was written I would get an 'A' and I wouldn't even

understand what I had read.

Alan: Yes, that's right and that goes even for many professions. That's exactly the technique. They don't have to understand. They just have to be able to parrot it back and then they forget it. Therefore when you can write in a certain style towards the persons, you understand where they are in their head space because of the conditioning, you can actually help deprogram that person as they actually work through the book.

Jackie: Wow. Then it would be a good recommendation that this book be read more than one time.

Alan: Definitely.

Jackie: Well, all of the three of them, but this particular one is the one I'm into now.

Alan: As I say, we've always been run in this planet at least since the beginning of money and priesthoods that go hand in hand and usury, which is the system of keeping control over a people. You start to control people by introducing your money and then your goods and then giving loans out. Once you have loans with interest, then you own the people basically because generations are signed down to paying off the debt. This system has been here for thousands upon thousands of years and people don't realize that thousands of years ago it was terribly sophisticated just as it is today. There really is nothing new under the sun as they say. Even by the use of war, the bankers had all of the ancient countries fighting each other and then they would bring in their system and give the funding to create standing armies once they had their puppet master in control, their king or whoever they put there, and then they'd go in and invade another country that was not using their system. Then they'd force that system upon them and bring in the same thing, so this has been going on forever.

When we look at the Moslem countries today, the countries who don't allow usury and often don't have a central bank, the U.S. is simply finishing off the job so that the whole world will be under the same system of centralized banking, centralized government, all connected to an international global government.

Jackie: And Omar Khayyam wrote about it.

Alan: I put that in there, too, just to let people see that there are old writings about this.

Jackie: That was the 11th century. Do you remember that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well, say it to our listeners what you wrote that he wrote. What! Out of senseless nothing--

Alan: Yes, "to provoke a conscious Something to resent the yoke"...

Jackie: ..."Of unpermitted pleasure, under pain of everlasting penalties, if broke! What! From his helpless creature be repaid. Pure gold for what he lent us dross-allay'd - Sue for a debt we never did contract. And cannot answer--oh the sorry trade!"

Alan: Yes, because once they had their gold in circulation they then withdrew it into the bank they set up and gave cheap alloyed coinage out in lieu of it to represent it. Then they would lend you back, when you went for a loan, they'd lend you this alloyed, he calls it dross. Dross is what's left over from coal. It's the garbage.

Jackie: Alan, lets pick this up on the other side of this break. This is fascinating. Folks, we'll be right back right after this break. This is fascinating, Alan, and I noticed that underneath those two verses you took a couple of paragraphs to explain what Omar Khayyam was writing about, and you want to go ahead and finish explaining that?

Alan: What he was saying there was what they'd already been doing and was recorded – they'd done the same thing around 1800 BC when they really started bringing in their gold in big time by trade into countries

and this is before they coined the money. They weighed it out and they brought the merchants with them so they were all related, the bankers and the merchants with their ships and so it was easier for them when they invented coinage around 800 BC because then they opened up banks where people could deposit their gold and silver. There was more silver actually than gold in use at the time and they were told that they would facsimiles in exchange for their gold from the bank. They would get either clay ones with the stamp on it with a number of the currency – and they found thousands of jars that were sealed with wax because if moisture got to them you lost all our money. They also gave out eventually the alloys, the cheap alloys of copper mixed with other things, in lieu of the gold. In Sparta, for instance, when the king realized there was a con game going on he demanded and he went with his guards to the bank that actually was set up from the Middle East.

Jackie: This was in Persia?

Alan: Persian and Spartans as well, they both did the same thing and they went into the temple. See, the temples were used as the banks. In fact, often the first funding of usury was to build a temple which doubled as a bank and when the kings went in to find where the gold was, there was nothing there because the bankers, once they had given out the facsimiles, the cheap alloys, had moved the gold somewhere else for a loan to pull the same stunt on another country. This has been going on forever, this same game, and when Omar Khayyam wrote about it, it was the same deal. They issued him a statement that he now has x-amount of money.

Jackie: It was a loan, a paper loan.

Alan: However, when he got his first bill in to him, he had to pay it back in real gold, so that was the con game that was going on. Technically, they'd given them the cheap facsimiles of worthless coinage, which was accepted at the time as long as people did accept it, but he had to pay the interest and the payments in real gold to the bankers. This is quite a fascinating thing. Today it's no different. The international bankers simply write a check out to the treasuries which print up the money, but the countries that get permission to print up the money have to pay back the bankers in real gold, silver or real goods, which is a sweetheart deal. This has been going on for thousands and thousands of years and yet banking even today is a mysterious body and we're told that it's just too complicated for us to understand.

Jackie: Well of course it is because they make it so complicated.

Alan: It's really very simple. It's a scam from the beginning.

Jackie: Yes and that is exactly – at least it appears from the little we get of the history of what Jesus was exposing.

Alan: Yes, because it was no different than other countries. He went to the main temple there and the bankers were doing their usury there, as they had all over the ancient world, because they always sat in the porch of the churches all over the world and did their deals and exchanged money openly. Again, it was so clever, because in every religion, it doesn't matter what religion you belonged to, you could not give donations within the church except in your own coinage. When you went in from another area or a different country you had to exchange what you had for their coins and of course they would charge an awful lot more on the transaction. It was international money trading that was going on and Jesus of course exposed it in his day and was quite open about it. Then he came up against the Pharisees who were part of the whole deal obviously and I think anybody would get crucified if you cut to the heart of the matter and he certainly did, you know.

Now all the rest of it that was tacked on to control the people was fairly typical. They'd used heroes in past times and killed them and then used those very people who spoke truth to then control the people's minds, like turn the other cheek. If you turn the other cheek, I know who's going to win.

Jackie: Yes, right. But that's what they say he said.

Alan: Here's a guy who gets crucified, killed by the government of his day and yet later on in Paul's writings

they have "obey your government because it's put there by God." A total contradiction of the life of the man they supposedly followed. By those very words, that means that why are they complaining about Adolph Hitler? He was an elected part of the government. Why did they complain about Napoleon or Lenin? In other words, any government is put there by God so obey it, you see. No, these were all tacked in.

Jackie: You know what they used there, that saying that Jesus supposedly said and maybe did, "render unto Caesar what is Caesar's and render under to God what is God's."

Alan: Oh yes, they'll use that.

Jackie: So that's what they use to justify that you're supposed to obey your government.

Alan: Yes, regardless of how tyrannical it is, but if Jesus would have obeyed his and kept quiet and did what they said, don't speak out anymore and ask for forgiveness, he would have been alive you see.

Jackie: Yes and don't you love it that that Pharisee Paul was sainted by the church. They call him St. Paul. They won't use the word Saul. I guess that's too Jewish sounding.

Alan: It's not really. Again, it's esoteric because there's more meanings to Saul. If you take the Latin version, Sol is the sun.

Jackie: So what does the sun – when they always refer to the sun, El the sun, On the sun, the Hebrew, and what was the ON?

Alan: ON is the phallic reproductive power of the sun. In other words, the life energy that it gives for creation.

Jackie: What does that mean, his name the sun?

Alan: You'll find that in all the mystery religions, including some present day Christian sects, that when you are initiated into that sect you are given a new name.

Jackie: Okay, but what does the word SUN mean to them?

Alan: The mystery religion passes the power of the father who's initiated into his own offspring the son, so you have SUN and SON and they both mean the same thing. That's why they both sound the same.

Jackie: What do they mean to them, Alan? The SUN, S-U-N and S-O-N?

Alan: It means that you are the son of an illuminati. Even in ancient Egypt – now we're told about all the languages and how they confuse things with changing languages. In ancient Egypt, a man was also called S—and they have a little dot where the vowel would go—N, so it was SON. Sometimes they spell it in modern times they call it SEN, so the SUN in the sky technically was called the sun. The same word as we use today and his offspring was also a son, no different than a man's offspring.

Jackie: So the Sun in the sky was the Son of God?

Alan: Yes, it's all allegory. They didn't believe it was really a god. It was allegory for a potent power. We even use the same word for a male erection. It's called – you know what it's called – the hard---. That's where that comes from because that's what they called also the obelisks in Egypt, that was the ON, the erect phallus of the person on earth who had been deified as a god. He'd gone through the degrees and now he deserved his own ON. And they put that into the English language. Of course, most people will think well that's coincidence.

Jackie: Yes, right. Same thing as calling our children "kids," and it goes way beyond just a baby goat when you see the Goat of Mendes as their universal sign of Satan.

Alan: Even Lenin talked about the new technique or science of neologisms, new word creations.

Jackie: Neology.

Alan: Where they would literally dehumanize as they split up families and then parents to children so that the state could indoctrinate the children. He said we will use different terms for the children and dehumanize them in adults' eyes.

Jackie: Well, kids are the good ones. We were called kids and it was done lovingly. I called my girls kids and at first it was brought to my attention that a kid is a baby goat and that's when I quite calling my grandchildren kids. However, when I saw that picture of the Goat of Mendes, that evil putrid looking thing with women's breasts and a man's erected phallus--

Alan: The hermaphrodite.

Jackie: The hermaphrodite with the goat's head and they said this is the universal representation of Satan; and I thought, my God, we're not just calling our children baby goats. We're calling them spawn of Satan. And anybody who knows that and continues to say "kids" about their children, I think there's something wrong.

Alan: Well, we know there's a lot wrong.

Jackie: "Oh well, it doesn't mean anything." Yes, it does mean something.

Alan: Yes, but you've said yourself about people who use the fluoride in toothpaste who know better and they understand what you mean when you tell them about it, but they go ahead and buy the same stuff anyway.

Jackie: "Oh, I didn't know that." They pay for their poison.

Alan: There are people no matter what you present to them who will carry on because they believe. See, their inoculation of indoctrination has taken with them and they truly believe that the media tells them everything that they would need to know, and if the media doesn't tell them, they won't believe you.

Jackie: You know the thing is the whole dog-gone language is made up so that we speak their stuff--

Alan: We do.

Jackie: And there are times when I think, okay, how are we going to talk if the only language we know is the language that they gave us. You went through the alphabet one time and the different symbols of the different letters and what they mean, and the school bus. It's yellow and black. It's carrying the little worker bees in it, the little future worker bees.

Alan: And they have spelling bees at school.

Jackie: They have spelling bees. Then I found that prayer, tripped over it looking for something in a Maryland newspaper online Monday and it was a minister's sermon about how we should emulate the bees. Remember that, Alan?

Alan: In Christian theology, even in Roman Catholic theology from the beginning, which doesn't surprise me, they also used the symbol of the beehive, as the pharaohs had before them, as the perfect society with the royalty at the top (the Queen) and the drones (meaning the priests round about her) who decided what the rest would be to eat, which would turn them. They'd didn't get the royal jelly. They got the lower grade which turned them into worker bees. They've always looked upon the beehive, even the Minoans – that's where the bankers lived in at the Aegean Sea at one point on the islands there and they called themselves Minoans at that time. They have dug up these pottery replicas of the beehive and it was a very sacred symbol there for them because that was them creating their order wherever they went.

Jackie: Do you know what that brings to mind? Pat Schroeder was a U.S. Congresswoman from Colorado and I heard her – I even got it on tape on C-Span one day. They were talking about, oh gee, I can't remember what it was, but something about the children and she said our children shouldn't even be brought into this. They are our future of tomorrow. They are our greatest natural resource.

Alan: Resource.

Jackie: More so than gas and oil. In other words, she said – I wish I could remember it closer to what it was. That's basically the way she said it. They are the future tax base of this country. They are our greatest natural resource. Now I wonder if that woman – I wonder if these people crawl out from under rocks, Alan, that they can say something like that.

Alan: I know, and yet the high economists that advise on the system are well aware that that's exactly how it is. It's a legalistic system which has everyone born into this system as a potential laborer and tax producer with x-amount of years to put so much work into the tax base. That's why only this system is allowed to exist, because it enables a bunch of elitists at the top who do very little and they do no real work and could not survive in any system outside this particular one they have created because they're useless at anything else. It allows them to live high on the hog. Higher than anyone else and live a life of luxury. Technically, they don't even own anything. They have the use during their lifetime of incredible government-owned buildings across not just the one country, but across the planet and that goes right back to Plato in "The Republic." He said we'd create this system. He says "why own something and then have to hire guards to watch your property and then pay for the maintenance and upkeep." He said "why not have ourselves as the government and the public will then maintain it all. Pay for it, build it, supply it with guards for us," and that's the system we live in today.

Jackie: Well now this sounds pretty – it's like we would have to quit almost breathing not to be in their system.

Alan: They have made it so.

Jackie: Well I understand that, but you know I want to say this because we've gotten to a point, sometimes we do this in our conversations, where I get to a point where I'm like okay you can't talk without using their language that they gave us and we "live" with the exchange of this fictitious paper and it brings me to a point where it's like what is the use? Then I remember and I really believe this is true what you said. When we were talking about the Federal Reserve one day and the gold, that people keep wanting to go back to gold as the standard not really understanding because I didn't. They control the gold.

Alan: Always did.

Jackie: Yes and so it doesn't matter whether it's paper or what it is, when they have control of it they can make a shortage of it any dog gone time they want. But one of the things you said when I in my huffiness because you were ticking me off because everything I said, you said no it isn't going to work. You cannot get out of their system by using their system.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Then I said, okay, fine, what's your solution? and you said if enough people get it, this system will collapse of itself.

Alan: It's a complete fiction.

Jackie: It is a fiction but people have to really get it that it's a fiction.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It's just like they're selling the air today, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Well you know with those pollution credits. Jesus! They crush a car is worth \$700 in pollution credits and they sell the actual – some large corporation pays the \$700 to the government to pay the person whose car they crushed and that corporation gets to spew out \$700 worth of tons of crud into the air. Now they are selling it across international borders.

Alan: Yes and you can pay in advance now.

Jackie: They're selling the air.

Alan: The great King James of the Bible when he wasn't chasing the pageboys – and that's a fact if anybody wants to study up on it – he taxed the light and the air.

Jackie: The light. Oh, windows.

Alan: Yes, the window. If you opened the window then you were also--

Jackie: No, no. I think what it was, was however many windows you had in your house to let the light in.

Alan: But also when you had them open and the taxman came around, then you were taxed extra because that window could open to let air in. That was a big luxury. They taxed everything you could imagine and a lot we can't imagine, I suppose, because it's still to come. They've tried all this before and as I say that one priest or scholar actually, young guy who left his records in Sumer, he said I look to the left to the horizons. He says horizons to horizon and all I see is government buildings. He says they tax our food. They tax the fishermen as they bring in their fish. Before they could land the fish they had to pay taxes on it. The fish were taxed when sold at the market. When they go to bury a relative and leave offerings on the grave, he says the government man comes and demands tax and payment for the offerings or else they'd take the offering. That's death duties. Nothing has changed you know. This is a slavery system, more sophisticated than it's ever been before, and that's what Charles Galton Darwin said in the 1950's. He said, "we are creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery and very few will be able to figure it out." Once you're conditioned into it, it's hard to figure it out.

Jackie: I don't know if we have time here but I would like to quote from page 59 of the book. This is where you were telling about the Royal Institute and et cetera and the CFR and you said "the following extract is taken from an international meeting from June 8th to 10th, 1931 in Copenhagen. The speaker is Professor Arnold Toynbee, Director of Studies for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, London, England. He was also master of..."

Never mind, I can't do it. We're out of time. Folks, I would recommend that you get Alan's books. I think it really can help to pull us out of the lies that we have been born into and we just don't want to let go of, and then maybe when you see some of this stuff it will begin, for those of you who really want the truth, this is a dog-gone good start. Alan, thanks again for being with us today and thank you for the work you've done here. Ladies and gentlemen, have a lovely four days and we'll look for you back on Monday.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 28, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday the 28th of March in the year 2005 and this is day 11 for Terri Schiavo without water, without food and we heard today that they are going to have an autopsy done after Terri's death so they can prove that there was no foul play by Michael and of course we know that whatever is said will just be more of their lies.

Our spiritual message this evening is the same as we have been doing for the last couple of weeks, from Matthew. This is something for us to consider all around, not just relating to Terri Schiavo.

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

That is a quote, a statement that is attributed to Jesus and he did say that "I and my father are one. He is in me as I am in you and you are in me," and that's what I get from that, ladies and gentlemen. We're not going to spend the broadcast talking about Terri. Our heart is with her. Our love is with her and we posted a couple of weeks ago when the U.S. Congress was going to get involved here and we had posted a piece and I said well good news but the U.S. Congress doesn't do anything. The U.S. Congress critters don't do anything other than what their masters tell them to do and one of the statements that I made is that we have to be alert because we should be aware of what could be going on in the background behind the scenes while all our attention is on Terri Schiavo. Tonight our guest is Alan Watt. I called Alan late this afternoon. I thought well maybe I'll ask Alan to come on and ask him to give us his sage insight into what is happening and has been happening is what we're going to talk about, ladies and gentlemen. Alan, thanks for being here with us tonight.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, always. So behind the scenes what are your – just some insight or your thoughts. I mean we know that the mainstream media has not brought this out the way it has for nothing.

Alan: It was a blitz across every border, every country. It was what they call in freemasonry a "must be." It's a "must be" and it was portrayed in exactly the same format on every station where the public have been brought through and participated in a psychodrama. An occult psychodrama and they've been brought to the conclusion carefully by the magicians the masters wanted in the first place, which is the right of courts to declare their right and authority for euthanasia. Euthanasia is the word for it you see. They never use that and on all the stations they never used the word euthanasia and so without even a debate on congress the government is putting down on its books as a precedent the right to euthanize who they decide and, of course, life support is not having a feeding tube in you, you see, so they have given themselves--

Jackie: Artificial life support they're calling it. Alan, I didn't mean to interrupt but I read a quote today. I think it was by Thelos or by one of the doctors that testified that she was PVS and he said that even a person who cannot bring a spoon up to their mouths. In other words, it doesn't matter if you can swallow or not, if you have to be fed by someone else then it's time for you.

Alan: That would take most of the traffic victim accidents that are in hospitals for a few months and then out again. In other words, what they wanted to get through for a long, long time is the right for the courts to declare the right for euthanasia, condemn who they wish to and even use a non-medical term that you can stretch like a rubber band and say you're in a "vegetative state," which is a non-medical term. It's like "democracy," it can be stretched as far as they wish it to be stretched and the public have gone along with this because they swallowed the "vegetative state" or "weapons of

mass destruction" repetition and of course now they're out putting their living wills together as they've all been advised to, which is the next big con. This living will thing, every station in Canada, like the U.S., does exactly the same thing. They gave you this spiel with the vegetative state repetition and they then talk to experts to advise everyone to get living wills and of course if you look at one of the biggest industries today, it's the organ donor industry. You'll see that the most expensive organs are those taken from a body where the heart is still beating but they're declared brain dead and so this follows right into their agenda because they always make a profit off the human misery they cause. Since we are nothing but the sheep, then it makes perfect sense they've done it in this format; but Joe Public has passively given his consent to having himself euthanized in the future, with or without a living will, because it makes no difference in the end if the courts have the rights to decide. They can overrule whatever they want. It's a psychodrama where they've brought the whole public in on the act, just like they did with the killing of Kennedy. It was broadcast all over the world over and over and over and so this is deliberate, very carefully constructed. There was no variation on the presentation of this from station to station, whether it was radio, television or whatever. It is all the same.

We're going down path they wish. They put these same laws through in Holland and you wouldn't believe where these laws have now ended up with the public. It started off with people who were brain dead supposedly and now there's so many lawsuits where they've inadvertently killed the wrong people by mistaking their tags and it goes on and on and on, plus they're making a tremendous profit from the organ donation from the live bodies. Yes, psychodramas of immense proportions.

Now while that was all happening on the 23rd, President Bush had a meeting with Fox and Prime Minister Martin of Canada and they signed into agreement the Unification of the Americas. I don't think they even broadcast it on the U.S. television as to what they'd done, but in Canada they certainly did show us little bits of it, censored though it was, where they admitted that they're going ahead and within four years there will be no borders as such.

Jackie: So that anybody thinking about leaving the U.S. and moving to Canada may as well hang that up.

Alan: Yes, because there is to be a common passport and they've got the pictures of it in the newspapers up here and it's biometric with their eye scan and it's got eye scan, thumbprint, everything on it and it's all ready to go. However, it's being constructed in exactly the same way as the European Union, where after they sign it into law basically you are part of the one continent from then on, so we are already, and they talked about they've already merged the military and the CSIS.

Jackie: That certainly would include Mexico too, wouldn't it?

Alan: Yes. It does and so all your CIA and so on are all combined with CSIS and so on. All law enforcement is combined.

Jackie: What's CSIS?

Alan: That's our version of the same thing. We call it "Big Sis." They're also bringing in a common currency eventually. They admitted that; common taxation, common rights to all natural resources and the bureaucrats from one country can move to the other country's government and work there if they wish to. This is all in process right now.

Jackie: Alan. I'm sorry that phone call was the second one I have received and Eleanor called up the first one. I turned my mike down so we wouldn't interrupt your flow of talk. She said that we started out really nice and clear and she said now it's so muffled that you can't even hear us and I gave her WWCR's phone number for them to call. She said well I think it is WFAR if it isn't muffled on the internet it isn't from WFAR because WWCR picks up the signal off the internet so I gave Eleanor the phone number and I don't know if any of our engineers at WWCR listen but we need some help here to get a good clear signal out. This was another listener. Eleanor called from Canada. Kate called from New Jersey and she said Jackie I'm sorry but you and Alan are so muffled I cannot make out a word you are saying and we haven't had this happening Alan. We haven't had it happening. Nicholas, if you're listening to this broadcast, would you come in and click in please because I was thinking maybe Nicholas could get a hold of one of the engineers at WWCR.

Alan: Yes, because I've got a little earpiece here from my radio and it sounds like mush.

Jackie: Eleanor said it started out clear as a bell. Alan, let us continue as though people can hear us. Did you mention some meeting that was held in Waco, Texas?

Alan: On the 23rd and they called it "The Three Amigos."

Jackie: You know, Alan, the thing is this. For me to have sat here and done a radio broadcast as though what's happening to Terri isn't happening I could not do it and I do understand that. I mean I realize when it was all over the media the way it is, I did realize that they were doing it. I mean it was intentional. They never do anything that is not intentional but that's the kind of catch-22 they get us into.

Alan: It was so obvious because it didn't matter what station you tuned into, radio, AM, television, U.S., Canada, it was the exact same format. They were reading the same scripts, no variation and the constant repetition of "vegetative state," "vegetative state," like "weapons of mass destruction."

Jackie: You know they did that little – Linda Kennedy calls it an S curve. I'll tell you what happened. There was so many people emailing and calling those broadcasters and the stations saying, here, look at this. Here, look at this. They couldn't avoid it. They had to do it and let me tell you what I heard. I believe it was on the 18th or it might have been the 16th. It was Larry King Live. It was that week anyway. First he had Michael Schiavo and Felos on and then he had Suzanne which is Terri's sister and their lawyer Gibbs on. Then the last one that they had on it was all of them in the same broadcast but not altogether and it was some man from the Bioethics Institute--

Alan: That's the new name for the eugenics institute.

Jackie: I know it is. I've got information on it. It's not ethical at all of course. Here's what I noticed and this is how they do their slight little curve. Enough people knew that Terri Schiavo was not in a coma. They saw the videos et cetera and so Larry King was talking to this Arthur guy and he said that when you look at her and you see I mean she makes facial expressions, he says, "that's right". Larry King said, "that's no coma" and then here's what the guy said. "That's right, you're right, but it doesn't matter." See, first of all they started pushing it like she's in a coma – she's been in a coma for 15 years and then it came out that she isn't and that she smiles and cries.

Alan: I've got a tape of her trying to talk.

Jackie: Okay, so then here's what the guy said, "but it doesn't matter," he said to Larry King, you're right, she isn't in a coma but he said listen we have a scientologist. We have Jehovah's witnesses who say we don't want your medicine. We would rather pray and he said we don't force it on them so why would we force it on Terri? She does not want to live like this. So you see they came right out and admitted, oh yes, she's not in a coma but it doesn't matter.

Alan: That's your cognitive dissonance and that's how you get the public to go along with the flow of the way it's presented to them, right to the very conclusion they expect you to reach.

Jackie: Exactly. It doesn't matter, she wants this and Michael is just fulfilling her wishes. They really did a number on this thing, didn't they, Alan?

Alan: Well, they achieved three objectives.

Jackie: Maybe more than three.

Alan: At least, though. It was slick chess move, one by one and the public have no idea where they're really being led because it's a highly emotive production you see and that's when they get you. They rile you up into emotion and they have the public arguing amongst each other, which is designed, but they always bring you to your conclusion. Number one is the courts have the right to decide who's to be killed and who isn't; and no debate in Congress; and the public, if they acquiesce to that decision, then they have now given their power that that's okay with them. It's now law.

Jackie: They're showing us that the courts are going to be the law in this land.

Alan: We're living through psychodramas and they're masonically and occultically created to the tiniest detail because you take the Schindler's List novel and Schindler of course, the whole idea was that he had the right to decide who would live and die of course the parents are called Schindler. You take Terri Schiavo and the name itself and then you put it through the old Celtic name which is used in High Masonry for the "soul eater," which is called a "schrifer" and you can certainly make that out of Terri Schiavo. You can put that together and you've got Schriever which is the soul eater and that was someone who was put out there to basically eat the sins of the person if the priests didn't get there in time.

Jackie: I saw a movie about that, "The Sin Eater".

Alan: You might have because they once in a blue moon they'll put a lot of that stuff out in movies, but in old history books you'll find that name comes up and in High Masonry they still use it. Right down to the tiniest detail this is an occult psychodrama that we're all being played through, just like all the details that went into the Kennedy assassination.

Jackie: I've had people email me and say the name Schindler, are they Jews? Are they sacrificing one of their own et cetera and of course Schindler's List, people have connected that name but Schiavo of course that's amazing too, but tell me this. How does it happen – see, this gets really esoteric.

Schindler, okay, here's my thought. This happened to Terri Schlinder-Schiavo and she goes into the hospital and probably from the bone scan and it was said by a close friend she was going to be divorcing him because of the way he treated her and because of his womanizing. That night a friend said why don't you just don't go home tonight, stay with me. Well, she winds up in this condition. She wasn't party to that. She didn't say, okay, I'll get brain dead because my name is Schindler-Schiavo. Alan, I don't think that Schiavo – I mean maybe he did, but that would be a heck of a reach to say this was all a plot and because the name is Schlinder-Schiavo and it means this and this we'll have him create this drama.

Alan: Yes, but I think things are worked so far in advance even before people get together and I think that's really how occultic everything truly is in this system.

Jackie: What you're saying then – I mean if they worked this out, that we get beat up, we get strangled, we get made not brain dead or brain damaged because of maybe a fit of anger that a husband got into--

Alan: Or he was ordered to do it at the right time and believe you me, in this real, real world, that's not beyond them. They plan wars.

Jackie: They were in their 20s. Do you know they were in their 20s when this happened, Alan? They had only been married five years when this happened. We have to take our half hour break here. Alan, what makes me think of what you just said is that they are beyond occult. They are using the power, the creative energy, misusing it, maybe you could call it black magic, to induce people to do certain things. It's weird. That is warped. That's weird.

Alan: It's beyond the human capability really, but I've seen it happen so many times it cannot be ignored. The precise detail – when they want a human sacrifice too – and of course it happens around Easter time.

Jackie: Purim. Purim was just a few days before Easter.

Alan: And it's all Ishtar anyway so it doesn't matter, but the thing is they go into incredible detail way in advance of the event and have everything perfect to pull it off because it is an occultic drama that the whole of society must participate in.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of? For we wrestle not against flesh and blood but against principalities, powers against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places," and boy, Alan, you know this really behooves us to continue to look at ourselves and be very aware, acutely aware of how we're being, how

we're feeling, even our emotions. I mean, see, I'm very clear these past couple of weeks and I haven't even gone to sleep until broad daylight several mornings because I'm sleepless and I actually – it's bright enough that when I go to bed I can sit there and read my books without the lights on. I'm very clear that that state of mind that I have been in and not having been able to somehow bring myself out of it, but I've been aware that how I'm feeling is exactly how they want us to feel. Hopeless, hurting, frustrated, all of those negative types of energies that feed their power because they are the negative.

Alan: They are the negative and since 9/11, I don't know if people have noticed, but pretty well all authority figures out there from government departments are coming forward with a different demeanor. Even the politicians aren't giving us the same old pretense of joviality and so on. We're seeing a new face of dictatorial personalities emerge and that's the new training of the public for the new era and this is again skillfully managed. It's an old technique because these guys go back thousands and thousands of years and we're going into their new phase of a form of dictatorship really.

Jackie: And the people who are being put in the power places?

Alan: No one's there by chance or hard work and so they have it all figured out who should be in and where. You have family dynasties here. I mean let's not kid ourselves. We're presented with the choice of this family dynasty or that family dynasty, only to find out that they're all interrelated anyway, so it doesn't matter.

Jackie: I remember one time you were talking about the Bush family and you said they're really only twigs on the family tree. Boy, those twigs sure have done their work, haven't they, Alan?

Alan: They have but they're not the brightest of people.

Jackie: Yes, I was going to say that. Actually they do nothing. They're just the front piece. Of course Poppy, he's a pretty wicked guy, isn't he?

Alan: He's more shrewd. He thinks more and he calculates his language more than his son.

Jackie: And all the son does, the shrub, all he does is stick his chest out and strut with that smirky little smile on his face like he's somebody.

Alan: When he's got the script there he can read it pretty good, but when he doesn't have a script there he makes incredible blunders. This is the man that was talking about the French because they wouldn't join his war and he said, "Well the French don't even have a word for entrepreneur."

Jackie: Like that means something.

Alan: Well, it is a French word.

Jackie: Oh, it is a French word. Oh my God, Alan.

Alan: Then on the 23rd there when The Three Amigos were meeting to sign us all into one continent and one system, a reporter in the audience asked the main question. He said, "Does this mean it's the exact same format as the European Union?" And Mr. Paul Martin who is also a lawyer--

Jackie: And who is Paul Martin?

Alan: He's the Prime Minister of Canada. He said, "Well it's not quite the big bang," I mean he was off balance but he was trying to give us a very vague answer but George couldn't help himself and he wasn't reading the script and said, "Yes, I see this whole thing based on inter cooperation and closer ties," the exact same phraseology they used when they were bringing Europe together, and he says, "progressing towards a common goal and spreading democracy through the entire continent." Yes, he couldn't help himself. He was too enthusiastic and he gave too much out of the bag really. It was only last year that the British people were given the released documents that had been classified since 1972 when

they had actually signed Britain into the Union, sovereignty and all, and it said in the document that the British people must never be told the truth until this is accomplished. Now that's democracy for you. Democracy again is an elastic band that's never had a fixed definition.

Jackie: You're laughing.

Alan: Yes, because you have to stand back and look at the farce of it.

Jackie: But Alan, how do you know all that you know and understand all that you know and can bear it?

Alan: Because I was born like this. I mean I was a camera for the first five years of just watching and from then on I got to the learning stage to investigate what was going on. When you realize how old this plan is and the techniques used upon nations and peoples are ancient techniques that were known thousands of years ago and they're formulas actually and they were used in ancient times when the international bankers of 2,000 years ago were taking over the Middle East and Aegean Sea. The exact same techniques were used.

Jackie: The money changers.

Alan: They had international bankers back then.

Jackie: You said the money changers were international bankers.

Alan: They were the bankers but you know you can go into the writings of the old philosophers of Greece and Athens and Attica and so on and some of them actually explain how these guys came in and introduced their coinage, their gold and their silver. They set up local branch offices, branch banks and then once the public were used to using this strange thing called "money" rather than bartering with each other, the bankers would say your money isn't safe out there. Bring it into this branch bank--

Jackie: And we'll give you paper receipts.

Alan: What they gave them then was clay facsimiles and they found thousands of jars of this stuff. Clay facsimiles and as soon as the gold and silver was in the local branch bank it was shipped across the sea to the Middle East again and put into the temples.

Jackie: Let me ask you a question. What's the big deal about gold?

Alan: Gold of course--

Jackie: I know it has intrinsic value but there's something about gold that has meant something to them throughout all these years.

Alan: It's the old god. It's G-Old, Old G, the G of freemasonry that they have in all their symbols.

Jackie: Gold, is that where the word God comes from?

Alan: Well, God is also "dog" backwards because the symbol of the god in his night form was the constellation Orion who was always followed by the two dogs, his faithful dogs. Of course, Sirius is the main star that rises and tells them when the Nile flood was coming is the eye of the Canis Major, the dog that follows.

Jackie: What is the Dog Star?

Alan: That is Sirius. That's the eye of the dog that follows Orion.

Jackie: There's something in the bible that that woman that was asking Jesus to help her and he wouldn't and she said

I'll pick up the crumbs that you feed the dogs. That's symbolic. What did that mean?

Alan: Well, it's a racist comment if he actually said it. She supposedly replied, yes, but even the dogs will eat of the crumbs.

Jackie: I didn't believe that he said that.

Alan: It would have been something if he did.

Jackie: He wouldn't, yes, exactly.

Alan: It would negate the whole idea that he was for everyone.

Jackie: That right. So forget that he said it but they said he said it. What did it symbolize to them?

Alan: Again, it was to differentiate between who a true Jew was and who a Samaritan was because they both come from Babylon. They both had been led out of Babylon and the invading kings who released them from Babylon had first sent out a group who were told you can only study the five books of the Bible and they were then called the "Samaritans." Then he sent another group out a few years later who were the rest of the Jews supposedly and they were given also the Babylonian Talmud and they became bitter enemies, these two groups.

Jackie: Were those the Pharisees and the Sadducees?

Alan: They were very sad you see.

Jackie: I have to let Mariah (the dog) out, she's bugging me, so will you explain the books that you have available. I'll be back with you in a minute.

Alan: I have 3 books put together and they explain some of the occult terminology which is included within religion, because all Masonic temples in the West use the Bible, although they read the esoteric meanings from it, which "the profane," as the rest of the people are called, are not taught in their churches. [See www..com for ordering.] If you're interested in learning some of the occult terminology, I'm sure you won't be disappointed with this.

Jackie: That was just perfect timing. Alan, thanks for coming on tonight.

Alan: It's no problem. It's a pity the reception is so poor.

Jackie: I know it is. Maybe I'll just play this tape another time and surprise them and see what happens. This past two weeks that this has been going on, three weeks I guess, I can't even describe to you where I've been because maybe I don't know. You know what I mean, Alan? But it's just nice to have you on for tonight.

Alan: Well, at least we can shed some other light on it than that which has already been put out there. I don't know if the people also know that that Clearwater area is basically the center for Scientology.

Jackie: Maybe they don't, but I've got another piece that's going to be posted on our website but Judge George Greer was given an award by the Clearwater Bar Association and you know what it was for? For passing the test. Literally the guy that gave him the award was a lawyer who was a lawyer for Scientology.

Alan: In fact their main broadcasting station is right next door to the hospital and they have a degreed system because they are a higher freemasonic system you see and the OT8 – the degree of OT8 is the degree where you can kill with a thought.

Jackie: Are you saying O like the letter O?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: T as in Thomas?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: 8?

Alan: Yes, number 8. That's their 8th degree and--

Jackie: What does O & T stand for?

Alan: Well, here's the thing. It's "Satan" with a lisp, because it's the Order of "Thatan," T-H-A-T, you see?

Jackie: Order of Satan. Oh my God, Alan.

Alan: The degree of 8, which is "as above, so below," the number 8, is the ability to kill with a thought. It's one of their higher degrees and of course once that's thought and been put on paper by a judge, they just killed with a thought.

Jackie: Let me tell you something. I've got a quote by Greer and as a matter of fact I've sent it over to Darrin to put up at the very top of Terri's page and basically that's what he said. This girl – that was back at another time when they took out here feeding tube, is not to be fed. This girl is going to die.

Alan: She starved to death.

Jackie: It doesn't matter how. Well it does, but--

Alan: You're starved to death and you die by dehydration. This is murder, obviously.

Jackie: Well I know that. That's not the point. You just said their 8th degree when it's put on paper.

Alan: That's them killing with a thought.

Jackie: That's exactly what he said. "This girl is going to die." Well, it didn't happen then. It's happening now and Alan, I really believe she has stepped outside of it. I think I've mentioned this to you in our conversations. I call it my twilight zone and sometimes as I'm drifting into sleep by I'm not sleeping and I saw her standing outside of her body and she was very, very peaceful and there was still that life flow, what they call the silver cord. Not that I saw a silver cord but it wasn't like okay Terri's gone "dead." But that she was standing there very peaceful and very lovely and she like you know watching.

Alan: Well, you know the lawyer for the husband.

Jackie: Felos.

Alan: He's also a member of all these groups and in 1991 he was in I think it was "Future Magazine" as a prime advocate for the right of euthanasia and he claims that when he went into see Terri he saw her soul inside communicating with his and screaming to be released. That's what he said.

Jackie: Do you know what he said a couple of days ago on Network News? That "Terri has never looked so beautiful" and Bobby Schiavo her brother said that is such a lie. But he told his mom don't even go into to see her anymore.

Alan: No, because she's bleeding from her eyes and nose and so on.

Jackie: From her tongue is bleeding and Felos to that devil she looked beautiful to him. God, Alan.

Alan: Well, you know there are creatures from hell unfortunately.

Jackie: And where is hell, Alan?

Alan: This is it.

Jackie: This world.

Alan: Hella is the Norwegian or Nordic word for the earth, and this is it, folks. You're here and you're certainly being run by the master liars.

Jackie: And what in the hell are we doing here, Alan?

Alan: Maybe there's a way out for some people, some of the fallen angels. Maybe they've done some repenting.

Jackie: Or like you said earlier today when we talking that the good news is that we can wake up in hell.

Alan: Oh, that's a miracle. That is a miracle in itself when you realize the intense amount of indoctrination that we get as soon as we comprehend what's happening from the system in kindergarten, media, cartoons and school and the media, I mean that's all an intense matrix system to give us a version of reality which most people will never question right to their death and yet it's not happening just in this generation. It's happened for thousands of years.

Jackie: Well, but you know what? Maybe not this intensely and I think you had said this a long time ago that there is nothing new under the sun and the technology today that you believed they had really advanced further in this time than they have ever advanced before.

Alan: They've had the knowledge and we definitely know from Francis Bacon's books written in the 1500's and published in 1602 with "The New Atlantis," he's talking about a weather machine to control the weather and earthquakes and storms.

Jackie: And genetically modifying the plants.

Alan: Plants and animals and engineering mosquitoes to carry diseases for warfare purposes and this is in the days of the horse and buggy and the candle. 1602 was the first time it was published. It was written in the late 1500's.

Jackie: "The New Atlantis." You know, Alan, I never got that book. I called colleges. I just never got that book.

Alan: It's worth the read because if you can plow through it--

Jackie: I was trying to find – can I get the real "New Atlantis" like from Barnes & Nobel or something?

Alan: Yes. They'll have a list of different upgraded additions.

Jackie: I think I had called and they didn't have any but they could order them for me and you had suggested that colleges will have them and I called colleges up there in the New York phonebook that I had and here in Pennsylvania. None of them have it.

Alan: You have to make sure you get the proper one by Francis Bacon because the last couple of years they've churned out ones by other authors who've adopted the story and taken it off into outer space.

Jackie: Right, and I'm not so sure it's all that easy to get today.

Alan: You'd had to get the reputable authors and you could actually ask for original type in the old language, in other

words in the language of that day if you want to. In other words, they haven't been tampered with. They're just straight facsimiles of the original addition.

Jackie: Would we be able to understand it?

Alan: You will be. There are some spelling differences.

Jackie: Well, like time is TYME.

Alan: And Moses is MOYSE but you can figure it out quite easily. You cannot imagine where science would take you like science fiction unless you have a basis to take it from and of course we're expected to believe he knew all this stuff just by a dream or whatever in the 1500's, when, as I say, the horse and buggy were your means of transportation and a wax candle was your light. It's impossible. No, they had the knowledge. That was the days of the Rosicrucians.

Jackie: We're out of our hour. You want to come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes. We should really try and get it out. I think we weren't even on the air for the last 15 minutes.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding me.

Alan: I think so, yes.

Jackie: Anyway, we can have these played again by the way; and Scientology, maybe we should take a look at that a little closer tomorrow.

Alan: Yes. That was a Masonic creation.

Jackie: We will be back tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us and thanks for being here.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 29, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday. It is the 29th of March in the year 2005. Today is day 11 for Terri Schiavo, folks, and I wanted to say this tonight. Just because we aren't spending the entire broadcast discussing Terri does not mean that we give up and not that it's necessarily going to make a difference, but I think that the calls and the emails and the faxes should keep going into Jeb Bush and basically just to let them know folks how many people, how many of us know that you know and maybe that's all the good that it would do. But it doesn't mean we sit back and say okay that's it, it's over because it's never over until the fat lady sings, at least that's what I learned in school. I don't what you learned.

Our spiritual message this evening is St. Francis of Assisi prayer.

"Father, make me an instrument of your piece. Where there is hatred, let me so love. Where there is injury, pardon. Where there is doubt let me sow faith. Where there is despair, hope. Where there is darkness, let me sow light and where there is sadness, joy. Father, grant that I may not so much to be consulted as to consul. To be understood as to understand. To be loved as to love for it is in giving that we receive. It is in pardoning that we are pardoned and it is dying that we are born into eternal life."

That is very lovely for me. Our guest this evening once again is Alan Watt, folks, and Alan, thanks so much for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure if we're actually on.

Jackie: Are we actually on?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Alan, for the sake of our shortwave listeners who didn't hear it last night, basically what we talked about is what was going on behind the scenes with this Terri Schiavo situation being like you said on every where you turned, every TV, radio et cetera, and what was going on behind the scenes was the merging of the Americas, yes?

Alan: That's right, on the 23rd.

Jackie: For the sake of our listeners who really couldn't hear this last night, could you brief them again on this, Alan?

Alan: Previously on the 14th, The Council on Foreign Relations broadcast on television their plan for the future, which was basically an amalgamated Americas. Then the following week Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Mr. Bush and Mr. Fox met in Waco, Texas before going on to the ranch there and on two television stations in Canada, the CBC (which is the government station) and City Television they showed us two versions and you could piece together the whole thing from the two. In other words, they were heavily censored but it did come out and one reporter did ask when "the three amigos" as they called them when they were up on stage.

Jackie: The three amigos?

Alan: That's what they called them.

Jackie: Oh, for God sake.

Alan: When they were up on stage.

Jackie: In Canada?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That was a good way to bring Mexico up to Canada, wasn't it?

Alan: Yes and the reporter asked them, he says, "Is this the amalgamation the same as the European Union style?" and Paul Martin stepped in and he gave a vague answer which he says, "It's not quite the big bang" and then he rambled on from there, but then Mr. Bush stepped in and he was rather enthusiastic and he wasn't reading the script and he got carried away I think and he says, "I envisage closer cooperation and ties". Now that's the same terminology they used all through the Free Trade amalgamation for the Europeans was "closer ties." What they've done is sign into law that a common taxation system for the whole Americas, a common right to all natural resources shared amongst them all, which are the big boys anyway, it's nothing to do with us, and a gradual disappearing of the borders within four years, which is exactly the same format as when you join the European Union – as they're amalgamating they give four years for the dissolution of the borders, so this is all part one. They signed it into law and they've got nine more meetings this year to fast-track the rest of it through.

Jackie: And that four years gives them an opportunity to very slowly and subtly pull it over on the people to where the people by the time that "four years" is up they're full-fledged into it and don't even know it, Alan.

Alan: They won't even know. In fact they already admitted that the CIA and Canada's CSIS (a similar organization) are already blended. The law enforcement are all being amalgamated right now. Bureaucrats from the Canadian government can now apply to work in the U.S. Federal government and vice versa, so it's already here.

Jackie: Oh my. Why is it then we would have a Russian Jew, Chertoff, for head of the Homeland Security?

Alan: Well, he's had plenty of training and experience with the KGB. I mean the Russians had the trial run of how to contain a whole people and brainwash them and keep them living in fear.

Jackie: For our listeners and folks, I know you've heard this if you are long-time listener, but the book that I read by Mikhail Heller when Alan mentions Russia or the Soviet Union and it was a giant laboratory is exactly what it was. They created the new man. The new man was the Soviet man, by the way, and he says – listen to this. I just grabbed the book here, Alan. He said that "in the Soviet Union people aren't born. Organisms are born and we've turned them into people". He said, "we turn them into truck drivers, tractor drivers, academicians," et cetera and he said, "it took millions of years for man to become homo sapiens, but in 60 short years we have created a whole new species called the Soviet man," Homo-Sovieticus.

Alan: See that's that plan society which the elite wrote about over 100 years ago.

Jackie: I can't find this place in the book but I guess I don't need it. This is exactly what is happening just what he said. A whole new species has emerged, Alan, like the cougars.

Alan: Like Bertrand Russell and all the other front men who were told what to write basically and Bertrand Russell was Lord Bertrand Russell so he was talking from the perspective of one of the elite. In his own books he said that the future that we are creating will not be haphazard. He said "no one would be born into the society unless we have a function for them." You're talking about a totally planned society.

Jackie: Yes. At least back into the bioethics what's going on with Terri, I have been reading a lot about so-called bioethics, realizing of course that it isn't ethical at all.

Alan: You see it's the new name. The Rockefellers started up back in the 1920's the first Eugenics Society and now of course they've got dirty names after they measured people's skulls and decided they weren't worth living, so they changed their name to "Bioethics" which is more consumer friendly; and so they don't plan to have people born or at least allowed to live--

Jackie: That's right and folks, listening to this, because honestly when I read Orwell's "1984" it didn't hit me that this is what they mean and it is certainly of course hitting me now. Ladies and gentlemen, we have a tendency to hear it but not really hear it. We listen but we don't get it, but what exactly Alan and I are talking about right now is exactly the plan. In other words, and my sis said this today, Alan. She said, "you mean in other words if my hips get bad they could just kill me?" I said "that's right sis" and that's exactly, folks, they're talking about the marginal elders. I mean they're saying it right out loud that this is going to be the treatment of—I forget how they call it—withholding food and water.

Alan: Starvation.

Jackie: But no, it isn't starvation, it's dehydration, Alan.

Alan: As well, yes. Regardless, it's murder but you see they put their own books out there many years ago and nobody reads them and these are not conspiracy books because they're written by people who attend these meetings. Bertrand Russell was a member of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British Commonwealth version of the CFR. It's all one big club and he wrote "The Impact of Science on Society." That's one of his books and he goes through this very thing, that they'd have to consider how much of a population they would actually need to fulfill certain basic functions and then decide which ones out of that population they would allow to live to fulfill those roles, based on IQ, sickness and so on.

Jackie: Or lack thereof.

Alan: Yes and when you couple that with the definition of the UN of a "good world citizen," which Mr. Rockefeller calls himself, a good world citizen under the UN definition is a good producer-consumer. Now when you become purely a consumer you're now a useless eater; you're wasting the resources of the world. You can see how it's all working perfectly along the same lines to where they want us all to go. It's perfect because they're all working in tandem and they're on the same track and Joe Public when he hears this--

Jackie: It doesn't register, Alan.

Alan: He can't believe it.

Jackie: Well of course not, because it's taken a long time for me to actually get it that what we're talking about is for real. I mean we've talked about this and I've written about it, not this particular but all of it and it stays in and around our mind somewhere that it's unreal even though we know it is real.

Alan: Until the knock comes to your door.

Jackie: Exactly, but no, see, before that sometimes you get it before the knock comes. I got it and the seriousness of it for people to understand cannot be exaggerated.

Alan: No, that's just it. You see, we're living under mind control. In fact the whole system from birth is intense mind control, which is reinforced through a universal schooling system so that everyone grows up with the same impressions and ideas thinking they're sane because their neighbor and all their friends who when through the same system all have the same opinions, so we must all be sane. That's how easy it is to train a whole society or a world to live under mind control and never know it. Zbigniew Brzezinski, he's still one of the top advisers there for all the presidents, Brzezinski in his own books "Between Two Ages" and the "Technetronic Era" talked in the '60's about the coming population. He said we're almost at the stage where the average individual is unable to think for themselves. He said all they'll be able to do shortly is repeat what was downloaded into them on the previous night's news. Now when you couple that with what Bertrand Russell said in his book, "The Impact of Science on Society," it's the same darn scheme. Bertrand Russell said that they were creating the people to only believe in the experts and that there would be experts for everything and that is a fact.

Jackie: And when people argue with you, they say I know it, and when you ask them how they know it, they say because some guy in a white coat on the television said it.

Alan: Yes, that's correct and that's exactly what happened with the Schiavo case. We watched the people with the professional uniforms on and I'm talking about the suits and ties, because fascism comes with a suit and tie, not with a uniform, and it's got a friendly face and then you see the judges with their cloaks on, so we're all well impressed by these experts and really these are just people. A hundred years ago if they tried this, those people wouldn't be walking around too long you know. However, everyone has been emasculated through this mind control system we've been under and the men especially today hardly know really what they are. They've been accused of everything so much that they've lost their natural abilities you might say to maintain--

Jackie: You mean with the feminist movement?

Alan: The feminist movement, everything, I mean the white man's been blamed for everything that's happened on the planet and so he doesn't know which way to go – if he's doing something right or wrong or whatever, he's unsure of himself in other words. He doesn't act on his impulse or instincts of self-preservation.

Jackie: And that is the male instinct, not only self-preservation, but protectionist.

Alan: Yes and this is what they called "scientific socialism," through a careful gradual process over maybe 50 years, Russell and other ones and H.G. Wells said the same thing, they said, "We can basically reduce the male to be impotent; mentally impotent," and that has been achieved. Of course, people think they have a free media. There are no free medias out there.

Jackie: What do you mean free media?

Alan: Independent.

Jackie: Well, there's us.

Alan: That's maybe it, but out there I'm talking about the regular, you know mainstream usual. When they can spray whole continents from the sky for the last five or six years on an almost a daily basis, not one newspaper or television is even – obviously they won't even mention it. Now that tells you that they're not independent whatsoever.

Jackie: Exactly, where the control is.

Alan: They're totally controlled.

Jackie: You know what's amazing to me? When I was reading Doug Reese book "Controversy of Zion" back in the 1700's he told about the press control back then and how the press could totally ruin an individual who was standing up telling the truth.

Alan: I've seen some of the original newspapers of the 1700's because I used to go to the old libraries in Scotland and I can't even describe what they'd put on a political cartoon when they were bringing somebody down because it was pre-Victorian and you wouldn't believe how they cartooned people in order to discredit them; but it's always been this way. For mind control you must have all the media working for you because the public get most of their "ongoing adult education," as it's called cryptically, from the media and that gives them their sense of reality.

Jackie: Who was the prime minister before Churchill?

Alan: Lloyd George was in.

Jackie: Somebody before him.

Alan: Are you talking about the one who signed the pact or the treaty with Hitler and he came back--

Jackie: What was his name?

Alan: It slipped my mind. I can actually see him.

Jackie: Well, I can't see him but anyway it will come in. This reminds me of the same thing. Anyway, he went and spoke personally with Adolph Hitler and came back and he announced there will be no war and the people in England were cheering and celebrating. The people in Germany were celebrating. Does it start with an N?

Alan: Neville Chamberlain.

Jackie: Neville Chamberlain, thank you. Okay folks, this is the power of the press that we're talking about. He actually negotiated a peace with Germany and when he came back and announced that and everybody was cheering, what they did in about a few weeks span of time is that the press totally denigrated him. He was blamed for something that had to do with the navy that Churchill actually was responsible for and he was run right out of office and that was the press doing it again because they were going to have their war.

Alan: This war was planned and to be honest, this is my opinion, but I think the top boys on all sides are always in on it. In fact when Hess flew to Britain – I don't know if people realize that Hess was related to the royal family.

Jackie: Was he really?

Alan: The House of Hess is part of the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha line yes.

Jackie: Why did he stay in prison the rest of his life?

Alan: We don't even know if he did, you know.

Jackie: We don't know, do we, Alan?

Alan: In fact they've even had BBC programs on that, where no one was allowed to see him and on one occasion one of his relatives said that wasn't him, so we'll never really know. Do you know where he took off to go and see? Who he was going to see?

Jackie: No. Who was he going to see?

Alan: He was going to see Lord Lothian who was the head of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, the CFR. He landed on his property.

Jackie: I remember reading that, Alan.

Alan: You see, so these guys had it all planned this thing and I'm sure they said to Adolf and so on, you go so far and then we'll come in and then will have a bit of a fight and then we'll have a truce; but of course they did a bad deal with them and Hess came over to see what was going on. These are all chess games and even those who go along with it can get dragged right down the tubes, but they've planned many wars in the past. This is an old, old strategy. In fact, Plato talked about it, where the elite of Athens and all the other islands, Iona and Attica, they'd agreed amongst themselves to have wars every so often to, number one, benefit the bankers because they have to buy new weapons after the vanquished all died and so on, and to keep the populations down, so they had these regular wars going on and they decided before who was going to declare victory for the history books.

Jackie: And so what's new today?

Alan: There's nothing new.

Jackie: There's nothing new under the sun.

Alan: Carroll Quigley said that wars are actually fought to achieve social change.

Jackie: Remember Norman Dodd from the Carnegie Foundation? He read it right in their notes when he went to get their notes and they said well they're all stored away because once the U.S. joined the UN our work was done. In there he read in their minutes of their meetings, early 1900's, where would be – well, first of all, the question was asked: Is there any way to change a society, or what would we call it, any better way other than war? And they came up with: no, war is the way. If you want it never to return to the way it was, you have a war; and then they decided, well, let's see. Where should we have that war then? Oh, the Balkans would be a good place because that's the place that's already filled with unrest. Now they planned this 1906, Alan, and the First World War broke out, what, in 1913?

Alan: 1914.

Jackie: Okay. Oh, that's right. Now I don't know if this is true, but I have read it, that they decided that they did not want to have that first war until the Federal Reserve Act was passed in the U.S.

Alan: That is true.

Jackie: And then the American people can pay for the war.

Alan: That's right. Mandell House basically said that. He's often called the man who lived through five presidents because he advised five presidents.

Jackie: He was Wilson's alter ego, wasn't he?

Alan: Wilson was a puppet. Even some of the memoirs of those around him admitted that.

Jackie: He was prideful.

Alan: And he wasn't very bright.

Jackie: And they stroke him, give him some money and give him a nice, big, huge, impressive home. That's what it took for him. That's all it took for him.

Alan: That's right. He was the most boring speechmaker ever, apparently. However, Mandell House was called "The Park Bench Politician."

Jackie: Yes, because he used to sit out on the park bench telling them what to do.

Alan: And you know why?

Jackie: No.

Alan: Remember he wrote a novel called "Philip Dru: Administrator"

Jackie: Yes, I read it.

Alan: He's even got himself in the novel in a place called Mandell House and in the novel, which was written around 1912, he says a group of powerful men set up an invisible government and buy politicians to front for them.

Jackie: Alan, we have to take our break and the music is playing. We'll pick this up on the other side. All right, folks, we're back with you. Alan Watt is our guest tonight and as usual, I don't know about for you, but we wend ourselves into conversations that are so fascinating and so enlightening that – Alan, thanks for coming on with me.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Okay. We were talking about Mandell House. You were talking about the book he wrote. That was in 1912, two years before the First World War and an administrator.

Alan: He said that special advisers would be the real powers behind the man that the public sees as a president or prime ministers because they were taking over the world and in the novel one of the presidents starts to get uppity and believe he really is the president so they had to take him down a few pegs. Now the message the big boys used, and believe this or not, this is 1912, was to install tape recorders – tape recorders before they were invented, by the way, and they taped all his conversations and then exposed some of it to the public, to the media that then criticized the president and that brought him back into line.

Jackie: Now where did you ever read this that they had tape-recorded him?

Alan: It was in his novels.

Jackie: Oh my God, Alan, you're right. "Philip Dru: Administrator."

Alan: That is why Mandell House was called "The Park Bench Adviser," because he always talked to the press or everybody else on a park bench where no one could tape him. Now this is before the public ever heard or saw a tape recorder and these guys always have advance sciences way ahead of what the public know.

Jackie: You know I remember reading and I think this was in Doug Reed's book, "Controversy of Zion," Edward Mandell House actually was running the government and he would have meetings with high people from other countries in his apartment. There was one time when Woodrow Wilson the President was in there and some ambassador or something came into Mandell House's apartment and he excused the president from the room.

Alan: I can believe it.

Jackie: And after that I think is when Woodrow Wilson was just pretty much you know done.

Alan: He served his purpose and he tried to set up the League of Nations and that was one of his main jobs.

Jackie: No he didn't.

Alan: No.

Jackie: But he was credited with it.

Alan: Yes, he was a front man.

Jackie: Remember before it was the League of Nations it was called The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: Doublespeak, yes, but isn't it amazing that even in that novel he gives you the fact that there are men behind the scenes who are big multi, multi-billionaires who then employ the advisers and train the advisers. The advisers tell the presidents and prime ministers what really is the future because they plan the future like a business plan and then they use that exact same technique of bringing down a president with Nixon. The same technique, they bugged the whole White House with tape recorders.

Jackie: Now we were told that Nixon was playing tapes because he wanted to write his memoirs.

Alan: That's the story, but at the time they actually said before they came up with that it was for another reason.

Jackie: Oh, in other words, that's why they had the tape. That was the justification. You're right because in the book "Henry Kissinger" that is addressed exactly what you just said the way they hid. They actually bugged his office. Alan, it was unbelievable the way they set that man up.

Alan: Yes and as I say it's more incredible that somebody wrote about that technique around 1912 and even tape recorders before the public ever heard of a tape recorder.

Jackie: Well, see I need to read that book again because I read it quite a few years ago. I don't mean like 20 years ago but before I was really seeing, Alan. I mean it was intense enough reading it then but I can't imagine what I would see when I read it the second time.

Alan: That's right. It's amazing how much is out there to the public and the public don't see it and that's what they call "the mocking of the victim" in Masonry. They will put something out there. It's not up to them if you understand it or not. It's a form of legality that they have shown you, and stupid you if you didn't catch on.

Jackie: A form of legality. That's exactly what's happening right now with the Terri Schiavo case.

Alan: Yes it is.

Jackie: It's all legal. It's all the courts, the law. I mean of course they're lying at every turn because the law is there that prohibits what they're doing but that doesn't even matter, Alan.

Alan: As I say, it's a Masonic "must be" and nothing will stop it because this was planned to go through. It's got to go down in the books as precedence. It gives them the right then to decide by the courts who will live and die and also what they determine as quality of life will go down on the books.

Jackie: They get the man on the streets saying – I think I told you this, that when I talked to Jody about this and she asked me what I thought about it, but before she got my answer she said, you know, mom, I wouldn't want to live like her, would you? And Alan, Jody is a very compassionate person, so this gives me glimpse of how slick they are, so I began to tell Jody first of all that she wouldn't even be in that condition if she had ever had any therapy. I mean it goes on and on and on, Alan.

Alan: I know. There was a woman on a show here not long ago who had a massive stroke--

Jackie: That was Kate Adamson probably.

Alan: I know that she's doing well now and she can talk coherently and so on.

Jackie: But the point I was making is this: In the face of all the evidence that is out there, what they keep saying is they keep pushing this into peoples minds, "I wouldn't want to live like that, would you?"

Alan: In a vegetative state.

Jackie: In a vegetative state.

Alan: "Weapons of mass destruction," over and over.

Jackie: These are not the people who are saying why don't you let her die. I've had two or three people write to me and say why don't you leave it alone. Let her die. Don't you have any compassion?

Alan: Yet, here you are, being taken through a High Masonic psychodrama. This is what this production is and they have the public doing exactly as they're trained to do, debate A and B, and they're all at each other's throats over it and yet none of the public have been there themselves. They've taken everything from

the media, which is very little, and made decisions and giving their passive assent to this.

Jackie: That is exactly the point, that everything they do they wind up getting the – they call it the "mandate", the people's mandate, and that's how they do it.

Alan: That's right and the public have no idea that this now gives the government a rubber band, which can be stretched and stretched, called their decision on quality of life and what a vegetative state is.

Jackie: And you know what? I am just totally changing the subject on us, but every single one of our listeners, we can make a difference and basically the opportunity arises almost every single conversation we have with anybody and the thought that just came to my mind. Amber called me Easter Sunday and she said happy Easter mom and I said well happy Ishtar, honey, and she said what does that mean and I began to tell her and I said go into the internet because they do the computer stuff and I said you'll find this very fascinating. We talked about the egg. You know bunnies don't lay eggs. Why do we have Easter eggs? Well, because Ishtar hatched from an egg and somewhere in her mind this is going to stay there and what else can we do? What more can we do? I shouldn't say what else, but what more can we do than at every opportunity offer an opportunity to our kindred brothers, sisters, to at least consider the truth. It's like I said last night, even though I knew when this hit mainstream the way it did, I knew that they were using it and of course you see all the hooks and what they're doing and knowing that I was doing exactly what they wanted me to do, I did it, Alan, because I could not sit and say okay well they're playing a game and I'm not going to play that game with them. You cannot sit back and not do what you can because it wasn't just Terri anyway.

Alan: That's what Joe Public doesn't realize as they give their consent to this. This isn't about one person. This is the right of the government to decide from now on right into the future who can live and who can die by a court order.

Jackie: And yet, while that is true, it is about one person; it is about Terri Schiavo, a woman who is being murdered--

Alan: It's a sacrifice at Easter time.

Jackie: ...in plain sight of the entire world, Alan.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. I mean this is, as I say, set up the same way as when they shot Kennedy. They made sure the whole world was watching. The whole world goes through the psychodrama. It has a shock effect on the person, highly emotive, highly charged with emotion and the public are being led from beginning to end through a chess game in which they don't even know they're participating because they're giving their approval.

Jackie: See, but I knew I was participating and I still did it and Alan – it isn't that I wrestle with that, but I think about how slick they are that they get us in these places where we're damned if we do and we're damned if we don't.

Alan: Yes I know and at the same time as everybody starts taking on the pros and cons and fighting with each other about it all from the media, as it's designed to do, as I say the most historical thing that's happened since the American Revolution just took place on the 23rd and no one knew.

Jackie: Without a shot being fired.

Alan: That's right and that's so typical.

Jackie: By the suits.

Alan: Yes, plus they have their sacrifice. They always have a sacrifice when they build a new structure and this is it, at Easter time too. It's perfect. It's a beautiful Masonic script.

Jackie: This is a real window of opportunity for them, the whole thing, their own Masonic holidays and probably astrologically it suited for what they did.

Alan: Yes and for the High Masons they still go by the Roman calendar where March is the beginning of their year.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Happy New Year, guys, right?

Alan: That's right and of course that's the death – again, there's always a death of something and there's the death of winter, the beginning of life. They've built a structure because they build forms, which are systems. That's what they mean by builders. They are builders. They've just built the new future of the Americas so quietly and easily and distracted the public while they carried out their sacrifice, which is only the first one of many to come.

Jackie: There have been many before her. It just happened to be the one that came out.

Alan: Yes, so this is your typical skilled Masonic ceremony and we all went through it and very few people realized it.

Jackie: All right. Now you know what I would like to do? Well, this is a real downer, you know, what we've been talking about. I don't mean it's a downer because anytime we are brought into understanding we actually should celebrate but this is very difficult and sounding almost hopeless, Alan, so let's talk about the other side of the face of this coin that what they envision, what is happening does not have to happen if enough people wake up to it, but it isn't just waking up to this lie. It's waking up to the religious lies that we've been told.

Alan: It's the entire system which we call reality and normality.

Jackie: On that other level, on the other dimension, the other frequency, you know I have a tendency to think out there when I think different levels or frequencies and I have to keep reminding myself that it is all one, but doesn't it come down to, Alan, right now it appears to me that there are almost people choosing up sides. It isn't consciously, like okay I'm on this side. It's people doing the right thing for the right reason and I think about Terri Schiavo and I think about the outpouring of love because everybody who was standing with Terri and doing whatever they could to stop this slaughter, this sacrifice, I think that there is something magnificent out of this that each and every one of these people experienced love that is unfathomable. Love of a person that they don't even know and there is something very beautiful about that and it has occurred to me that this could turn the tide when people understand that love is the power and all that there really is that is real, Alan.

Alan: Well, the key – see, this is the strange thing because they give you all your holy books but they always leave the truths in there because they're so legalistic. They tell you the antidote to the system and they tell it to you in the New Testament, which has been refurbished a few times. However, they tell you if you have so much goods and so on, give them away. If someone is in need, help them and have the faith that when you need something someone will help you. You see that's the only antidote to their system because their system is based on a substitute for all of that, and it's called money, and that was the first trick that was ever pulled--

Jackie: In other words, do unto others as you would have others do unto you.

Alan: Yes. In other words, use your humanity. There is no humanity in a monied system. It can only be an elite that manages the whole con game and the rest of the people who are generally fairly poor and because it's a profit-making thing based on usury, everyone is born with a function to work at a job and job is from the Bible. Job was persecuted by his deity and that's why you get a job. If you're one of the higher-ups you get a salary, you see, but if you're are a worker (and most people are trained to be workers) you get a job; and this is all Masonic of course in its esoteric meanings and that's why the Masons have that Bible in the temples. However, the fact is, the antidote is also there if the people decided to use their humanity and say we're not going along with this system anymore.

Jackie: And do you know what? I really believe this, that within each and every one of us there is a place that we know. In other words, even people let's say who make a decision based on, well, it doesn't seem right but after all I've got four mouths to feed. See what I'm saying? That if somebody sees that it is wrong and understands that it is wrong they don't do it. They don't take into their realm of consideration of this, well, I have to do this because otherwise how am I going to feed my family, and there's where the faith comes in that you were just talking about. You do the right thing for the right reason and doors will open but you have to just know that, Alan.

Alan: Yes, but the whole problem in a monetized system, it's a dog-eat-dog from the top and the reason that we worship – and society does, they worship multimillionaires and that's what they call success. That's why it doesn't matter how they get there, as long as they get there; and this trickle-down theory is more of a bunch of pariahs on every level having to eat off the guy beneath you in this trickle-down system, and when everything goes up in price you have to shaft the guy below you to make up what you had before.

Jackie: So in other words, okay, you shaft them.

Alan: You shaft them. He shafts you.

Jackie: If you didn't add something to what you're selling.

Alan: It doesn't matter. You see, this whole system--

Jackie: No, but I'm looking at it within that. It isn't like they consciously feel that they're shafting somebody because they have certain overhead and in order to meet the overhead they charge what they charge.

Alan: This system is based on a fallacy and it's based on deceit by very clever people who've been taught this many thousands of years ago how to run this system and we call this system, which is completely inhumane. People do not live their lives. They run and race and worry through it. They don't live but we call this system humane and the guy who's your neighbor to your left, he might have the same medical problem as your neighbor to the right, but the guy on the left doesn't have as much money and so he gets a few pills that will probably give him an ulcer or something or make him bleed to death, but the guy on the right has more bucks so his life will be saved. We call this normal and we call this is humane society. There's nothing humane in it. There's nothing humane in this system. It's a corrupt evil system and it was from the beginning.

Jackie: Well that comes back once to us, each and every one of us, Alan, and we can talk about the corrupt system and then the question is are we going to be part of it?

Alan: Yes, and if you are going to be part of it--

Jackie: Well, I don't mean forced into like okay you have to have a driver's license, but I'm talking about doing what you know in your heart – it's like people who work for Children Family Services. They go into people's homes and they steal children and they say well I was only doing my job. This is what I'm talking about, Alan.

Alan: And those cops at Schiavo's thing that were arresting the children that were trying to take water – they were just doing their job; and when they take you in to kill you, they'll tell you the same thing. You see there's an evilness through segments of society and I don't care how it's glossed over, ultimately the individuals are well aware of what they're doing.

Jackie: It's the human being or a human condition maybe or whatever you call it that they know human nature and they know what seduces people, but somewhere – we've got about four minutes left. I want to say something that you said a long time ago and well I liked it and maybe I liked it because I know it's true but what you say means something and we were talking about people waking up, I mean enlightened, spiritual consciousness and I asked you one time how many do you think it will take? And you said not really very many because there aren't many of them.

Alan: That's a fact.

Jackie: Yes because the light into the darkness is where that shines away that evil.

Alan: Really at the top they estimate there is only three percent who run the world.

Jackie: And so enough of us who stand in every way that we can that we stand for right, in other words, Alan, and if it isn't right we know it because there's something in us that niggles us and we get the warning and say, no, don't do that, and then we're either going to go with that because we accept and know or we're going to say don't bother me conscience. Don't bother me because I have to do this just this one time because then I'll get that promotion.

Alan: And if you're part of the team and you're all there in the same uniform, because a whole bunch are doing the wrong thing doesn't mean that you have to. People are making decisions all time you know and it doesn't wash, the excuse doesn't wash that it's the law or I'm only following orders. That does not wash. That does not wash at all. They know who they are and what they've done and that doesn't go on forever. There's always a balance to the scale and when evil gets too low it must perish. It must be destroyed and it will.

Jackie: Evil can only be destroyed by the light.

Alan: The evil also turns on itself at a certain time.

Jackie: Oh, that's good. Do you want to talk about that tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Evil turning on itself. Will you write that down?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night with Alan. We'll just pick up with this conversation where it left off.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 2, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 2nd of May already in the year 2005 and we had snow flurries this afternoon. I wonder what your weather is like, folks. It sure doesn't feel like May. We had one day that was 80 and a few very nice days, but other than that, this is not spring. Not here, not yet, except the birdies say so, so maybe it is.

Let me do our spiritual message right now and then we'll bring our guest up. This is from John 4 beginning with verse 4.

"Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

And in verse 7:

"Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God and everyone that loves is born of God and knows God. He that loves not, knows not God for God is love."

That is the only thing in this physical world that I see that is real, ladies and gentlemen. I'm not saying that because I say it is so, that in my mind and in my heart there's nothing real here other than love and our expressions of love to one another and to ourselves. And Alan Watt is with us again this evening. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Well, I was outside doing stuff today and I get really I guess what it is is because it's staying light longer and I'm not a clock-watcher so I kind of judge the time by what the darkness is. I'm going to have to quit doing that because I keep getting – you were very gracious to come on with two minutes notice.

Alan: It's no problem. We've got the same weather this way.

Jackie: Same weather?

Alan: Yes, it was sleet and snow for a while.

Jackie: Today?

Alan: They're standardizing the weather.

Jackie: Yes, along with frozen pizza, Alan.

Alan: Yes and the rest of the continent.

Jackie: Well, it was very short notice when I called you of course and I really didn't have anything in particular in mind to talk about. Is there anything that you would like to discuss with or bring up for our listeners tonight? You know I don't have a real good voice level on you. I suppose you haven't done anything different, have you?

Alan: No.

Jackie: And I suppose we'll hear a click a little later on, then your voice level will come up.

Alan: There's always so much going on behind the scenes because most of the politics that we're given is

just drama and the gossip they lay out on the politicians and so on to keep the people busy, but the agenda that was written a long time ago, to not only unite the continent, but to unite the planet under a particular system, is rushing full steam ahead. Of course everybody's been kept so busy running as the buying power of their money decreases, so they're running faster and faster to get all these toys they're supposed to have according to what they've been told that's their standard of living. However, since we're not the producers anymore, the manufacturers, it hasn't dawned on most people that the system as it is now is not meant to last for very long. It's a "service industry" they call it and that's what they told Britain as well when they united them into Europe, that they would become a service industry.

Jackie: The U.S. is a service industry too.

Alan: Yes. In fact, I've got books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR (it's both the same club), because you don't want to have the royal in front of the American name so they called the CFR, but their 1937 meeting held in Australia, their annual meeting, in there the Minutes of the meetings are there, with the speeches and everything, and one of the speakers said that they would set up China to be the manufacturer for the world, in 1937.

Jackie: We were talking about this and you had mentioned – Alan, thank you for bringing this up tonight. You know when we have conversations off-air so often and I don't say it, like I used to do, I wish we were doing this on the air, but our last conversation and I thought oh my goodness I wish our listeners could hear this. We were talking about this and you mentioned why they chose the Asian people and would you explain this to our listeners what you did last night? And I'll tell you I'm going to turn my mike down. I'm going to run out and grab a robe because it's chilly where I'm sitting so I'll be back. Okay, thanks Alan.

Alan: If we look down through history, pretty well every country on the planet has been invaded over and over and over by one group or another; but the one that's the least invaded and left alone has been China. I used to wonder why they left China to be such a pure race, compared to all the rest of the peoples whom they mixed up through invasions and so on. Then you look at the culture of China and I thought well what's different about the culture? Well, they've never known what we call freedom of any kind. Not that we've had really much freedom in the last few hundred years, but they also are a mass man. In the sociological books you can get from any university library, where they have the different cultures delineated and broken down into traits and so on, you'll find the Chinese like – actually don't mind being in a crowd. They like to "rub shoulders" as they say in the books with their fellow man; whereas of course the Western people like their distance from each other, "don't invade my space" type of thing. They, although not so much in the last 1,500 years they have not been an inventive people, prior to that, inventions were in China. They had detection devices for earthquakes 2,500 years ago. I wondered why all these main invaders gave China this big passage of clearance, including Napoleon who said let the sleeping dragon sleep. No one wanted to invade China and it wasn't because China was well armed or anything. In fact it was mainly a peasant class catering to the few nobility across the whole length and breadth of the country and it's been that way for a couple of thousands years. Even though they're not an inventive people, they can certainly mimic what they're given very, very well.

Jackie: They can what?

Alan: Mimic. They can copy very well what they're given. If you look at the history as it's unfolded, Western Europe primarily was used for the last couple of hundred years or more to go through an industrial era of intense misery for the general population, especially in factory towns. During that time we developed machinery et cetera and then we went through the electronic revolution, technological revolution; and now that we've completed our mission basically, apart from conquering the last of the Moslems to bring into the system, they've quite candidly through the GATT treaties and so on handed all of what were American or what we thought was American and Canadian and British and German and so on companies. They've handed them lock, stock and barrel over to China. They set them up and they moved them, complete factories.

Jackie: Yes. And did you say while I was gone what you said about why they chose the Chinese?

Alan: Because the Chinese as I say are perfect for this era, perfect to be the manufacturers.

Jackie: And why is that?

Alan: In an advanced type of manufacturing. They didn't invent anything in that manufacturing. However, they didn't have to. We simply handed it over once we had basically perfected technology and simplified it to its basic form.

Jackie: But you also mentioned their work habits.

Alan: The Chinese are known to be so obedient to their masters for thousands of years that they'd work all day and half the night if need be and nothing has changed, really, even though it's communistic run. They don't have a culture where there's a lot of kindness between each other to help each other out either, so they're divided to an extent in that respect. They're ideal workers for this particular era, and very, very cheap too, to be the manufacturers for the whole planet. When you look back on things you can see the plan and you can smell the plan actually for hundreds of years. In the later books in the 1900's and the 20th century and into the present day, you actually see it all happening and been written down that this was going to happen. We've lived through the transfer of technology to China with the factories lock, stock and barrel. I used to wonder why would the West be training thousands of engineers of all kinds in the western universities for the last 30 years when they were supposedly your prime enemy, they were communists, but all of these engineers have been trained in Canada.

Jackie: So these are Chinese people?

Alan: Yes, coming to Canada, Britain, Europe and so on, and getting the education for machinery—which they did not yet have. Of course, since about 1990, we've seen the exodus after the GATT treaty of all the machinery, which they had been trained to use but didn't have, we saw it all transferred to China. Now everything is made in China.

Jackie: You know this is something that was brought to my attention and I suppose maybe many people have considered this, but until it had, it was during the NAFTA thing. I had never thought about it, but during the Depression there were plenty of people to work and there were plenty of people to purchase or manufactured items and food goods that were produced on the farms et cetera. But the Depression was simply the withdrawal of course of the drawing in of the money, just the way the story goes in the Old Testament in Genesis when Joseph gathered up all the money and took it to the pharaoh. But there were the factories sitting there, Alan, you see, and so that when they decided they'd start trickling money back in, well, today there are no factories sitting. They have not just moved the manufacturing. They have moved all of the factories and either flattened the buildings or I guess they've just demolished the factories, period, so it isn't a situation like it was after the Depression.

Alan: Yes, because they know that they were not going to use them ever again.

Jackie: You mentioned service industry. When I remember hearing about that, I thought well everybody's going to be doing what? What do they mean by this?

Alan: There's an esoteric meaning to all the words in the English language.

Jackie: Well, say what it means to you.

Alan: "Ice" always means when you put something on ice, it means to stop it, to cease it, you see. Service is to "SERVE ICE," you see. Just like they "park" continents down through history and leave them and go back to them.

Jackie: Yes, but they're talking about a service economy, so the actual meaning of the word is just, oh, stop the economy?

Alan: To stop the whole thing because we are now unneeded. We're unnecessary. That's why they're re-wilding the areas around people in the country, while those people are still alive, they're putting in carnivores and predators. I mean that's telling you something. That's telling you that shortly there is not going to be

those people living in the country.

Jackie: Well then think about – what I wondered is how would people have work and of course today millions don't. But in the Protocols it's just amazing. I've been scanning them lately and you know every now and then you do that and you pick up things – of course I had already had this circled and highlighted but it's just a reminder. So when you think about it there are government jobs and there will be the people who will be spying on all the people. It's exactly like Orwell's "1984," Alan.

Alan: That's been happening for a long time.

Jackie: I know, but it's really getting obvious today. I mean it's blatant to people that have never read "1984" or really thought about what's going on. It's been the 'slowly boiling frog syndrome.' Well, they're nuking the frog now. I mean this isn't just fast cooking. It's nuking the frog.

Alan: They've been spraying us like bugs from the sky pretty well daily for the last few years and this stuff supposedly has aluminum and barium in it, which are used for clotting agents for wounds and things.

Jackie: For what?

Alan: For any kind of wound or hemorrhage.

Jackie: Barium and what?

Alan: Aluminum oxide.

Jackie: And it's used for what?

Alan: You can use them for clotting agents if something is bleeding.

Jackie: Do you put it on the wound?

Alan: Yes, you put it on a wound.

Jackie: Okay, I think I've heard of that, Alan.

Alan: If you see that in Canada for instance and in other countries now for the last couple of years, the government is putting out ads warning people on the signs and symptoms of strokes. Now we've got young people coming down with strokes all over the place, which is again a clot, you see, lodged basically in the brain.

Jackie: Haven't there been a lot of young athletes dying suddenly that have been strokes or heart attacks?

Alan: People are getting sick. They have these hacking coughs they can't get rid of and those who aren't affected, as yet, eventually will be because everyone's got a tolerance level as they ingest this stuff, breathe this stuff in and drink it, because it's in everything. It's in the food, the water and in the air we breathe, so eventually it will come to a crisis point and I've no doubt as we go through a rising death toll we'll still see the same familiar faces on TV and the same comedies and Joe Blow will think well everything must be okay because it seems the same on the TV.

Jackie: You know that terrible cough I've had lately? I mean I've had that on and off for a long time but sometimes it's gone and sometimes it isn't. Well, I just have to say this because I want to share it with our listeners too. I started taking my MSM again about five days ago Alan and it is clearing up amazingly. I'm not doing anything else different. I haven't been doing – I did a couple of days oil of oregano but boy I'll tell you and it's always been my left lung whatever it is that I've had but it's clearing up and I knew it would.

If our lungs are being damaged and there is a natural form of sulfur which the body requires in order to function properly which is missing and the body can reproduce those healthy cells, the body could repair

damaged lungs.

Alan: I wouldn't agree with you.

Jackie: Well, that's okay. You don't have too.

Alan: I'll tell you why: Because as you're being poisoned, you see they're laying this stuff on thick and they're not letting up on it to let you heal, and it's in the ground water. When the snow melted this year there was three inches of this 'candy cane' type stuff all over the fields, which was the drying residue of a few months of accumulation of spraying that was in the snow; and on the first day of the sun it starts to go down and then when it dries it turns back into its chemical parts, white powders. We're being sprayed like bugs, like roaches.

Jackie: Yes, but what does that got to do with you don't agree that what? You don't agree that anything could heal the lungs?

Alan: How can you heal something as you're being poisoned all the time?

Jackie: I don't know.

Alan: It can't happen.

Jackie: Well okay, let's put it this way. Let's say if that wasn't an ongoing onslaught the healing could happen and possibly think about this, Alan. Without it, maybe the damage continues until the person drops, so maybe it at least keeps them a modicum of health.

Alan: If they want to try it they can try it.

Jackie: I don't sell MSM, Alan. I have nothing to gain here, honey.

Alan: As you're being poisoned, it's like getting a transfusion in one arm with the cut wrist on the other.

Jackie: Yes, okay, I want to share something else with you and our listeners but you also. When my mom was told that she had a cancer on her vocal cord, they did radiation therapy on it. Is that what you call it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, as you know, our guest is Alan Watt and I apologize for the time that I've taken away from because Alan is our guest tonight but we'll talk about MSM another time. Alan, thank you. We have a caller who has a couple of questions for Alan. Alan, do you accept my apology?

Alan: For what?

Jackie: No, not you, Allen. Alan Watt. Well just because I've been talking so much.

Alan: It's all right. It's actually yours.

Jackie: No, you're my guest, so do you accept my apology?

Alan: Yes, sure.

Jackie: Allen is on the air from Michigan and he wants to ask you a couple of questions. Allen from Michigan, are you aware that you're going to have to hang up to hear his answer?

Allen: I didn't ask the question yet.

Jackie: I know but I wanted to know if you know that.

Allen: Yes. I liked to know why Billy Graham was picked by William Randolph Hearst and the second question. Does he know anything about the Masonic lodges where they're dated when they're put up and established, they're dated Anno Lucis. Does he know anything about that?

Jackie: Okay Alan, did you get both of those questions?

Alan: A bit on the Hearst thing was a bit fuzzy.

Jackie: Okay. Do the Billy Graham question again, Allen.

Allen: I wanted to know why Billy Graham was picked by William Randolph Hearst to be America's preacher, and the other question was does he know anything about Masonic lodges being dated by Anno Lucis, like 5526 A.L. Anno Lucis?

Jackie: Do you understand that question Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. He's going to hang up so he can hear you.

Alan: That's after Lucifer's fall, supposedly, meaning the light coming down and it's the same story as Prometheus bringing the wisdom down, the light, the torch, the fire to those who could accept it. Of course the Masons claim that around 4,000 BC that's when the plan to change the world—the ways of living from a natural system into their system—began, which is to culminate with the evolution of man worldwide through physical and scientific means, which is exactly what they're coming to.

Jackie: This is on Masonic lodges as the date, yes?

Alan: Yes. They have two dates. They have the one that was built and then they have the same date plus about 4,000 years.

Jackie: And that was after the fall of Lucifer?

Alan: Or Prometheus. It's the same story.

Jackie: Okay, but Lucifer being the fallen angel, yes?

Alan: Yes. The light bringer.

Jackie: Oh here you come, Alan.

Alan: Did it go up?

Jackie: Oh, it's wonderful.

Alan: Maybe the operator was getting interested.

Jackie: You know what, that could very easily be whatever it was. Thank you, whoever upped that volume.

Alan: Then as far as Hearst goes, Hearst was not just a self-made man. All these big boys are put in place. They're trained for what they're to do because their job is to control the minds of the people and they do it through media. Media is an arm of government. It's an essential arm of government. You can't mind control the people without it, and as long as the people think it's free and independent, they get suckered and they believe in it. Hearst of course picked Billy Graham because Billy Graham is a 33-degree Freemason and he's been open about that in the last couple of years, and of course freemasons as Napoleon, as Benjamin Franklin said, and many others: "When I'm in the Middle East, I'm a Mohammedan. When I'm in London, I'm

a Christian, et cetera, et cetera." In other words, they could be whatever they want, you see. Billy Graham's job, as any high priest has always been down through the many centuries, is to once again control the minds of the people. That's his job. He's a multibillionaire probably but he's a 33-degree Freemason. At least that's the Scottish Rite.

Jackie: Or maybe even higher.

Alan: Well, "life begins at 40," so he's probably over the 40th degree into a higher lodge.

Jackie: Is that what that means, Alan? Life begins at 40. In other words, when you hit the 40th degree--

Alan: You start to get the truth. Below that, under the 32nd degree it's a camouflage even for the people involved at the bottom, who truly do think it's a self-improvement society. There's charitable work but if you're involved in any kind of mind control, which is media, even a local newspaper, the Grand Master will pull you out of the lodge and tell you to be at a certain place at a certain night and he will take you to the Black Lodge, where you go up higher, you see. Those in the Blue Lodge won't even know that it exists. This is what they do. They pick out the ones who are useful for mind control primarily, or politics or whatever, and they throw them up through the higher degrees.

Jackie: And many of them reach their high levels of politics because of their ready status as a freemason?

Alan: Absolutely. They've proven their worth. You see, the workman must prove his worthiness, which means that you can keep your mouth shut and follow orders. That's what it means. A Mason is avowed to instantly obey the order of a superior Mason without hesitation and he must immediately reserve all his moral conscience to himself and obey it. These guys have been involved through petty little scams and so on at the bottom to see if they can keep their mouths shut, and, if they can, they get up the ladder into the bigger scams.

Jackie: Oh. They test them?

Alan: They're tested constantly. That's even in some of their older manuals.

Jackie: How high up do you have to get before you quit being tested?

Alan: Once you're up to at least the 96th.

Jackie: And there's nobody above 96?

Alan: There's 360 degrees in a circle.

Jackie: Alan, are you being serious right now?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: We say, "he's a 33rd degree Mason." Now is that in any book that there are 360 degrees of Freemasonry?

Alan: What they do is they hint at it all the time.

Jackie: It makes sense.

Alan: They hint at it all the time. The OTO, which is the Ordo Templi Orientis, which is a French version supposedly of the Templars, which really is German, and they go up to about 96 degrees and that is official. Aleister Crowley that worked for MI6 in England and everybody in the MI6 had to be a freemason according to Peter Wright who wrote "Spycatcher." He's the only guy that wasn't a Mason.

Jackie: But it was actually made public that he was 96 degrees?

Alan: Aleister Crowley, yes.

Jackie: And Aleister Crowley wasn't yet at the top?

Alan: Oh no. He was a good workman. He did his job. Anybody in the public eye will be at least up to 96 degrees. After that, it's more invisible.

Jackie: Is this researchable for people?

Alan: If you really want to go on the trail for it, you can.

Jackie: You know I'm not accusing you of saying something like you're lying here or something, but this is something I've never heard before and I have a sense that there are listeners who will definitely want to research this.

Alan: It's all based on the sun.

Jackie: In other words, I guess what I'm asking is: through your observation in all the other stuff that you've learned, this is what you've deduced or is it actually written some place?

Alan: It's written in occasional old books and many other books will actually hint at it because you're supposed to figure it out for yourself. That's why they say that the profane will never catch on.

Jackie: So you're not the profane, huh, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Does that mean you're one of them?

Alan: Oh no. Everything is circular and of course it's based on the movements of the sun going through the zodiac and so on, and the planets going round the sun. Well, what does round mean? It means go around in a complete circle, one revolution, and of course they give you all the visible symbols of the serpent eating its tail et cetera but most people don't catch on.

Jackie: The serpent eating its tail.

Alan: Of course theosophy has that on its logo.

Jackie: What does that signify?

Alan: They give you different meanings depending on what category or degree you're in; and Albert Pike admits that, that the guys in the lower degrees must not necessarily know the meanings of the rituals and words but they must think that they know. As they get up they say, well, all that stuff they told you before was just nonsense.

Jackie: But what does it signify to them?

Alan: Partly eternity, and they'll tell you that at the lower degrees it's eternal. It's their power for eternity, by the way, but in the higher degrees of course you start to – if you look at sun dial or anything and you say wait a minute, it's round here and it's all marked off in degrees, why would it stop at 96? It doesn't.

Jackie: Okay, that makes sense.

Alan: Mind you, too, it's admitted today that if you have the money and you have some kind of import as I say in society with your views and opinions, even a column writer for a newspaper, they can take you from nothing and put you up to a 32nd degree freemason in a matter of a couple of weeks, if you pay, because

you pay all the time you see. The 33rd degree is honorary and it's after that of course that you really get into the real stuff, if you're asked.

Jackie: Do they get to a point where they have to disavow Jesus?

Alan: Well, sure because that's all part of it. They will tell you themselves that all religions (and they kind of boast about it) stemmed from the same solar cult thousands and thousands and thousands – actually almost a million years ago; and prior to that, there was the stellar cult; and prior to that, there was the lunar cult. That's why the emblems they use come from all three, because they incorporated them all until they became the solar cult.

Jackie: And it doesn't mean that just because they use these emblems that the emblems themselves are evil?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Exactly. I just wanted our listeners – I remember Chuck because he knew about this longer than I did, but I noticed that for example they used the word light and he would highlight it when he would read it in an article and he actually believed it to be evil because they used the word, and the same thing with these symbols. The symbols themselves are not evil. It's just that they symbolize something for them and they're evil, so we relate the symbol itself to evil.

Alan: Really, if you correlate the evil and the good symbols and you can figure it out, you'll really find they're symbolizing the same thing. Although one's supposed to be good and one is supposed to be evil, which is the intent of mind control. It's doublethink. It's holding two opposite opinions in your head about the same thing at the same time.

Jackie: Do you mean their symbols mean to them what the symbols mean to a good person?

Alan: Well, sure. I mean everyone's been taught recently for instance that for instance what they think is the Star of David, which isn't, it's got another meaning, but you think that's a good symbol; all the Christians do, or modern Christians.

Jackie: The Christian Zionists or Judeo-Christians.

Alan: It's modern Christianity but they all belong to the World Council of Churches, which was started off by David Rockefeller who's a High Mason and Theosophist and he calls himself a world citizen. The whole idea of getting all these churches to belong is the same theology being taught through all the different branches of the church you see. They all teach the same thing, and of course, they don't even notice the changes.

Jackie: You were going to talk about the Star of David.

Alan: That's been taught to be good symbol and yet you find it in ancient India. I'm talking about ancient India, long before there was any Hebrew or Habiru or whatever mentioned anywhere. It was used in India long before that; so was the swastika and the swastika is simply a symbol of the sun with the feet in its movements. That's what it stands for.

Jackie: With its feet in its movement? What does that mean?

Alan: They always go on about: "if it's reversed it's Black Magic"; it's all nonsense. It's the direction the sun appears to take as it walks across the sky; and that's what they used to call the sun, "he who walks the sky," in ancient Egypt; or Luke Skywalker in the Star Wars movies. It's all the same thing. We are told to "fear this, but this is okay," and of course in different times in history you might fear the one and like the other, then they'll reverse it and you don't even notice the difference.

Jackie: It's what they teach us to fear. You know, I think the number 13 is a real good example of that, that people, oh, 13, and of course they use it all the time. I mean everything to them is 13 and 33 and et cetera

and of course we're told that 13 is an unlucky number and they won't put a 13th floor on an elevator.

Alan: That's from Jacques DeMolay. He was burnt on the 13th on Friday.

Jackie: So I got to thinking, in their belief it's a pretty dog gone powerful number so why should we fear it?

Alan: Yes, or walking under ladders or anything like that, but that's where it all comes from. These are all ancient symbols of Masonry as it progressed down through the ages.

Jackie: So we get afraid of what they teach us to be afraid of and they tell us what to like.

Alan: They can reverse it just as easily and we don't notice – just like they reversed the cultures when they wish to. During the Industrial Era they really threw Christianity at the people who were starving in the industrial cities to keep them in line. You know, work hard at your 16 hours now for your pittance and you'll go to heaven. That's what the religion did for the people in Europe at that time, especially Britain, and of course once that job is over and no more industrialized it's promiscuity time, just do what you want. That's how they do it and they go through these changes and the very generation that goes through the major changes doesn't even notice that now their beliefs in everything are upside down. However, Plato said that was what they could do 2,500 years ago. It was so down pat 2,500 years ago that he could write about that, about the techniques of culture creation coming from the top and the methods of implementing it through the music, the arts, fashion, drama, plays et cetera.

Jackie: That reminds me of what we were talking about when you said they tell us what we like. You didn't say they tell us what to like. They tell us what we like.

Alan: And we believe it.

Jackie: And you explained to our listeners like the music thing. That never occurred to me, Alan.

Alan: As I've said before, that if the human brain has been the same for the last few hundred years at least, then a teenager who is supposed to come into music around the age of around 13 to 15, and he has a higher acuity of high tones and the low tones in music, the teenager should really like every type of music that everyone 15 years of age has ever liked in history.

Jackie: Because the brain has not changed.

Alan: It hasn't changed but they literally think, "my God this is fantastic stuff." Their dad or their mom or even their older sister or brother will say will listen to this. "Oh, I don't want that. That's old stuff," and everything that they hear on the radio that they listen to and the magazines they buy and so on is telling them that: "This is your music," and I've said because of that, at the moment, you've got people in the old age homes who are listening to Walt Whitman and so on. Then you're going to get the rockers coming in who are geriatric tapping their feet to Pink Floyd and then eventually you're going to get geriatrics who are rappers, believe it or not.

Jackie: They'll be sitting around listening to rap music because it was the good old days.

Alan: It was their time.

Jackie: It was their music and they still love it.

Alan: And to show you again how it's all been sold from the top--

Jackie: These were given to us.

Alan: It's given to you. Plato said it. He says no culture is permitted to come from the people themselves. He says every cultural change comes from the top down and it's always been that way. You know the BBC were the ones in Britain. This is your government station. Everybody who staffed the BBC had to work for

Eaton or be at Eaton College. That was a class system you see and here they are pushing Benny Hill with his almost nude dancers in the '60's and pushing the pop revolution. I said well why would an older generation be pushing this on a government-financed TV station because it seemed to contradict everything that they'd done to the people before, like be well-behaved et cetera, no promiscuity, and here they are completely reversing it and it came from the top down; so that's how it goes.

The Beatles were a formulated group. They did not own their own songs. There's nothing real in show business, regardless of what all the magazines say. That's the magazine's job, it's to make you think it's all real, but the fact is these poor guys were picked and the songs were written by Theodore Adorno, one of the top musicians or music masters you would say of the construction of music on the planet. He was a Talmudic scholar as well, who could write a sentence that would be half a page long and he would tell you in the beginning of his books that the average person will not be able to follow this sentence and keep grasp of the theme to the very end, because he says we've dumbed the people down so much.

Jackie: Alan, with the television, how they have those three and four second shots and then it switches, then it switches, then it switches. If that isn't the perfect tool to really mess up a person's ability to concentrate and focus. How could anybody hold the attention for more than a few seconds?

Alan: I watched even my parents look at TVs like that and I could see them hypnotized.

Jackie: Yes, but I'm talking about a child who watches TV all the time.

Alan: Yes, we know the marketing companies actually do surveys on this because they're targeting younger and younger children all the time.

Jackie: You know even the adults, come to think of it, as you said, they can't hold their attention to get through a book or follow a thought.

Alan: No, they can't. Bit and bites are all they can handle.

Jackie: It has to be in little short chunks.

Alan: You can't extend the conversation on a particular topic without them losing track of where you were going with it. Their attention span is getting smaller and smaller. However, as I say, the Beatles, everyone thinks why do they call them the Beatles? Well, it's the beat, you know; but it wasn't just the beats. It was from the Greek word Beatyl and it means sacred pillars or sacred stone. A sacred stone in masonry is the perfectly-shaped ashlar or--

Jackie: A what?

Alan: An ashlar they call it.

Jackie: What is an ashlar?

Alan: An ashlar is a perfectly-shaped stone squared; so they take the round one, which is the natural one, and they square it as a Mason. Of course that's why in the '60's and '70's they called the people "squares" if you were old fashioned and stiff upper lip and work ethic and so on; and so the Beatles were the sacred stones. It's also the same as the--

Jackie: The Rolling Stones?

Alan: The Rolling Stones were natural stones, so they came right out and sang about sex.

Jackie: And they rolled?

Alan: They did their roll-ups with their dope and all the rest of it. The Beatles of course, if you look at their songs, were exoteric for the people and esoteric for the message, if you could grasp the messages. Why

would they knight Paul McCartney who helped bring in "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds"—LSD? Why the royalty knight people who created disaster apparently across the country for so many people and a whole culture? Because Paul McCartney was doing what he was supposed to do for that ruling class at the top. What the Lord giveth, the Lord taketh away.

Jackie: What about Elvis Presley? What did he do?

Alan: He brought in the male sex thing, which was almost a pre-'male stripper', although fully clothed. Up until that time, the man had to be the man, John Wayne type, but now they brought in a young guy and said hey it's okay to--

Jackie: Swivel your hips--

Alan: And do all that stuff and it's also again hidden meanings as well. EL is the God.

Jackie: EL, E-L?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Elvis.

Alan: And the sixth coming race they call it, the next upgrade of mankind is to come (according to high masonry and theosophy) and so you have EL and then you have VI, which is 6, and then S is to shape = ELVIS. This is all codes language which the masons use all the time and we use these words all the time too, because no one has explained to the people what it really means. The whole English was created.

Jackie: This is fascinating and I don't think you've talked about this because you did it so long ago and maybe next time you come on you could spend more time explaining this. You talked about the control of the media. We'll be back with you tomorrow night. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Bye-bye folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 10, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday I just found out and it is the 10th of May in the year 2005. I was thinking it was Wednesday night.

Let me begin here with our spiritual message and then we'll get started. Well, we are getting started, aren't we? This is from John 4 beginning with verse 4:

"Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

"Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God and everyone that loves is born of God and knows God. He that loves not, knows not God for God is love."

I guess they should be substituting that word God for Creator because that word is becoming trivial when you think about it, folks, with so many thousands of gods that have gone before.

Our guest this evening is Alan Watt and Alan once again joined us late notice, just because he's gracious enough to do that. I called Gary at 20 minutes to nine and said I wanted to make we're on for the night and so therefore I was not prepared with material. Alan and I have been discussing and have discussed the merging of the Americas – of Canada and America and South America. It isn't just Mexico, folks. Of course, they'll start with Mexico but the total plan here is to have another European Union. Alan, thank you once again and thank you once again for coming on at such short notice, dear.

Alan: Yes, it's no problem.

Jackie: Yes, thank you. You're just a nice guy. Well, the national ID and you know I haven't mentioned this to our listeners and for our listeners who are not on the internet I don't know if this has even been on the news, Alan, but the House had passed an appropriations bill and it had a national ID stuck in this appropriations bill. The Senate – I did do some searching this evening because I didn't get any emails on it and I figured I would if the Senate had passed it and what they said is that the Senate had removed, just before they passed it, they did remove that section that would have created the national ID, but it has to go to a conference committee now because the House Bill and the Senate Bill are different; different in the thing can be stuck right back in during the conference committee. I don't know if this is true or not, but one of the emails I got it was going around the internet quite a bit for people who get this kind of mail and they gave you a direct link for people to contact their U.S. Senators.

Even though we do know that the U.S. Congress – I don't talk about what's going on very much in Washington, D.C. because it seems so futile, but they do get hoodwinked, even the bought-and-paid-for ones et cetera, and evidentially there was enough outcry against this thing that they pulled it out of that bill. One of the emails said that they're receiving about five messages every – or a message every five seconds, I think. I don't remember, but a lot of them and a lot of well-known groups and organizations were spreading the word on it, so it does pay, even though it seems futile, it does pay to let your voice be heard. At least it holds them back for a minute or two, Alan.

Alan: Whatever they give you in public they always have two other plans, one on either side of it, which immediately go into effect and generally with a word change or a different name it gets snuck in and the public is looking at the one they're trying to defeat.

Jackie: I know that yes absolutely.

Alan: This is standard and they've been talking about it since about 1990, gradually hyping up the need for this card and the biometric companies of course are funding it and they're lobbying the government all the time. Of course, a lot of the guys in the government either worked at one time for the biotech companies before they went into government or they will work when they leave government, and that's how the whole system works.

Jackie: Yes. They go right into the big corporations, don't they?

Alan: I was looking at the board on Monsanto and every one is an ex-member of the House of Congress and some have already gone into politics again, so they just revolve from government to multinational corporations.

Jackie: Like revolving doors?

Alan: Yes and that's the definition of fascism and that's what it is. That's why the two fasciae [fasces] are there on either side of the Congress Hall. That's their symbol. It will go through because it's a "must be" as they say in freemasonry. It's a done deal.

Jackie: A must do?

Alan: It must be done and nothing will stop it basically. The companies that are to make it are already basically got them made and we know that the governments themselves, since they're all good Masons, know not to ask questions from their higher-ups. That's how Masonry works. You get ahead by not asking questions. That way, you can't be held responsible. You say "I don't know, I didn't know," and you'll still obeying your master. That's how the whole system works because none of these congressmen want to know all of the details who's really behind it and what the final outcome is going to be.

Jackie: Alan, you didn't move away from your phone, did you?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Oh, your voice just went real faint there and you've been really nice and loud here I hope it's just in my headset. I pulled up an article tonight that was written by Ron Paul and I thought about this. Ron Paul's name, oh boy, everybody's – in fact they want him to run for president and all that and I would just like to say this to our listeners. Folks, you have to think for yourself. You have to use your logic and your reasoning along with what you already know and anybody like this guy Ron Paul and somebody might get angry at me for saying this but you will discover eventually that what I am saying is so. Ron Paul is a shill. He's a phony and the evidence is that he can talk about anything he wants to and he's still a U.S. Congressman; and you take a look at Jim Traficant who's sitting in prison and Congressman George Hansen, I mean they railroaded this guy because he was opposing the Federal Reserve System, the IRS et cetera. They picked him up off the steps where he was giving a speech, I understand. This happened before I became involved but the man was in prison for years and really his health was just totally shot by the time he got out and if they don't put them in prison they kill them. So if you for one minute think that Ron Paul is some kind of a hero, you need to stop and think.

Look what they did to Senator Wellstone. Wasn't it Wellstone, Alan? He said something real bad about the Iraqi war and something I believe connected with Israel and he died in a small plane crash after that.

Alan: Well, accidents happen.

Jackie: Yes, right. Accidents happen. Well, I want to remind any of our listeners who think that Ron Paul is a hero, because see, folks, he can introduce all kinds of good legislation and it makes him look good but just know that he wouldn't be able to mouth off like this – you know he exposes all this stuff and there he is walking around and he's still in the U.S. Congress. They call this the "real." This is "REAL." I don't know what it stands for but in the article that he wrote about this ID thing, he said, "establishes a massive centrally coordinated database of highly personal information about American citizens," as though they don't have it already, right? "At a minimum their name, date of birth, place of residence, social security number, physical

characteristics. The legislation also grants open-ended authority to the Secretary of Homeland Security to require biometric information on IDs in the future. This means you're harmless looking driver's license could contain a retina scan, fingerprints, DNA information or radio frequency technology." And then he goes on about it. Anyway, I think it would be a good idea, folks, even if it holds them back for another 10 days or whatever, but get a hold of your U.S. Senator and tell them to – even though this thing is going into conference committee and they might not take part in it, but they should be lobbying their colleagues to not add the national ID back in it; and who really should be told about this are the state legislators so that they can be on their toes. Not that they are either; but dog gone it, if we just sat back and say everything is futile, nothing is going to happen, you can bet your boots nothing will happen and maybe it gives us a little bit more breathing room. For example, if you don't have a passport, folks, you might want to get one before this thing goes through because I believe what Alan is saying. I don't disagree one minute. This is a done deal. It just hasn't been finalized, but by taking it out of that it has given us a little bit of breathing room. I don't know how long a passport is good for, but at least in the past if you let's say have a driver's license and they make a change on it, they don't make you get a new driver's license, but when it comes to getting it renewed, then you have to go along with all the changes. There's a possibility that maybe getting a passport now in case you want to do some traveling. I don't know, Alan? And that bothers me that your voice level got so low. It sounds like you're real far away.

Alan: What I was going to say about this biometric is it also has your voice print on it. That's another thing that's in the newspaper. They'll have your voice print so that wherever you phone from, anywhere in the continent, they'll know it's you. The computer will kick in.

Jackie: I don't know why I laugh at that stuff; it isn't funny.

Alan: This is how far they're going with it all and they have most of the public trained already through using these preferential shopping cards, where all your purchases are known and sold. The data is sold to companies. The public don't mind and so they're used to swiping cards through the machines and so on and they're already for the next one, and of course there will be a blitz to tell the people how wonderful it will be. Probably Oprah will have somebody on to tell you that, "They'll find your children." This is a step away from the chip. That's what it is, which won't be in a card. It will be in the old turnip head, you know.

Jackie: Well, because people can lose their cards.

Alan: That's right. Or it will be stolen and there will be a whole rash of people getting mugged for them and out will come the next idea, which they've been really waiting to get at, how safe it would be to have this put in you and "look, here's a few people who've had it and they're perfectly normal." It's a done deal that way too, because they've copious amounts of material on that where they're going to take it.

Jackie: Yes they have. We've got a call. Hello. You're on the air.

Russ: It's Russ. How you're doing?

Jackie: Well Russ, it's nice to hear from you.

Russ: I guess there is a delay coming over the internet--

Jackie: Yes there is.

Russ: ...so I didn't hear the last thing you were saying. You know Wellstone and Traficant were not martyred until they were martyred, and you said we have to use our minds and think and discern for ourselves; rather than being a respector or a denigrator of persons, I listen to what they say. It is very possible that Ron Paul will be martyred tomorrow morning.

Jackie: Okay Russ. Thank you. Good point. Although, let me say this to you about that. Ron Paul already showed himself up a long time ago every time he voted for most favorite nation status for Communist China and he also showed himself when he voted to legalize the seven, or eight or 12 or however many "illegal aliens" that were in this country. Now if that doesn't bother you, then that's fine. It shows me who that man

is and he will--

Russ: It's all a part of being discriminating, you find the things that bother you and which we should not expect anybody to be messianically perfect. Everybody's a mixed bag. That's part of being discerning is that we don't look for someone to be perfect so that we don't have to defend what they do or what they say. We can just say, "oh, Ron Paul says it, therefore it's good," rather than it's good. We don't want to say it's good because he said it. We want to say I'm glad he says something that I believe is good.

Jackie: Yes, it's like Phyllis Schlafly. She's done some exquisite work and she's probably one of the most dangerous people in this country. So that's fine. Russ, thank you for your call. It was good to hear from you. Bye-bye. Well, Russ and I will agree to disagree on this. I know that Ron Paul is a shill and I know he's allowed to say the things he is because it keeps people thinking that there's a hero in the U.S. Congress.

Alan: Albert Pike said it. He said, "whenever the public need a hero we supply him," so they've got one for every type out there you see.

Jackie: You bet, I know that, and your voice is nice and loud again.

Alan: That's the trick to it. They well understand through all of their polls over the many, many years, they know the types out there who vote for whatever and they put them into categories and they make sure there's one for each category who speaks for you. Of course, you don't notice when he takes a left turn somewhere that you're actually following him and then when you've turned a complete circle, you say well how did we get here? That's the trick to it. It's very simple, but it's been used for years.

Jackie: Even in the States it's the same thing.

Alan: It's the same the world over.

Jackie: Yes I know but it occurred to me at the state level with a state legislator in California and he just did all kinds of wonderful – he introduced wonderful bills and they never went anywhere. I found out that it was his doing that almost – not that it made any difference but it was a good resolution; the 10th Amendment Resolution calling the attention of the state, the power that the state has, if they would just use it and he just was out there like the good guy and he introduced it. Brenda Abbott, a wonderful lady in California had a fax network all across the state and she kept calling and saying do you need us to do anything, this thing is just sitting in committees. No, no. It's okay. I'll call if I need you; and then the next thing you know she heard it on the radio that it was sitting in committee and if it didn't get voted on that day it was dead and he never talked to her, so she got her fax going. Then there was one senator that hadn't come down to vote on the committee and that's where they zeroed in on the call and this guy called Don Rogers and said, "please Don, I'm coming to vote for your resolution. Please can you get these calls stopped? We can't get any work done," and Don acted like he thought that was just so cool and he was a hero to those people because he was the one that introduced it and he was the one who was going to let it sit and die in committee, but it made him look good.

Alan: I never forget that tape of Sir James Goldsmith who came over from Britain and addressed the Senate on the dangers of signing the NAFTA and the GATT treaty and he laid it out in the most eloquent language.

Jackie: Do you have that on tape?

Alan: I do, yes.

Jackie: I do too, Alan.

Alan: He told them, he says, look, Britain is now a province of Europe and the Parliament is reduced to the status of a province (a little fiefdom) and they could make no move without the European Parliament's consent and they must jump to it whenever the European Parliament gives Britain an order. He says it's destroying the countries; and of course the big con – you see who's putting this all together, it's actually The Council on Foreign Relations. They've been at this since their inception. That was their job.

Jackie: Just for a second here. You do know that Sir James Goldsmith died suddenly, don't you?

Alan: Yes. He had a cancer hit him and he was dead in a month.

Jackie: Yes and you know what he said to these senators? This is so clear in my mind. He said I beg of you, think long and hard before you cast your vote. He was talking about the GATT (WTO); he said it will take America from a slow trot under the NAFTA to a headlong gallop into total economic and social destruction. Those are almost word for word what he said, Alan.

Alan: He gave all the evidence as to what happened to Britain and the senators all agreed with him, but you noticed I think the next day or whatever they all voted for it.

Jackie: Except for North Carolina. What was his name? 33rd Degree Mason but he voted against it. He was the head of that committee. Do you remember his name?

Alan: I can't remember it.

Jackie: I can't remember it either. This guy, actually watching him, I taped it off C-Span the guy I'm talking about, the Senator Earnest Hollings. Oh boy, he was doing some good. I got information from a congresswoman in Maryland and I quote Sir James Goldsmith and Earnest Hollings and if you want to really understand the GATT there's an article in the NAFTA/GATT section titled "The World According to GATT." Hollings was sitting up there actually bouncing in his seat. I mean he actually acted like he was so against it and he did vote against it. I guess maybe they gave him permission to do that, huh?

Alan: Maybe, yes.

Jackie: Because that's usually what they do. If they know they've got enough votes, they'll let certain of them vote the way that you wouldn't expect them to vote at all.

Alan: That's right. James Goldsmith put out a book just before he died called "The Trap."

Jackie: Yes. I have it.

Alan: He goes through the whole process how you sell out your sovereignty. You now have a Star Chamber directing any international trials to do with commerce and so five people basically, whom you never see, decide if your country is penalized, which means the taxpayer actually pays all the fines. This is how it works. If a Far Eastern country wants to put a factory in your country and you put up rules and regulations as to whatever and you tell them you must employ people at the basic wage or whatever and it's much higher than their country, they can actually fine the country that says no. Britain paid millions of pounds just for the oak trees. I kid you not. They standardized the grain of oak of trees.

Jackie: The what.

Alan: The actual grain. They said that Britain's oak trees were too wavy.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: I kid you not. They wanted them straight like the German ones and they fined the British who had been exporting this stuff about a million and a half pounds. The taxpayer coughed that up. See, this is a racket you see. It's actually like a mafia racket.

Jackie: You know what it reminds me of? Harmonizing the ingredients in frozen pizza.

Alan: Exactly, same deal.

Jackie: That is so insidious and when you think about it, and folks, if you get it, I mean this is how finite

they intend to control our lives, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. I mean the butchers in Britain, the small ones that are still left, were forbidden to carry a carcass of an animal. In Britain you have little sort of open, they call it a close, like a little tunnel between houses, so they couldn't take it through a tunnel into the other part of their shop because the European commission said even though it was covered over, the top was arched, it was actually really exposed to air at both ends. They fined the whole industry again thousands of pounds and these millions of pounds come out of the taxpayer's pockets. It's a great robbers' scheme as far as I'm concerned.

Jackie: Yes it is. The congresswoman that I referred to in that article was Congresswoman Helen Bentley. She was really opposing the GATT and I got a hold of her office and they faxed me the information right from her office and you know what was really astounding to me at that time is that there were former congress people who are now lawyers for the foreign countries that were suing the U.S. under these trade agreements, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And the U.S. which pays – the U.S. Listen to me, like it's a – yeah, the people in America pay about probably 40 percent or better of the cost of this whole thing, the UN and all that stuff, and the U.S. gets one vote. One vote, that's it.

Alan: People don't realize where NAFTA and the Free Trade of the Americas is going to take us and for that you have to go back to the first set of talks, which was the Free Trade negotiations, because that's where they do the preamble. The preamble is the most important part of any document because that defines the meaning of meanings of the words to be used subsequently. In it, they had just like the European Union, what they do is the countries involved retain their government, which become like a little provincial government like Ottawa in Canada and Washington, D.C.

Jackie: Okay, we have about 50 seconds till our break.

Alan: Then what they do is they choose another one. They were toying with the idea setting up the new capital of the Americas in Montreal, which will be the super government for the Americas, and that was done many years ago at the Free Trade Negotiations.

Jackie: When you say many, about like when?

Alan: You're into just before the late '80s.

Jackie: We're going to take a break here right now and we'll be right back. While we're on that break a thousands thoughts go through my mind, Alan. Where were we? Okay. This is something I want to say. I remember as I was listening, Hollings was talking about how the quality – what am I trying to say here? The past 20 years is that everything costs more but the wages were going down et cetera and at the same time I was going to say I don't know how but I shouldn't say that because stuff does drop into our laps when we're looking for it or reading it, but this happened in I believe '90 – the GATT was '94, wasn't it? NAFTA was '93. Okay, in 1974 the United Nations passed their declaration on the new international economic order and I quote heavily from that. I mean it's the UN's report itself. It's the whole thing and the preamble and the whole thing and I quoted heavily from it and interestingly Hollings kept saying the last 20 years, the last 20 years and it was exactly 20 years prior to that that the UN passed that declaration on their new – there was something else in there, but their new international economic order. What they said is that no matter what the economic standard of any country is at the present time, it's all going to be equalized and you knew immediately they're not bringing the third world countries up to the standards that were once at least in the U.S., living standards, but to bring us down to theirs.

Alan: They talk about a happy medium that we'll arrive at at the same time.

Jackie: Yes. And I love that, constantly you heard it over and over again, "evening the playing field." Evening the playing field. I've got three UN files here and I have a whole dog gone thing and it occurred to

me that it needed to be on our website in the UN section. I cannot find it. I emailed the UN to ask them how I could – because I even did a search. I just cannot find it anywhere, their declaration on the new International Economic Order.

Alan: The New Deal.

Jackie: The New Deal. It is just – reading that thing, if you read every word knowing that they say what they mean and mean what they say, it's terrifying and we're living it today.

Alan: The most favored nation trading status was given to China actually when they made the deal with China that Britain could have Hong Kong for 100 years. That's how far back this whole plan goes.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: When Britain made the deal and signed this agreement with China that they would have Hong Kong for 100 years and then hand it back. They already had it in the plans that China would be the most favored nation trading status and out of the old books written at the time that say that right in it. Our whole lives and everything that happens is scripted by other people and what happens is China and third-world countries, or anyone who is designated as such, don't have to start paying any of their loans back until the year 2005; and if they still claim that they can't make it, it will postponed for another 25 years. However, all of these loans come from the Canadian government and the U.S. government who borrows the money from the World Bank, so in 25 years the children will have paid off those loans, you see, and that's what they're getting. We're the workhorses for the world.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Paul Wolfowitz has been made head of the World Bank today. It was reported.

Alan: The wolf is in charge of the bank.

Jackie: The wolf is in charge. In China, Charlie Peter's is our man in California whose whole main focus is on the emissions control, et cetera, et cetera and he said and sent me information on it that automobiles sent to China do not have to have all of the emission controls. In other words, they get to pollute because they're a third-world country and there was one other thing that in China besides that – okay, never mind. If I don't write it down while it's in my mind it doesn't stay. So in other words all of the pollution control et cetera and what they're doing to what they call the developed nations all of those developing nations are just allowed to pollute like crazy.

Alan: That's what George said recently. He said we have to make a sacrifice with our petroleum industries and use less here because the developing countries need it more right now. This is your sharing of the wealth and all that stuff that we thought was a communist deal, but of course we all know it was all run by the bankers who set the whole thing up. We are all supposed to stop driving, I guess, in the future, because we are no longer needed. We're not an industrial national anymore.

Jackie: Yes. We have a call here. Hello. You're on the air.

Allen: Yes, this is Allen.

Jackie: Hello Allen. You'll have to speak up. I can't hear you.

Allen: Alan Watt was talking about Hong Kong and Britain 100 years ago has run things in the Orient. Can he say anything about the opening of Japan around 1854 and an infusion of Western technology into that area, building it all up to where it became to almost a world power and then right after World War I most of the Pacific Islands were given to Japan so they could fortify that. It's like they were setting them up about 100 years ago in advance for World War II. This was 1854. By 1904, 1905 they were able to destroy the [inaudible-audio] – in 50 years they went like 800 years.

Jackie: So you'd like Alan to comment on that?

Allen: Yes.

Jackie: You look like you're doing your homework, Allen.

Allen: I've been studying it for a long time. It's like they decided around 1854 in advance and had everything set up just perfect; the islands were given to Japan after World War I; they had an infusion of technologies and everything was given to them. Another big question is why would America in 1854 be concerned with a tilly-willy little backward country like Japan? I would say they wouldn't have nothing to do with it; it had nothing to offer to America.

Jackie: Right. We'll have Alan comment on that. Before you do that, Alan, I know the other thing I wanted to say about China, I know I've said this before but it's a reminder to our listeners, when you were mentioning Hong Kong that Britain would have it for 100 years and then give it back. I did not know that but you know I have this newspaper article, either New York Times or one of them, when they were giving it back to China and it literally said in there that the people in Hong Kong are preparing to meet their new masters. It was right in the newspaper, that exact language, Alan.

Alan: Sure, and Britain had an official military handover to the communists.

Jackie: Their new masters, the people.

Alan: If you want to get back to the setting up of Japan, the bankers with the Kuhn Lobe & Co. had been financing the setup of Japan in the late 1800's. Then if you read an excellent book, I think it was put out there to cover up the truth, although it had to use a lot of the truth simply because of declassified information from the U.S. government that's available now about this. Bernard Baruch and a few other big bankers were approached by Japanese military at the beginning of the 1900's and these Japanese were told to come over and see these particular men, because they were told, and it tells you in the book, they were told that these guys run and own America.

Jackie: What guys run and own America?

Alan: Bernard Baruch and the company of Kuhn Lobe & Company and a few other ones, well-known names, and the deal was Baruch said he would finance them. He would help them with technical data and training and so on, and shipbuilders, on the condition that they would attack Russia and that caused the final Russian war and that helped to bring on the chaos that started the heavy taxation and the war that helped to bring down the Czar. That was the intent of it and of course right through World War II these bankers were still funding the Japanese from New York, and it's explained in "The Fugu Plan" by Marvin Tokeyer. He's a Japanese rabbi actually and he goes through it and tells you what went on. It's a fascinating story. It was all set up way in advance by the big bankers, none of whom were prosecuted for it. Another thing too is I also have old books from that period the early 1900's and you'll find that the emperor Hirohito of Japan, I've got the photographs of him being inducted into the Knights of the Garter of England by British Lords. I've got the actual photographs, so Hirohito was an Honored Knight of the Queen's inside company.

Jackie: Knighted?

Alan: The Knight of the Garter is very close. In other words, his nobility was then joined with theirs. He was a very high Mason. That's why he was never prosecuted either. Everything is rigged in advance, always, and the information generally is out there if you wanted to get it. As I say, the "The Fugu Plan" was put out there because – and it tells you in the book the declassified documents and the numbers that you can get from the American government that proves that these big bankers in the U.S. funded the Japanese military navy and so on, and sent them all the aid and training they needed to operate all their aircraft et cetera, and no one got punished for it.

Jackie: This was during or before World War II?

Alan: It started in the early 1900's. The banks had already been funding them from the late 1880's but the official delegation from Japan came over at the beginning of about 1900 to meet with Baruch and a few

other ones and Mandell House et cetera.

Jackie: Mandell House. Alan, do you know what's confusing about this? That there must be people along the way who witnessed this because you're saying that this is about early 1900's, and in the Voices of History – now, this isn't well known. It isn't publicized. It isn't part of the history that we're given in school, so I have to believe that there was – no, I don't have to believe. Let me back that off. It seems for example when you look at how they goaded Japan into bombing Pearl Harbor and the statement that FDR made and what's his name's diaries, Stimson or whatever his name was, the Secretary of War for state, and he said that what they said or FDR said is that our dilemma or our problem is how do we get them to attack first. It's almost – there are people involved and then when you see the final ultimatum Cordell Hall gave to Japan, well it was all about trade and commerce, the whole thing. Therefore, even though they planned this so far back, they know what they're going to accomplish, what they intended to accomplish, but they work out the real details as they go along, don't they?

Alan: Even the details, they try to figure out all the reactions and from whom and what sectors, and they already have the fronts ready to meet those organizations to sway them or defeat them or whatever.

Jackie: So during that period of time and they had seized all of the Japanese assets or whatever from the bank and they had put an embargo on oil or whatever they needed and really pushed them into a corner, but somebody there in the government, or somebodies maybe, were aware of the plan; but the other people that are involved actually believed that, oh, this is the last straw, we have no choice, we have to do this. It's just mind-boggling.

Alan: Yes, but we always do the same thing.

Jackie: Your voice is getting lower again. That ticks me off.

Alan: We set up the enemy. We fund them. We train them. We equip them even. I think it was Rolls-Royce that gave the engines for the Japanese aircraft to Japan, you know the zero. There's even people I know here, old guys, who remember trainloads of scrap in the 1930's all heading to the coast where they were shipped off to Japan, that was common knowledge.

Jackie: Yes, and meantime Lend-Lease Act sending hundreds of millions of dollars and airplanes and ships and all that over to the communist Soviet Union, while on the other hand they're funding Japan. I didn't know this. This is news to me about – and I'm really glad Allen called in tonight and brought this up because it's just another leg of it, and here I go again, but the stuff I'm talking about I'm aware of because it's in our website, the Lend-Lease Act, and how the American people and all of it was going over to the Soviet Union. Major Jordan's Diaries, that's the little book that tells it all. When people look at the stuff that's in there, if they take the time, there can be no question in anybody's mind; except with all of the hours of conversation we've had, you'll still get your mind blown away. I do.

Alan: There's nothing that happens major in your lifetime with your country that isn't planned that way. Now that they've joined Britain to Europe they admit that they worked on it secretly, since 1948 they had offices set up to begin the process and they lied to the public right through until the bitter end. It's the same deal that's happening here when on the 23rd of March, George Bush and Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Vicente Fox of Mexico met together and signed the same agreements. It's the same agreement and they talked about a Fortress America and how to reorganize the entire continent and this is the type of terminology they're using.

Jackie: Then the news reports that you played for us, they literally said that they had restructured the continent in an afternoon. These three guys, Alan.

Alan: You see that's the trick to it because the real guys who know what they're doing are the bureaucrats and these are hereditary bureaucrats as well, mind you, in the federal government. You'll never see a job open for a bureaucrat advertised anywhere. These are hereditary jobs and these people look down their noses at the average Joe in their little ivory towers.

Jackie: And probably look down their noses at the elected officials who are nothing but pawns and puppets.

Alan: Because those guys are lawyers who come in and suddenly they're ministry of the environment or health or something. No, the bureaucrats know what they're doing and the bureaucrats also liaise directly, every level of bureaucracy liaises directly with the United Nations because the UN has duplicate agencies of bureaucrats that deal with those things.

Jackie: Yes and last night when Steve Jacobsen was on with us talking about the fictitious monetary system, I mentioned Jacques Attali and his book but the one thing I forgot to tell our listeners and remind our long time listeners that he was an adviser to Francois Mitterrand for 10 years. I don't think I said that. He was trained at – what was it called in France? How do you pronounce it, the school?

Alan: The Grand School.

Jackie: Yes. The Grand School. He was trained there. He was a bureaucrat, wasn't he?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean this man was a top adviser. Advisers are more important than presidents because they get their orders from – they call the advisers The Grey Men. That's what they call them.

Jackie: The Grey Men. Not the Men in Black, The Grey Men.

Alan: The Grey Men because they come to the ones that you see, the presidents, and they tell them what the schedule is and what's to be done.

Jackie: Yes, and what to think.

Alan: And they liaise as well with the real bosses that are not elected and that's what they do and of course they write the scripts for these guys, the presidents and so on, and they're called The Grey Men, on the chessboard, basically.

Jackie: Well, that makes sense and you know I think in pictures and when you talked about it and I was able to get the book, because, boy, it went out of print in a hurry, his book. Folks, if any of you are interested, you might still be able to get a copy if you do a search in there, Jacques Attali, and it's called the new millennium?

Alan: Just "Millennium."

Jackie: Winners and Losers--

Alan: "Millennium," subtitle: "Winners and Losers in the Coming World Order" - 1990.

Jackie: 1990 and it's been out of print for a long time or at least not available, but I got this picture in my mind of them sitting in this meeting of all these national leaders and him leaning over and whispering in Jacques Attali's ear. It's like I can see it.

Alan: Sure. It tells you in the beginning that no one saw the president without Attali's permission, so Attali decided who the president would see and who he wouldn't see and then he went straight from there to the United Nation. However, he said America will be the next land of boat people. He says once the borders are dismantled and America has basically run its course with the military might and it's spent, he says there'll be boats leaving America with people looking for work in the Far East. This is well known, well understood to the guys at the top, the whole plan.

Jackie: And the danger if you would of the bureaucrats, but there's really no danger because the elected officials are – it's all put up anyway, but they're behind the scenes and they're not answerable to anybody and who's going to write to a bureaucrat and say, "you quit telling Jacques Attali that!" Call your bureaucrat, Alan.

Alan: The top advisers are not elected either and these are the guys--

Jackie: That's what I'm saying. They're not elected.

Alan: The guy that's advising President Bush is David Frum. He's one of the main advisers and David Frum is a Canadian.

Jackie: He's a Jew from Canada.

Alan: His mother made a career as a spokeswoman for the CBC. She's down there running for president.

Jackie: Unfortunately we're out of – he's writing the president's speeches too?

Alan: And books for the right man.

Jackie: And unfortunately our hour always go so fast. It's gone and folks, we will be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 23, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 23rd of May in the year 2005 and I hope you had a lovely weekend, folks. Dog gone it, it got cold here again. We've had a couple of days in the 70s and one day that it went up to 80 and actually was down to 47 here yesterday. That's not nice. Anyway, I'm glad you're with us this evening and I hope you've been enjoying a little better weather than we have. I shouldn't be complaining.

Alan Watt is with us tonight, and Alan, thanks for being here my dear.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, thank you. I better set my record button here. I realized that I left that conference report in the kitchen and I wanted to bring that up tonight, but the conference report on that emergency spending bill, remember where they passed the national ID? I don't have to go get it. It doesn't really matter. The main thing is I did get the copy of the conference report in the mail last Friday and everything that we've heard about this bill is true and one of the worst parts about it is it is wide open to change. The secretary, it says, the definition of the secretary is the Secretary of Homeland Defense and the secretary has been given the authority to make any changes in the requirements or any of the data that goes into this new identification card. And Alan, you know the thing is there as I was reading it and I told you this what I've realized is they're saying that it has to be totally – all states have to be in compliance within three years. The states, from what I can gather, at least here in Pennsylvania, they're pretty much there right now. They've been getting into compliance probably for the last 10, 12 years and so they call it federal recognition, this is how they're doing it. See, they're literally admitting that they cannot mandate to the states, but, my, my, if the state doesn't comply and have this federal recognition identification card/driver's license and/or they won't be able to get on an airplane. They won't be able to go into a federal building. What if you were ordered into court for something, into a federal court?

Alan: Well, I'm sure then they'd force your thumbprints anyway and do all that kind of stuff. In fact they could use all the same recognition and take it all there and hand you your court pass, which would be the same thing.

Jackie: What do you mean take all the recognition?

Alan: If they want to – I mean this is going to be used everywhere and of course the courts themselves I'm sure will have the same equipment, not only to decode the cards, but also to make them up and to add to them, because everyone going through the court system will have to have that information then put into their card.

Jackie: Oh, that they had some type of a legal action. Sure, everything will eventually be in here. One of things that nobody has mentioned this that I know of, but I'll tell you the first thing that I thought about is the federal highways, Alan, because all the states – look at all the highways that the states have turned over to the federal government and what is that going to mean if you're driving on a federal highway inside your own state and you get stopped. You don't have a federal recognition ID card.

Alan: It's also going to be used down the road for the cashless society.

Jackie: With the little pings in it representing money?

Alan: Yes, it will be the only card you'll need, and it's a step-by-step process of course and they've been working on this for years. They tried to introduce the same cards in Britain in 1998, and of course in 1998 the cold war was over, nothing was happening and the public didn't go for it. They'd said what's the problem and so it fell flat, so we had 9/11 and Mr. Blair blaring off with all his lies and so now they're going ahead and actually issuing them and they started last

week issuing those cards in Britain.

Jackie: The same ones?

Alan: The same ones.

Jackie: And they'll be good for coming to the U.S. or to Canada?

Alan: It's really globalized. That would be passports and everything on one card and of course they definitely want to use it in conjunction with the cashless society because they talked about this years ago that they would do this and they're actually doing it now.

Jackie: Hey, Alan, that book you were telling me about, Sumner Welle's "The Time for Decision," that was written in 1944, right?

Alan: It was published then. I think he began it early in World War II.

Jackie: Some of the statements that you shared with me from that book back in 1944, you know the way they described it, I went in – I told you I went in and found it and I've got a place where I'm going to order it and they said that the president had sent him over to Europe, that this was the reason the book was written. That the president had sent him over to Europe to see if there was ever going to be an opportunity for peace.

Alan: He had been an assistant secretary of state for the State Department so he had a long career in politics up until then and then he was transferred as you say as the top go-between for Europe and the U.S. There's a map in the book where they actually separate Germany and he gives the reasons for the separation.

Jackie: Now this was in 1944 before the war was over?

Alan: Yes and as I say, judging from reading it, you can tell that he started it earlier in the war. Maybe at the very beginning in fact and so it was put out after. It was probably finished in '43, I imagine. He had Germany partitioned--

Jackie: The east and west?

Alan: Yes. He gives the reasons for it he said--

Jackie: Does he say that the east is going to be given to the communists?

Alan: It was on the map but he doesn't say so, but you know darn well – all the Soviet side is shaded on the map. He said the reason for it being that the youth have had years of indoctrination in Hitlerism and to leave them united would cause too much problem and so they'd have to have them separated with two different systems running it basically. You couldn't have one country like Britain or the U.S. running both sides. You'd have to get a supposed enemy, which was Russia.

Jackie: No, Alan, they were our allies.

Alan: Back then, but they changed again their maps afterwards, and Uncle Joe went along with it, but they said that it would probably take just over 50 years before they would allow both halves to come together again, which is exactly what they did. Then, of course, he even goes into the building up of China, which he said was one of the best allies that they had and one of the best trading partners. Now China was mainly a third-world country and the only thing that Sumner Welles and his ancestors had done was to put opium into China because that's where most of them made their money, their fortunes. In a sense, I guess they were a good business partner. Anyway, he said that the US would have to finance these countries and especially China to bring them up to a first-world status. Everything really was planned, I'm sure before World War II and these guys in the CFR (The Council on Foreign Relations), which is the American branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain, they had the whole plan finished before the war was finished.

Jackie: For the three wars?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Remember in 1906 Norman Dodd getting into the Carnegie minutes of their meetings, it was 1906 when they decided that they were going to have a war and a good place to start it would be in the Balkans because there was a lot of unrest there anyway and of course that's where it was, wasn't it? Where the--

Alan: The Arch Duke.

Jackie: The Arch Duke was assassinated and it's amazing to realize they waited until the U.S. Congress had passed the Federal Reserve Act because they wanted the American people to pay for it.

Alan: You can't have a war without borrowing and the ability to pay off the debt, so you need taxation. That's standard in any big war. H.G. Wells wrote a book "The Shape of Things to Come" in I think it was in 1907 and he talked about the upcoming wars with Germany and he goes through this whole scenario. H.G. Wells got all of this material from The Royal Institute and Council on Foreign Relations professors who supply him with the data and he had to write stories around this data, you see, to encourage the public who read the books into this mode of thinking that we do need world government. Therefore, he wrote "The Shape of Things to Come" with a war with Germany, with a war in the air as well and he had three world wars. He said the third one will start in Basra, which is Iraq, and sure enough, here we have the third and final one; and then after that, he said there'll be a scientific elite running the world (experts, all scientists), that's psychology, psychiatry, physics, chemistry, everything, sociology. He also said that there would be a police of the air who would go around those places and countries who didn't succumb and accept the authority, and they would gas them and spray stuff from the air; and we're being sprayed now from the air. Nothing surprises me because it's an old plan and these characters do work on their plans. They never give them up and when they've settled on a plan, even if it takes 100 years, they work towards it.

Jackie: Yes, they sure are patient, aren't they?

Alan: Very patient. They are the builders you see. Freemasonry uses the builders or true brick masons. They use the terminology of the builders because they build society. That's what freemasonry means. They shape society. They shape your thoughts, your culture and the changes in your culture; and just like when they built the cathedrals across Europe, the Comacines were brought in to do that.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The Comacines. They had been initially a priesthood at the North of Italy around Lake Como and they were the ones, the experts in architecture and they planned the cathedrals and drew them up and it would take sometimes five or six generations of stonemasons to complete it. They use that terminology still today, that they build and shape society and they have puns on their words because they love to use – just like the ancient Egyptians had puns on words too, and of course the Bilderbergers and everyone has heard about them. Supposedly took their name after the first hotel where they held their first meeting in the Netherlands, but the Bilderbergers are the builders of the mountain. That's what it means.

Jackie: Builders of the mountain? What is the mountain?

Alan: The mountain is a symbol of the their perfect society. It's like a pyramid. That's what a pyramid was. It was a perfectly shaped mountain. In other words, they used a natural mountain as a source; that is nature. They love nature, and how can you perfect nature? So they shaped it all geometrically, and of course the plan was to use that symbol to shape and perfect all of society and perfect that which is left imperfect, as they say, which is man himself; and as we see today, they're well on their way. You turn on newscast shows today and most of what you'll hear is experts giving you advice on how to do something or how to behave in a certain situation.

Jackie: Or how to feel.

Alan: Or how to feel, yes.

Jackie: And what to think and say.

Alan: It's all social indoctrination.

Jackie: They're all squared. Is that right Alan?

Alan: That's right. A "perfect ashlar" as they say, you've been squared. A natural stone is roundish. There's nothing true geometrical in nature, apart from perhaps snowflakes under a microscope. However, that's what they plan to do, is to shape society. They're the builders. They shape the minds of the public. They indoctrinate and that's why you wear the little Masonic square hats when you graduate. You've been squared. We are in their system.

Jackie: I remember when you were talking about that and then you mentioned a song "Another Brick in the Wall" or just a brick in the wall.

Alan: That's Pink Floyd.

Jackie: Right after you talked about that, it's been quite a while ago and maybe you would for our listeners – maybe you did explain it just now, but anyway right after you talked about that there was an article in the newspaper that Lilly found or else it was an AP on the radio. Remember you mentioned a hammer and the song "If I Had a Hammer" and they used the hammer to hammer out the – well, they were using all of those words in that newspaper article, Alan. Hammer, hammer, hammer, bricks and blocks et cetera. It was all there and it was within a couple of days after you talked about it and then they giggle probably.

Alan: Oh, they do.

Jackie: Who gives them their words, these journalists? Is it the editor when they write an article or something, then the editor changes the words?

Alan: He can go in there and change them and delete certain passages that maybe they've gone overboard with.

Jackie: I remember not too long ago reading something that a former journalist and he said that nothing – maybe it actually had to do with the Second World War, but nothing that they wrote ever really appeared as they wrote it.

Alan: That's correct. In fact, if you go through history, even recent history, you have these amazing quotations by famous people at the right times like when atomic bombs were tested and Oppenheimer supposedly made his famous statement, "I have become Prometheus the destroyer of worlds," and of course he never said that at all, but they have these quotes ready to put in their mouths, you see.

Jackie: What did they say he said?

Alan: He said, I have become Prometheus. That's the ancient God that stole fire from the heavens, intellect, and the destroyer of worlds; and of course he didn't say that at all, but they always have these lines ready for the famous people that they present to us and we believe it generally. Even Winston Churchill had a whole staff dedicated to searching out the classics, the Greek mythology and so on, to get quotations and Shakespeare that he could use in his speeches. Then, of course, once he picked out or okayed the ones they picked for him, then he'd get his main scriptwriters to write into a script for him and he'd read it off over the radio with his Fireside Chat.

Jackie: Him and FDR?

Alan: Everything is a technique and the public must never know. They must believe the image that's presented to them

as it's presented, never realizing that nothing that you see is happenstance. There's no off-the-cuff remarks from any of them. They're all scripted and that's the world we live in, and Shakespeare said, "all the world's a stage and we are but the players," and of course that's what these guys are. They're playing to us and it's a live theater audience and especially in wartime, it's the theater of war, so they use that terminology.

Jackie: Theater of war.

Alan: H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for MI6 who employed him, he's the guy who was given the credit for calling it the first world war both the Great War, which is a Masonic term. Whenever you see anything GREAT, like Alexander the Great et cetera, they mean one from the mystery religions that started it and in control of it; and he also used the term "the war to end all wars," which was the slogan they sold the public on so that the guys would sign up. They're very good at propaganda.

Jackie: What do they mean by that "the war to end all wars?"

Alan: They hoped to get the Lion in, League of Nations or LON, which is another term for lion, they hoped to get that in as world government after World War I. They thought they slaughtered so many people that we'd all beg for peace; and while we were begging for peace, then they'd put on the conditions that we could not live as we had lived before. In other words, they were upgrading their system into a new mode of being, but of course the public didn't quite go for it. They were used to the old system, which they hadn't figured out wasn't theirs either. It was just the system that they were used to.

Jackie: What would it have meant – the League of Nations was originally called The League to Enforce Peace. What would the LEP mean?

Alan: LEP is short for leopard, in a sense, so they like these little quips of things, so you have a lion on one side and a leopard on the other. If you go back to Nimrod, he's got the checkerboard fur coat on, the ermine type fur that we see today on royalty. They use the black specked on top of the white fur. That's a sign of royalty. They love these symbols. These are ancient symbols going all the way back to Babylon and no doubt before.

Jackie: It occurred to me this evening as I told you I had a conversation with my friend in Colorado. We haven't talked in a long time. They had a situation there and they wanted to talk to me before this because – well, actually her daughter did because her daughter finally woke up and sees what's happening. Jerri and I haven't spoken in a long time and she doesn't have a shortwave so she hasn't been listening to the broadcast. I said, Jerri, there's just so much to catch up on because the first thing people have to understand is that we were all born into a huge grotesque lie and that everything we ever thought we knew is not and I don't know that I have anything to say that will be of help because it's like, okay, what kind of activity. Just for our listeners, they were having a meeting, the lady in Colorado beaten by an illegal alien. They like to call them undocumented immigrants, I think.

Alan: You mean they're not called insurgents?

Jackie: No, they're not insurgents. No. Probably the group that was meeting were called insurgents. But there were about 50 people and they had rented a restaurant, a bar and grill to have their meeting in and there was evidentially a local talk show host there that had gotten this thing together and the woman who had gotten beaten was at the mike talking to the people and suddenly she said a Latino ran out of the kitchen. I asked her who was he? What right did he have to do this anyway? Well, he was the kitchen manager is all, but he ran out of the kitchen, grabbed the mike and told them to pay up their bill and get the hell out of there and they didn't make any fuss about it. They paid their bills as they left and in fact they talked to the manager of the restaurant and he wanted them to leave because they were talking about this situation. Then they went to the park and the next thing you know, the police were making them disband, and she said what Debbie finally understood is that our First Amendment rights are gone but what should we do? Okay. We sit here and talk about this stuff and I wonder if – I don't want us to be in a position where it is rendering people in their minds hopelessness or helplessness. Do you understand what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: If they continue blaming the side effects of plans, they'll get nowhere. They have to go to the source of the cause

of it and of course it's no secret that many years ago when they talked about uniting the whole continent and doing away with the borders and of course they did that officially on the 27th of March. Bush signed that agreement that we're now one big Fortress America and within three to four years the borders will be gone.

Jackie: Actually that newspaper article said they restructured a continent in an afternoon.

Alan: Yes, he met with the prime minister of Canada and Mexico and signed the agreement.

Jackie: According to this, Vicente Fox is in his last term. Of course, G.W. Bush is and they said that Paul Martin in Canada was having so many problems that it's not likely that he'll be in another term.

Alan: It doesn't matter who the person is because they don't run the country. They don't run them. In fact, H.G. Wells in 1918, 1919 wrote about that. He said that they had achieved their objective because now every bureaucracy and every nation would have a counterpart in the League of Nations and they could bypass their government and go straight to their fellow bureaucracy in the League of Nations.

Jackie: We have a break coming up here and it will be just about a minute and a half or so. Would you remind our listeners about the books you have available?

Alan: I go into detail with the types of systems that we're living under and where they came from and it's an eye opener I think for most people. [See www..com for ordering information.] As far as the books to check up on what's actually happening, I was thinking of putting a few into the end of the third edition so you can go and look up the histories of the system that we're living under and see how far back it goes because it's been here for an awful long time. People don't realize that in 1941 Churchill and Roosevelt signed an agreement for the NATO pact basically (North Atlantic Treaty Organization), and in that treaty they had a system worked out and they signed it into the treaty that they would make a world system, a federation of the world based on the federation of the United States. Of course, if you notice, the U.S. is now completing its mission, the mission that I believe it was created to do, the NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM (New World Order), it's actually finishing off the plan. It's forcing what's called democracy, which is a World Bank running the show with a central bank puppet there and a taxation system and the social system of the United States. They're forcing it on the last Moslem countries which don't have the central banking system. They don't have income tax and they don't have usury. It's the last part of the function of the United States we're seeing implemented right now.

Jackie: I'm back here, Alan.

Alan: As I was saying about the system and how old it is, the public has no idea that there's one reality given to us throughout our lives and it comes through education and then reinforced for the rest of their life by the media and magazines to give you this matrix idea of the world you live in, but there's always another one which actually runs the show and the public have no input into and it's run by very elite and wealthy people.

Jackie: This situation with immigration is part of the plan of course and that's what America was meant to be, but of course they're doing it in all of the developed English speaking countries, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Yes and all of Europe too is coming into it.

Jackie: That's what I mean.

Alan: It's exactly the same process in the laws actually, because I watched a program on it recently. When a country joins the European Union, from the day that it's declared it's now in force; so when Bush and Fox and Martin met down in Waco where they signed the deal, that was the legal announcement of the unification. Then they said in Europe it takes three to four years before they completely take down the border and that's what we're going to have here. That's why they want the ID cards out now. It's an old plan and Jacques Attali wrote about it in 1990 and he was at the United Nations. He was the top adviser for Francois Mitterrand. Francois Mitterrand who was the President of France believed he was a reincarnation of the pharaoh Ramses II and he got the glass pyramid outside the museum there in Paris and it had 666 panes of glass in it. They love these little messages and so on. Anyway, Jacques Attali did write the book

"Millennium" in 1990 and he said that the next great immigration rush would be out of the United States, he said, after the countries of Latin America flood through the gates. He said initially it would be like the barbarian hordes that assaulted Rome, the vandals and the Goths and so on. He said there will be criminals too coming up, the gangs will come up and pillage and plunder. He said but eventually after a period of time, maybe 30 years, it will settle down a little bit, but by that time the industry will all be gone from the United States and the next boat people will be the U.S. citizens leaving the shores of the U.S. going abroad looking for work. This is an agenda from the top and we are blaming the side effects – the people that are coming in, who are being encouraged to come in through the agreements between Bush and Fox and all the other bureaucrats who really do the work. We have to keep our sights on who really is causing this to happen.

That's who you should be throwing all your time and energy at are these people; demanding to know these people who have set up this system, who planned it and who are implementing it, because the government is complicit with it. They do nothing to stop it since it is the agenda and that's the bewildering thing for most people who still live in the first matrix, which is the one they've given you, they can't figure out why their own government is not stopping it; so they've got to seek and then demand that their own government do something about it, because at the moment it's just causing tension between the incomers.

Jackie: Here in the states it should be done at the local and state level.

Alan: Yes, but you know that the big boys are all in the pockets of the bigger boys and it's a Masonic system. In all of the Masonic books, including Albert Pike, he wrote about the international brotherhood of man and the borderless world to come, et cetera.

Jackie: You know another thing I was wondering about the people that are from Mexico who are saying we are going to take back our country, our land. Well, it was stolen from them, Alan. It was rested from them by warfare and you said people get angry with those who are coming in, they are only being used to further this plan; but my question is, was this planned that long ago when they took the land and called it the U.S of A, California, Texas. What is it, Arizona and New Mexico, wasn't that all Mexican territory?

Alan: Yes, pretty well.

Jackie: And did they plan that so that they could have this divisiveness and this riotness and chaos?

Alan: What they did, this is how far back this goes – well, it's actually older, but you can go back to say the Normans that came in and took over Europe and they created the nations of Europe. These Normans, all this royalty at the top of each country that they created as a nation, they then put borders round and then they taxed the public who lived within those borders; and so they'd always have threats of warfare and skirmishes between their relatives and the peasants would die and then demand peace and then pay more taxes. That's how the whole system works. They created the borders to get us to be industrious and patriotic and you have to remember that Karl Marx was trained by some of the best bankers on the planet who have very, very old archives of history, as opposed to public libraries. Public libraries are for the public you see. These guys have archives of history, just like the Vatican, and Karl Marx talked about the global system. Before, he said, it can become global, we must create and push for nationalism. Nationalism is a phase on the road towards globalism because nationalism creates central governments and central governments then take over from all the little governments underneath them and they standardize the law across the land. There's a law for everything and that's the system they've all gone through. They've all been highly nationalized and they call them "wars of national liberation." Now you go into the next phase which is the taking down of the borders, because while they were nationalizing you didn't realize that the guys at the top of your country and every country were all in cahoots and making the same laws for your country as they were for every other country, so that when they took down the borders you'd all have exactly the same laws in place. It's all ready for world government.

Jackie: Including the ingredients in frozen pizza.

Alan: Exactly, yes.

Jackie: That is so insidious. I mean you talk about details, Alan.

Alan: You have to realize even in the group at Yale University, the Skull and Bones, which George Bush and other ones went to, they have a place called the War Room. All of the high lodges have a War Room and the War Room is where they plan their strategy of war on the public and we don't realize it; that even as we think we're living in times of peace, these guys are actually making war on the public constantly and they change your morality. They change your culture through fads, through promotions and they can make you wear whatever they want you to wear to be trendy, but they design everything for you. Your thoughts, your music, how you'll feel, what you'll be guilty about or not guilty about – it's all given to us. We are infinitely malleable as they say and infinitely adaptable.

Albert Pike also talked about the war, the ongoing war of the Great Work and how they were the shepherds and we were the sheep, you see. They make the plans and Pike also said, "We never start a premature revolution." In other words, they go over it like a battle plan, a cultural change or a social change, and they go through all the expected reactions from different types of people and they already have their plans of actions to go into place when these organizations will come against them. It's an ongoing war you see; and while they're doing that with the adults, they've already implemented a graduated system in kindergarten right through their schooling so that those children who go into kindergarten at two are already conditioned scientifically for the conditions and changes they will experience in their life.

Jackie: Yes and I heard them talking about this in the school-to-work thing when I was a C-Span junky and over and over and over again because they were talking about the preschool, that they want every five year old child ready to enter kindergarten. In other words, get them pre-prepared and I know this is like you were talking about the morals and there was an item in the newspaper that somebody emailed to me. A kindergarten class where they were promoting homosexuality to these little children, the father of the little boy told the principal that he wanted to be informed when they were doing this so that he could opt his son out to get him and take him home. He came to the school and they wouldn't let him go into the room evidentially and he went and got his little boy and they arrested this father.

Alan: We are in compulsory indoctrination times and that's what it is, compulsory indoctrination. They have so many young boys now drugged with Ritalin and so on, and of course now they're going a step further and blaming bad genes, bad gene mixing, so they're back into eugenics big time. It's never gone away really and there's more things to come because the system that they're bringing in is a scientifically managed system. It doesn't mean the sciences are true or correct, but as long as the ones who implement it believe so, they're going to force it on the public, including annual psychological evaluations with the mandatory treatments to follow. We're going into their beautiful utopia, which is a hell for the people, but if it worked it would be a utopia for the elite who rule the world. What they do not want is free thought. They're doing all their best to stifle it and making it illegal to even ask questions on certain topics and when that happens you know you're in trouble and trouble is coming. However, it also means that they're starting to break when they start to use violence on people and try to forbid from using their own minds and inquire into anything they want to inquire to. There's trouble when they have to come out with the batons and handcuffs, and so that's their weak link. They show the brutes as they are and that does not gain public support. They'll go through the same old techniques like the robots they are and they'll try to bash it into the public eventually, but that will fail. That will fail and that is their weak link. They cannot bring on everything that they want to bring on simply by indoctrination through movies and plays and so on and documentaries. It comes to the time when they come out with the big stick and that's when the public see them for what they are.

Jackie: When they overstep their – when they get as blatant as they've become.

Alan: They've been preparing an internal army for years. They've building it up for years for when they pull the plug on the economy, what's left of it, and I think they'll do it once the job over in the Middle East is over. That's the last task that the U.S. has to perform before it then must succumb down into the system that it helped create, and so this is a very old plan and the U.S. was born for this. Even Benjamin Franklin said it and Jefferson. They both made the same statements about the United States: What is it to be? He said "a light for the world" and he said I can envision a World Federation run by 12 wise men," which is right out of the Kabbalah. Jefferson said the same thing and that's exactly what they signed in 1941 with the North Atlantic Treaty Pact, was that the United States system of a federation would be basically forced on every other country in the world. That's how far back it goes.

Jackie: You know the thing that amazed me to find out and I got it out of that history – anyway, where every single war that the U.S., that the American people have fought in, have been to get more territory. Meaning the islands and everything, everything and they said it right in the book. Again, it's empire building, Alan.

Alan: That's why you have an Empire State and you have a big obelisk there called a skyscraper, which is the Empire State Building, but no one ever thinks well what empire are they talking about?

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: It's World Empire, of course it is, and back in the 1960's the CFR and The Royal Institute of International Affairs (which has a branch in every British Commonwealth country, and in Canada it's called the Canadian Institute for International Affairs), they held a meeting in London to discuss which country would promote the global culture for the coming years. They decided then, okay, that Hollywood primarily and America would promote the system of culture creation for the world, so they are the culture creators.

Jackie: But we didn't know that we were going to be controlled by those who call themselves Jews.

Alan: Well, they've always been in that business.

Jackie: Yes, they have, haven't they?

Alan: Of "entertainment," as they call it, and it's old as can be.

Jackie: Well, it goes far beyond entertainment, Alan.

Alan: All entertainment has always been this way. We don't realize it. When a person is being given a lecture, for instance, if you're sitting in a school you have the ability to accept what you hear or parts of what you hear and disregard others. That's your mental censorship kicking in, your ability to think for yourself, but that guard is not up when you're being entertained and so the ideas expressed in the movie or the play penetrate past your guard and go into your subconscious, and then you and your life will start to emulate in certain situations that you've seen portrayed. You will emulate what you saw and behave in the way that you saw the people behave in the movies and that's easily done nowadays.

The Tavistock Institute where the main advisors for the Coronation Street Series, which began in the 1960's and is still ongoing, and on that series back in the '70's they showed you the intermarriage, the troubles between incoming people from India and the mixing and so on, and the characters portrayed the parts well and when the real thing actually happened the public acted in the same way. They saw how the actors had handled the situations and they emulated what they saw. Everything that you see under the guise of entertainment is actually conditioning. Plato said that about 2,400 years ago. He said the traveling players that come to Greece it was mandatory that the whole city had to attend, each person, including the slaves, had to attend these shows at least once for every traveling troop because he says that's where the culture is given to the people. That's where the changes in the culture are given to the people and even he said the fashion industry – industry was the word he used, it gave them the fashion and he also talked about the music and how important it was to indoctrinate the young. This is an ancient technique that's been used for thousands of years and a fantastic example of that was on the CBC news tonight and it was from Britain, where the store keepers are now banning teenagers who wear those pullover running tops with the hood on it.

Jackie: They call them "hoodies."

Alan: Yes, and that's where you get the word hoodlum. People don't realize this is an old technique they brought back in fashion for today.

Jackie: Why are they banning them?

Alan: But of course through this whole thing they didn't tell you--

Jackie: But why are they banning them?

Alan: Because they're having so much crime with people putting up their hoods and going into stores so the camera can't recognize their faces. They put their heads down and of course they're standing there with the baggy pants with the crotch down to their knees and these sweatshirts on with a hood on it, and over the conversation you hear the rap music going. The jungle music and of course not once did they mention where the children all got this fashion from or where their ideas came from; and of course it's much music. The BBC gives it to them. Therefore, the elite give you the problem and they come out with the solution, which is more laws and ways to behave and more checkpoints on the streets and so on. That's so typical. They give you the problem. If they wanted to make ballerina costumes very trendy for masculine males, they'd do so. They could do it.

Jackie: Yes they would and I just heard our one-minute warning so we're going to have to wrap this up tonight. Thank you so much for being here with us. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 25, 2005

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It's the end of our broadcast week here and is the 25th of May in the year 2005. Alan Watt is with us tonight. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: So what's up?

Alan: Well, I guess there's a lot guess up because there's so much going on that I think everyone's concerned about the ID card coming out.

Jackie: Well, I would hope everybody's concerned, Alan.

Alan: Some are; but I think the ones who are usually watching what's happening, they understand it. The rest of the public of course are either oblivious to it and therefore they'll accept it quite calmly as it comes along, as they would anything else. With the biometric scan, they really introduced that when they introduced the driving licenses in a lot of places. That was the same thing with the biometric reading of certain points in your face so the computer can then recognize anytime.

Jackie: I think Georgia has already done it.

Alan: Quite a lot of places have done that already.

Jackie: What are they doing in Canada?

Alan: The same thing. It's the same here, the same everywhere.

Jackie: I know, but are they requiring the biometrics?

Alan: They have for the driving license for quite a few years now.

Jackie: Okay, what are the biometrics? Are we talking fingerprints? Are we talking retina scans?

Alan: No. The driving license up until now has just been the actual biometric photograph – the computerized photograph.

Jackie: Oh, the digital thing?

Alan: Yes. It does do certain geometrical patterns between points in your face so they can recognize it again once the computer's broken it down, so that's been here for quite a few years and in Britain as well as everywhere else.

Jackie: How do they use facial recognition? I mean what's the deal with these?

Alan: Apart from the fact the computer literally breaks down your face into numbers really, it's tiny little numbers, zeros and ones, binary code, they also take points between your cheekbones; the distance between your eyes. All of that thing is being measured as that photograph is being taken.

Jackie: And what is the purpose for that?

Alan: I think the purpose of it all was to get us all used to it, so that when you move into the next stage of the ID card itself it's no big deal since you've already got that photograph already.

Jackie: I know. But what I don't understand is what's the big deal measuring the distance between our eyes et cetera, et cetera?

Alan: It's a certain distance when you get your photograph taken. There's a certain distance between you and the camera, which is computed into the whole thing, so that they can positively identify you even if you've had some facial features altered for instance.

Jackie: Oh, I see.

Alan: They can still measure between the eyes.

Jackie: Let's say if you had nose job or something or even a face-lift or something?

Alan: Or a chin implant. They can still take the rest of what's left and still positively say that's still that person.

Jackie: Do you think it's true that we all have doubles? Do you think there's anybody else exactly like somebody else, exactly?

Alan: There are some like that, absolutely, I know that for a fact.

Jackie: Okay. How do you know that for a fact?

Alan: I met someone who thought I was the other person and it was the oddest thing that ever happened.

Jackie: Did he talk funny like you? I'm teasing.

Alan: I don't know but I'll tell you, listen to this little story. I had come down from Inverness in Scotland down to Sterling this morning, that one morning, and had brought a girlfriend down with me. I got off in Sterling and a woman shouted my name and she said Alan and I said who is this woman? She obviously knows me and then she said Alan and then I still stood there with a puzzled expression and she said, Alan Watson. I thought well she's so darn close she must obviously know me somehow and it turned out she was the next door neighbor of this guy called Alan Watson, who was married that lived next door to her and had just left that morning on a trip up to Inverness. I had just come down from Inverness.

Jackie: And she saw you there with another woman.

Alan: Yes and she would not believe – I mean she still wouldn't believe me and she came right up to me too and she still thought I was this other guy.

Jackie: And he did talk funny like you then?

Alan: I guess he must have.

Jackie: Well, he was from Scotland.

Alan: That was weird, though, but that did happen. It was the oddest thing.

Jackie: Yes, especially so close to home. Well, I was reading an item today about again this real ID and some woman wrote I think a doctor but they're talking that this – see, I went through my files, Alan, and this was from last year in

October and it had something to do with one of their intelligence bills they had passed. This article told about the national ID that buried in that that was passed last October, but that's where all this biometrics and things. Because see, I haven't seen anything about it in his Conference Report that I wrote. Well of course, the thing is they have given the Homeland Security the authority to add any requirements that he wants to and you know there's something in this thing about building a wall or something in San Diego for illegal aliens to stop them. I don't know what it's all about but it's something about building a barrier 17 miles or something and the Homeland Security Czar has total authority over this too; and in the process he has the right, the authority, to just bypass any laws that are in force whatsoever. There's got to be a lot more to this than I am reading in this report.

Alan: It is a totalitarian position this man holds. He has all rights to do everything he wants basically.

Jackie: I want to remind our listeners of this. The New York Times featured, this was not long after 9/11 when they came out with the restructuring, you can read that in the Homeland Security section by the way. What do they call it? The 21st Century what – the plans for restructuring? Anyway, the New York Times did like a graph. Not a graph, a flowchart like if you're doing a family tree. What do they call that?

Alan: Genealogy.

Jackie: Okay, but this is the U.S. government and what they showed the pecking order. They showed the president. Underneath the president they showed the Homeland Security Czar. Underneath that, a big line, there was FEMA and underneath FEMA there was every single department and office in the U.S. government. So the Homeland Security Czar would have authority over the FEMA director and of course the puppet president would do whatever he does. But the thing is, where they showed the U.S. Congress was up in the top left corner of this thing on the page and it wasn't connected to any feature at all, not one part of the structure of the U.S. government.

Tell our listeners about your books.

Alan: What I've put in these books, the first two are basically a sort of gestalt type of education into all that's happening around you, which you don't really see in a sense. You see them on an exoteric level. I show you the esoteric and it helps to get the reader to participate in what he's reading because you'll find that certain cogs in your brain start to mesh together and start making sense of what's really going on. The third one goes into the religions, what was behind the religions. [See www..com for ordering information.] You'll find the same esoteric story is contained within every major religion known to the high priests in every major religion, whether it was Judaism, Brahmanism, whatever. It's all the same at the top and of course the world has been run, as they say in the Kabbalah and other major books out there, for 6,000 years with the Great Work as they call it commencing around 4,000 BC. The Great Work was to take over the world and perfect that which was left imperfect, and by that, they mean perfecting wild nature into nature which they can control through science and ultimately restructuring man, rebuilding man and woman in the way that the scientists deem fit for their purpose and that's what's called the Great Work. Of course, as we all know with the talk of brain implants, which they do have ready to go, and cybernetics to create people for special jobs, various tasks and so on, and actually cloning thrown in there, you can see that that's where they've been heading for all this time. The complete reshaping of the world in which we live through the understanding of nature or science and the rebuilding of human type specialized beings, which the elite will deem necessary for the elites' survival.

If you go into Charles Galton Darwin's book (the grandson of Charles Darwin), he wrote a book in the 1950's called "The Next Million Years" and he said there was simply too many people from the working class types, the lower classes as he called them, and they wouldn't be necessary in the future which science had already mapped out; so he said they had to start eliminating the lower gene pools which they didn't need and the rest would be altered for specialized jobs to serve the elite. He himself of course believes he was one of them; and he said, we the elite will not be altered ourselves because we are steering the ship, we are guiding the ship and we need our survival capabilities in order to take the world where we want it to go, whereas the rest of the people, the workers, will not need that ability in their brain, that part of the brain that gives you your survival capabilities, because the State will be taking care of all of their problems for them. Of course in a socialized system, which is almost worldwide today, you'll find that most of your problems – actually most of your decision making is already taken care of by governmental departments and what you're left with is sort of a narrow avenue where you can still use self-will and make your own decisions. The rest of them are really made for you

and in fact you're born into their system where debt, the owing of debt, the paying of debt, all of this stuff has already been done by previous generations. According to Jefferson, and the Old Testament, anyone born into a debt is therefore a slave. Charles Galton Darwin in his book "The Next Million Years" actually said that. He said, "every type of system in this civilization has been based on slavery and we are simply making a more perfect form of slavery."

It isn't that your system is changing. The fact is: it was never your system. You were simply born into a part of it you got used to and the true owners are simply upgrading their system to the next phase. I go through this in my writings and I quote other authors too who were part of the same structure and what you find is that pretty well every major event in your lifetime that's happened to any country in the world, you'll find that these major events were planned long before you were born. They were discussed by very high-level groups of very wealthy people and you're simply living the script. It's no accident that today into this new millennium we kicked it off really with a completely different structure of totalitarianism coming in, in order to ram through the "scientific socialism" as they call it down our throats under the guise of terrorism.

Jackie: I'm back here, Alan. Did you want to continue with your train of thought there?

Alan: I pretty well came to it. I was telling the people that all the major things that are happening now and have been through their lifetime were actually planned.

[CALL]

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what you said today that you would like to ask Alan, because you are not a stupid person as we both know, but you've been uninformed and you said that you would like for him to give you maybe – for the person who is just waking up. How did you put that, for the average Joe?

Tim: For the blue-collar guy.

Jackie: The blue-collar guy. You ask the question, Tim.

Tim: I think my question was, Alan, what are the top five things that you would tell a regular old blue-collar person who's just starting to wake up? What would you want them to know?

Jackie: Okay, Tim, the way we're set up here you have to listen off air, honey. Off the phone.

Tim: I'm on internet because I couldn't make out WWCR.

Jackie: Okay cool. Well, you'll be able to hear his answer. Check it and see.

Tim: I'll try tuning it up and see what happens.

Alan: Well, the first thing he's got to know is that if you've classified yourself as blue-collar, you've already put yourself in a category. Everyone puts themselves into a pre-made category in the system because the entire system is fake. There's nothing natural in the system.

Jackie: Would you repeat that again in case Tim wasn't able to hear it yet?

Alan: The first thing is not to put yourself into a category, whether it's blue-collar, white-collar or whatever.

Jackie: In other words, don't label yourself.

Alan: Yes, because that's what they want you to do is have a certain impression of who you are and that's all that you are and here you are in this level, and of course that keeps you submissive really to the system and to the ones who actually run the system and puts you in an inferior position. By rights, everyone who's born technically is a sovereign unless they give it away and you give it away unknowingly through the labels that you allow to be put on yourself.

Jackie: In other words, calling ourselves a democrat, a republican, a conservative, a liberal, a this, a that.

Alan: Left right, whatever.

Jackie: Left, right.

Alan: Up, down.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. That's wonderful.

Alan: That's the first part of it. The second part is that when a person wakes up to the beginnings of it all, they think that the system that they're used to has been taken over. In reality the system they were born in was created for them by the elite and it had a purpose to serve and the same elite are simply upgrading their system to the next part and you're not comfortable with it because you're just simply not used to it, because this system has been fake from the beginning. It's all based on money and a form of slavery, which, with the use of money, is more hidden. It's sophisticated, as Charles Galton Darwin said, but when you end up paying 40 percent or more of your earnings back in taxes openly and hidden taxes and property taxes, you are in fact simply a slave who is feeding himself, clothing himself and making sure he can get to work. Whereas in the old days they had slave masters who had to throw the clothes at you and once in a while a pair of shoes and so on. Therefore, it's a more sophisticated form of slavery and we have to ask ourselves if that's why we're here, to serve?

Jackie: In other words, the whole like American dream I could relate this to myself that it isn't – the dream was given to us and the system that we've been living in, as you said, it's a system that has – it's a controlled system in other words?

Alan: Totally.

Jackie: Totally controlled in every aspect?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: In entertainment; in fashion; in religion; in education; and history and everything that we ever thought we knew.

Alan: That's right and it also alters what you think of as purpose—purpose in life—because really you're confined to a very narrow channel, as far as what you think are free choices, because all the other choices really have been made for you before you were even born. The system is already in effect. The debt system is already there. You're born into owing a debt that you did not incur and that's how the slavery system works in the Old Testament. If the debtor who was in bondage to pay off a debt had children while he was still in debt, then those children then belonged to the slave master as well. That's traditional. That is traditional and so as Jefferson said, "if a generation is born owing a debt incurred by a previous generation then those children are actually slaves." This is well understood by the ones at the top.

Jackie: And you know that's a tough pill to swallow and people who've listened to the broadcasts with you for a long time they've got it or they're beginning to get it. They're in a stage of getting it. We all are but I know for myself when we first were – well, when you and I talked for about six months before you even came on the air with us and you've been coming on the air off and on since then, but when I finally got it that everything that we thought we knew was a lie and all of this wonderful American dream. This is the greatest country in the world. We're free. We have a Constitution et cetera, et cetera; it was tough, Alan, and I went through a period of disorientation that was incredible where everything looked foreign to me. It was almost as though I were in another world or something, and so I want to say this to Tim and to any of our listeners who are fairly new and if you don't have, if you haven't ordered, Alan's books, I'll tell you what folks, it will take you a long way into what we've been talking about over the past several years.

Alan: It's interesting too because the third thing you'll find is that you go through a death, a form of dying, and you go through all the process of it when you find out that democracy is a big lie and that you really have no say in anything

because everything has been decided by people you'll never meet or even know of. You go through the same stages of depression and so on as any other death as you let go of the old and begin to see what's really there, so that's probably the third thing that happens.

The fourth thing to do, I would definitely say, is to get a hold of some old books by people like Bertrand Russell who worked for the establishment that planned the future because the world is just one big business plan.

Jackie: And this would be the more recent past?

Alan: Yes. He wrote a book to do with education and how the conditioning process would be worked on the minds of the young and in such a fashion that the parental input would be null and void because the indoctrination from kindergarten onwards would be introduced in a very scientific way and it would really take hold of in the minds of the children, so that when they went home at night, no matter what the parents said, the children would take the indoctrination from the school as a priori in their dealing with things. That book he put out back in the early 1900's from his own experimental schools that he was given permission to set up in Britain is called "Education and the Good Life." That was the title of it and the other one he wrote was "The Roads to Freedom," and in both of those books he goes through the whole future. We've actually seen it occur since then and he was part of the planning committee for British Royalty and nobility. He's Lord Bertrand Russell and he saw nothing wrong in the small elite, the intellectual elite and the scientific elite having the right to dominate the world and all the people in it.

Jackie: What would the title of that book mean to him "The Roads to Freedom"? Freedom from what?

Alan: They've always been terrified of the masses. That's why you have such incredible amounts of entertainment and hobbies and sports and so on to keep everyone occupied and to get rid of any angry tendencies that can be played out on a field. They've always been terrified of the people actually truly being awake and seeing what was really going on, so they've always been terrified of the masses and quite rightly so; because if the masses could understand what's been happening to them and what is happening to them today, I wouldn't like to be in the shoes of any of the elite.

Jackie: And they wouldn't like to be in their shoes either, would they?

Alan: That's correct and that's why they're spraying the skies. They're killing off people. They've gone too far to turn back now. They can't come out and admit what they've been doing, but the signs are all around us – apparently even the UN has come out and admitted that the leading cause of death now is bronchial problems and pneumonia. They know what they're doing and they can't come out on any media and tell you this now. They've gone too far. The sperm count in the West is down by 75 percent. In other words, men are three quarter sterile from what they were in 1950 and it's about time the UN comes out next month and tells us the next statistic because they do it every year. Their plan is working and now of course with the next phase they plan – Bertrand Russell goes into this whole thing from the early 1900's, that they would create different types of humans for specialized work and he goes into it in a book called "The Impact of Science on Society." He outlines all of this cybernetic type genetic manipulation and the need to eradicate again the part of your brain (for the masses, that is) which leads to your survival capabilities. It's your survival capabilities they're worried about. If they were working, you would know what's happening to those around you and yourself.

Jackie: What part of the brain are we talking about?

Alan: Basically it's the part where all your intuition is based.

Jackie: Is that the right side?

Alan: It connects with them but it really is – they call it the primitive part. I mean all animals should have that. All wild animals have it because they can sense what's going on and it allows them to survive.

Jackie: But you said one time that for example and I always forget whether it's the left or right side. One side is logic, knowledge et cetera, and the other side is creativity, intuition. Which side is which?

Alan: The right is emotion and so on.

Jackie: The right is right. Well I could remember that then.

Alan: But all parts of your brain are still connected to that part which is your basic survival center and that should connect with both so that both sides can go into action and save your life. However, if you notice today, people are so passive and nothing is bothering them really, most people, and they don't even complain about the cost of gasoline; and when you see dictatorial measures taken to take away all rights and freedoms, really amongst the majority of the public, there's no real problem with it. Well, that's not natural you see. Plato went into that over 2,400 years ago. He said that we domesticate animals to eradicate their wildness and their survival capabilities. That's what a domesticated animal is. It's placid and tame and it doesn't have the intuition of its impending doom, you might say, and of course that's what he suggested they actually do to people: Breed them the same way and breed out the aggressive tendencies which would allow them to be free. This is well understood. It's been discussed by many think tanks over the last 100 years or so and they're actually implementing it through scientific methods.

Jackie: I think it's important for our newer listeners when you say okay this has been implemented over the past 100 years. It is just another phase of a system that has – but it takes itself in cycles, it seems, Alan.

Alan: A long time ago the Egyptians had the diet of the slaves down to a very fine art. They knew exactly what to feed them, what not to feed them, to make them obedient, sluggish of thought but efficient enough to work. Not too fit and healthy so they could run off, so this has been tried by the Egyptians. The East India Company also used those techniques in its plantations. Malthus, who wrote the Treatise on population and population control, also wrote a book about feeding certain things to the people so they'd be sluggish of mind but very obedient.

Jackie: And so did Charles Galton Darwin.

Alan: The same thing. Of course, now we see that they've gone for the genetically modified food, which has taken over everything; and Monsanto, who is one of the biggest producers of the modified food, one of its subsidiary companies is called SEARLE Pharmaceuticals and they work with the parent company on the modified food. Now Searle Company is one of the main leaders in psychotropic drugs for the psychiatric industry. What on earth are specialists who normally make drugs (which tranquilize people) working with the food producers for? And I think the answer is pretty obvious to everybody.

Jackie: Who was it that said, one of the people in the U.S. government, that they would spray--

Alan: That was Rumsfeld.

Jackie: Rumsfeld. That they would actually spray a Prozac-like aerosol in the air if there was another terrorist attack. Is that what he said?

Alan: He was asked right after 9/11 and it was an American station, probably CNN, but they probably didn't show it in the states, there was part of it where a reporter asked him how are you going to deal with another strike in another city where there can be widespread panic throughout the whole city? And he said we have plenty of aerosolized Valium and Prozac which we can spray directly from the air which will calm the people down to such an extent they'll be kept out of a panic situation. When he said it, I thought well that's probably what they've been doing all along in the spraying, because if I was one of them and I wanted to bring the world through this incredible transition, where amongst the few choices left you can at least your own mate to breed with and they want to stop even that from occurring, and so if I was going to make the people of the future, I'd modify them just as much as they've modified the food. They call it "genetic enhancement"; if I was going to do all these massive changes, I would want the public to be tranquilized too. Of course, it makes perfect sense that's what they're doing.

Jackie: We have number five to do before we go off the air.

Alan: Well, number five is when and it comes to everyone is when you re-access yourself and who you are and where you stand in position with all those around you and you reshape all of your priorities, because they must obviously be re-categorized. Everyone I think goes through the same stages right up to there, where you have to decide what really is important to you as an individual with very limited choices really in life. Is it the material world that you're totally attached to? Or is there something else inside of you which will push you off in another direction or stand up and say no when the time comes for you? It's a decision time in other words you will come to. Most people will take the ID card, which is only a precursor to the chip which is implanted and it's already there. They've admitted that. Most people will take all of this hoping they can hang on to those material things, their house, vehicles and all this stuff, and it's a vain hope because these characters have said in all of their books that the world that they're creating with human habitat areas, there will be no private property. There will be no private property. There will be no private transportation allowed. That's on the UN website, by the way, under those habitat areas. Even though you think you're trying to save what you have, you have to accept the fact that the people who are running this world, even if you take the card and then take the chip, you're not going to be allowed to keep that stuff anyway.

Jackie: You know what? I realized that when I got involved in this when it hit me and I said – my awakening was the first Iraq war when they had Poppy Bush talking about the New World Order, a gentler kinder world that we're going to live in and the Iraq war which didn't make sense at all to me why we were there. When it hit me it was just like a two-by-four across my head and what I realized and there were people because you know I owned a business and it was quite a successful business, a small business but it did very well, and the talk about me was and this was even in towns around Springfield that I got the echoes of what was being said. Well, I heard she's really gone off the deep end and people – what I realized is if everybody was like me because the way I was then was – you know my girls were grown. I was doing my business and taking tap lessons and my oil painting and playing Trivial Pursuit on Friday nights, et cetera, et cetera, and I realized literally, like a light bulb, if everybody is like me, because I am a perfect example of the problem, that nobody is going to have anything. I won't have a business. Nobody will have a business and that was – because I began to neglect my business. I just never went there anymore. I had people working for me, Alan, that I didn't even know and by the time I sold it I sold it for a pittance of what it had been worth because I had neglected it so, but there wasn't anything more important to me anymore, but I realize that.

The time does fly. We had a good half hour. I'm glad Tim called because the questions that he asked I think and your number five, re-assess ourselves. What is our purpose? Why are we here and who are we? Know thyself basically is what it is. Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you so much for being with us tonight, folks.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)

Alan: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This isn't Jackie. It's Alan in case you're wondering. I joked with Jackie earlier that maybe the spray is affecting everybody and we're getting too much hormonal treatment coming from the skies, but no, it's me Alan Watt. I'm standing in and today is the 30th of May 2005 and I think it's the end of the Memorial Day in the United States of America.

In Canada we had our version of the same thing a couple of weeks ago and it was rather sad to see all the footage from World War I and II and then the Korean War; excerpts which had never been shown to the public before because it would have been "bad for morale" as they say. What you see are battlefields just full of bodies from the First World War lying in formation as they went over the trenches just dropping in line. One row after another and no one could ever persuade me that the generals did not know how to fight this war and so they just continued for two or three years sending regiment after regiment up into machine-gun fire. This was definitely a population reduction program, which really worked very, very well for them. Every town and village across the lengths and breadth of Britain has these monuments with thousands of names on them of people that were often your ancestors just wiped out at the age of 17 and 18.

My grandfather went to World War I at the age of 15. He lied to get in. It's just incredible to watch the techniques used by the big powers to get us into battles and wars. They can lie to us so we think we know what we're fighting for, but we never really do. It's not until 50 years later or more that we find out what the real reasons of the wars were. What the real motives were? Who benefited from them? And of course the history of warfare goes back for many, many thousands of years using the same techniques and when money was first introduced by the Minoans who lived in the Aegean Sea, the Minoans are the precursors of the Phoenicians and very probably they were the same people simply using different names down through time. The Minoans live in beautiful island in the Aegean Sea. We know that because some of the remains of their buildings are still there and they had every room hand-painted in fresco art, which is still beautiful today. These Minoans owned the shipping lines of their day, the caravan routes across the Middle East and elsewhere. They owned basically the whole economy of the Old Ancient World and they lived the life of luxury in the Aegean Islands.

They also had connection to Egypt and we know that from the frescos which we can see on the walls, where the young boys' curls come down to the sides of their cheeks, which is a sign of youth, and the Egyptians used the same symbols for theirs and very probably they used the same artist to do their frescos. However, these Minoans left very little to us by knowledge except that apart from their luxurious lifestyles and the command of the trade routes, they also traded factory towns wherever they went. They would take over gradually through the introduction of money, which at that time was weighed and we can find the same weighing of money going back to Sumer. The same scales were used. The same weights and measures were used and these ancient merchant bankers literally were standardizing the weight and measure system across the Old Ancient World. When they took over a town or a village by the introduction of money and then the gradual lending of money, which led to interest, which then led to bankruptcy, they took over those little areas, put their own men in as tyrants and created factory towns, and then had everyone working producing things to pay off the debt; and this was going on 4,000 BC and probably longer.

We know for instance that the Egyptians traded with them. We also know that the people in the Levant areas traded with them and we know that they had an island of Bahrain, which that was their half way place where they brought in all of their goodies to sell. They could defend that little island and that way it was like a bank into itself, heavily defended. Even the Sumerian tablets show us the island they had of Bahrain was called "Dilmun," heavily fortified and the people themselves in Sumer did not know where all the goods actually came from at that time, but it's thought they were actually being brought over from somewhere in India.

We're looking at a tremendous society in ancient times run by a small group of people who introduced money everywhere they went. They introduced debt systems wherever they went. They introduced gradually, through bankruptcy, slavery systems wherever they went and then we're given to reason as to

why they disappeared. Their main religious symbol as far as we know was a battle axe and it's the battle axe of course we eventually see showing as the fasciae [fasces] of the Romans much, much later. However, in between that time and the Romans, they changed their name to Phoenicians and moved into that area which is now called the Holy Land and they ran their trading routes from that area.

We know that the Phoenicians did kill their first-born in times of trouble; they'd sacrifice their first-born children. Only the nobility did this and thousands and thousands of urns have been dug up, unearthed underneath the temples where they buried the remains of these burned children. It's quite fascinating to see the same symbology eventually go into the Old Testament because there's hints, lot of hints at old Jehovah demanding the first-born of every creature; and no matter how much it's been scrubbed and polished, we can still get traces of that thing happening within what we think of as the Hebrew people.

However, getting back to the money situation, the money was the key to pretty well all of the world's problems 5,000 BC and onwards. Without money you could not hire an army or train it or hold it and then send it off abroad to fight for maybe years, and so whoever created the money ruled the army. What we find is an ongoing succession of countries becoming empires by the introduction of money, living quite happily with slavery systems as part of their system and we see them attacking countries which did not use their money and would not allow the debt system to come in. They simply used countries they'd taken over to invade them and force it on the people and this went on as they built up empire after empire.

The Greek Empire, which preceded the Roman Empire, had a huge effect on the Ancient World. Alexander the Great – although he was Macedonian and the Macedonians, by the way, their language is directly descended from the Phoenician tongue. Alexander had been trained by Aristotle who'd been trained by Plato and then going back a whole bunch of trainers prior to that went back to Egypt, because these were the Egyptian mysteries which were being exported abroad. We find that Aristotle was sent out as a "fisher king" to train revolutionaries to take over more and more of the world. Everything that came out of Egypt always ended up with people (students) setting up elsewhere and causing revolutions. Revolutions being the key to the "Great Work," as they called it, of taking over the world and making everything one.

Aristotle also was married to one of these international bankers of his day. His wife was the niece of one of the biggest international bankers who lived in a so-called area of the Holy Land. He trained Alexander to be a warrior. He trained him in the mysteries and he trained him to lead men and he also trained him that he was a god, because in all the mystery religions when you work through them you end up finding out, my God, you're a god yourself. Alexander did what he was told and trained to do and he took over a good part of Asia and the Holy Land of course and Egypt as well, and he was heavily, heavily funded from the banks back in his own country and the banks of Greece. When he died he left a couple of his generals who started dynasties in the countries which had been taken over. Ptolemy ended up taking over Egypt and becoming a pharaoh, so the latter pharaohs were not Egyptian. They were actually Greek, right down to Cleopatra.

They had a tremendous import and export business in the Ancient World when the Greeks ran it and when eventually it became too hot for the Greeks, they simply (the elite) moved and created Rome. Even though we always think of the Romans as speaking the old Latin language, the elite of Rome through their entire empire era spoke Greek amongst themselves because they were descended from the elite of Greece who all claimed to be the descendents of gods. The Romans, of course, you'll find in any history book that the Rome Elite did exactly the same because they were the same people and they even dedicated temples to themselves while alive and the people could go and worship their statue there as an actual deity, a god.

Constantine, even after he'd officially accepted Christianity, he himself was a member of the Mithraic cult, which was a mystery religion, and others; and he in his lifetime after 365 AD he also set up a temple where people could go and worship his likeness, his deity. Christianity did not put an end to the mystery religion. It was still working in the open in 365 AD and afterwards.

The obelisks that you see in Egypt were a symbol – each one was a symbol for some aristocracy member having reached a great height in the mystery religions and the obelisk was a phallic symbol of Apotheosis, attaining godhood, having the power of a god; and it was always shown with the virile obelisk symbol and that could even be used for a female. Cleopatra had one for her and other Egyptian queens prior to her. You'll find these obelisks, these phallic symbols from Egypt, some of them were taken to Rome. One was set

up in the circus. Constantine had his son go and fetch them, which is a great job in itself, and then of course in about the 1700's the pope of that day had it moved to St. Peters Square outside of the Vatican.

France also had one which they put outside their parliament building. Another one was taken and sent to London where it stands on the banks of the Thames faced by the four major banks that rule Britain. Another one was taken from Egypt and ended up in the park outside New York. It's still there and we wonder why would brand new countries send off to Egypt for obelisk symbols in an era of supposed Christianity; and what it tells you is that the mystery religion not only co-exists with Christianity, it claims to have created the religion of Christianity and it is behind it in fact. These obelisks were brought from a place which had an empire; a world empire of its time, Egypt, and placed around the world in other areas.

There was also one taken to Constantinople where Justinian ruled the Catholic Church at that time. The only new one which was built on any scale was the one to George Washington and we have to look at that very carefully because why in this supposed what we're told is all these Christians fighting for their new country and no king but Jesus et cetera, et cetera and the propaganda we read coming out and afterwards of that era – why would they erect an obelisk to George Washington? And the reason of course is that George Washington was a member not only of the British Royal families, as you can find from Burk's Peerage, the official Queen's genealogists, but most of the big figures that we know of that signed the Declaration of Independence were terribly High Masons, freemasons of that era.

In the modern Masonic books they boast about the fact that they've been behind revolutions, that they gave us the national and international education system and they do the planning for the future. Now obviously these aren't the little Masons on your street corner. These are the lower freemasons who think they know what they belong to, but in the words of Albert Pike, who was the high chutzpa of the Southern Jurisdiction, he was the Grand Master. He was actually called the Pope of Freemasonry. He said for the lower masons "it's not necessary that they understand what the symbols mean. It's only that they think they understand," because freemasonry does not end at the 32nd and then the 33rd honorary degree. It goes way beyond that and there are much, much higher sects and then you get into the noble lineages, the knightly images, Aristocratic freemasonry where you now get into the real stuff of what's really going on. You'll find that these aristocracies and these nobilities can trace the lineages back for thousands and thousands of years and they only intermarry through the advice of the high priests who match them up genealogically with their wives so that they can maintain, as they say, "the perfect breeding."

In the newspapers over the last few years, they've been quite honest especially in the British newspapers to inform us who these presidents are and their running mates too, and generally you'll find that both of them are related to the royal families. John Kerry actually had more bloodline connections in the royal families of Europe than did George Bush and he has plenty enough. What we're looking at here are families who have been involved in huge business and banking going back for many, many thousands of years, right down into ancient Greece and even Egypt.

When we look at Prince Charles, he made the famous statement that he not only goes back to the lineage of David but he goes back to the days of Noah. Now supposedly these people are quite sane, so the newspapers tell us, and yet they come out with these statements without any qualification to the public and we let it pass, even though they say it with a straight face; but when you really do the digging, you'll find they're telling the truth. At least to the fact that they can trace their lineages back for thousands and thousands of years.

If you go back to the Minoans, the earliest merchant bankers who owned the shipping lines, the ships themselves and the trading routes going all the way to China and then passing it on to the Phoenicians and then again the building up of the Grecian Empire, which then promoted it further and created a larger empire, then the Roman Empire which took over a good part of the world. What we're seeing is a step-by-step enlargement of empires until eventually they've got to where they are now, which is the final step towards world empire. The people who are up there in charge of all this have descendancies going all the way back to all the ancient famous people of ancient history. That is not a coincidence. It's impossible to be a coincidence. These people are literally specially bred through their mating up of their partners to do exactly what they're doing.

If we jump even further back to Plato of Greece who lived around 2,350 years ago, Plato laid out the agenda for world empire in a book called "The Republic" and if we give some background on Plato, he like all of the aristocracy claimed direct descendancy from the gods. He was trained in the Grecian mysteries. He then went off to do his studies like most of them did in Egypt and then he left to go to the Middle East, which is basically Jerusalem, and from then on from studying the mysteries there he then went to India and then completed his course there and came back to Greece, where he did exactly what all those before him had done. He started his own mystery school up where he recruited the youth and he taught the youth the methods of governance, of how to change the world, the direction they were to change the world in, the reasons for it and sometimes to create revolutions. He also talked in "The Republic" of this perfect world state to come, where "The Guardian Class," as he called it, which today we'd say were the aristocracy, most of whom we never hear about and see in public. These Guardian Classes have been here forever and Plato said that they would have complete and total rule over the perfect world state. He said they were specially bred for intellect. They were specially bred to have sensitivity – it was intellect but not softness, as he called it, meaning they would not be terribly forgiving; and then he likened it to the ways that animals have been bred already for thousands of years. He said, "we can breed domesticated animals with certain traits." And he mentioned the dogs, different variety of dogs. Some were bred with other dogs to create vicious types for guard dogs. Some were bred for higher intelligence like the sheep dogs and so on. He said we can do the same with people.

Now when he said that, you also get the clue that the Guardian Class that he's talking about have also been bred for that position. They can be ruthless when required. They can use intelligence most certainly. They're cunning but they have enough congeniality to get on with each other as the Guardian Class. When you realize that priests even in the Christian era took over from the old mystery religion boys when it came to mating up kings and queens and rulers by the same technique of going through their genealogies for certain traits, then they could pretty well, as Plato said, like a good well-bred dog, he said you could actually breed the qualities into a person and their offspring that you wanted. Therefore, if you got someone who was a bit too weak or too kind, you would not let them be king, so you would breed them again and then get the perfect one, the one who was aggressive. The perfect type of Alexander for instance who would go and enjoy killing and slaughtering and yet still have a fairly high intellect. This is the Guardian Class that he was talking about.

He then went on to say there'll be a helper class around them who could be drawn from the lower classes, which he called "the ITS", the lower classes in his day were simply called "the ITS." You were a non-person. You were a thing. You were classed amongst the lowest animals and he talked about the need to breed them the same way for specialized tasks and specialized functions. If you wanted people to be miners, you would breed them small and squat and you'd match them up to wives that were the same. You would make sure that they had good health. They were strong and robust and could withstand the dampness in the mines and the conditions and they actually did that. They bred people the same way as you'd breed animals for specific tasks by mating them up.

In the world to come that he talks about, he said eventually no one will be allowed to marry in the IT class, the lower classes, without specialized permission, instead we shall selectively breed the types we need. And isn't it strange that here we are today where that science has been pushing so hard through genetic engineering to get to that very step?

I hear the bell and I believe we're going to take a break for a minute. I'll talk to you later after the break.

I think there is a truism that you can never take sponsorship from any company or corporation without some sort of, how do we say it – there's a compromise always made and most of those on shortwave today are heavily financed and backed by companies who sell various products, generally fear-based products which you buy in emergencies and so on, and that is their outlet is a fear-based station or program which cries horror and terror all the time. It's good for business and people could do that, but Jackie has decided not to because there are more listener questions involved here. Is it right to make people so afraid and then have them buy your products out of fear? We should really think about these things and Jackie doesn't want to compromise what she has to say by bringing in a big partner.

If anyone wants to get in touch with me, I'm putting out three books which explain this ancient history right

up to the present time. I explain how the societies have been involved in the creation of religions, all religions, and how they manage societies through mind control basically and that's what religion was always used for, still is.

Now we get back to what we were saying there about these amazing long, long genealogical lineages going back, all the way back to Sumer – which tells us obviously that Sumer was not the beginnings of civilization. It simply resumed that type, the system (I call it) of civilization from a previous civilization. We know that 6,000 BC and before, there were other trading groups called the Harappans who traded all the way from India and all through the Middle East. These Harappans whose cities they're still digging up lived very well. They were definitely traders, very wealthy. They had hot and cold running water going through their buildings. They lived better than many people of today live in fact and I think they simply transposed eventually into the Sumerian culture because when the Sumerians sprang up, they did not learn or evolve in their system. It was already established from all the different priesthoods who were also bureaucrats. They were specialized bureaucrats or priesthoods. They had a monied system and a weights and measures system. They had receipts which you could use at the local market and they'd bake it for you in clay in 15 minutes. They had a whole system of taxation, right to death taxes, in Sumer 5,000 BC. Nothing really has changed terribly in this system.

If we look at Charles Galton Darwin, who was the grandson of Charles Darwin, and this particular Darwin was a physicist working in England in the 1950's, in his book that he put out called "The Next Million Years," he goes through this system. He says quite openly and honestly, he said that every system in civilization—and that's the key. They're talking about their system, which is called "civilization"—every system has been based on a form of slavery and he said what we are creating now in the 1950's is a more perfect form of slavery, where the average person will be unaware that they are actually a slave. This was to be done so gradually and carefully and through various taxations et cetera and the burgeoning of bureaucracies that the public would slowly step-by-step simply accept it. They would never really think about it and once it was in place it's almost impossible for most people to actually go back and find out how all this started, it was so subtle and gradual. That's what they're talking about.

They took their basis for a slave system, in Charles Galton Darwin's book, he took it from the serfdom of England. Now England being England doesn't like to use the word slave so when the Normans took over in about 1266 they created a serfdom, which is a slave system for the inhabitants, and the serf was bought and sold with the land for hundreds of years afterwards. The serf technically owned nothing. The little farmhouse that he lived in was not his. It belonged to the lord, but he had to grow all of the lord's wheat or corn and he would be left with about 60 percent—in non-intensive farming, remember, 60 percent of his labor, his corn, was kept to himself and to feed his family and his helpers; 40 percent went to the lord, which he generally sold most of.

Now when you work out the taxation system today, it's quite amazing to find out that through direct taxation and hidden taxes the average Joe is paying 40 percent or more in taxes, so we are serfs and slaves, only we're better at it. We're self-maintained. The slave master doesn't have to throw us clothes or shoes or hire thugs to watch us. They simply train us that we're free and tell us that, and then we work ourselves and what's left we actually feed ourselves and clothe ourselves and buy vehicles to get to work; plus all the licenses and insurance it takes to do that. He was quite right that we are living in a more sophisticated form of slavery.

When we jump back again in time to Plato, because Plato out of all the mystery philosophers wrote much more about this system that was to come, he said outside of the Guardian Class the helping class would be consisting mainly of a military; a hereditary military. He said towards the end we will bring females into the military and eventually these females will breed with the soldiers and they will have an intergenerational army, who will know nothing except what they're taught in the military and they will be apart from civilization population. Of course, now we're getting to the end of the whole thing and we see that happening today, where they've already vanquished the differences between male and female. The women are emulating the males and of course we're finding more and more of these army people marrying each other and having offspring, who then become members of the military. They are training people and breeding them exactly the same way that Plato said they would.

Towards the end when they have the whole world system in place, Plato talked about the reductions of populations by various methods including disease to reduce the excess which would no longer be required. He said eventually they will have their utopia run by the Guardian Class who were technically a scientific elite and he called it "The Natural Aristocracy." The same term that you'll find that Thomas Jefferson used because he was an illuminati himself. They believed that they being the well-educated scientific types had the right to dominate those less intelligent or uneducated and run the world through scientific means; and that also meant running the people the same way, forbidding certain ones to breed, perhaps sterilizing others, and this is almost where we are at today. Almost all of the program has been implemented and Plato said eventually those who will be left (he's talking about the lower ITS, you might say) would simply live with a duty to serve the state. That will be your only function: a duty to serve the state.

From there we jump into the Rockefeller Foundation and all the other foundations and they're pouring out propaganda about the New World Order and what it's supposed to be and my goodness it's along the line of Plato. No excess population. You will not be born unless they have a job to put you into and they also talk about the specialization through breeding for specialized tasks. Now we're hearing that the future laborer is going to be a cyborg, part machine. They definitely will be unable to think for themselves because they will have chips installed which will be connected to regionalized computers, which will direct their work for them, and this is all pretty well out in the open for anyone who wants to look at it now. It's called "social Darwinism." It's the perfect society for the elite, where they don't have to use media, novels and nice stories to persuade us to go along a certain direction. They simply will have the right to make us go along in the direction they want and leading eventually of the annihilation of individualism. Individualism is their great enemy, that's why they want to destroy that part of the brain, as they've said in so many writings, that gives you your ability of being an individual, of even perceiving yourself amongst others as a distinct living entity. They want to destroy that through chemical means and various other means.

Arthur Koestler who worked for the United Nations on this very project of how to lobotomize that part of the brain which he called "primitive," but it's the part of the brain that gives you all of your individual survival capabilities. He said, "how do we destroy this to get world peace?" He said, "should we put drugs in their water which will attack that part of the brain? Should we put it in the drinking supply or their food supply or he said spray them from the air?" and my goodness, what do we find? They're doing all of them.

Inoculations of course were also mentioned because inoculations, just like biological warfare, they can target specific parts of the brain and literally burn them out. Now Charles Galton Darwin in his book again, "The Next Million Years," tells us that the elite themselves, the scientific elite, the natural aristocracy, will of course leave themselves unaffected. They will not be lobotomized he said because it will destroy the survival capabilities of anyone who is. Since they are the elite who will be guiding the planet he said we will need to retain all those faculties; and so those women and men who they have deemed to belong to the natural aristocracy, the super scientific elite, will remain unharmed. Of course, the food that they will be given won't be genetically modified as it's been given to everyone else today.

Now this might sound shocking to people and it is the bad news. Of course it is, because you have to look at the bad news to see what can be done about it, even for yourself, and that is the key to it. You can't start off a movement to try and save the world. You'll find most people don't really care or they're too far gone already with their inoculations and their lifestyle and their buying of the fast foods and so on and the cans of the modified stuff. You have to save yourself first of all so you can think more clearly and you must try and get those around you to do the same. People who can grow their own foods should be doing it, because when you see that Monsanto has a subsidiary company called Searle and Searle Company is a pharmaceutical company specializing for many, many years in psychotropic drugs for the psychiatric industry. Now when the two of them are working together to make your food, alarm bells should be going off and you say why would a company who specializes in various kinds of tranquilizers and anti-psychotic drugs be in bed with these other guys to make our food?

Now that's a simple basic question that everyone should ask and they should really know the answer before they ask it because it's obvious. Plants have grown drugs in the past. India thousands of years ago had a huge slave population who lived on Soma. The drug Soma produced by a plant. We're talking really about opium. Plants are famous for creating certain drugs. Now when Monsanto spends years swapping genes from various, various species of animals, insects and even humans to put them into these modern plants,

coupled with a psychiatric producing firm or drug producing firm, it's rather obvious that these modified foods are also producing certain drugs and these drugs are affecting people, who are losing memory. More and more people are losing short-term memory, of all ages. Therefore you have to keep yourself alive and in peak condition as possible by eating natural foods, which you have to grow yourself or get from someone that you know has natural seed. There are some companies out there, which I'm sure Jackie will tell you about when she comes back on the show as to where you can send for companies which sell natural seed – the seed that has not been altered, as far as anyone knows.

Canada found out five years ago by accident that the Canadian population were the test rats for the modified food and we got the news from England. It turned out that the government of Canada had entered (and they've admitted this too) secret deals with Monsanto to test the modified stuff on the Canadians. Now the Canadians here have a national healthcare system so all your healthcare goes into central databases in Ottawa, so they can see immediately what health effects are causing on the public. It's a great way of taking data you see on your experiment and since the government admitted finally under pressure that we've been eating this modified food for 10 years, and since governments always lie, you could probably stretch that to 20 years.

We see the effects around us. Those who are awake can see the sluggishness of the minds of Joe Average. It isn't their fault. You can't blame them. They've been inoculated with God knows what and we can't find out actually what they have been inoculated with. They're eating stuff that's scientifically designed to slow them down mentally. They're not reacting to anything really, such as the gas prices skyrocketing. You're looking at a population that's being tranquilized and then we find out all the spraying that's going on is adding to that. We are in the middle of a war and it's a war primarily of the mind. This is the last war. It's a war for the mind and when the mind goes, any other war is gone. Forget it. The war for your spirit or anything else goes with it. Therefore I'd advise those who can start a regime of healthy eating for themselves by finding out who is selling organic foods, real organic foods, to go out and do it and start it because you cannot waste time on this. When your mind goes you go.

Now this has been a rush in this hour to put out so much, but the point was a system was developed and put into operation; a plan was hatched thousands of years ago to take over the world. The rabbis claim it was about 4 - 4,500 BC that this "great plan" came down, as they called it, and was set into motion. The Greeks said the same thing and therefore the reference to Prometheus is a symbol of this great light or plan coming down to the high initiates who had put it into motion; and they hoped to have it all in place by what they called the Age of Aquarius, which we are now entering into now. The Age of Aquarius they said for the people it would be a sign of peace, love and understanding. Of course, the elites knew it for its deeper meaning, which is: as Aquarius throws out the old water from his bowl, it's the sea of life he's talking about. It's the gene pool and of course the old man gets thrown out as they bring in the new. That's what it really means and we are living at that time when we're about to embark upon the next phase, which can be introduced very easily, they're ready to do it, of enhancing genes as they say and then giving us a completely cloned human being – who they will say is much superior intellectually and otherwise.

They are creating what the Christians would call "the anti-Christ" you might say, someone who believes he's god-like and he certainly will have an incredible intelligence. He'll be charming enough to fool most people and because the media will build them up to this stardom status, the public will believe that they should follow this guy, this guy has got all the answers, but there won't be just one of them. There will be many of them and unfortunately the public generally fall for the massive propaganda when they create this type of "superman" you might call it, so be aware that this is all underway. World meetings have been held over many years about this very time that we're living in and the strategies were all laid down. Thousands of think tanks work on them all the time and we are about to see it come into effect and we are about to take the brunt and we are the ones who have to be able to speak out and inform those who are uninformed as to what's really going on; so it's not all black or hopeless. There are people out there who do understand what must be said openly and we must also accept there will be a backlash against anyone who can put over their knowledge to those who have none. This will definitely come.

That's almost where we have to conclude tonight, I think, because we're up against the bell. Tomorrow night Jackie will be back with, you refreshed I'm sure, and we'll take it from there. Thanks for listening tonight and once again my name is Alan Watt and I thank you very much for listening. Good night, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 4th, 2005

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday and it is the 4th of October in the year 2005. ...And tonight, we have a guest. Alan Watt is with us. I called Alan today. I was thinking that probably tomorrow night would be our last, and we could not end this broadcast without having Alan Watt back one time, at least one time with us, because regardless of the some times that he and I had our differences. We don't always agree on everything. None of us ever do. But there can be nothing that could diminish the information and the time and the love that Alan has given. And because it is love. It is done out of love. His mission in his heart is to enlighten and awaken as many people as possible. In every single broadcast we've done, Alan has done it on his dime from Canada. And truly, he's brought us out of the Dark Ages. He's brought us out of the forest, so that we get a chance to see the trees a little bit. So, I've invited Alan to be here with us tonight. And Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure. ...And I do have three books for sale, going through the history, including some of the ancient, ancient history of this system. And I go through it in volumes 1, 2, and 3. I tie it in with the money system, present and past, going back thousands of years. And the agenda is all there basically. And also, if anyone wants one or all of these books [see ordering information on transcript].

Jackie: ...Alan, so we have little time left to share whatever it is that you would like to share with our listeners. I've got three days next week. I have some thoughts in mind, that I would like to do. But, this is, tonight is yours.

Alan: Well, I think really, for those that understand that there's nothing new in this system, they're simply upgrading their system, that's what we live in. It's their system. It's not ours. So there's no real reason to suddenly panic. Those things which we're afraid of are generally change. And what we don't realize, is, as I say, they're changing from that to which we're familiar, which we think is our way of living. But really, even that lifestyle was given to us as well. Our routines were given to us. Our training at school for certain jobs and so on. Even marriage, pensions, retirement, everything. That was all part of their old system, and we're post-industrial now, so they're upgrading it to the next step. When you realize this has been going on for thousands of years, step by step, including the wars and the reasons for the wars, and the money men behind it always, you know, then you realize nothing has really changed. The techniques they're using are the same. They have incredible sciences at work, because they never allow the general public to have up-to-date knowledge of what they really have at any time, you know. And they're so far ahead of what you'd even imagine as science fiction, that's how they maintain their power. I have to laugh in a sense, when I watch the troops going into different countries, and sure enough, you'll always see a new style of rifle, or the latest model this, or whatever, or the latest stealth bomber. And yet, all this stuff is obsolete, and it was obsolete before the second World War.

Jackie: Like you were saying, earlier today, when we talked, they're carrying the guns and heavy, heavy bullets, and using gunpowder that's been around forever.

Alan: Yeah. And so really, this is to make us believe, you see, that this is the latest, and that's what they have, but all of that stuff is obsolete. It's us that must be kept in the dark, you see. It's one reality for the general population, another one for the CIA, and another one for the boys above them. There are always three realities on the go at the same time. It's almost like three computer programs running independently, all fed the same data, but the second level is fed more and the third level is fed even more. So, that's how our reality is. And we do know, we all know what's coming down. The changes are not hidden.

Jackie: We just don't know how they're going to pull it off, Alan. For example, you know, 9/11. And then, you know, they have geared us to expect another "terrorist attack" and then they, it's a "natural disaster". And last, this past week, the Discovery Channel has been evidently playing, and they played it more than

once, this is a three hour long thing called 'Super-Volcano'. And it's all about Yellowstone, and how it's about ready to blow. I've been reading articles about this for quite a while, you know, from the internet. But they've already said that if this happens, it will disrupt the economy of the entire world. So, you know, Katrina, first 9/11, then Katrina and Rita, and now they're, now, see, they're evidently, this is a big thing to prepare people. And then, maybe they'll surprise everybody and have a terrorist attack, again. See. Because, that's basically what people, and isn't it telling that they can get us into that mode, where we're actually expecting.

Alan: Well, that's what it's about.

Jackie: Because they said it, yeah, it's going to happen. We don't know.

Alan: We're being trained.

Jackie: We don't know when or where, but we do know it is going to. It's only a matter of time, and it's going to be much worse than 9/11.

Alan: That's right. And so, see, they're the shepherds, and again, we're the sheep. And for the last century or so, we've all been led into the same pasture everyday and we graze, and then they drive us back. But now we're getting driven into another pasture, you see. So, we're being trained to go into the next pasture.

Jackie: And we say the prayers. The Lord is my Shepherd, he leadeth me into green pastures, he restoreth, my cup runneth over, your rod and your staff comforts me. And, you know what, Alan, I was thinking of this a couple of days ago. What in the world is the rod? The staff, that you said is for the sheep, because they're so stupid, that if they get into a corner, they don't have sense enough to back out. So, they use the crook there to pull them out. What is the rod for? Is it to whack them with?

Alan: That's right. That's what law is based on. If you ask any, anyone who's into the law system, the legal system, and government too, all laws are put out there with intimidation. That's how people obey. It's mainly through intimidation. And for the few who won't be intimidated, they will actually use force.

Jackie: Yeah, so we say a prayer, and say thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Alan: Well, that's for the abused victim, who loves their abuser.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm glad. Thank you for really bringing that into my mind, because we do have new listeners. And sometimes it's something, certain things bear repeating. This is not to in any way invalidate or denigrate Jesus. But what they gave us, that he is the Shepherd. They say that he, excuse me, I'm having trouble spitting this out, obviously. He is quoted as talking about his lost sheep of Israel, and all that stuff, and I remember a long time ago, you said, I don't think he ever said that. Because the sheep is the stupidest animal around. And he wouldn't have called people sheep.

Alan: Yeah, and it's only, I mean, sheep are domesticated animals. They're not free animals, they're domesticated. They're specially bred to be domesticated.

Jackie: And sheered.

Alan: And that's their function, is to supply their master with wool and meat. That's it. There's no other purpose for them.

Jackie: And then taking it back further, and of course, this is all stuff that you've already shared with us, but these are things that we would of, I would have never thought about. Not even knowing it, or not noticing it, the pictures of the ancient...

Alan: Pharaohs.

Jackie: The pharaohs with the staff in their hand, the crook.

Alan: Yeah, the crossed arms with, it looks like a little candy cane crook, because it's a symbolic crook. It's not the long one. But that's what it represents. You know the kind you hang on Christmas trees?

Jackie: Oh, yes. Oh, I've done that a lot.

Alan: That sort of. So, he holds the short one in one hand, and his arms are crossed, because he's an illumined man, and the crossed arms mean the illumined man. And he is the sun, in fact. And in the other one, he has the club, basically. And sure, that's the whole idea. You intimidate with threat of force, and if that doesn't work, you actually use force. And nothing has changed in the system, since that time.

Jackie: So, we see that the religions have so indoctrinated us, that we actually thank our keepers for the abuse that we get, in a sense. We're not praying to them, of course, but, I remember, Alan, you were talking about the word, repent. Am I taking us on a track that you wanted to say something else?

Alan: No, carry on. I've got a train just passing by, so it's hard to hear.

Jackie: Well, I remember you talking at one time about the word re-pent, and pent up, and how they used to pen them, and would you share that with our listeners, who didn't hear that explanation.

Alan: Could you speak up again?

Jackie: Yeah, when you were, this was a long time ago, when you were talking about the word, repent. Is the train gone?

Alan: It's just gone now, okay. The word was what?

Jackie: The word was repent. And about pent up and how they pent them up. Would you share that with our listeners that didn't hear?

Alan: Well, the ancients loved hunting, and the modern ones still do. A lot of these big boys that we see behind the scenes, that appear, they love to go off to different countries and hunt. And in ancient times, even in Greek times, they'd often go along the coastline in boats, and they would get little peninsulas for instance, and they'd come in, like a five-pointed star, and work their way inwards, and they used nets to catch the people, and net them, basically. And those people became slaves. But that was a form of sport. And, of course, the pent is from the 5, number 5, the pent angle. And that's where it really comes from, you know. So, when we're repenting, we're actually in a sense acquiescing to become slaves once more, you know. Willing slaves. But it's nothing new. What amazed me, even looking at Sumer, and some of the major cities in Sumer were obviously bureaucratic, because they had no fields around them, so all the foodstuffs and so on came into them, but the frescoes on the walls were fascinating, because they showed you these young people, obviously very healthy and happy, and obviously nobility too, with hawks. You know they have the hawks on the wrist? And then you'd also see them on horseback, going after different animals and deer and so on.

Jackie: Is a hawk the same thing as a falcon?

Alan: Yeah, it's a type of hawk for sport. And they had falconers even in the Middle Ages. The Normans brought that into England with them. And up until the 1800s, 1900s, that was still a popular sport with the nobility. So, you find the same MOs all down through history with the nobility that was there 5,000 BC, and of course, the Egyptian nobility were exactly the same. And if you look into the merchant banker class who lived in the Aegean Islands, and the historians give them the name, the Minoans, they also had exactly the same frescoes painted on their walls, with the hunting scenes and the sports and the falcons, and so on. So, then we see it, as I say, coming into Europe in the Middle Ages, with this Norman class, who took over, and still basically run the world yet, you know. They were a knighted nobility. And if you notice, even all your top United States famous people, like Kissinger and so on, Schwartzkopf, in fact, even the mayor of New York, after 9/11, they all went over to the Queen, and the Queen knighted them all. So, this is very important to them to be knighted, in England, by the Queen. Because, we're dealing here with a religion

that predates Christianity and most other religions, and it goes back to at least, at least 5000BC, that we've dug up so far, and no doubt, there's much, much more of it to go on beyond that.

So, if we go into the histories of other countries, like India, they go back into millions of years. And they claim that this type of thing has been going on for millions of years. And I wouldn't be surprised in the least, because the techniques of controlling the minds of whole countries are so perfect, and they always have been so perfect, that this was not a new science that they were picking up as they went along. They knew it from at least Sumer onwards, how to take over countries, how to introduce this thing called money, how to get people to marry young, to be a working class, who would then produce their goods, because these bankers were also the merchant class, and they owned the ships and the trading routes. So, they owned the whole system. It was a materialistic system, based on money. And once you have money, you can get a standing army. Without money, you can't keep a standing army together. Once you have it, you send it off into the rural areas, and you conquer the peoples. And that is our history of the world. And right now, in fact, the US is finishing off the last part, the last few countries, who haven't joined the World Bank and this system they call democracy, which has various definitions, if you look at it, you know. Actually, the definition of democracy is pretty well the same as the definition of Communism. By the Royal Institute of International Affairs' own words, going back to the 1920s, and even earlier, when Cecil Rhodes was on the go, and then Milner, Lord Milner took over from Cecil Rhodes to create a world empire. He defined democracy for the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The CFR is the American branch of it, of course. And he said the definition of democracy is a world where the individual is subject to the majority. In other words, individual free will is a negative thing, and it's unhealthy to the whole.

Jackie: But they refer to themselves as the majority, don't they?

Alan: Well, they themselves don't even classify themselves within that. They see themselves as a separate race almost, you know. We are just the people.

Jackie: Superhuman race.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: We have to take a break here. And I'm going to request, I talked to one of our listeners today, and she said that the beginning of the broadcast last night was very clear, and then in her area, it just totally disintegrated, so she couldn't hear a word. And I would just request a couple of calls giving us a reception report, if you would. Folks, we'll be back, right after this.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: ...Okay, Alan. I missed our spiritual message this evening. And I had it laying right in front of me here. And I would like to do that before we continue. This is from Matthew 5, beginning at verse 14, Jesus said, "Ye are the light of the world. A city that's set on a hill cannot be hid, and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick, and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your father, which is in Heaven." Thanks, Alan.

Alan: I'd like to add to that little definition of democracy that Milner put out for this group actually that's running the world. When they defined it, they said, every individual, because they'll have certain rights, will also have a duty to serve the state. To serve the state. And that's very, very important, because it puts the state, this entity, in another category, apart from the people. And therefore the people do not create the state. The state basically becomes your rulers. And you serve them. And that's the definition that the current CFR branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs uses today. And it's identical to the Communist definition.

Jackie: So, when they say the State, it takes people's minds off people.

Alan: It does.

Jackie: The state is an institution of some type, and forgetting that there's a hidden hand that controls those who are in the State, doing the dirty work.

Caller: Okay, Hello.

Jackie: Hello?

Caller: Okay, I can hear you a little bit. Yeah, I was going to say, you sound loud and clear, tonight. Very, very clear.

Jackie: Thank you, Storm. How about last night?

Caller: You know, a matter of fact, I just came in about ten minutes ago. Now, as far as last night, I didn't get last night, because I was out.

Jackie: Okay, okay, thanks, Storm.

Caller: I will tell you this, something strange, is that, I'll say this quickly. Early this morning, I was listening to Radio Netherlands. And at the very beginning of the broadcast, when they were talking about Turkey from the Netherlands, they came in very crystal clear for the first minute, and then approximately about 7:02 in the morning, Eastern time, that must be 11:02 UTC, okay, there was like a big fade in of distortion and interference, not jamming, but like an interference, almost like you would think it was the atmosphere. And all the sudden, about a half hour later around 11:30 or 11:27 UTC, that would be 7:27, UTC.

Jackie: Alright, hurry up, hurry up, Storm.

Caller: They started coming in again. And it's the same type of similar thing that occasionally I hear on your show. But not tonight, and not that much last week.

Jackie: Okay. Thank you, Storm. Thank you.

Caller: I'm not sure whether that was the government or what. Maybe they want to keep out something with Turkey. I don't know what that was about but it did seem suspicious.

Jackie: Thanks, Storm. Okay, bye-bye.

Caller: Okay.

Jackie: Alright, thank you, Storm. I was curious about last night, Alan.

Alan: It's clear up here, too.

Jackie: Oh, that's good, that's real good. I'm glad to hear that.

Alan: But they're using, of course, their technology, their jamming technologies and so on, because once they have the next big panic, FEMA will be using that, across the country. We saw it used when they went into Yugoslavia, and Bosnia. They flew aircraft. It was on the television. They flew special aircraft across the country that jammed every radio station, and television station, and they could also, from the aircraft, play their own propaganda programs directly into everyone's television and radio.

Jackie: In other words, over-ride and interfere and intrude. Well, I understand that during Vietnam, the technology existed also, because my friend Mel worked in communications. And he said, they could clear a path. They could wipe out communications in any direction they wanted, so that they could send their own signal. That was Vietnam.

Alan: And so, especially, it's so easy to interfere with shortwave, because shortwave depends on the ionosphere, which in part bounces signals off the ionosphere, so they can actually really play havoc with

shortwave.

(Phone Rings)

Jackie: Hi, you're on the air. Hello? You're on the air. Gosh. Okay, nobody there. Alright, folks, we'll forgo the phone calls, because there's just something. We'll just forgo the phone calls and thank you. I was just curious. Maybe, I can talk to somebody who was listening last night, somebody else, somebody not in Indiana, and maybe let me know. I was just curious. And I did not mean to interrupt this broadcast so many times. Today, when we were talking, Alan, as I mentioned to you, my thoughts are so much and so often on people, because on this broadcast we've talked about how important it is, if you can, get the heck out of the doggone cities. Etc. And, I do know that there are people, now, who are in cities, who really want to leave cities, and they don't have the means to do it. And, of course, the economy is getting worse by the hour, not by the day. And so, therefore, my heart goes out to them, and mostly that they aren't living in fear, and they aren't living in some type of a box, if you would, feeling "doomed" or "hopeless" because they can't get out of the city. Because, hell, rural cleansing is going on right now, under our noses. I don't know how much time we have left, in the country. I wondered about rural cleansing, and how are they going to move people out of the country. Well, our energy costs are just going up, just horrendously. I had to go on budget for my heating gas bill, last year. And over the course of the year, it averaged out to \$191. Now, you've got a good five or six months there, where that bill is around \$40. (Phone rings) And, Hello, thank you, you're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, hello. Yeah, this is something that I wanted to ask Alan Watt, and then I was going to hang up.

Jackie: Okay, make it very short, Storm.

Caller: Okay, yes. You asked about how people are going to like leave the country, or whatever. I understand there's like some kind of detention centers around the country. What I was thinking is that, if they wanted to get people in these detention centers to pull off this global New World order...

Jackie: They're doing it.

Caller: ...what they could do is have a nuclear blast where the radiation comes from the air.

Jackie: Storm, excuse me. I'm sorry, Alan. He wants to ask a question, but he just talks about what he thinks. Actually, they're doing it right now. All of those "evacuees," they're still living in those detention centers.

Alan: And they've done programs here in Canada. They've shown on television, a lot of, now, it could be to train us all, of course, which everything generally is. But they've interviewed lots of them who say they'll never go back there. And of course, that was one of the objectives, was taking them out. We also have no idea how many have been removed out of there, and I certainly do not believe the figures they tell us for the death rate. I think it was far higher.

Jackie: Oh, of course.

Alan: And they're really playing it down.

Jackie: Alan, how would they even know?

Alan: Oh, they would know. Oh, they'd know. In a place like that, there were so many people, especially in the poor areas, who were on welfare. They have records for everything, not just locally; they have back-up systems, probably all the way to the Feds. They know everyone, their numbers and so on, and who claims, who doesn't, and who's not claiming now. And believe you me, when FEMA moves people out, they don't just ask your first name. They get everything from you. So, they know how many they've moved out and how many have died.

Jackie: One of our listeners called me last night, and had run into a gal from New Orleans, and said that her home was totally safe. There was a tiny bit, evidently, of wind damage, maybe some shingles or something. And she was moved out of her house at gunpoint. And she doesn't know when she's going to be able to go back. They evidently claimed that they were going to let people start coming back, and then of course, Rita came along. Now, she still can't go back. She's staying with friends in Pennsylvania.

Alan: Well, even Bush himself in one of his first speeches said, it will be a minimum of three years before it's habitable again. And of course, I'm sure, just like the fire of London, Christopher Wren had the plans for the new, international London drawn up prior to 1666. They love three sixes there. And, luckily enough, along came the fire, and they could put his plans into motion. So I'm sure they had the same plans drawn up for the new city of New Orleans, a much smaller city, because the United Nations has said most of it will remain as wetlands, and that's been their spiel for the last few years. Before it all happened, a good part of that city would be called wetlands. The new city, I'm sure, will be a small one for the refinery guys, for the new refineries, which the taxpayers will build for Halliburton.

Jackie: And for the elite, only.

Alan: Yeah, and a few, you know, gambling casinos and things like that.

Jackie: Yeah, but I mean, for anybody who's living there, I believe at least at this point, that's their plan. And there have been articles. There was a Wall Street Journal article, I think it was, Old Line Families Plan the Rebuilding of New Orleans. And they've said, it's not going to be black and there's not going to be those suppressed people, either it's going to be white, or we're out of here. And they are already laying out their plans. Donald Trump had....

Alan: Oh, I'm sure all this was, as I say, designed before that hurricane hit.

Jackie: Well, think about it. This humongous building that Donald Trump is supposed to be building, that couldn't have happened. They couldn't probably engineer and design a building like that in four weeks.

Alan: No, even the surveyors couldn't go over it in that time.

Jackie: Exactly. And then the mayor there, what the heck's his name. He's saying that real estate is real hot right now, in New Orleans. [Call] You're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, but what about if the people have guns?

Jackie: I'm sorry about that.

Alan: But that's the whole thing there.

Jackie: Well, they've taken the guns away from the people anyway.

Alan: They have been doing that down there. They showed that on the television here.

Jackie: Yes, they did.

Alan: They were going door to door. But that's standard.

Jackie: Did you know that there was a judge that put a hiatus or a stop, well at least ordered a stop on the confiscation of guns there? I've only got one article on it. It was a news article. And I don't know if they listened to that judge or not. It's been, there's not been a lot of news coming out of New Orleans lately.

Alan: No. Once FEMA took over, they did admit that all subsequent news coming out of there would be controlled by FEMA. So, it's almost impossible to get any truth out at all, at least the whole truth. So, that's the whole thing, with FEMA, it is all about containment and control. That's what it was set up to do. So, this is the first big exercise in containing and removing on mass, Americans. But it won't be the last one. It's

interesting too, that the Hurricane came in, and there's a huge bridge going across the river there. The Pontchartrain, which is the French for the Bridge of Katherine, you know. And then, when you look where the hurricane came into Texas, you had, just south of Beaumont, you had SaRita, and I thought yeah, I guess we can always tell by the names they give them.

Jackie: Oh. Katherine, Katrina, and Rita. Please repeat that, Alan, right from the beginning.

Alan: The first hurricane, Katherine.

Jackie: Right, Katrina.

Alan: Or they called it Katerina, same thing. And it came in, and where it passed over was Pontchartrain, which in French means the Bridge of Katherine. They love bridges too, of course. But that's the Bridge of Katherine. And then, Rita came in just north of SaRita.

Jackie: Sarita?

Alan: SaRita, yeah. Just south of Beaumont, Texas. So, you knew it was going to hit Texas. So, the next big one I think is to be called Stanley, and we'll have to scour the map to see what state that is in, because I'm sure that's how they're doing it. Ha, ha, ha. They love to put it right in our faces.

Jackie: Oh, they do, don't they?

Alan: I'll give you a good example. Canada, because Canada is a member of the commonwealth, the British Commonwealth, it still has this strange system of having a Parliament, and a Governor General appointed by the Queen. And they just appointed a new Governor General, and they gave her a Coat of Arms. The Coat of Arms, by the way, goes all the way back to Charlemagne, it was copied after that in fact. They swore her in, she's the 27th Governor General, they swore her in on the 27th of September. The number of days, right through the year, to the 27th of September was 270, and when they were swearing her in, the ceremony took 11 minutes, and they showed the clock outside the Parliament building, exactly at 11 minutes past 11. Well, 27, 2 and 7 is 9. And then you have the 11 after it. It's 911. They just keep showing this in our face all the time, you know. You couldn't make this stuff up, you know. But they made a new Coat of Arms for her, and the lineage on the Coat of Arms depicts the line of Charlemagne.

Jackie: What is Charlemagne?

Alan: It's the dynasty that supposedly came up through and eventually were appointed by the Catholic Church to force Christianity on the rest of Europe. So, he was the first officially Catholic appointed military leader and king. And, of course, the Knights Templars are heavily involved with Charlemagne and all this kind of stuff. But, yeah, he forced Christianity on behalf of Rome on the countries of Germany and France and a few other ones, at the point of the sword. And in behind him, came the money boys. In fact, Charlemagne, who was officially crowned by the Pope as the first Vatican sponsored king, Charlemagne set up his first bank, in what later was called Switzerland. And it's called the Bank of Zion. And the River next to it is still called the River Sion. So the Priory de Sion, which is one of the high Templar groups, and still based in France, connected with Switzerland, and they move money around the world, that's their job, and other stuff, goes back to Charlemagne. But it was interesting to see them making a coat of arms with the two bears and the five-pointed starfish of Charlemagne for this new Governor General. You know, plus all the mystic numbers they add into it. They do this all the time. There's a whole language involved, every day, and the people don't understand it, don't even realize it's going on. But that's how open they are.

Jackie: What do you know about this new Pope?

Alan: They haven't said too much about him. He was in the German Army during World War Two. There's different versions of what he did in the German army. What you'll find with most modern Popes for sure, is that they have to have the right lineage to get in there. That's the bottom line.

Jackie: I've received quite a few emails on this Pope, and I've put them in a file to read, and haven't read

them. But if I'm not mistaken, I read that he was a Jew and became a Catholic.

Alan: It's possible. It's very possible. I think it was in the 8th century, the first Khazar was appointed, a Jew, was Leo the Red.

Jackie: Oh, yeah, the Khazar.

Alan: And even Ron Calli in the 1950s, Pope Ron Calli, he was Jewish. I mean, the Catholic Church is open to anybody that goes through the rituals, you know. And, to be honest, you see, all the religions were created by the same group, long ago. I don't care if it's Moslem or Christianity or Judaism, that's your trinity all connected, you see. They all have a common base somewhere, a common connections, but they've all been used for the same purpose, which is to exploit the people, make them subservient, and bring in a materialistic system based on money and conquering other countries with armies, up to the present phase, where they'll eventually blend them all in, back into an updated version, so the three will become one. That's the real mystic meaning of the Trinity, in High Freemasonry.

Jackie: You mean the three religions will become one. Oh, it is, isn't it becoming that.

Alan: And so that's the key of making things change, by using the laws of nature, you must create opposites. And so, opposing forces fight each other to create the Third Way, which is the outcome or the synthesis. And without at least one opposing force, no change will happen. So, if you have three opposing forces, all apparently fighting each other, but the boys at the top are all connected, it's the herd once again who are being trained into a new way of living. And that's your trinity, you know. If you want to move sheep, you use two sheepdogs, especially. One dog, running at the pack, will make them move one way. However, if you don't want them to go in exactly that direction, you have another dog, just across the way, but when they both move diagonally towards those sheep, the sheep go in a straight line to where you want them to go. Which is the sheep pen. So, once again, you have a trinity formation.

Jackie: Repent.

Alan: Repent, yeah. So, every group who's fought each other, down through the centuries, has been used for completely different outcomes than the one they envisage at the time.

Jackie: Yes, that they envisioned.

Alan: So, we're dealing here with a very complex chess game, where the people don't even know that they're on the chessboard. And they can't see the hands that are moving them. But it really is a chess game, a very complex one.

Jackie: Okay, you know what. You were telling me today, and I wasn't on the internet at all today. But you were telling me that they have been holding meetings in Colorado, or excuse me, Texas, and it's a UN, and it has to do with water and septic systems.

Alan: They're going...

Jackie: Alan, we just got our one-minute warning. Alright. Would you like to come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Jackie: Well, you know, okay. We'll do that. I've written this down. I would like to pick that up, tomorrow night, and folks, we will be back with you tomorrow. Thank you for being here. And Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: And ladies and gentlemen, my wish for you is peace and love, and I don't mean that in any way to be trite. I mean it with all of my heart. We'll see you tomorrow night. Good night. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good Night.

October 5th, 2005

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Sorry, once again, for that delay. I kept dialing in and I wasn't getting a ring. Nothing was happening. It's just kind of ridiculous. Thank you for being with us tonight. This is Wednesday, and it would be the 5th, yes the 5th of October in the year 2005. And for those of you who haven't been tuned in, I will just announce once again that as of next Wednesday, this broadcast will be going off the air. And it's a necessity, folks, because we have not been able to bring the airtime bill down, and it keeps ever growing, and ultimately, as I've mentioned, this debt is mine. And I am not in a financial position, actually, even to pay what this is. So, I just cannot let it go on any longer. And I want to thank each and every one of you who have supported this broadcast. And as I've said, I know that you've done as much as you can do. And tonight, our guest, once again is Alan Watt. And Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Our spiritual message, I want to share this. We were talking last night, you were talking last night about the religions, and the religions of the world. And I had talked about this somewhat on Monday night, although I have heard from several people who said that after I made the announcement that I was going off the air, they weren't able to pick it up for whatever reason. Last night the reports were that the reception, shortwave reception was great. But this is about religion, in a sense, it's about faith. "Faith is a state of openness or trust. To have faith is like when you trust yourself to the water. You don't grab hold of the water, because if you do, you'll become stiff, you'll become tight, and you'll sink. You have to relax. And the attitude of faith is the very opposite of clinging and holding on. In other words, a person who is fanatic in matters of religion and clings to certain ideas about the nature of God and the universe becomes a person who has no faith at all. Instead, they're holding tight. But the attitude of faith is to let go, and become open to truth, whatever it might turn out to be." That was written by Alan Watts. W-A-T-T-S. It's titled the essential Alan Watts on faith. And our guest tonight is Alan Watt, not to be confused with the author of this little statement. Lots of Watts around, aren't there, Alan?

Alan: There are a few, yeah.

Jackie: There are a few. I guess that's quite a common Scottish name, is it?

Alan: It's not too common, not too common.

Jackie: Okay, well. That is irrelevant. And last night, we were having a conversation, and I said, darn it, I wish we were having this conversation on the air. And you made a few notes of what you had been talking about, and I would like it if, I don't know where you'll begin with that, because our conversations do have a tendency to flow from one point to another. And then we get into something that is so relevant, and that is what happened last night, in the course of the conversation. Would you like to get started?

Alan: What exactly were we talking about?

Jackie: You said you were going to make notes, Alan.

Alan: I've got a whole pile of papers here.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking about people who, okay, where this started actually, we were talking about archeology. And I said, you know, that I had seen some, because we don't know when we get these reports that archaeologists have discovered this, and archaeologists have discovered that. We don't even know if that's true, because we find out that everything that we've been told for the most part is a lie. And I

remembered somebody emailing me, and they were skulls, different really weird looking skulls, that were allegedly found dug up. And I remembered this one, and you had seen it too, and I asked you what you thought about it, and you said that you thought it could have been an engineered, a genetically engineered, because of the size of the brain cavity in it, etc. Remember that? Well, that's where it started. And you were talking about how people are bred for their psychological traits. And lacking certain emotions and certain, okay, can you pick that up?

Alan: You'll find evidence that the breeding of people for specific functions was perfectly understood, just by reading Plato's Republic. So, you're going back 2,300-odd years. And Plato of course, like all of the aristocracy of Greece, had been educated in Egypt. That's where they all went. And, so everything that he talked about in the Republic, came really from Egypt, which had already ruled the world for a few thousand years, the ancient world. And he goes into the methods of selective breeding for specific purposes.

Jackie: And we want to remember, excuse me, I just want to reiterate this for our listeners, that there were pharaohs, or maybe, I don't know if all of the pharaohs, but they were white, not Egyptian, and some even had red hair.

Alan: Yeah, and they've found the wigs, of course, in the tombs, that they wore, the black wigs, made from the native people's hair. And the males and the females of the aristocracy or nobility of Egypt and Sumer wore the black wigs.

Jackie: What do you think about Cleopatra? Was she one of them?

Alan: Well, Cleopatra was actually Greek. She came from the Ptolemy line, and of course Ptolemy was a General of Alexander, and he took over the reign of Egypt, and she was descended from the Ptolemies. So, yeah she was definitely white and from that type of class. But if you go back into this breeding program, Plato went through what they'd done with animals, just like today, if you want a domesticated dog for hunting, you know what kind to look at, the types of breeds. If you want one for a faithful pet, there's a whole variety for that, so they all have specific traits. And if you want a guard dog, you know what type to go for. And it's done by literally selectively breeding personality types together for size, strength and temperament, and that particular psychological trait that you're after. And Plato went through that. And he said, we can do exactly the same with people. For the working class, he said, you don't want highly intelligent people, but you do want strength. So you want them short, squat, if you like, muscular. And he went through the methods of simply selecting a male and a female, and interbreeding them, and then, taking their children, and doing the same all over again, until you had the desired outcome. He said, if you want tall ones for picking apples, you make them, you simply select the tall ones and keep interbreeding them. But it's the same thing with psychological traits. That's why they went to such incredible lengths for genealogies for rulers and kings and queens. You want people who have psychopathic traits in so much that they cannot feel empathy for others. So, that part of the brain which is developed in most people, it gives us our sociability, and our empathy for others. You can actually breed that out of them by selective breeding.

Jackie: And yes, and that you said has to do with different areas of the brain.

Alan: They knew in fact in Ancient Egypt what parts of the brain affected the types of emotion, the areas for taste, smell, and hearing and so on. They had that all mapped out. In fact, one of the pharaohs wrote one of the first medical books, and detailed all of this. So, this is well understood that certain parts of the brain had to do with what we call gifts, like skills in mathematics and so on. So, they could, by picking a male and a female who had similar qualities, either increase that ability, or if they wanted to get rid of a particular quality, like empathy, you wouldn't want a soft ruler. You want someone who's hard and cruel if need be. So, you simply breed a male and a female of similar temperaments, and then the same thing with their offspring, and then the same thing again, until you have the desired type. So, when they talk about keeping genealogies of nobility down through the ages, they're not just talking about who their fathers or mothers were. They're also keeping track of the qualities that they possessed.

Jackie: To know who they wanted to breed with who.

Alan: For specific types of qualities. And for nobilities of course, and kings and queens, you'll find that they have all the temperaments of ego, typically psychopathic. They have tremendous ego, so they love to be praised. They love to have battles and so on, and come out on top. But they're never very smart. They're not what you would call terribly intelligent. So they in turn could be manipulated by the priesthoods that do all the selection, you see. And that's why kings and queens have all the advisors around them. They're supplied with the advisors just like today. It's no different today. The advisors to presidents and prime ministers are not elected by any public. We're never told where they're trained. And yet we know that they're all trained in the same global tactics, because they all know each other. They all push presidents and prime ministers to go along with the same agenda. So, someone appoints these particular people, and they're trained somewhere, but we are told very little about them or their background. But they're far more intelligent than the people that they advise.

Jackie: And they in turn are taking their directions from someone above them, yes?

Alan: Yes. In very high Freemasonry, way above your 33rd, they call these advisors the Grey Men. And the Grey Men, that pertains to the ones who are in touch with those of the Earth, the chess board, the black and the white strips or squares. So, they come to the world, the earthly world, and that's the black, basically, but they also go to the light, the one that directs the whole thing. So they're in between presidents and the real controllers. So, they're called Grey Men. Kissinger and the Brzezinskis and these guys, these are the Grey Men. They know a lot more than presidents do. And they're far more intelligent too.

Jackie: Getting back to those skulls, and then we'll come back to this. Some of them were very weird. And see, so when I looked at them, it was fascinating, intriguing, but I also knew that I didn't know if these actually were skulls that were dug up, or if somebody molded them out of clay. It's hard to tell. But the one, explain the one that you saw and what you thought about it.

Alan: Well, you'll actually see, there was a big debate, some years ago, on the paintings and architecture of Akhenaten, who's a big player in high Masonry. They model the Moses story after Akhenaten, who brought in the one-God worship into Egypt. And I don't believe he did, because he was way too young. He was only 15 when it happened. But in the paintings in the tombs and also in the frescoes they've found, his skull in the painting, and his wife, they have elongated skulls at the back, so the back of the head is elongated, and the children's are too. And of course then the archaeologists stepped in and said, well that was just a change from one art style to the next. But they did unearth a lot of the skulls of Akhenaten's family, and sure enough, they have these strange elongated, they're real skulls. They've found so many of them in that particular lineage.

Jackie: Okay, well, the ones that I saw, you know, there wasn't any, like this is from Akhenaten's line or anything. But what does this indicate if there's an elongated skull and it's towards the back did you say, or towards the front?

Alan: Yeah, it's high. The head is high. And the occipital lobe at the back is longer as well. So the whole cortex, really, in other words, there's more brain cells there. There's no doubt about it. And also, if you look closely at the skull, you'll see that they're more roundish towards the front. So it's presumed that they were all given birth by Cesarean section. When you go through the birth canal, for instance, you know that the lobes, the parietal lobes slide over each other in the baby's skull. And it's always been debated how much damage that does. And so, a lot of the nobility, not just recent, but in ancient times...

Jackie: Unless a woman is, excuse me, I'm sorry, these thoughts come and I just spurt them out. If women are basically built for childbearing, but there are some women who are narrower hipped and narrower pelvis, where I would think that that would be the case. But would the woman who was really built for childbearing, there wouldn't be that kind of damage, would there?

Alan: There would still be some, because that still would have to, they still slide, basically.

Jackie: What is it that slides, Alan?

Alan: Well literally, the skull has two plates you might say, two main plates that will slide over each other.

Jackie: That's where that soft spot is at the top on a baby.

Alan: The fontanel, yeah. Anyway, getting back to this, these guys knew this back in ancient Egypt. And the strange thing was, when you look at the ones they've unearthed in the Aztec lineage, the nobility and kings and queens, they're the same. They've got these same strange elongated skulls, which are also thicker than a normal human skull at the back, because again there was another debate in medicine, well, was this due to hydrocephalus, which can actually build up spinal fluid. But no, because you wouldn't get a thickening of the skull. These skulls both in the Aztec rulership and in the Egyptian rulership, were both thicker at the back. So, it's a strange trait, which could certainly have been done through intense interbreeding for those very abilities that those people actually possessed.

Jackie: I recall, this was, I think, during our first, very first broadcast for that five-week period in '98, and I've relistened to the tapes, a couple of times now, but the second time around was extremely fascinating, because quite a bit of time had gone between. But I remember you talking about Akhenaten, and you said that he had basically over-ridden in a sense the priesthood, and he had brought in the one god, worship of one god, and that he was a very humble person. In other words, he didn't have himself painted or sculpted as a big broad-shouldered, but he had kind of a, you know, squat body and pot belly and...

Alan: Big hips too. In fact, he had bigger hips than his wife.

Jackie: Wow. And you said that soon after he died, all of the temples that he had erected for the one God were destroyed and they went right back to the multiple god worship.

Alan: Yeah. It was a strange time period. As I say, he had to have been coached as to what to do, even with the theology to go along with this one-god worship. And the god, of course, was the sun. It was the sun he was talking about. And actually, the sun is a symbol of the light bringer or Lucifer. We have to remember that too. In all mystic religions it's always the same. And he had, you'll see pictures of Akhenaten and his wife, and from the sun comes these lines like almost like the lines cast from a ship. And at the end of it, you have the Ankh. And that's what an Ankh is. That's where we get the word anchor from. And the old Egyptian anchor was Ankh shaped, you see. It didn't have the hook at the end, as it did in later times. So, that was the symbol of being anchored to the light bringer. And, but it wasn't for everyone. It was only for a special class of people.

Jackie: Alan, has there ever been a time in the history of this world that you're aware of, where people actually didn't have a god that had, you know, human personalities and etc, or the sun. I've wondered to myself sometimes, did they worship the sun as representative of the one creator, given that the sun gives physical life on this earth.

Alan: Yeah. That was one way of looking. See, long before there were rulerships as we know them, you know, people lived in small communities, and everything had a magic to it, a natural magic, simply meaning a nature of life which they could not understand, but it was wonderful to observe. That's what it meant. And so, they didn't build up any theology about it, or dogma. But along came the priesthoods, who subverted all of this. And eventually, they had them trained in Egypt, and the Mayans did it too, and the Aztecs, that if this priesthood didn't get up in the morning, and have enough gifts and money presented, then they wouldn't perform the ceremony that would make the sun rise, you see. So the natural awe that people held for nature in general, for life itself, was subverted and taken over by very intelligent psychopathic types.

Jackie: The priesthood.

Alan: Who then used it against the people, and built up dogma and rules and regulations.

Jackie: And created nations.

Alan: That's right. And made the people, turned the people into slaves.

Jackie: And turned the people into slaves and turned the people into warriors to protect the nation's borders.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Now, you know when you first said that, those are concepts that, because, I don't know that it occurred to very many of us, how did nations come about, and I didn't necessarily buy into it. But it was an interesting thought, especially, when you, you know, explained the meaning of the word, international. It means inter, to bury, the nations. And yet, they in the writings of the elite, those who call themselves Jews, they say, that they were the ones that created the nations. And, of course, they weren't the ones, but somebody asked me after that broadcast, and you were talking about what it was like before the priesthood was in control, or in areas where they got control. And that that was the most natural way of living. And somebody emailed me and said, is he insinuating that we all need to go back to the cave days? I said, maybe so. Maybe so, maybe not cave days, but...

Alan: Well, here's a paradox. Here's a paradox for everybody, and it's the meaning of. See, the Bible, in the Old Testament, is allegory, is Masonic allegory. And everything, every story in it is an allegory for something else. Which is well understood by those near the top. And so Eden represents nature in its pure state. And if you're not content with nature in its pure state, and you leave nature, and you put your faith in science, you see, because once you leave the place where everything is there that you need, and you become dependent on specialists, whether it's a blacksmith or whatever, then there's only one path from Eden, and it leads eventually to where we're going in the future, actually now. It leads to the extinction of the human will, the human mind, and independent thinking.

Jackie: And in the villages, where there were clans and etc, they had toolmakers, people who seemed to be more gifted in that area. They had their healers, people who knew the herbs to use for medicine and etc. And their "holy men" or women, and these were women who took a lot of time alone for contemplation and not to coin a phrase, but spiritual enlightenment, so to speak. And so, it was all there, within the village. And each person had different talents. And it was all shared.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. Because the strength of the tribe depended on everyone being involved. No one went hungry, for instance. And they didn't have the moneyed work ethic, a different type of work ethic, where the individual who accumulates has the right to dominate the rest. That didn't exist. And in fact, up until the 1700s, in the highlands of Scotland, you'll find that iron nails were still exchanged as a form of money. It was more important to them to have something that was useful. But of course, they had the rebellion then, and that was all arranged, because they had to destroy that old system. And they did. They cleared the highlands.

Jackie: The rebellion being a revolution.

Alan: Well, they sent over Prince Charles, who, he was over in France at the time. And they sent him over, and he led a revolution which failed. I think it was intended to fail. And everybody, no one knew, except him, I'm sure. And then, they used that as an excuse to clear the highlands, even though only a few clans took part.

Jackie: Would you hold that thought? We're at the half hour. We're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back with Alan Watt, folks. You were mentioning the uprising in Scotland.

Alan: It was a handful of clans followed the Bonnie Prince Charlie, as they called him, Charles Stewart. And I lived in a place called Culloden for a while, where that last battle took place, and he led them there. He went off a couple of miles away, into a Culloden house, for the night, and left them on this bog, it was an actual bog, and they got up in the morning early because of the British army, and it was British, because there were Scottish regiments, southern Scottish regiments there too. So they were all arrayed with their cannon and firing away for about five hours before Charles gave the order to charge. And it turned out that Charles had scampered. He hadn't even arrived on the battlefield, and he escaped back to France and then

to Italy. So, they were left as a sacrifice. Interestingly enough, there's a story involved with this, that tells you how the future is planned. It truly is planned. Because there was, in Scotland, you have these seers they call them. And one of them was called the Brahan Seer, who could see into the future. And the Brahan Seer lived in the 1500s. And I read the original book in a library, from the 1500s, and he did say that when he was passing what became Culloden, it was called Drumossie at that time, Drumossie Moor, he said, woe, for Drumossie Moor will be the death of the flower of Scotland, as he called it. And flower of Scotland is the young men. That's what that means. And just before the battle, about a year before the battle, it was officially changed on the maps, that Drumossie Moor to Culloden, which is the culling of Odin, you see. Because the old clans still had Odin as their deity.

Jackie: The culling of Odin. Now, how long before this happened was this written that this Seer said this?

Alan: About 200-odd years. So, that's how things are planned. We're taught and trained and indoctrinated to believe that life, we just bumble along and politicians stumble through crises that they can't foresee, and nothing can be further from the truth. Because, when you go into history, you'll find very elite sects of people writing about the future, because they belonged to organizations which planned the future. And of course, you'll find the whole globalization effort with all of what we now think of as the UN agendas, interfering with all phases of our life. You'll find Cecil Rhodes and his Secret Society, and then followed up by Lord Milner, who then ran it with the Round Tables. They wrote about it, and Carroll Quigley documented most of it in his two main books, *Tragedy and Hope*, and he wrote another one, it was called *The Anglo-American Establishment*, where he gives you the names of the big players, the big families that are involved in this, and where they thought they could bring us. If you go into the writings of Lenin in the early 1900s, he said towards the end of the millennium we shall see a global society come into view. Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing around 1920. So, these guys knew exactly the time lines that they were working on with five, ten, twenty, fifty, one-hundred year plans. And if you look into the United Nations today, they're still working on those same types of schedules, with fifty and a hundred-year plans.

Jackie: I was doing some searching today on the internet, seeing if I could come up with that meeting that you were talking about, meetings that they had been having, UN environmental meetings in Texas, relating to water and septic and etc. And border region 20, is now called border 2012. Or border region 21, I guess it was. Whatever, it's now 2012.

Alan: And right now, they're having an Earth Summit in Alaska. And we know what happened from the last Earth Summit, it was a tremendous impact, on all our way of living with the environment and so on. So these things are ongoing, continuous, and actually, they're speeding them up. But, as I say, Lord Milner and Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild, and all these guys who helped set up the secret society that they formed. Again, it was a high Masonic society, with passwords and so on. They wrote about what's happened in our lifetimes. They helped bring on World War II, and Carroll Quigley documents that very, very well, from the records of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which the Cecil Rhodes and Milner group set up. And the American branch is called the CFR.

Jackie: And you can go back a hundred years to the protocols and it is so eerie what they said a hundred years ago, and how they were going to do what they were going to do, and how it has been done, even to the point of saying, we're going to give the President the authority to declare war. Well, he's never been given the authority other than by those advisors, who say, yes, you should do this, and yes you can do it. But that is happening today.

Alan: Well, even the New American Century document that was published in the '90s and drawn up by Wolfowitz and Cheney and that bunch, and that was a private organization at that time, they had the whole war, which countries they were going to invade, beginning with Afghanistan, and then Iraq, and then Iran and Syria. So they had all the countries mapped out in advance. And then they went and did it. So, sure. And then Brzezinski's book came out, called *The Grand Chessboard*, in the late '90s. And he said, we need something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor situation, to motivate the American public behind us for those countries we wish to go to war with. And lo and behold, things always seem to happen in their favor.

Jackie: Yes, and then there was Kissinger. I watched and listened to this man, within a couple of hours of 9/11, and he said this is an attack just like Pearl Harbor, and we need to address it in the same way.

Alan: Yes. And immediately too, Brzezinski was on television saying we should go to war with Iraq, you know. And you know, most people today, they've done polls in Canada and the States, and they published them in the newspapers here, most people in the US think now, because of all the propaganda by the media, they've forgotten that Afghanistan was supposed to be the hiding place for the Al Qaeda, and they've come to believe that Saddam Hussein was responsible for the attack. Even though I've got it on videotape during the inquiry where George Bush said, he says, No, I never said that we were attacking Iraq because Saddam had anything to do with blowing up the towers. He said, I went into Iraq, he said, because the world's a better place without him. So, you know, but the public truly have been brainwashed by retrospective propaganda by the media to believe that Saddam Hussein was responsible.

Jackie: Well, I recall, maybe that was a process, because I can remember them saying, first of all it was Afghanistan, because that's where Osama Bin Laden was hanging out. And they had to go in there and find him and the terrorists. And the next thing you know, Saddam Hussein was harboring terrorists.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Now, Al Qaeda was not associated with Bin Laden, was he?

Alan: Well, the Al Qaeda was a term that the CIA gave them. And of course, the CIA had formed and sponsored and funded and trained these groups, when Afghanistan was occupied by the Russians. So they trained them and formed them to do what they did.

Jackie: Yes, Osama Bin Laden was a CIA asset.

Alan: That's right. And he's a member of the nobility of Saudi Arabia.

Jackie: And for any newer listeners, Osama Bin Laden's family was very closely connected and in business with the Bushes.

Alan: And they did documentaries on the CBC on that. In fact, on the very day that the towers went down, Bush Sr was at a meeting with the Laden family.

Jackie: Yes. And they were flown safely out of the States, I understand.

Alan: That was the only aircraft allowed to fly the following day.

Jackie: Yep. And then Osama Bin Laden was the bad guy.

Alan; That's correct. It's just amazing how they play these tricks with us.

Jackie: Yes. I'd like to bring this up a little bit to closer to today, if we could. Because something that I'd like you to share, if you would, with our listeners, well, I had a call from Jerrie in Wisconsin, and she was very interested, when at the end of the broadcast last night, we were talking, just briefly about rural cleansing. And the one thing, and I will say this once again, because I couldn't understand. I didn't doubt that they intend to move people out of the country, into the cities. And I'll tell you what really clinched it for me, was that, in the Old Testament, after they took all the people's grain and made them pay for it, and then created a depression, and then they had no money, so they had to give away their flocks to the pharaoh, and finally they sold themselves and their children into slavery. And it says right in there that Joseph gathered the people up from the country and took them into the cities. And, anyway, I couldn't figure out how are they going to do this, you know, just say, okay, you can't live here anymore. Well, now we're experiencing rural cleansing. Besides the rewilding, they're already getting their playgrounds ready, but here in the rural areas, first of all, we have rural electric, rural gas, and there are all these, oh, we can't make any money. For example my heating bill is natural gas. And Pennsylvania is natural gas rich. In fact we're a natural gas pocket where we live. And yet, they keep taking these hikes, of course. Last year, it got to the point where I had to go on the budget plan, and it was, it budgeted out to \$191 a month throughout the year, when during the summertime my bill was running maybe \$27 to \$38 a month. So, I got close to

\$400 in some months. I received a notice from the gas company that according to my usage last year, the budget plan for my monthly will go up to \$247 a month. And when I called them, basically, I got the same story that I did the first time I called about this. Oh, well, we can't make a profit, it's against the law. Well, then why are the rates so high? Well, it's our suppliers. We get our gas from all over the country. I said, what about Pennsylvania? Why don't we get it here? It must cost bukoo tons of money to pipe gas from states all over this country. And I have to go to the Energy Commission, or something like that, in order to get answers to that. But, so, our costs of electricity have risen. We took a rate raise, she said, in September, and there's going to be another one in December. And the electricity has gone up. And they are raising our property taxes every single year. And of course that's happening at a local level. And it doesn't matter if people swarm these county commissioners, township supervisors, they do it. They just absolutely do it. And I still think that a damn good, excuse my vernacular, tarring and feathering, and I don't mean scalding somebody with hot tar. But it seems like it has to stop some place. But then you look at the prices of gasoline for the cars, and so, in the rural areas, I've heard people actually talking about maybe not being able to afford to keep their jobs because the gas that it's going to cost them to get to their jobs, they'll wind up making nothing. And I suddenly thought, it's rural cleansing.

Alan: All this was discussed in the Kyoto conference. And they reiterated really what's been said before by the UN many times, that they want to bring North America back to the energy consumption of the 1960s. And that's what they're doing. This is all to do with the Kyoto.

Jackie: And I saw an article about bicycles and how many hundreds of thousands of people, there have been a few million, I guess, that are switching to bicycles. I have an article here from the 1950s, a newspaper article or a report. It could have been a report on a political agenda, that they intend to get the people out of their cars and driving, riding bicycles. And here we are.

Alan: China is the model state for all of this, but what China or the main cities there don't get is lots of snow, you know. And they won't let us use spikes on our bicycle tires here, because it churns up the road, you see. So, I guess we'll be skating to work, maybe, or skiing, maybe skiing to work.

Jackie: And we had a conversation, quite a few weeks ago. One of our listeners here in Pennsylvania was telling you that in his county and it's actually a county right next to this one, it was a road, that was not really heavily traveled. One accident occurred on that road about seven years ago, or one accident in seven years, and yet they've lined the highway for miles with guard rails. And what you kind of figured out, you said, you know, because they're talking about these all-terrain vehicles or the SUVs.

Alan: That's right. I used to wonder why on earth, the SUV, they're attacking so much. Then you realize, when you look at the recent events in New Orleans and in Texas.

Jackie: Relocation, yes.

Alan: Everyone has to stay on the same highways. They don't want people wandering off. So, whatever is coming down the pike, they don't want people with the ability to drive off the road through the country, you know.

Jackie: Because the guard rails aren't on any particular slopes.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And how many miles did he say this guard rail went?

Alan: I don't know, but it was just the fact that it was done so quickly for no real reason. Local governments don't spend money like that. In fact, generally, when it's something that's necessary, it's hard to get them to act at all, but this wasn't necessary, so there's other reasons behind it. And I think whatever is coming, they're going to want people staying on certain roads as they herd us all into where we're supposed to go.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, it occurs to me, we could have an "unnatural disaster" here in the area, where they say, okay, we have to get you out of here for your own safety. And it does make sense that those SUVs would

easily be able to drive off a country road, through a field, even through light woods if they've got trails, and they don't have to stay with the pack, with the herd.

Alan: That's right. And you know, in New Orleans, I don't know if the public are still aware, they still have road checks all over the place. Every so many miles, you come up to roadblocks. And you show your ID and all the rest of it. That's still going on, right now.

Jackie: I told you, I mentioned last night, about the lady that was here with friends. Not here at my place, but in Pennsylvania, and she tried to go back, if I recall, and she was turned away. And she doesn't know when she can go back. And her home wasn't even flooded, but she was ousted at gunpoint, and I really would love to know what is happening in New Orleans, or in that area. I'm not asking for calls this evening, but listeners who might have, because, Alan, it's been quiet.

Alan: I know. It's like they dropped it all together.

Jackie: I know, but usually on the internet, there are reports from people, you know, people who lived in the area or etc. And I still get a slew of emails, and those I pull up when they come in. Those are the ones that I want to take a look at. And it's just been so quiet, that you just don't know what's been going on there.

Alan: No, I know. So, it's a huge training exercise for sure, for the military and the police and the multi-jurisdictional task force. They're all one now. One fraternity they were called on the main media here. One brotherhood is another term they used on the CBC.

Jackie: The brotherhood of police?

Alan: Police and military. International brotherhood of police and military. That was said.

Jackie: They have had for a long time, and this is so amazing, when you think how slick they are. They have the, let's say a county association of police. Police chiefs. They'll have then the state. Then they'll have the national association. And the international association. And they have the international association of mayors.

Alan: And they all are international, which means they're registered with the United Nations. And they have their own publications that are sent around to the police chiefs all over the world. And they promote the agenda. And if they promote the agenda they know that they not only stay in their job, they'll get well rewarded for it.

Jackie: Well, you know, I read a book, and it was a very intriguing book. It's been a few years ago. And it followed this one particular police chief and he went from one state, Alan, to another. He kept showing up in other states. Very corrupt. Very evil. And he would leave after things would get so hot, and then the next thing you know, he's a police chief in another state someplace.

Alan: I'd like to say though, I tuned in one Sunday, through the shortwave, I was scanning the shortwave, and the FM stations in New Orleans have got together because of the damage, so they've got together as an amalgam, a temporary amalgamation, and they're broadcasting on shortwave at certain times during the day on 15.825. And the last one that I listened into, it was the reporters and the media, from those stations, getting an update from the FEMA representatives there. So, you get it live as it happens on 15.825.

Jackie: And it's various times throughout the day?

Alan: Yeah, the rest of the time, it's religion, but then it comes in, and it will tell you. It's called WWL, that's one of the FM stations. URBC is the other one. And there's another one. There's three of them together, in fact, but they're broadcasting on the shortwave, and that's where you get the news from, straight from there.

Jackie: Yeah, but do you think it's actual real stuff you're getting?

Alan: That's what the people in that area are receiving themselves on their FM stations. They're simultaneously broadcasting it on the shortwave.

Jackie: But why would we think that they're getting the truth, Alan?

Alan: Well, I know. I know. In fact, that's what they did show you, it was a question-answer thing. So you heard the answers that FEMA were giving to the press. And it's up to the individual to suss it out, sort of thing. But it's a huge exercise with FEMA totally in control.

Jackie: Alright. ...And Alan, we're just about out of time. We do have next week coming up. I'm going to be talking to Darren Weeks, our webmaster, and I would like to invite Darren to come on with us, next week, for one or two days. But I'm thinking, it would be appropriate, as much time as you've given, and as much enlightenment that you've brought to us, to invite you to come on Wednesday night, which would be our last broadcast night. If you would like to do that. ...Okay. Folks, we'll be back with you, Monday. And thank you for being here, and Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Good night. Good night, folks. And God bless you.

April 4th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

.com alternate sites: .net , .us , .ca alanwatt.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders: USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

Jackie Patru: Alright. Well, say hello to our listeners this evening, and let them know what your website is. I've got water boiling, and I want to go get my tea, okay?

Alan Watt: Yeah, you can catch me, Alan Watt, at .com. And there are different programs and shows which you can download for free, audio shows, and one video. And you can do it both on landline and on highspeed. It takes longer on the landline. Some people have downloaded it on the landlines without any problems at all. And the webmaster has made it pretty simple, which people like me really need, actually, in order to find out how to download the stuff. But it's up there. There will be more added to it shortly, including some CDs which are coming out, a whole series of them. I also have three books for sale, which are called Cutting Through. And these books, I, II, and III, go into the occult hidden societies behind rulerships and kingdoms and governments and so on, down through the ages, up until the present time. And I give you a lot of Masonic and High Masonic coding contained within them. And in the third one, I go into the monetary connection between the system we live in, which is called civilization; we've always had money at the beginning of what we call civilization, or the system, which basically dictates the way we live, how we live, who will live better than whom, and how wars are created and made and so on from thousands of years BC up until the present. It really hasn't changed in its structure, its intentions, or its methodology. So, you can order those books, and you'll see again, the address on the website to order them from. I don't know if Jackie is back yet or not. I guess not.

Jackie: I'm back.

Alan: You're back, eh?

Jackie: I'm back.

Alan: This is live. This is live radio. (Laughter)

Jackie: Alan, you know, I think we've got a delay going on here or something.

Alan: Really? Oh.

Jackie: Yeah, because you're not responding as quickly. And then I keep wondering if I've lost you.

Alan: No, unless maybe the secret service is trying out a different computer that I'm going through first, yeah, so they can. Yeah, you never know.

Jackie: Right. Did you tell them, because I was in the kitchen, and couldn't hear what you were saying, did you tell them about being on George Noory?

Alan: No. I was asked to go on the George Noory Show by the producer. And I've accepted. We'll see if it still goes ahead. If it does, it will be on the overnight of the 10th and the 11th of this month. And I don't know how long it's on for either. I don't know if it's an hour or more. And this happened after I was on the Rollye James show, for three hours, so I guess the word got round, and we'll see how the next one goes. I'm kind of looking forward to it. Hello? I guess Jackie has gone for her tea again.

(Electronic Pulse Sound Interference)

Alan: Wow, what was that? What was that sound there?

Jackie: What was what? Was it bad?

Alan: It was a clashing, electronic sound.

Jackie: I thought that was at your place.

Alan: No. It was a dee-dee-dee-dee-dee. To me it sounded like some sort of electronic pulsation or something.

Jackie: Well, on the George Noory thing, you've sent your books, right? They wanted the books. You've mailed the books to them?

Alan: Yeah. That will give them an idea, I guess of questions and things to ask.

Jackie: Well, we'll see once they read your books if they're going to bring you on.

Alan: That's right. They might cancel, and say, oh, no, this guy is too far out there.

Jackie: Well our listeners need to know that it's been scheduled, you did say, overnight the 10th and 11th of April. And you're scheduled to be on at 2am Eastern time, right, Alan?

Alan: I think it is.

Jackie: Well, you said 11 Pacific, so that would be 2am. And you're not sure. So, folks, this is really amazing. The fact that he was on the Rollye James Show and 6 FM stations, and the information is getting out, and I just think it's a miracle, Alan.

Alan: Yes. And also, I was also on last week there, I got a sudden call to go back on The Edge Show for half an hour, because the guest hadn't turned up. So it's nice to see that these things are starting to happen now.

Jackie: Yes, it is. And it is a possibility that you might wind up saying more than their handlers want you to say, but the beauty of this is that you're having the opportunity to get in front of so many people.

Alan: Yes, that's it.

Jackie: I think it's a miracle. To me, it's like a miracle.

Alan: Well, it's been a long time coming. I mean, we started in '98, and just worked quietly and plodded on, you know.

And for some reason.

Jackie: You'd be surprised how many of our listeners have contacted me over the years, Lily mentioned this, she said in the American Free Press, we would get on or I would get on a topic on Sweet Liberty, and she said, right after that the American Free Press would be on it. She said it happened way too many times to be coincidence. And Eleanor called me from Canada, and you had said this too, that you noticed a lot of times Art Bell, a radio talk show host, repeating you, almost quoting you, but yet, of course, never acknowledging the source. And Eleanor called one night, and this was, I don't know, at least a couple of years broadcast or whatever, and she said, Jackie, tune into Art Bell, what he's doing right now is just an extension of what you and Alan just got done doing. So, they've probably been listening, Alan.

Alan: And also the other thing was, well, there's a shortwave broadcaster too, who would often mention topics the next day, which we discussed the night before. But sure, I have no doubt. The giveaway is that there must be... See, I know there are people out there who monitor all the airwaves. And I know this for a fact, because there was a show on a Toronto station one day, a bit of news, and I really wanted to get a hold of the original copy, and I contacted the station, and they said they couldn't, they didn't have a copy to give me, but they put me in touch with an organization which does international monitoring of all the airwaves. And I wrote to them, and sure enough, it cost me 60 dollars for a cassette tape, mind you, but this organization does monitor all radio shows and television shows in the entire country. And I thought, this has to be run by some government agency. So, they do scan all the information that's being put out there, and I guess that way they can head off that information by putting out people with their own spin on it, you know. That's how they keep control of the information. So, when someone is coming out with some truth, they put out a superhero that then repeats it, and because god has said it, and with a spin on it, the people will listen to it, where the original person is forgotten in the wash, you know. That's how it works.

Jackie: You know, I'll tell you a good example of that. When there was a lot, actually, it was early on, when we first started talking about chemtrails, and that would have been the summer of '98, Alan. But we were really hitting it heavy at the time, and that was before you started, because you actually began coming on in the winter, December of '98, but it was within a year, or maybe that year, it was ABC, one of the networks, part of the news network, I've got it on video. They had a three or four minute thing on chemtrails. Of course they were calling them contrails. And they were even showing them what they looked like from the satellites. And they showed Xs in the sky. And they said that these were from commercial jet airplanes, and that they were very concerned that this might be part of the cause of global warming.

Alan: Yeah, they said it was contrail clutter.

Jackie: They said it was contrails.

Alan: And they called it clutter.

Jackie: Contrail clutter, yeah. Contrails that didn't dissipate, right. And I wonder how many people who weren't aware of what a "chemtrail" is looked at that, and said, wait a minute. That's not a contrail. Contrails don't last. Contrails dissipate almost as fast as the airplane leaves it.

Alan: But everything is new in the New World Order. We have a New World Order, and we have a new freedom, and we have new contrails, you see. Everything is new.

Jackie: And new hurricane weather patterns.

Alan: That's right. And tornadoes. And yet every one of these things, this is the beauty of very high tech manipulation. The beauty of it is that as long as they don't admit they're using very high sciences, even though they admit that they have these abilities and installations to do so. As long as they don't admit they're actually using them, we can never, ever get the absolute proof, except what we see by our own reason. You know. That's how it works. So everything in other words that we see.

Jackie: I have written it down, but it's on another page here, that when you had a visitor, one of our friends here from

Pennsylvania, and you mentioned in the wintertime there, it happened last winter, and evidently this winter too, that after the snow melted there was this white haze all over the ground. And he took a sample of it and had it analyzed. And what were the metals that they found in that thing, Alan?

Alan: Barium. There was barium, there was aluminum oxide, copper, titanium, and some other metallic substances. But this laboratory didn't have the facilities to do a biological check on it. But at least we got all the metals there. But yeah, the whole field, once the last snow melts for a few days, you have maybe four or five inches of, it's like tiny interwoven cobwebs, that's what it looks like. It's like a candy floss all over the field. And once the sun works on it for four or five days, then it crumbles into a powder which lasts for quite a while. But that was the time of year where my dog died. Other people I know, their cats and dogs were getting sick as well, vomiting and so on, and I think it was from basically eating the snow. See, that's the last of the concentrated spraying for the whole winter. That's maybe four months, five months of snow, of spraying all in that snow, you see.

Jackie: Alan, remember the [inaudible] just prior to Meggie? She had a sudden heart attack. She had no signs of any illness whatsoever. But when you mentioned snow. She'd go out there and she'd look just like a machine. She'd put her mouth in the snow and just eat her way through it. And it never ever occurred to me until you just said that that might have. Because Mariah would go out, Mariah didn't eat the snow, she rolls in it. She rolls in it.

Alan: But then they lick their fur, they lick their paws, you know.

Jackie: And it was in February, right around the first of February. And Megan died, about a month later or before that.

Alan: That was March. Yeah, March, the end of March.

Jackie: Okay, there you go.

Alan: You literally have four months of spraying all condensed into that thin little layer you see. That's a lot of chemicals. And that's what's left at the end, is this polymer type of sponge almost. And then it crumbles into a white powder, and even the leaves that it rests upon turn pure white with it, you know. That's a lot of chemicals. That's what we're being doused with. And this falls right along with the HAARP technology, because in HAARP, they mentioned many, many years ago, that they could use HAARP on a more sophisticated level, if they could douse the atmosphere with metallic particles, because it would be a good electrical conduit. But we're also taking this stuff in. We're breathing it in. We're eating it from the food. It's in the water. So, we also are becoming walking antennas. And surely none of this can be a byproduct, a coincidence of it all. Perhaps that's their intention.

Jackie: Some time ago, remember, I told you about [inaudible] and the flyer I got on it. It's some type of amino acid, I think. And the flyer, the FDA has acknowledged, that you cleanse the body of heavy metals, toxins, heavy metals, but not how well it does with cleaning out the arteries. That's the point they were making. But at that point, I remember saying this, and I thought about it again, when you were giving me that list of metals. We need to check out and see if it really will help to flush that from the body, Alan. Don't you think it's worth looking into?

Alan: Oh, sure, absolutely. I'm sure the elite themselves must have some very sophisticated methods of ridding it from themselves. They must be doing it.

Jackie: Yeah, because they're out and about, aren't they?

Alan: I'm sure that they do. Whatever the public have access to on a medical level is always antique, really, and they're always so far ahead, near the top, they must have very sophisticated methods of ridding this from their body. We know that they do get inoculations, the real inoculations, against many of the hybrid designed bacteria and viruses from germ warfare labs. They do get inoculations against all of these high diseases. So, they would also get some sort of high chelation type therapy.

Jackie: And that's what [inaudible] is, is chelation therapy.

Alan: But it's a dangerous world we're living in. It's always been rather dangerous in this system, but it's getting more overt now. We can see the effects, we can look at the skies and actually see this stuff coming down. One, I think it was last winter, when it's cold, the polymer, the stuff that causes the rainbow effects around the sun when they're spraying heavily, you'll find the polymer, when it's really cold weather, sometimes comes down, it comes down in clumps. And I saw one about six feet long, tumbling through the sky, slowly, and then it hit a tree and then gradually started to dissolve. And so, that's what they used to call angel hair, back in the 60s when they were experimenting with this stuff on the public. And of course, the diversion that the CIA put out was, oh there's always UFOs in the vicinity when this stuff is coming down, this angel hair, but really, they were testing it themselves on the public, and then, no doubt, they knew what the results would be by following the medical records of local areas, you know.

Jackie: What it sounds like to me is that ethyl dibromide. And remember I told you, that was in '98 when I received that email, and it said it's confirmed that it's been in the chemtrails.

Alan: But there's many substances, and again, I'd love to get biological tests done on this stuff to see if there's viruses. Because I know, back in the 1950s, when it was Teller that created the H-Bomb, he first suggested using this type of spray for electromagnetic pulse purposes, the HAARP purpose. And he also said that the polymer that they could mix it with could also be used to carry bacterium or viruses across vast areas in wartime. So, I'd love to get a sample done on a biological level.

Jackie: When I got the manufacturer's safety data sheet on the ethyl dibromide, it did say that it freezes at about 50 degrees. And it dissipates in the sun. And when I called that lab, the gentlemen, they put me in touch with the guy that actually did the analysis. And he said, I can't give you the results, because somebody, a private individual had the sampling done, the analysis. But he said, I will tell you this one thing, there's no more than 10% EDB in this sample. And the FDA, around the 80s, I think, had put out an emergency stoppage on the use of EDB, ethyl dibromide, as they were using it, they had used it for about a decade as pesticide. And I got a lot of information about pesticides, as part of environmental protection, because they were the ones that really began to want to know what was the safety of this stuff. And they were spraying it on dried corns and grains and things like that. They were using it as a pesticide and all the tests that had been done on it were by the company that manufactured the EDB, and they kept saying it was safe. So, after a decade, then the EPA puts out an emergency stop usage. There is no safe level of ethyl dibromide. And according to this guy at the lab in Ohio that I spoke with, he said there was no more than 10% in that sample that he analyzed. And one of our listeners in, I believe it was Arkansas, called me just before I went on the air the one day, that's when I was on at 6pm. And he said, they've been spraying, and he said Jackie, this stuff is hanging off the trees. And he grabbed a film canister and went out and got a sample of it. And he was holding it, and I told him, put a mask on and gloves. And he went out to get a sample, and he got back on the phone, and he was describing it to me, like you said. It looked like it was lacy, like angel hair.

Alan: It's like that candy cane, you know that stuff.

Jackie: You're talking about cotton candy.

Alan: Cotton candy. In Britain you call it candy floss, you know. But that's the stuff.

Jackie: As he was watching it, it was dissipating. So, I suggested that he get it in the freezer right away, and he did, and it stopped, you know, it stopped melting, dissipating. And do you know, I don't really know what came of that. And we were in touch off and on, and I don't know if he was able to find a lab that would do an analysis on it. That's very bad stuff. That stuff you're describing is what he described, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know. Well, this is happening all over the country. This is all kept quiet by the regular media, and anyone who can trust the regular media, when this is happening above your heads every day, I mean, why would you expect any truth from them. And to be honest, I think this is the number one crisis that we have to face at the moment. This secrecy around what's happening above our heads is terribly ominous. They know it's detrimental to our health. They know they can't tell the public what it is or why they're doing it. And yet there's a priority obviously for doing so. I think this is the number one thing that we have to really get out into the open, because until this stops, I don't think people are going to survive too long, with all the infections they're getting. It's probably affecting their mind as well.

We know that Alzheimer's patients have large quantities of aluminum oxide in their brain tissue. And this stuff that they're spraying...

Jackie: Is it aluminum oxide or aluminum?

Alan: It's aluminum. All types and traces of aluminum are detrimental in the brain. And unfortunately, that's where it seems to be taken up to and it gets deposited. So, it could certainly affect memory, for instance. I think it's also possible that there's drugs in this stuff, since Rumsfeld came on after 9/11 and said that they had vast quantities of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over entire cities, if there's another crisis, in order to calm the people. It makes perfect sense as we go through these big changes we have to go through, and they are of a global change, basically, the changes we have to go through. It makes perfect sense they'd want to drug the populace as we go through them and bring us out into a completely new way of living. So, I wouldn't put anything past them.

Jackie: That stuff I was talking about isn't EDT, it's EDTA. And I was thinking that maybe one of our wonderful internet listeners might have time to do some real research on that. To find out about it. We're going to be taking a break here in about 15 seconds. And then we'll be back after this. Folks, don't go away. We'll be back, with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: I did this before, but it's just one paragraph. And I want to read this for our listeners. Maybe somebody will check into this and get back with me. They're talking about this chelation therapy of course, for the arteries, because it removes the calcium plaque. But it says, "In the days after World War II, men, who worked in battery factories, or painted ships with lead based paint, began coming down with lead poisoning from their high exposure in these jobs. A safe, harmless chemical called EDTA, was found to be extremely effective for removing the lead from the men's bodies. An effective cure for lead poisoning. But something else happened. Many of the men who were treated with EDTA enjoyed an apparent reduction in the symptoms of heart disease." And they explain, this is Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid. It's an amino acid. It says it was synthesized in Germany in 1935, and first patented in the US in 1941. And so, I don't know why I haven't taken the time to do this, and I haven't. I guess I was hoping one of our listeners would do it. Anyway, that's what it is. Either oral, or they do it by injection too. But I guess the injection is very, very expensive, and the oral chelation therapy, taking it orally is a lot less expensive. And Darren asked me, remember we were talking earlier today about that Dr. Doom? Dr. Eric Pianca is his name, and he was doing a talk. This was in March. Darren said he talked about this on the air yesterday, last night, and this was the fifth of March that he did this speech, when he said that 90% of the population had to be eliminated and he said that airborne Ebola would be the best way to do it. But Darren wanted me to clean up something, because on this guy's website there was a very extensive, what do you call it when somebody dies?

Alan: Obituary. Is it obituary?

Jackie: Yeah, the obituary. Well, he had evidently written it himself, but at the top of it, it says not dead yet. So, this was a long background on this man and all that he's done and accomplished. He's got a herd of bulls, of cows, and his main bull's name is Lucifer, Alan. Darren wanted me to clean that up, and let the listeners know. Because he thought because he was looking at that obituary the guy was dead, he's not. He said that on the 5th of March, and he's recommended airborne Ebola.

Alan: Was he speaking at some meeting or something public?

Jackie: Yeah, it was in Texas, Beaumont, Texas at Lamar University. And it was the Texas Academy of Science. And the guy who exposed him was a member, according to, his name is Nim, Forest Nim. And he said that he was associated or a member of the Texas Academy of Science, in their ecology department or something. And he said the thing that really perked him up was just before Pianca came up to the mike, somebody went over to the guy that was videotaping all the speakers, and the guy that had the video camera, I guess he pointed it up in the air and walked away in a huff, because they didn't videotape this speech. But the guy anyway that reported on it, no, we don't know if this whole thing is a hoax, but there is a website on this guy. You know for these accusations to be made and not be true, the

guy that made them could probably get himself in a real jam. Because he wrote it. Airborne Ebola.

Alan: Yeah, well, they don't even need this guy, because the big boys have published enough on it themselves. You know, they've published this over and over and over, about vastly reducing the population of the world to a more suitable size for their new humanity. So, it doesn't really matter about what this guy said. Jacques Cousteau said the same thing himself, you know.

Jackie: I guess because it's so recent.

Alan: It would be worthwhile if someone could check out and verify this did happen at this place in Texas.

Jackie: And allegedly the guy got a standing ovation when he was done.

Alan: Well, actually the signs and symptoms of the Spanish Flu, that happened in World War I, are very similar to Ebola in some respects, because towards the end, they did hemorrhage from the eyes and so on. So, which makes you think that probably the Spanish flu was a hybrid itself, a specially made one. And I wouldn't be surprised.

Jackie: Now, I've read different accounts of this. But I've read accounts that they've said at least 50 million people died of the Spanish Flu.

Alan: They do say that it killed more than all the participants who died in that first World War.

Jackie: But 50 million isn't enough for them, is it, Alan?

Alan: No, they have their ideal society all figured out by statistics and so on. And they don't need all the people they have today in a post-industrial and post-technological society. They don't need all the useless eaters, basically. And that's how the elite see the people. They see the people down below as being there to serve their needs, but when they no longer need those people, they have no qualms in getting rid of them. And this has been in the works for an awful long time. I don't know if you ever saw the movie, Metropolis, the old movie. It was an old silent movie, in fact, about the creation of new types of robots or cyborgs to take over the labor. And right in there, the scientist who creates them says that we no longer need the workers. They're now redundant, they're obsolete. And that's basically how they see society today. We're obsolete. They no longer need us. They have China to supply all the needs for the elite for centuries to come.

Jackie: I remember reading about a very plush getaway that they've created in China for the elite. I guess Kissinger, Henry Kissinger spends a lot of time there. It's a whole complex for them with all the comforts, you know, that the elite expect and want with their entertainment and their fine dining, and places to stay and stuff like that, in China.

Alan: These guys are internationalists, you see, even though they rule countries, or have helped rule or create the destinies of countries, they themselves have always been international. And so, they don't care which country they make their base for any particular generation. So, they have no problems in moving to China, or wherever else it's needed. They have no affinity to the people, you see.

Jackie: Well, as you pointed out a long time ago, some of the rulers, of any of the countries, well, maybe England, I don't know, but they weren't the same nationality as the people they were ruling.

Alan: That's right. I mean, the Normans came into England in the 11th Century, and they've interbred amongst themselves ever since. And with their relatives in other European countries, but they've never interbred with the ordinary people. So, they've never seen themselves really as belonging to those people to whom they rule over. And that's no different from the Kissinger types who came in from Germany. He was already an internationalist in the elite category, in his ideology, and they're all the same at the top, really. And the hope of all the workers beneath them, who help them, the lower members of the CFR, etc, is to one day, to get accepted to be up amongst this international elite. Most of them have got a fat chance of getting there, mind you, but they'll grovel and do what they're told in the hope that they may also get up there. But the guys towards the top, in fact, they have hardly any empathy or affinity to

humankind in general. Let's be honest about it. Mr. Kissinger, when he was in office with Nixon, put through that bill that declared that the greatest enemy to the state was overpopulation. And then they put that massive funding towards ways of vastly reducing the populations by all means possible. So that's the kind of characters we're dealing with here, you know. And now these guys are in power, they belong to the top associations in the world. They have the power to implement what they want. They tell us what they want. And we better take them seriously when they say these things. They mean it. They're not guessing or putting out a wish list, you know.

Jackie: Ten years ago, reading about it, I didn't disbelieve it. But it's beyond the realm of your comprehension to really get it. And then when you see what is happening today, we realize we're living it.

Alan: That's right. The average person, you see, we'll make excuses for them. We actually make excuses, because we cannot believe that they mean what they say. Because, I wouldn't do that, and you wouldn't do that, so therefore they couldn't do it, they wouldn't do that. That's how we think, you see. But we're dealing with different creatures here. They're psychopathic in nature. They're interbred with long lineages of psychopaths. And they have no empathy for the public. They believe in audacity. That's the whole terminology of knighthood, which they all belong to these knightly Masonic associations. A knight is bold and audacious. He does things which are outside the norms of normal morality or rules. They break all the rules. And that's also the definition of a psychopath as well. They break all the social norms and don't fret about it, you know. Hello?

Jackie: I'm here. I'm listening, and I'm thinking. I wondered. I had received that email. And this wasn't an email saying you're so full of it, or you're going to go to hell, or like that. But this is from a guy who's been at the website. I don't know if he's listening. I don't know if he's listened to any of the broadcasts yet, but I did email him today, and encouraged him, you know, to tune in and listen. And one of his questions, and I know that you've said this before, but it doesn't hurt to repeat some of these things. He was asking about Revelation. And he says if Revelation has already come to pass, well, what does Jesus got in store for us. And I wonder if you would share with our listeners once again what you mentioned about Revelation and comment on that question.

Alan: Well, Revelations is a... I mean I generally never get sidetracked by the ones who do this deliberately to sidetrack it. And they are out there, you know.

Jackie: But I don't think he was though.

Alan: But I think he may have been, because I think the website, our website got the same message. But Revelations has many meanings on different levels, and it takes too long to explain them all. It's a mystic, gnostic interpretation. It's a brotherhood interpretation. That's why it's written in mystical language. But Armageddon happened about AD 70 or 72, when the Romans took the last castle on the mountain. And of course, that was over the plains of Megiddo. The mountain in Hebrew is called Har, so it's Har-Megiddo, Harmegiddon. That's what that meant. That's what it was all written about at that time. The rest of it, yeah, and so they can always resuscitate it and bring it back to life, because you can use revelations over and over for any generation, if you make the sequences happen and the right events happen. And of course, on a higher level, it's all the zodiacal time cycle. And people who want to understand the Zodiac should get the third book of Cutting Through, because I go through into the Esoteric Interpretations of Revelations, which has nothing to do with what people think it has. The Exoteric is simply taught to obedient Christians, so that they'll think that everything is inevitable and that it's God's will. This is one of the oldest tricks in the book, is to make you think, well, it's pre-ordained, there's nothing you can do about it. And, in fact, if you try and stop it, you're fighting God himself. You know. That's the greatest form of psychological warfare ever devised, and that technique is ancient. That's why they used to use the Oracles, the priesthoods ran the Oracles at Delphi and other places. And when the Oracle spoke, then you better do what you were told, because if not, you were going against the god's will. So, it's all pre-ordained. And they love to teach you everything is pre-ordained, you can't change anything. What a beautiful weapon against the public, you know, not to try to change things; accept your destiny.

Jackie: In your book one, did you talk about the international priesthood?

Alan: Yeah, I talked how ancient it was, and how it had always been here. And I know that they didn't just dream up this system beginning with Sumer about 5,000 or 6,000 BC. These techniques came from much earlier times. There's

been many, many civilizations prior to that.

Jackie: And if they have been in control, as it appears they have. You know, after you told us about that. The international priesthood. Things that I've read. So many things that I've read, of ancient history, they've mentioned the priesthood, but they just mention it in passing. And these are things that I had read before, that once I re-read them, that's what jumps out at me. The priesthood is always mentioned, Alan. And the priesthood was all-powerful.

Alan: Always.

Jackie: They were the ones ruling the kings, ruling the pharaohs. And they have had that control as it certainly appears now that they have all down through the ages. They're the ones that were in control of the writings. You know, the Bible.

Alan: The legal system, yeah. We know in Sumer they had so many different specialized priesthoods. Today we'd call them basically categories of bureaucrats, really. Because they had lawyer priesthoods that dealt with real estate and land. Other ones dealt with the trading that went in and out of Sumer. They had a priesthood for everything you can imagine, specializing in different areas. And they also were responsible for mating up kings and queens, so they were into eugenics back then, too. So, yeah, the priesthoods were always in charge. They also decided who the pharaohs would see, as ambassadors and who wouldn't get in to see the pharaoh. So they had tremendous power. There was one pharaoh in Egypt who realized that he was almost a bird in a gilded cage. And he caught on to the fact that certain envoys were being turned away by the priests and he never got to see them. And he found out by yelling to some of them out of his window. And one day he jumped out of the window trying to get away, and he was caught, and brought back by the priests.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: Oh, I've got his name somewhere tucked away in my computer brain somewhere.

Jackie: You told us about the one pharaoh, Akhenaten, that he actually got rid of the priesthood, and was teaching the one god or creator, and then after he died, they just, like he never existed.

Alan: Not really. Akhenaten, there was much, much more to the Akhenaten story then. But Aton is part of the sun god worship, or the symbology of what's behind the sun or light and all that in Masonry. And that's why you find places like Manhattan, you know, it's named after him, in a nice esoteric way. It's all through High Masonry, Aton. And that's where the word atone comes from. Atonement, etc. But it was really an elitist religion, this 'god is one' idea. And also, it's a truth behind all their religions, even in Brahma, that all the faces of god is just a face of the one deity. That's what it really means, and it's the same with the Egyptian pantheon. They're all aspects of the same deity. Now, that had always been taught esoterically to the priests, whereas in Akhenaten's day they came out openly. However it was only for the nobility who could get the life of Aton. It wasn't for the ordinary people. It was still an elitist group. So, each one is a long story, but interesting.

Jackie: I can remember us talking, you talking about this. I think it's on that first series, when you were on for five weeks at a time, all at one time. And you mention Akhenaten, in a favorable way. You said that even when he had his statues or whatever, that he didn't have himself all puffed up, he was kind of pot-bellied.

Alan: He had big hips. He probably had bigger hips than his wife. But the one thing about Akhenaten was, when the invasion of Egypt was under way, he ignored all of the warnings that were coming from the outlying areas, which Egypt looked after, or was part of their empire, and he allowed the invasion to occur in Egypt. And no one has ever explained why he allowed this. He didn't go out to fight them, or send the armies out to fight them.

Jackie: Who were the invaders?

Alan: You had these Hyksos people, and the Habirus, coming in, and they'd already taken some of the outlying areas. And they were sending urgent messages to his new capital. And those Armarna tablets have all been unearthed with

these messages contained there, urgent pleas. But he didn't lift a finger to stop it, which makes no sense, unless you realize that he probably and some of the other elite were moving on after this. Because it made no sense that he didn't try to defend Egypt. I think in other words, it was a set-up. It was time for the elite to move on.

Jackie: This priesthood, was it the Isle of Crete you said, that there was evidence that they sat there, the probability or possibility, and wrote all the religions?

Alan: They've unearthed these huge monastic libraries there. Where they had the religions of all the peoples of the mainlands, and it seemed to be a central hub where these missionaries went out and were basically updating each different variety's religion for them, you might say. Like a central command, in charge of all the various peoples and the various religions. And that does make sense to me.

Jackie: Yeah. One of the important things, if we could get it, is that religions were made by man. All religions, including Christianity. There's nowhere in the book, and of course we know there's fifty-some versions of the Bible, but even in the one, King James, that so many people believe is the word of God. There's no place in there where Jesus said he was coming here to start a religion. He said he was coming to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan: Truth, yeah.

Jackie: I mean, you know, that's what they attribute to him, as his words.

Alan: And that's the best you could do in this world, because you won't get much further than trying to get the truth out.

Jackie: Right, exactly.

Alan: Those that control religions will take over.

Jackie: Right, so many people seem to miss that. As he said, I came here for one reason into this world, and that is to bear witness unto the truth. And it's almost like you could see back then the same thing that's going on today. And here's an individual who is trying to help the people to break their prison chains from their minds, of what was going on at that time.

Alan: And then the establishment takes it over and uses the truth to imprison the people. That's always been the way. It's no different today. You say the truth. Many small people say the truth, and once enough are saying it, then they give you a superstar to take all those truths you are saying, get to the top, get well known, and then start spinning the truth off in a different direction and renders it harmless.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 5th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

.com alternate sites: .net , .us , .ca alanwatt.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders: USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries_____

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Alan had mentioned last night, when we didn't have an intro to the broadcast, because I was filling in for Darren, that we really do, because it's grandfather chiming. And I suppose when the weather turns warmer, I'll be back in the studio, and we won't have the interruptions. You will, I trust, bear with us through this. It's just too cold to sit in there for an hour, at the broadcasting equipment there, and do this broadcast. So, I'm here in the family room, and that's right where grandfather is. Today is Wednesday, it is the 5th of April, in the year 2006. And I'm glad you've joined us tonight. ...And Alan Watt, thank you for being here with us again this evening.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I guess I should just say, it's Jackie and Alan.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: You know, when I was reading this I was thinking about, Alan, that state of being I guess that we call peace. It is difficult to remember and to knowing what we know that's going on today and the heartache that's in this world, and the wars and the killing and the dying and it's difficult to have that place in your mind or in your heart that's at peace.

Alan: I think that's the reason for it. I don't think there's a generation that's been allowed to live in any kind of peace or tranquility since the beginning of this whole system. Because the control of government depends on war or having threats of war from others. And that's really the primary reason for being for government. That was its first reason, supposedly. And they've got to keep wars going, you know.

Jackie: It makes all the sense in the world, Alan. You know, when you said that, because you've said it before, it takes a while for that to really register. Even as, like you said, the borders, they created national borders.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And the only reason that we have borders is that we'll have something to fight to "defend and protect".

Alan: That's right. And then the biggest scam is, especially when you look at Europe, they have the same families in charge of every country having wars with each other. The families never get killed off in the wars.

Jackie: Of course they don't.

Alan: And yet, that's the prime reason for pretending that they're the rightful rulers of those countries, that we're here to defend you. And so, war has been essential for maintaining control over the public up until now. When they have substitutes for war, there's many substitutes too. There's economic depressions, and plagues, and all the usual stuff they can conjure up, to keep us off balance and subservient and fearful, so that we'll always obey and do what we're told. So, fear is essential, again, for government, to keep and maintain control. In fact, government is force, like Washington said.

Jackie: Government is force?

Alan: We always tend to forget that. You see, most law is accepted by the public, when it's relatively peaceful, or at least if they can survive with an extra tax or a fee or whatever it's called, they'll dish out the extra fee or license or whatever, and accept that, rather than rebel against it, because the threat of force is always there. So, most people will acquiesce and go along with it. But they all know that force is there to back it up, if they don't go along, you know.

Jackie: You know, I'm going to use an example that came to my mind. In Pennsylvania State law, and I think what got me looking into it was a friend in Missouri, who told me what the law was there. It's the same law in Pennsylvania, and maybe it's the same law in every state, that commercial drivers have to have licenses. And it says it very explicitly. And so, if a person is stopped, and they don't have a driver's license, and they say, well I don't have to have one, because, even if you quote the law and show them the law, and here it is, I am not a commercial driver, they take you to jail, if you resist taking a ticket. It's happened over and over and over to people. And so, even the stupid laws they have, it just doesn't matter, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: It doesn't matter. They say, no, you have to have a license to drive.

Alan: That's right. And what they do, most things are done first of all, it's voluntary. That's how they brought driving licensing in, in most countries, initially. And then, even road insurance initially was voluntary as well. And then, once enough people have got it, then they bring in the democracy part. Well, it's a democratic system. The majority have accepted it, what's wrong with you? That's how they use democracy.

Jackie: Remember reading about when the income tax was brought in, and I think, wasn't it after the Second World War, and they were asking people to give a certain percentage of their income to help cover the cost of the war. And it was totally voluntarily. Voluntary. And then they didn't stop it. They kept raising the taxes. Pretty soon, income tax.

Alan: It's tradition. It becomes tradition.

Jackie: Yeah. And of course, people have gone to jail, that have tried to go into the courts, and say, well, but this is a voluntary system and I am not volunteering. It doesn't matter.

Alan: It doesn't matter, no. Once they've got it on their books, they don't let it go. It's a tremendous income for them. And even though the reason for not taxing income prior to that was that a tax on income is therefore a form of slavery. That was in the law books. But they conveniently forgot that, once they accepted it on the books. And Britain was the same. It was called the temporary war tax, and that was how it was introduced.

Jackie: Temporary war tax. And people gave. And you know what? I read about, oh, what the heck was, it was some act, the Douglas Act or something. They passed it in the Congress here, and I think they allocated, I forget how many millions of dollars it was to help rebuild Europe. And after Europe was all rebuilt, the money just kept pouring over there, Alan, out of the "taxes" that they were collecting from the people in the US of A.

Alan: It's a giant scam. I mean, finance has always been international. We must never forget that. And war is essential for the ongoing of their financing and their interest is essential for the continuation of their system. If the interest was paid up, the banks would lose all power, so you must have ongoing interest all the time. Debt is essential for their system. And war, again, is partly a demolition job. And the reconstruction job for their plans for the future. That's really what it's all about, you know, and you see that in the Second World War, where they had plans. I mean, Hopkins that was working with Roosevelt, had plans drawn up for the Reconstruction of Europe. They even had huge plans for even city centers, and what kind of stores would be in there, knowing the big chain stores would get in first of all. And they had Japan all set up to be the producer for electronics for the future, which it did become. And they set up the Japanese banking system, where the government really acts on behalf as the banker, and gives out the loans to the businesses, and decides who will get business and who will not. So that was all set and planned at least during World War II, and probably prior to it, I'd imagine. I don't think Hopkins did it all himself. So, they had the whole future of Europe designed for a United Europe. That was all part of the demolition job. Destroy the old, and build up the new, for a new era, you know.

Jackie: And I don't know if it was in Creatures of Jekyll Island, or where, because, you know, after you read so much and hear so much, but I recall that when they decided they were going to have a war, and they, well, that was Norman Dodd, of course, who testified, you know, to that legislative committee, in Illinois, back in I think it was '78, that got into the Carnegie records. Wasn't it Carnegie, Alan?

Alan: It was the Reece Commission, I think.

Jackie: Yeah it was B. Carroll Reece. Yeah, Congressman Reece. And Norman Dodd was, he had a position on the committee. But he said when he went to the Carnegie foundation, they said, well, to see their minutes in that, because the Reece Commission was to study the foundations to investigate the tax-exempt foundations. And he said, they told him, well, we'd like to help you, but our job was done after the UN, you know, after the US entered the UN, and they're all in some warehouse someplace, but if you want to go looking, you can do it. And that's what he found, that they were sitting there. It was, I think 1906, decided that there was going to be a war, and they decided it would be in the Balkans, it would start in the Balkans someplace. And then, when they decided to do it, they said in 1914, well, we'll wait, until the Federal Reserve Act is passed in the US, and then the American people can pay for the war. And so, in 1916, the Federal Reserve Act was passed, and in 1917, World War, wasn't it? Or that's when they brought the US into the War? When did World War I start?

Alan: In 1917 they brought the US in.

Jackie: Yeah, it was in '17 that they brought the US in.

Alan: But what they did too was they brought over from Germany one of the Warburg brothers to be the head of the Federal Reserve in the US. And his brother was the Federal Reserve guy for the Germans.

Jackie: Oh, boy, Alan.

Alan: And then at the Treaty of Versailles, the two guys that presided for both countries for the debt were the two brothers. What a joke, you know. What a joke.

Jackie: Yeah. When you were talking about Japan being set up, you know to be the electronics producer. Sony.

Alan: Standard Oil of New York.

Jackie: Standard Oil of New York. Thank you. I couldn't remember what the S was for. Standard Oil of New York was the Japanese Sony. God, Alan.

Alan: Everything is planned way in advance in the real world. Not at level one reality that we're kept in here. In level one reality we see the effects of things, and the media gives us the effects of things, but they never tell us of all the

planning that went into it. It was the Council on Foreign Relations that introduced the income tax bill in the United States for Americans. That's who you have to thank for that. And in Britain, it was the Royal Institute of International Affairs that introduced it at the same time in Britain. The same club. It's the same group. And this was the same bunch who came out on television here, last March, a year ago, and announced the necessity, officially, in their first time in an official capacity, speaking from the board of the Council on Foreign Relations. They appeared on our television, not as individual advisors or whatever, but an actual panel, saying we had to unite the Americas. And one week later, Mr. Bush and Paul Martin and Fox signed the agreement for the United Americas. So, they're telling us that they were behind it. This unelected government. And they're a non-governmental body. That's what they say in all their books. They're a private organization.

Jackie: Well, you know what the United Nations is called. It isn't, it's not a non-governmental organization, it's an intergovernmental organization.

Alan: They're actually a non-governmental organization.

Jackie: They are. I know they are. But they call themselves.

Alan: Because they're unelected. They're a private organization that was started up by the Rothschilds and Cecil Rhodes and Lord Milner, back in the 1800s, and they've decided our policy from then until today, and they have their international meetings. Politicians can become members of it, if asked to be. There's a private club. And they say that in all their books, they're a non-political, non-governmental organization.

Jackie: The UN says that?

Alan: No, the actual Council on Foreign Relations.

Jackie: Oh, CFR. Okay. I was referring to the United Nations.

Alan: Well, they're the same thing.

Jackie: I know it is. It's non-governmental.

Alan: The UN is always talking about democracy, and how every country must be democratic, and yet, I don't know anyone who's had a vote in saying who gets into the UN. We don't get any votes on it. The public have no votes whatsoever.

Jackie: Oh, yes, we do. Alan, yes we do.

Alan: In what sense?

Jackie: Well, we're, I'm being facetious. The voice of the people are the NGOs.

Alan: Well, yeah, but really, the public really have no say in it.

Jackie: Yeah. I know they don't. But they say that is the Parliament of the People.

Alan: Yeah, supposedly.

Jackie: The Parliament of the People, because almost everybody, for example, Boy and Girl Scouts are NGOs, and they have, I mean, it's international. It isn't just in the US of A, and they're part of it all. So, every child that's in Girl Scouts, Boy Scouts. Anybody, any business that joins, what the heck is it called, oh, you know what it is. I was in it.

Alan: The Rotary Club?

Jackie: No, it's not Rotary. It's, oh, damn. Businesses join it, to be, you know, part of the club. I was part of it. I'm just having a brain fade. They have it in every tiny little town and city, and then they have state, then they have national, then they have international. And you get to looking at it, the hundreds of thousands of people who are members. It's not coming up, Alan. But anyway, it will, but that is considered to them the voice of the people.

Alan: And also, the Police Chiefs Associations across the world, they have their own organization attached to the United Nations. The building codes of America, Britain, everywhere come from the United Nations, from plumbing to electrical to building.

Jackie: They have International Mayors Associations. And I was thinking about the Chambers of Commerce. That's the biggie. And you know what? For our listeners, in our section at Sweet Liberty on the United Nations, we have a thing there on NGOs. Alan, it just makes you squirm when you read it.

Alan: Well, you see, that's the Soviet. What it is, it's the Soviet system. That's what Soviet means, government by councils. And in the Soviet system, it's the same as this one; the heads of the NGOs are paid for by the big boys like Rockefeller, and financed by them, to pretend that they speak on behalf of the people. And it's the same with the Soviet system. The Politburo picked the leaders and gave them the politically correct format. And of course, they would demand on behalf of the public what the politicians wanted. So, that's exactly the same thing. Because the bankers set up the Soviet Union and financed them through their whole existence. The West financed it, funded them. HG Wells and all the biggies went over there. Royalty went over to the Soviet Union and got grand tours of their system. And of course, it was a big experiment on socialism, which is a form of elite control over the masses. That's what socialism really is.

Jackie: I've got a thing here from the United Nations. It's one of their publications. And on the front cover of it, it says that the United Nations, their whole goal is to become a True World Parliament. And the three things they needed: they needed their own standing army. Well, they need the legislative. They need, just like the parliaments or the governments have, the legal, you know, the International Criminal Court, the International Courts, but they need their own standing army. And they need their own taxation system. And they have to have a Parliament of the People. And that Parliament of the People is what we're talking about, the NGOs.

Alan: Yeah, POP.

Jackie: Pop.

Alan: That's right, big daddy.

Jackie: I wonder if he's related to Uncle Sam?

Alan: Very possibly, because if you read Franklin's writings, Benjamin Franklin said, and so did Jefferson, about the US, he said, this is the beginning of a Federation of States, which will eventually become a World Federation of States. That was the function of the United States in the first place.

Jackie: And you said that many years ago, Alan.

Alan: But they made it quite clear in their writings, that was to be the beginning of a world federation. And Franklin said it would be a world run by a Council of Twelve Wise Men.

Jackie: Do you know we've been doing radio together for eight years? That's a long time, Alan.

Alan: I know, yeah.

Jackie: That's a long. What I mean is, God, I just think it's so wonderful that we've had an opportunity to present this information to so many people, and here we are, still doing it.

Alan: I know. And until recently, we haven't had a single offer, or made a guest appearance on any of the other shortwave broadcasts that were on the go.

Jackie: Well, you're not getting them, well, maybe you are, on shortwave broadcasts, but you're getting them on mainstream.

Alan: Isn't that amazing.

Jackie: I think it's just fantastic.

Alan: Yeah, that's the other thing, is unfortunately, I always tell people, we're under so much surveillance, and information is power, of course, therefore, information has always been under lock and key. And why would the all-seeing eye miss the shortwave radio, that claims to be so patriotic? You know. People should be really cautious about what they get from it, really, you know. It doesn't mean that everyone on it is deceiving them, but I'm sure many of them are as well knowingly.

Jackie: I know. Early on, I had been invited on different, you know, broadcasts to be a guest. It's been years since I have ever been invited to be a guest on any shortwave or alternative radio. Literally, it has. And I can remember when they used to do those symposiums, those expos, you know, survival expos and stuff, all over the country, and they were all there, except me. I've never been invited. One time, I even asked, because they said they were going to set up a round table. This is the gang, you know, a whole bunch of the broadcasters, and they were going to have a round table, of the broadcasters, and see if they couldn't come up with some type of grassroots plan. I said, God, I would love to be part of that. I have some thoughts. I mean, we were grassroots, and we did some work, Alan. Truly did some work. '93, '94, '95, right in their faces. And I said, do you think I could be on that. I think I was talking to Jeff, and he said, well, I don't see why not, I'll get back with you. I never heard back from them. They didn't want me. I felt so outside. I'm being facetious. I am.

Alan: The problem is too, I think shortwave, I mean, I know, it's been printed here in some of the newspapers a few years ago that the Christian broadcasting was set up in the 1950s to combat Communist propaganda. And they used Christian fronts to do it, and the CIA set them up. And I thought, well, the CIA has maybe never let them go, because I hear so much. I mean, the Patriot business is a business. It's a huge business. And it's all fear-based selling, stuff for every calamity under the sun and even outside of the universe, even.

Jackie: A few years ago, it was before Chuck passed away, so it's been at least three and a half, four years. They were having an Expo in Texas. And I started getting calls from listeners, and they said, you might be at the Expo in Texas. I said, what? And sure enough, I heard from enough people, that I realized that that's what he was saying. And you know, what they were, our listeners were saying, is, Jackie, they're using that to get people to come there. You know, people who want to meet you. So I called up on John's program one day, and they were talking about the Expo and everything, and I called up, and I said, I understand that you have told your listeners that I may be coming to the Expo in Texas. He said, well, I didn't say you were, I just said you might be. I said, well, where in the world did you ever get that idea? I said, I've never been invited to one of the Expos. And then John said to Clay, well, did you invite her, Clay? And Clay said, I actually hadn't thought about inviting her. And I said, well, I just want to make it real clear to your listeners, I'm not going to be in Texas for the Expo. So, there's a few who just are set apart, and I suppose we're set apart, Alan, because we don't pull punches.

Alan: No. You see, you can't get truth if you shy away from certain holy areas, you might say. To get truth, you have to be willing to go across all, or through all barriers to seek it. And of course, they know themselves that it's a business. It's a patriot business. It's a huge market, fear-based selling is huge. And yet, they can only do it on fear-based shows, where the sky is always falling every day, you know. And that's the sad truth about people who manipulate reality in order to profit by themselves by very large amounts, I might add, you know. See, this is one of the conditions of humanity that has to be shown to the public. If this type of behavior doesn't change, nothing will change. The psychopathic drive within people to exploit others has to stop, because if we don't stop it at the bottom, then what right do we demand that the ones at the top stop their exploitation of us. We have nothing to stand on. And that's at the basis of all of this. The psychopath in society in this civilization as they call it, their civilization, gets to the top because they

have no conscience.

Jackie: Because they have no conscience. We're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay. We're back with Alan Watt. ...Alan's website, I want to give that to you to make sure that in case you don't have it. Alan's website is .com. There's a video there. And I know that you'll want to see it. There's a lot of information there. And the books, the three books that Alan has written, there are excerpts of the books, Cutting Through the BS, the way it seems to me. That's not the name of them. But it's Cutting Through 1, 2, and 3. And when you go to his website, you can check out and literally read some of the excerpts from the books. And you definitely want to do that. And I want to remind you also, that Alan is going to be a guest, on George Noory. Alan, today is Wednesday the 5th, and you're going to be on the 10th. Well, actually in the morning of the 11th, but that would be Monday? Okay, Monday folks. And I mean, this has got to be, Alan this is about the most exciting information that I've heard in such a long time. George Noory, of course, this is the old Art Bell show, folks. They're syndicated on about 400 or more radio stations. And Alan is going to be able to get out probably to millions of people. It's a wonderful opportunity. And it's on Monday the 10th, although by the time we're listening, Eastern time, it's going to be 2am, on the 11th. So, whatever your time zone is, in Pacific time, it would be 11 o'clock. In Mountain, it would be 12, Central it would be 1, Eastern it's 2am, on the morning of Tuesday. I'm staying up. I'm not going to take a chance on missing it. Alan, are you kind of excited about this?

Alan: I was thinking about staying up myself.

Jackie: You mean you're not going to go to sleep and set an alarm clock?

Alan: No, I don't think so.

Jackie: I don't know, this is like a miracle to me.

Alan: Well, as I say, it's a long time a-coming. We just plodded on sort of year after year, teaching individuals, really, and now it's come to a stage where maybe we can reach a lot more, at a very critical time in our history.

Jackie: It is. Yes. And you know, I'm always saying, with God, Creator, all things are possible. And I do know that that is so. Nothing is impossible. And you and I have talked about this. You've said it yourself. They've never been successful in fully completing their plan. If they were...

Alan: They have built-in flaws that go with their personalities. They have built-in flaws that go with their personality type. And you can only get so much satisfaction lording over other people. And then you have to start to get something, a better opponent, you might say. And as they get closer to their ambitions, these people will have to start fighting each other. It's an Achilles Heel. They can't stop themselves. Because they all seek ultimate power. And now they're seeing this World Government come into view openly. They want to declare it openly to the public. But there's only one throne at the top, you see. And these guys would love to have their name chiseled in stone for eternity. They're always making statues of themselves. And that's when the struggles will begin.

Jackie: And you said you think they're already beginning.

Alan: Oh, I'm sure of it, actually. That's why I always say that human beings cannot handle godhood. Human beings can't handle it. They're too petty. And it's never changed from the days...

Jackie: Well, now, it depends. If we're talking Jehovah.

Alan: Oh, all of them. I mean, look at the Greek mythologies, where the gods are always bickering and they're jealous, and they play games behind each other's backs and stuff, and that's human nature, you see.

Jackie: And look at all the stuff Jehovah did to prove that he was god almighty.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And only a tyrant really uses force to prove the point. That's a very human thing. It's not a godly thing. And people who want to be gods. And these guys at the top truly believe they are, you know.

Jackie: They're raised to believe that way, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: They're raised, and they also have an inner religion. We see it going all the way back to ancient Rome. That's why Washington has a monument there. That's apotheosis. High Freemasonry, where you're raised into the status of a god.

Jackie: What's apotheosis?

Alan: That's raising to godhood. And you'll see the same things with the tyrants of Rome. They had their own ones chiseled and so on. And that's what apotheosis means. And because Washington started the kickoff for this final round of the New World Order, the Novus Ordo Seclorum, he's given the honor of being raised to godhood. It was the first openly Freemasonic national creation.

Jackie: We're talking about the Washington Monument?

Alan: Yeah, and the creation of the US. That was its function.

Jackie: Well, you know, I don't know if this is true, but I had read that when they were trying to get the Constitutional Convention together, there weren't, states just weren't coming into it. And George Washington, you know, had retired. And then, when they started proclaiming that George Washington was going to be there, that's when the states at that time got their delegates together to go to the Constitutional Convention. And so, that certainly would make, you know, give them a reason to raising to godhood, wouldn't it?

Alan: It was an open, well, I say open; it was a closed-door meeting when they supposedly—they didn't draft it up in that hall.

Jackie: No, they didn't.

Alan: Because, I mean, we know that Franklin, during the Revolution, was the ambassador to France. And he was showing copies all over France, long before that. So, it was already pre-drafted. And they just had their little Masonic meeting in that hall, and closed the doors, and guarded them from the public.

Jackie: And nailed the windows shut.

Alan: Well, it's the temple with closed windows, with darkened windows, that's the Masonic temple.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: That's the temple with no windows. They have to always cover the windows in a lodge meeting. That's a Masonic lodge meeting. And that's why you had 55 of them in there and only 33 had to sign it, for the 33 degrees.

Jackie: Oh, my. I didn't know that, Alan.

Alan: So, it was an open Masonic creation.

Jackie: And George Washington signed the charter for the first bank. Gave them a twenty-year charter. So, certainly. He deserved to be raised to godhood, didn't he?

Alan: He certainly played his part well. And he profited well, because he gathered so much land during the Revolution,

that he had, I think, ten times more afterwards. So, his accountants were very busy. But that's the reality of the world we live in. It's run by very high secret societies, in collusion with very rich men in the world. And they plan the future. They always plan a future, which they will always be in charge of. As I say, Franklin wrote in his own memoirs, that nobody reads anymore, and so did Jefferson, that that was the beginning of a Federation of the World, you know. And they'd eventually have a World Council run by Twelve Wise Men. That's in their own documentation. And who leads the charge for the... Who brought out the League of Nations?

Jackie: How could somebody read something like that when they don't even know it exists, Alan? See, that's the point. I'm putting myself back in the place where I was. I believed, you know, as a little, as a child, when we were taught in history that he cut down a cherry tree, and told his father, father I cannot tell a lie. I believed it, Alan. And I believed he was a wonderful, our first president. Abraham Lincoln was my hero when I was in the fourth grade. Because he stopped slavery. And I memorized the Gettysburg Address. Not because it was like a required thing, but it meant that much to me. So, it isn't that people won't read that stuff. They don't even know it exists.

Alan: Well, Hollywood has taken over the teaching of dramatic revised history. And of course, the visual with the emotion in it and so on, has far more of an impact than reading a book by the actual author himself. You know, a Franklin or an Adams or any of them.

Jackie: I know, but something, something has to be a catalyst. A seed has to be planted, Alan, for anybody, even a child, to say, wait a minute, that isn't true. Because, I mean, you've known this stuff, evidently, since you were born. So, I can relate to what it was like to be truly caught in that system. I mean, I believed that December 25th was the birthday of Jesus. It was the most precious time of the whole year for me, every year, ever. And it wasn't just gift giving. You see what I'm saying, Alan. So, we lived in those lies. And until somebody says something to you. Alan, you blew us out of the, you blew us away, so far away. Well, you know, you and I talked on the telephone. You and I talked on the telephone for six months before I invited you to come on. And I remember the first day you called me. And it was in '98, it was the summer of '98. And I answered the phone. It was after I got off the air, you know, after 6pm. And you said, hello, and just started talking, and I found myself listening to you. I had the phone, pressed up against my head. And it was like I was listening to you with every cell of my body. And you know, when I said, well wait a minute. Why are we having this conversation? Why did you call me? And then after, you know, we kept talking. You kept calling. We kept talking. And I was like, well, who is this guy. You knew so much that it was unreal to me. And finally, it was in December of 1998, and I don't know what the heck we were talking about, but I thought, oh, my God, my listeners have got to hear him. And you came on. And then, of course, as you remember, they kept saying, keep, bring him back. Bring him back. Bring him back. But, Alan, you have to keep remembering in your mind that those of us who are caught in that, it isn't because we don't care. It is because we don't know.

And then, when you say something to somebody, like a friend that was visiting. When I started talking about, you know the hurricanes and weather control. And he said, oh no, uh-uh, uh-uh. That's too vague. That can't happen. Duh, duh, duh, duh, duh. And I tried to explain. And he said, you're not going to convince me. I said, I don't want to convince you, but I would like to give you some information and hope that what you see will want you to look at it further, and then you will make up your own mind. But he wasn't even interested in seeing it, Alan. So those are the ones, we say, okay, goodbye. You know. But it's planting seeds. And you know, that's what you've been doing so beautifully, for all these eight years to Sweet Liberty listeners, and people that call you. And, but it's so far out of your realm, because you've always been "conscious" that it's hard for you to relate to those of us who have been caught into it. And it's a tough damn pill to swallow, Alan.

Alan: It is tough. But you see, I know too, growing up in Britain, for instance. I kept wondering why they put on these silly dramatizations of upper crust families in the 18th or 17th centuries. It was always the upper crust families, you know. And I thought, they're painting this as a paradise of the past.

Jackie: The ones with the maids and butlers.

Alan: And the spotless clothes and carriages and horses. And yet, any library would tell you that that was for a very small tiny few. And the rest of them lived in awful misery during the Industrial Era, where you were lucky to hit thirty years of age. Very lucky, actually, if you hit that. And you would be crippled by the time you did reach that age.

Jackie: And that's not an exaggeration.

Alan: Not at all. Even Franklin mentions it in his own memoirs. He says, he saw the factories in England when he was over in England, and he saw the factory workers coming out with no shoes, and they'd come from a shoe factory. They couldn't afford to buy the shoes they made. And that was standard. He said, America could only keep independence on an individual basis, as long as it remained on an agricultural level.

Jackie: Yes. And they did away with that, didn't they?

Alan: That's right. So, they all knew that. Jefferson knew it too. He said the same thing. And at the same time as they knew that, guys like Jefferson were already investing in armament companies abroad on an industrial basis. In fact, Jefferson helped to design the first, they call it, stamp plate parts for the flintlock, whereas before they were all handmade and filed to fit. It was actually machine parts he was designing for factories in Europe, to make muskets. Whereas before each musket was handmade, every part.

Jackie: They were making the die for them.

Alan: He was making the sort of conveyor type system, to industrialize it. So, they were all involved in foreign investments.

Jackie: They were.

Alan: In industry, yeah.

Jackie: Yes, they were.

Alan: And they were telling their own people at home, you can remain free as long as you remain on an agricultural level.

Jackie: You know what I'm going to do? Remember those first five weeks you were on? I promised, John, from Australia, wanted to buy the tapes. And you know, there's so many people that should hear them, because we did 20 hours together, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. Well, I've just put up twelve of them on CD, just today.

Jackie: Twelve of what?

Alan: Of those tapes.

Jackie: How did you do that?

Alan: They're burned on MP3 CDs.

Jackie: I'm talking the first twenty that we did.

Alan: Well, this is the first of the twelve of the series.

Jackie: You have the tapes?

Alan: Yeah. It's been transferred to CD. I've got them for sale, because I've got to get... I'm not selling the books. Hardly anything is moving.

Jackie: You what?

Alan: I'm saying, I'm not selling the books because hardly anything is moving. So, I put this one up for sale, you see.

Jackie: Oh, you're putting it up for sale.

Alan: Yeah, it's up for sale, now.

Jackie: Oh, cool. The first twelve hours.

Alan: The first twelve on one CD, yeah.

Jackie: Oh, wow. Well, how does somebody...

Alan: And that will be followed with the next bunch.

Jackie: Do you have copies of all of them, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, I should do.

Jackie: You mean, you taped every one of our broadcasts.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, then, do it.

Alan: Yeah, I'm doing it, because I've got to get some cash to pay for the site and so on.

Jackie: So, how do people get them?

Alan: They can see it on the website. It's got the price there for twelve in the first set. The format it comes in, which is MP3 CD, which plays on pretty well all computers.

Jackie: Okay, good. Yeah, but, Alan, will they play on somebody's CD player?

Alan: A lot of CD players will play it. And also, your DVD player for your television generally plays MP3 as well.

Jackie: The DVD?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You never told me this.

Alan: Oh, it was a spontaneous thing. Because I was talking, how can we pay for this and so on. And I thought, well, why not sell these lectures?

Jackie: Oh, my God. Those are our first twelve hours.

Alan: That's the first twelve, yeah.

Jackie: Do you need it? I've got all the tapes if you need any more of them.

Alan: Yeah. Well, I might; I'll have to go through the box.

Jackie: Well, go through the box.

Alan: I've got about three or four boxes.

Jackie: It would be wonderful because, you know, that was our first. You know, Mike Campbell called me. I was going to make a trip to Saint Louis. And I guess it was a couple years later, or three or four or whatever. And he said, have you ever listened back to those first five weeks. I said, no. He said, well, you need to listen back again. Because now, when we know what we know, you get so much more out of it. And so, when I took my trip to Saint Louis, I took all ten of those tapes, you know, two hours on each. And I listened to them all the way to Saint Louis. And Alan, it was amazing. And I should probably listen to them again. But you tell me if you need any more of those tapes, and I'll send copies to you.

Alan: I'll have to go through the other box, and count up the rest.

Jackie: Well, that would be wonderful, if that's a way that you can, you know, finance the website.

Alan: Yeah, and it's also the cheapest way to buy them, because, I mean, even twelve one-hour cassettes, or it's actually 120-minute cassettes, costs a fair bit of money just to buy them, you know.

Jackie: It does.

Alan: So, it's cheaper to buy the CD.

Jackie: Well, that's the point. ...I'd much rather that you make them available on CDs, Alan.

Alan: Well, I have to, because I mean, there's no income coming in.

Jackie: Yeah, right. I understand that. When did you do this?

Alan: Oh, about a week it took basically, and it was just today it was ready to go.

Jackie: Well, cool.

Alan: Just put it up on the site today.

Jackie: Alright. So, folks, go to .com. And what are they going to look for, Alan?

Alan: It says it on it, the original first twelve hours of talks on...

Jackie: Sweet Liberty. Oh, my God. I can remember getting testy with you so many times. Especially when we were talking about the Constitution, remember that?

Alan: And gold and silver.

Jackie: And gold and silver. "Well, it's better than nothing, Alan."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Does it make you laugh when you listen to them? Have you listened to them?

Alan: Little bits of them. Little bits.

Jackie: I remember them well. Because you ticked me off quite a bit sometimes.

Alan: It's a course in deprogramming.

Jackie: I know. Well, that's wonderful news. That's more wonderful news. So, we're almost out of time. We've got probably about two more minutes. So, what would you like to say before we end this evening and this week of broadcasting?

Alan: Well, maybe in another couple of weeks, I'll have all the rest done on CD. And, as I say, there's so many ways to play it from your computer to your DVD player. And other people too can buy it, because the twelve is only going to cost them [see .com for ordering information]. And that's a steal. Because it's a long time for transposing each one, one hour for each time, you've got to continue the whole hour and keep changing, and then change from CD to MP3, to get it all on one disc. So, that's a whole bunch of transitions, but at least it's done. The first set is done.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 12th, 2006

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Alan Watt is with us. And Alan, many of you, maybe all of you tuned in Monday night. Or I understand also that it was played again last night, early, earlier. Alan was on the George Noory Coast to Coast program for three hours on Monday night. And I stayed up, well it was 2 to 5, and even when it was over I was totally wide awake. To me, it was the most beautiful, wonderful, like I said, last Wednesday night, it seems like a miracle for him to have had the opportunity to reach so many people with the information that only Alan Watt can share in Alan Watt's way. And so, therefore, it was pretty cool, Alan.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it was, as they say, we all get our five minutes of fame, you know.

Jackie: Well, actually, to me it was magnificent. You know, there was nothing, really, I don't know if there was anything that you said that we haven't, you know, that our listeners haven't heard and that we haven't discussed. But, I was sitting there listening and I was trying to listen from the viewpoint, if you would, of a person who this stuff wasn't so familiar. And it was the way that it flowed, it was the way that you presented it. It's another classic, as I can see.

Alan: Well, the response has been awfully good. And I think there's still 19,000 on the website today, just looking into it, yeah.

Jackie: Oh, my. That is just. That's fabulous. Well, I've heard from some people also, you know, you had mentioned Sweet Liberty. And, of course, there's a link at your website, and I had a few emails from some of the listeners. And a friend called, because she was listening to George Noory, and heard you mention my name. And we haven't talked for about five years. And it was pretty cool. But, George Noory, well, of course we know that Coast to Coast is syndicated on, I guess almost 500 AM stations. And we know that the media is controlled. And we know that everybody that is on Coast to Coast is not a credible person. But, I heard him, and I thought he asked you some really excellent questions. And these were questions that he asked in response to something you said, not like, oh, there's a question laid out, you know to ask. And I think that at least what I heard, it was getting through to him, because I heard him sigh, a couple of really long, deep sighs, Alan. Did you hear that?

Alan: Yeah. I think what's happening now, I think I said it on the show too, that everyone has this feeling of expectation that something is coming down. And everyone in the business of media or entertainment, it's all mixed together now. It's so interwoven, media and entertainment. Even your local six o'clock news is half Hollywood and movies and so on. So, entertainment, fiction and non-fiction have become so tightly interwoven that it's difficult for the average person, and even those involved in the media to actually tell the difference at times. They're living in half fantasy, and so they ignore the nasty realities that they see in the corner of their vision coming their way. And I think some of them are starting to see that they can't keep going on in this direction and deny, deny, deny, and just simply go off into the fantasy side of things. Because what's happening now is so real, so vitally important for everyone and everyone to come that people have to be aware of what's going on to change direction. Because there's only one direction we're heading in, and it's a nasty ending for most people.

Jackie: Alan, I had a couple or three emails that was saying, you know, if this is all true, what are we supposed to do? Is there anything we can do about it? And I did send back some of my own comments, but would you please respond to that, because we may even have new listeners tonight, from you know, the George Noory broadcast. Would you respond to that question that maybe lots and lots of people have?

Alan: They have to do, and it's very difficult at this stage of the game, but people have to do a crash course in reality check here, because if they don't, and I don't mean going off and chasing space aliens or reptilian people, and all this stuff that's put out to distract you into the fantasy again, until nothing is real. I mean a crash course on what's been happening in the world, for at least the last hundred years. That's all they have to really go on. They can go much

further back if they want to. And see all of the treaties that have been carefully step-by-step signed into by every country on the planet, except those who are under attack now in the Middle East – that's the reason they're being attacked – to bring the world into this unification process. Who was behind it, initially, the NGOs that are funded to push it, and a lot of these NGO groups are ex-politicians and bureaucrats that are actually employed by big foundations, like the Rockefeller foundation. These are the guys who are really pushing this agenda forward. And last year, for instance, when they signed the unification of the Americas deal, a year ago in March, at Waco, Texas, that's a good example of how this was done, because, that week, twice that week before the signing, the CFR came out as an official organization for the first time, to declare a broadcast to the nation. Now, before we've had the occasional one member of the CFR as an advisor to people. But here they are as a panel with the CFR board behind them, saying that we have to unite the Americas to compete with Europe and China. And they were drafting a bill for the politicians to sign. So, they were basically admitting they were behind the setting up of the unification of the Americas, which is true, because if you go into the history of the CFR, which is just the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, it was set up by the Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild foundations in the late 1800s, to bring world unification with three world trading blocs. So, here we are being guided by non-governmental organizations that are funded by multi-millionaires. And we don't vote these guys in. And we have no say in what they do. And it's time we did.

Jackie: Well the pathetic thing is that these non-governmental organizations, every single one of them, and there are thousands, are considered by these want-to-be gods, that this is the voice of the people. That's their people's parliament, Alan.

Alan: It's the Soviet. Soviet meant government by councils. And this is the New World Soviet that Mikhail Gorbachev talked about in his last speech when he was still the prime minister or president of the Soviet Union. He made the speech, which is available. And he says Communism isn't dying, it's going on to the next stage.

Jackie: There you go.

Alan: And sure enough it was. It ties right in with Norman Dodd's report and the Reece Commission to do with the big foundations who said that their purpose was to merge comfortably America and the West with the Soviet Union.

Jackie: And I do not recall the name of the book, and you might, that was written by Congressman Reece, or he did maybe the forward. I think he wrote the book, but maybe, it doesn't matter. It was a book that was written based on all the findings of the Reece Committee, back in, what, fifty-whatever. And we have that book listed.

Alan: It's called Foundations: Their Power and Influence.

Jackie: Foundations: Their Power and Influence. Thank you. That book, folks, if you're interested, oh my God, Alan, I knew about this. You know, Congressman Reece's, but the book wasn't available at the time. And then it was reprinted. Chuck had a copy of it. And he was on his way to the airport, that's when he was visiting me in Illinois, and he pulled it out of his briefcase. He said he was going to read it on the plane. I was so excited to have that. I said, oh, please, you can't. The information in that book just tells it all without any fancy words. ...It's a research book, isn't it Alan?

Alan: And it's all documented. I mean, what we're talking about here is not some harebrained conspiracy theory. This is all factual publications put out by the big boys themselves. And you can find, go into the diaries of Cecil Rhodes, when he set up his foundation as a front man for the Rothschilds and for the British elite to bring about World Government. And the fastest way they found to unite the whole of Europe, and all the little, the many little countries that eventually became the Soviet Union, was to create Communism and force one system of centralized government over them all, which standardized their culture, their bureaucracies, their laws, everything. And that's why they created the Soviet system. And now we're in a blend, we're in the Third Way, which is the blending of Fascism and Communism, into the Third Way they call it. So, that's where we are now.

Jackie: Yes. I have a question for you, and you brought it up tonight, and you mentioned this Monday night. Well, first the conversation I believe was talking about the depopulation plans, that 90%, 80 to 90% of the population is supposed to be done away with, because they don't need any more than that. And then you mentioned, because I think maybe

somebody had asked what do you see in the future. And I was glad to hear you say, I know what they intend, because they haven't been successful yet, it doesn't mean they're going to, but we certainly know they're on the track. You mentioned, you know, in the future, these trade blocs, the three, like the Trilateral Commission. But then, my question is, if there are so few people, and the only people left are really people that are left to serve the want-to-be gods, what are they going to do with these trade blocs?

Alan: Everything is a step by step. It's not the end. It's a step towards another part of an agenda.

Jackie: Okay, what's the next part?

Alan: Well, the next part, they won't need people in the traditional sense. They're going to create, they have the capabilities now...

Jackie: I know, but Alan, when we talk trade blocs, we're talking commercialism here.

Alan: That's for a short time.

Jackie: Okay. But I understood you, at least it seems the inference was that that would be after the majority of the population had already been done away with.

Alan: These blocs will be up and running about 2010, as three separate, well, individual trading blocs under world government. That's their agenda. But it's only partway towards the next part, of course.

Jackie: That's right out of George Orwell's Nineteen Eighty-Four, isn't it?

Alan: This is the real Never-Ending Story. And that's what they mean when they say that man is the clay. He's infinitely malleable. He's the source material, he's the raw material, and they can keep shaping us and shaping us to the next step, to the next step.

Jackie: Malleable and moldable. That's what the words were used in Brzezinski's book.

Alan: And the thing is too, after they signed the Waco deal last March, and showed it on the television up here about the unification and Fortress America, etc. The integration of all security forces has been done. And eventually too, the sharing of tariffs, meaning taxation. After that, another reporter came on from the CFR to give the CFR's spin, which is supposed to be our eventual opinion. And he says, well, we've got to unite, he says, to compete with the European Union. Do you see how they do it? First they create one bloc, you see, and then they point to them and say, oh gee, we can't compete with them, we've got to do the same thing to compete with them. And once we eventually amalgamate, then they'll say, well, gee, we've got to compete with China. And then you have a race to the bottom for wages. This is how it's all structured. This is deliberate planning.

Jackie: I know. I want to go back to the question. Besides a person, you know, doing, getting on the fast track, getting up to speed. I think that the questions that were asked were like, what can I do as an individual? Is there any way we can stop this, etc, etc? In other words, besides knowing about it, Alan.

Alan: See, they're following the old Revelations plan, which is a plan which has been used many times over. Once again, Revelations is infinitely malleable. And so, they aren't going to be happy until every individual gives allegiance to this system. And we don't realize we're doing it all the time, when we're forced to go along with another ridiculous rule or law or fee, or whatever it is. And we know that the registration of everybody is coming along here. They want all the heads to be numbered.

Jackie: I'd say we are already. Wouldn't you?

Alan: We are, but they also want us to officially have our little biometric card, our little ID card. And that's a stepping stone towards a chip implanted. And that's been documented at the Loyola University, World Science Meeting,

sponsored by the US Department of Commerce. So, it's a step-by-step process. So, we are acquiescing to every step.

Jackie: Well, Alan. It does come down to...

Alan: The individual.

Jackie: But try to get in your car and drive without a license plate.

Alan: Well, the thing is, you have two options. You either go the whole way here to oblivion or start saying No now, as an individual.

Jackie: No, but wait a minute. You drive a vehicle, you have no license plate on it?

Alan: I'm not talking about licensing. I'm talking about literally taking an ID card that I can't buy or sell with without, etc. In other words, they can starve me to death if I won't comply? What kind of choice is that? When people give you no choice but theirs, you're really in trouble. And we better understand that, quick.

Jackie: Well, I'm going to repeat something you said a long time ago. In fact, it was when I was getting frustrated when we were in that first period of, you know, our conversations together on air. We were talking about the Federal Reserve system, the money system, and in fact, I was mentioning Tupper Saussy's book, and I thought it was really cool, because he was, you know, using the Constitution that no state could accept anything other than gold and silver coins in legal tender for a debt. And so there were actually people in towns that were presenting IOUs and saying as soon as there's legal tender. And I thought that was so great, and you said, no. And I said, well, why? And you said, well, because they control the gold too. And I know that is so. And I want to side-track here for a second, because there are so many people that are pushing to go back to a gold standard.

Alan: I know, I know. See, again, with all of this, you see, this starts with what they call in modern history as the beginning of civilization. Civilization is their system.

Jackie: Well, anyway, when you said no to that, I said, well, it's better than nothing, isn't it Alan. And you said, no. And I said, well, why? And you said, because you cannot get out of their system by using their system. Gold is their system. And then I said, frustratedly, well, then what's your solution. Because if this isn't better than anything, nothing, then you said, if enough people, when enough people understand this, it is going to, it is going to just dissolve of itself.

Alan: It won't be easy, because I'm telling you, people are going to suffer here. People always suffer to get a breathing space in this system. And that's what I mean, a breathing space. Which generally lasts about a generation, if you're lucky, because these guys at the top have been at this intergenerationally for thousands of years. And it's literally coming down to a personal choice and everyone's decision. We know, and they know at the top, that we can't go on like this consuming the way we're consuming. They know this. These are economists at the top. They see the world as their planet, and all the resources as being theirs for their offspring in the future. They think about the future. They've trained us not to. They've trained us to think you're being well managed. Just let it happen by your betters at the top, these unseen hands at the top, you see. And sure enough, the population, they think in the now and live in the now, and I won't think about tomorrow, and I'll just be happy now, and they live day to day like that. But these guys at the top have looked at the resources of the planet, they look at our present consumption, and they don't intend to allow us to keep consuming at this rate.

Jackie: They knew it couldn't last. When they designed the plan, they knew it couldn't last.

Alan: Exactly. Because they've done this before. I mean, the Sahara at one time was a flourishing subtropical climate. It was flourishing. They've found all these skeletons of elephants and all the usual jungle animals, lions and so on, under the Sahara. That was a flourishing place with trees and so on. That was made destitute in an age before this, by the same guys who run this system, the predecessors of the same guys who run this system.

Jackie: How did they make it desolate like that?

Alan: They raped it. They raped it and raped it and raped it, and used it up, burned it up.

Jackie: Took all the natural resources and the trees and the plants.

Alan: The Egyptians had records of ancient civilizations that had risen to high heights and pinnacles and then simply collapsed. And it's well understood in academic circles that when you live in what is called an advanced culture, meaning you're totally interdependent, everyone is interdependent to live for subsistence, etc, in that system, then it's the easiest system to collapse completely. How many people today could actually live on their own in the wild?

Jackie: In the wild, I don't know.

Alan: Most of them would give up without a thought, you know.

Jackie: They're burning all the forests down anyway, Alan.

Alan: But what I'm saying is, that we are in a system that's been carefully crafted with this present feeding frenzy of cheap junk from China, to keep us happy, as they go into the next step. And it's all done on debt. Everyone is running credit cards. And, when it's time, when everything is completed, they'll just pull it, and then all these massive police forces, which are really just world armies, will come and take care of it. They'll be taken care of, those police guys and the military. They always do that. The Romans did it too, you know.

Jackie: What do you mean, take care of them?

Alan: Of the people who will be rioting. See, the mobs always riot. They're always unorganized when chaos occurs. Most of them never see it coming. And pandemonium breaks loose. That's what they've been carefully building up inside every country in the West for the last 20-odd years, under amalgamated multi-jurisdictional taskforces. It's a massive world army to take care of the chaos that they expect to come, when most of their plan has been completed. They don't intend to keep us happy and consuming like this, you know.

Jackie: Do you think by any stretch of the imagination that people who are consuming and consuming and consuming are happy, Alan?

Alan: It's not a matter of happiness.

Jackie: That's what I'm saying.

Alan: But what I'm saying is that's what they've been trained to do. That's what they think is happiness. Look at every ad on TV. You've got a smiling face next to a toothbrush to a broom to a new car. In other words, everything that you see is supposed to make you happy, and people have been sold on that, that idea.

Jackie: And everybody is floundering and wondering what's wrong with their lives.

Alan: Well, that's why you've got Dr. Phil to guarantee...

Jackie: Well, you know what it comes down to, to me. And we are talking about this right now, kind of the way I answered one of the questions that was sent to me. I said, it's really up to each and every one of us as an individual what we're going to do, and the only way, I said, I haven't a clue to say what you should do or what anybody else should do, because, if we ask and we listen, we'll be guided from within, and it always starts, like you said, it comes down to choice, in every single day, and every moment of every single day, we have choices to make, within us. Every single one of us know the difference, right from wrong. And maybe it is simply to begin to do that, and to take a look at ourselves and to begin to treat one another the way we want. I'm not saying do unto others the way they do unto you, but, do unto others as we would have them do to us. And the possibility there, at least for the individual, that the

discernment comes. Maybe that inner guidance comes. And, whatever it is they're doing is what they're supposed to be doing.

Alan: See, they've all been trained, this is the problem, everyone has been trained, and not just this generation either. It's been going on for an awful long time. Every generation has been trained that you don't ask questions as to why. They always say don't ask the question. This is what religion used to do.

Jackie: You're not even supposed to question religious questions.

Alan: But, what I'm saying is, that used to be the standard statement given by churches to the commoner, when you asked about the meaning of life, they'd say, look, don't ask about first and last causes. It's not your problem. Leave that to us. Just you do what you're told. And that's basically how the public are trained. They're shoved into this mass conditioning system to come out uniformly, and it's called the educational system. So, they all come out with the same opinions, and they think that they've been taught things that are true. And they all give the same pat answers, but they've been conditioned all to think in a certain process, which is non-think, really. It's a dumbing down process which eliminates the natural person within. And so, they come out uniform, and then the whole purpose they're told is to get them into a job. And then the purpose from then on is to simply support yourself through life in this system. And, of course, once they're in the rush of living and caught up in it, they don't have time to ponder very much at all, except, they do know, really, deep down, that they're not very happy.

Jackie: I know, but maybe that's why we're having this conversation. Because, you know, you've said this yourself, that it isn't for everybody. Because the masses have always been the masses.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And it seems that it's been that way down throughout the ages.

Alan: There's always been a large percentage who seem quite content being ruled over by unseen people. They don't even know their names, in fact, and don't care to.

Jackie: Because, basically, they're brain dead.

Alan: They're happy slaves in a sense. Even though the system they live in gives them neurosis and worry etc, even though, rather than look for any other way, rather than try the unknown, they'll always take the known.

Jackie: Well, because they're accustomed to the chaos.

Alan: Even though the known is a disaster...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Hi, we're back. I was trying to watch the clock there to give us a warning, and wasn't able to do it before the break. So, we're talking about, okay, the masses, and the way it appears to me, as you said, it's been this way down throughout the ages, and yet there's always been a few who have escaped it somehow, at least. Well, like I didn't escape it. I just began to wake up one day. Like hit over the head. Because, I was there too. I was, I believed everything that we were taught in history was true. I mean, I didn't believe everything in the Bible was true, I knew that. But, what I'm saying is, there are people who eventually, if they haven't escaped it right from the get-go, they wake up, Alan. Okay, you remember the time we were talking, and it isn't like I'm trying to be Pollyanna here, but we have had these conversations, and I think it's worth repeating, because, it can leave people so hopeless when you look at this, and especially when it's new, this is all new. You really do feel like you've been socked in the gut. But I remember we were talking one time, and you were talking about this, the fact that the ones we know of, the want-to-be gods, they're actually controlled by outside whatever.

Alan: Influences.

Jackie: They're atheists.

Alan: They're not really atheists.

Jackie: But you said the ones that are really involved are very aware of the power within us, and that their greatest fear is that enough people will wake up and realize who we really are, more than just a human being here, but spiritual beings. And I asked you, how many do you think that would take. And you said, I don't think a lot, because there's not a lot of them.

Alan: It's a true story. When someone is standing in a massive crowd can yell that the king has no clothes, and the spell is broken. And that's what it takes. It takes a few people who have enough gumption to say, enough is enough, of all this polite talking around diseases. Because, it reminds me of a medical hospital, and all the interns go around with the top surgeon, or whoever, and they stand at the bottom of a bed and around a patient's bed. Now, if you have a big tumor right in the middle of the patient, and you talk about all the secondary symptoms, but you're not allowed to look and talk about that tumor that you can see there, then you're never going to get to the problem. And that's what we hear in the media. We hear these vague rumors of things, vague statements. Everything is so vague to do with big changes and big treaties being signed and all this kind of stuff. And we're all so polite, we don't want to say, wait a minute here, could you explain that to me. It's time we stopped this stuff, and we demand that everything be explained fully. Because either government is your master or it's your servant. There's no in between here.

Jackie: Well, I didn't know that government was our servant ever anyway.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Governments were never made to be servants.

Alan: But that's what people are trained to really believe. You vote them in and somehow they're responsible to you, and that's the oldest con game in the book. Even Plato talked about that. He said, democracy always leads to a communistic system, which leads to dictatorship. And this was tried so many times, over and over in ancient times, and the reason they keep doing it today is because they know where they're going and they want to go through these stages, through chaos, etc, until ultimately you have a new king of the world. And that's really what their goal is. There will be one day they hope to put their own man in there as first king of the entire planet.

Because all the religions, and this is the problem. People are trapped in their cultural religions that they're born into, and because of that they follow the guys at the top. The guys at the top of all the religions are part of the same religion, an inner, esoteric religion. And I don't care what you belong to. If you're following a mainstream religion, and even the New Age religions, the ones at the top are all part of a top esoteric elite. You always lead the people through cultural religions.

Jackie: Didn't you say that the base of that word is ligio?

Alan: To tie. You bind them.

Jackie: To bind, and re-ligion, means to rebind.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Religions are manmade.

Alan: They're manmade.

Jackie: But, you didn't acknowledge that statement that we were talking about that I was talking about. Remember when you said that, Alan?

Alan: What was that?

Jackie: Well, you said that the real controllers know that there is a power within us, and they don't want us to know it, that's why we've got religions.

Alan: That's also why we have a Sovietized system where the average individual, whether he knows it or not, it's a subconscious thing, he's been trained that you're just a – through science by the way, science is the technique that the Soviets used all along. And again, it's fake science. They train us to believe it's all true. But they tell you that you're just a blob of protoplasm that happens to exist, and it's all by chance. And so, you're nothing special about you. And every function that you have and every drive that you have is programmed into you by your DNA and your genes, until you say well geez, I'm just a walking cesspool of chemicals here. And that's what you think of yourself. It's time you reclaimed your own personal sovereignty as an individual, unique being, you see. And once you come to that understanding, my God, you find, I have a voice and it matters. It matters what you think. And stop being a little blob of protoplasmic jelly. There's more to an individual than that. And they're well aware that a thought that really is thought out in a deep sense, is transmitted across the planet, as soon as it is put out there, as soon as it comes into being. And the ancients called that thought forms, of course. The Greeks knew all about this. They were trained by the Egyptians. And thought forms.

Jackie: And they use it. Remember you told us about that triangle they had set up.

Alan: Yeah, the higher black lodges they call them.

Jackie: And they're sending out particular frequencies or messages, or.

Alan: They force their will upon those within the triangle. In other words, the three points, say, in a state, north, south, and west, and they force their will upon those within. That's one of their higher rituals.

Jackie: But it's like getting us to speak their language, Alan.

Alan: It's almost like hypnotic tapes, played in your sleep, you might say.

Jackie: But it's like, you know, they give us the language, and they've got all these symbolic meanings, these esoteric meanings of words in the language, and yet, we speak it, it is in a sense, we are unknowingly speaking their plan.

Alan: Your whole language, the whole English language is encoded to bring this about. I'll give you one simple little quip example here. Everyone has been trained by Hollywood. Do you remember when that Moore spoke out about 9/11 on an Oscar night, I think it was or some big night?

Jackie: Oh, Michael Moore.

Alan: Remember that night he first spoke about that in the States. And in the same award show, I think was the actress, her name is Sarandon.

Jackie: Susan Sarandon.

Alan: And she said, we, the culture creators. She said, we the culture creators must speak out about this. Now that's a direct translation that was always used in the Soviet Union, because, in the Soviet Union, they knew that we emulate what we see. We think we're being entertained here. We're not. We're being programmed. So Hollywood's function is to create the next step of the next part of the culture. And so, in other words, there are so many techniques now. The movie industry used to be called quite commonly, the cinema. And the cinema, if you speak it in a phonetic sense, backwards, is simply Amen Is. Amen, the god, Amen, you see.

Jackie: Amen is.

Alan: And that's the single eye of Ra, or Lucifer. And that's the projection that comes out of the back of the hall.

Jackie: Okay, let me ask you a question, because this came into my mind Monday night. Remember when you were talking about 911, and you said that 911, 9/11 is a very important date to them esoterically, symbolically. Well, it occurred to me when you said that, that we all call it 911. They gave it to us. I mean, we have 911 as our emergency number. Now we have 9/11, the holocaust at the World Trade Center.

Alan: It's also Chapter 9, verse 11 of Revelations where the Beast from the Bottomless Pit, the Beast of War is unleashed. What a coincidence.

Jackie: Okay. So, here's the thought I had. What if we quit using 9/11, and it might only be ten of us, but, in other words we keep saying 9/11, 9/11, 9/11, giving power to that very important date to them.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: What if we just call it something else. Call it the Holocaust at the World Trade Center.

Alan: Well, no, no. You've got to be even careful there. Because a holocaust is a deliberate sacrifice for something to be given in return.

Jackie: The World Trade Center, wasn't it a deliberate sacrifice?

Alan: If you understand what you're saying, it is. But for most people, they don't realize that it's the halo, the sun. It's cast into the sun. It's a burnt offering. That's what it means.

Jackie: Okay. So we just say the World Trade Center Tragedy. My point is, it's sort of like calling our children kids.

Alan: I know, goats.

Jackie: I know, but beyond just a baby goat, the Goat of Mendes is the universal symbol of Satan. So, when we call our children kids.

Alan: That's right. And of course that's what the Communists also said. Beria said it back in the 1930s, that by neurolinguistics, which is the alteration of the meanings of words, and the substitution of words, we shall demean the human being down to a lower level.

Jackie: Thank you. So, we call our children the spawn of Satan when we refer to them as kids.

Alan: Well, apart from that, what you're doing is putting them into a non-human category.

Jackie: Yeah, okay. So, we stop doing that, enough people, at least, I quit doing it, and I know other people that when they find out about it. It enraged me Alan. Okay. So, what I'm saying is, just on this one particular thing, let's quit calling it 911. Let's quit playing their game.

Alan: We should, and again, the whole darned English language is so multi-encoded.

Jackie: I know, but at least it's not 911.

Alan: And the thing is, until people can think above the language that they've been trained into. You see, there's more to language than just... And they know it too. We see symbology everywhere. And this symbology, your subconscious, actually, it's really the sea of the unconscious which recognizes it. And you can be programmed just as easily through symbology, which they do all the time. We're getting flashed with symbols on TV and ads in magazines, and logos. So, but there's a much higher form of natural symbology too, within nature. And that is where the true

meditation comes in. That's when your mind is flowing freely, and it gets above your conditioning. Instead of meditating yourself into a stupor, you're supposed to meditate yourself into a wakefulness. That's the real form of it. And that means that all your faculties are working, because you have more senses, you see, to use, which most folk don't use at all.

Jackie: Well, one thing. We have to have quiet time to do that, and for people who live in cities, it has to be a very intentional thing. And I do know that, because I was in Saint Louis, and well, we were in the 'burbs, but you still had traffic and children and stuff like that. So, you find a quiet place, like, for example, where you live, where I live. It's quiet. And you can hear it. You can hear the birds. You can hear the little peepers at night. You can hear the leaves rustle on the trees.

Alan: It's so quiet at night I can listen to my Ford truck rusting.

Jackie: There you go. Well, that's what, see. So, some of us are in that place where it's easy. But for people who are in densely-populated areas, it isn't impossible. But, you don't put headsets on when you go jogging. I mean, give yourself some time, like you said, allow those thoughts. If you're in your car, turn the radio off. Use it for some quiet time. And it's amazing the thoughts that will start rolling through your mind, Alan. Even Revelation type things.

Alan: You see, children do it naturally. They go into a natural meditative state. If you've ever watched them around the age of three, four, five, sometimes their jaw just hangs open and they're staring at something, and they're far, far away, but they're in a natural meditative state. That is trained out of us through the school system, where we're taught, what are you doing daydreaming? Get back to your, you know, pay attention. They're destroying a natural meditative state that people used to have right through their entire lives.

Jackie: And it goes even for us, I mean, who are in the country, have the quiet, put on a television, put on a radio, you have shattered the silence.

Alan: Shattered it, and also, the public have been trained to get up in the morning to the radio.

Jackie: I know it.

Alan: And then, all day at work, sometimes in factories they blare music, in shopping malls.

Jackie: Oh, my God, everywhere, the elevator. It doesn't matter where you are.

Alan: And then you're getting, I don't know if people realize it, they got all these subliminal messages. There are companies that sell this. This is standard. This is not conspiracy here. All those little, happy little dreary songs you hear in the elevator or in stores have programming in there, to don't steal, or buy, buy, buy, like the movie They Live, which everybody should get and watch. And then they get back at night from work. They're tired. They put their feet up, they watch the TV. In other words, professional people whose job it is to give you downloading are putting thoughts into your head all day long.

Jackie: You know what just came into my mind when you were talking about coming home from work tired, put your feet up and turn the television on? In my mind, I saw a family together without a television on. And that can be. Families can be together without televisions, without radios. They can talk with one another. They can communicate, they can listen. And you know, maybe that's, in my mind, what I'm talking about is the way we'd be every single day, as much as we can possibly be, as close as we can to walk that walk. And I don't care how tired a parent is. If the children have been without the parents all day, they need each other.

Alan: And the problem is again, the cycle has been...

Jackie: I'm talking about people who are listening to this broadcast right now. I'm talking for.

Alan: The families, you mean.

Jackie: I'm talking for, to, yes.

Alan: And what I'm saying, though, see, this would be fine if you could nip something in the bud before it starts. And all you need is one generation to take it for granted that the state is bringing up your children. And they do subconsciously. They never mention it vocally, but the state has taken over the conditioning, long ago, of their children, until they're at a state now of Socialism. And they don't realize this either. They expect the government should support their children and take care of them in Nursery schools and daycare.

Jackie: And you know, it's amazing. If we give children a chance, what they really, really, really respond to. And I know, because I've experienced it, when the grandchildren come in the summertime, and they come out of the city, they go to bed at night listening to their radios. They each have their own individual little players with little headsets. When they come here Alan, we'll put the TV on to watch a movie. But we don't wake up in the morning and turn a television on. I talk to them about the dangers of going to sleep with the radio on. I didn't get hassles from them. When I told the children, and Ashley was twelve at the time, so, Amber would have been seven or nine, whatever, Brandon, they were twelve and under. And I thought that they might think, oh, gee, she's being so silly. But I just simply told them that it occurred to me that when we call our children kids that we're calling them baby goats. And I said, you are not baby goats. You are children. You are young people. I'm not calling you kids anymore. And I thought they might kind of laugh at me. But they didn't. And when I said, if I, because it sounds kind of formal to me, you know, children. It was hard for me at first, Alan. And I didn't slip many times, but I said, if I slip, just remind me, we're not baby goats. And Alan, I slipped a few times. Every time I did, in unison, that's what they said. We're not baby goats, mama. And we went outside. We did the garden. One day they were going out, they were shelling peas or something. Amber came in to gather up their little headset radios. And I said, what are you doing babe. She said, we're going to. I said, oh, no. I said, just leave the radios in here, and just listen to the birds out there. She said, okay, and I heard her tell Ash, mama says forget the radios and listen to the birds. In other words, Alan, they respond. They do respond. But they need an adult, who cares enough to step in there and make the change for them. And I know when they go back home they go back into it. But, when they get their summers here, it's a different experience. All I'm saying is, it isn't impossible.

Alan: It's not impossible, and you've got to realize something that all dictators down through the thousands of years have known, because, this is a science. Everything is based on science and knowledge. Children want to be guided. They really do. Now, we've been trained since the 60s especially, and the 50s and 60s and 70s, that children are rebellious and they don't want guidance. And that's not true.

Jackie: Thanks to Dr. Spock.

Alan: Because, if you go back even to the Young Communist Party, where they wanted to divide the young from the old, because the old are contaminated with their old thoughts, you see. And then they brought the children up by the state. The same techniques are applied here in a more clever, you know, a more subdued fashion, but very effective. And all the great dictators know that when they want to take over a country or a world, they always go for the young. And that's why you had the Communist Youth, the Hitler Youth, and every other youth movement. It's run by the guys at the top. And even the New Age movement to an extent that bypassed the parents and grabbed the children. And this is all intentional. It's the same techniques over and over again, because they never fail. Children actually want guidance. And they want guidance from someone that will spend time with them.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: You see, as an actual real living person who will listen to what they say.

Jackie: And that's why I had this picture in my mind, you know, parents coming home, put their feet up on the stool, and say, well, how did your day go children. What did you do today? And talk. And to have dinner together. And talk around the table, and laugh, and have fun together. And you know what else I found out about them? They love to hear stories about us when we were young. And when I get going, they'll say, tell us another one, mama. Tell us another one. You know, sometimes your thoughts just pop out and you tell them something and they get a big kick out of it. And they'll just sit, and they eat it up.

Alan: What we need is continuity.

Jackie: Maybe if somebody says, what can I do? Maybe that, right there, is the important thing in the whole world is the way we'd be with one another. The way we'd be with our friends, our spouses, our loved ones, our anybody, but especially family. Keep it together.

Alan: It's continuity, continuity of generations.

Jackie: And have a family be a haven for each and every individual in that family. They all have their little life they go about, and the one safe place there, at least for the children growing up is there. Because mom and dad are there, or maybe mom or maybe dad. If it's only one parent then you've got to do it for both.

Alan: Remember what Maurice Strong said at the Earth Summit, and that Earth Summit was made up by one of the Rockefellers actually and Maurice Strong just presented it. And that affects the whole world, once again, this big NGO organization, unelected, making our world plans for us. And Maurice Strong said that the last vestige of the family must be destroyed. And that's the old Communist regime again, because continuity between generations was their big enemy, because a small family is representative of a tribe. And they destroyed the tribe long ago. When there's no family that will stand up together, then government is your direct master that will dictate to the individual.

Jackie: Yeah. The Big Brother who loves you.

Alan: That's right. And you have nobody to turn around to help you. And that's what they've always known.

Jackie: We have one minute left to go here tonight.

Alan: Well, people have to get themselves into gear. And they have to realize that it's coming on fast. And they've got to start to be honest with themselves, and once that happens, you'd be amazed what happens within those around you, and even at great distances too.

Jackie: At great distances. You know what. I'd like to talk more about that maybe next Wednesday night when you were talking about a thought. We talked about this once before. And it is so exciting. And I would like to revisit that maybe next Wednesday night, okay?

Alan: Sure enough.

Jackie: Thank you. And folks, remember that Alan's website is .com. If you haven't seen the video, what was it called? Reality Check. Watch it folks. And there's lots of Alan's broadcasts on there too.

—

April 19th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 19th of April in the year 2006. And it's getting warm. The grass is getting green, the daffodils are out, and the little birds are singing, and it's just been delightful. And I hope it's just as delightful where you are. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, ladies and gentlemen. We have Alan Watt with us tonight, of course. And Alan has just been invited on so many radio broadcasts, folks. I hope you can hear me over grandfather [clock]. He looks like he's getting a little slow, doesn't he, Alan?

Alan Watt: It could be, it could be the weather.

Jackie: No. Yeah, it could be or it could be a little screw in there that needs to be turned. Let me share our spiritual message here. This is very short, very sweet. Listen to this, folks. Listen to this. "Love waits on welcome, not on time. Love waits on welcome, not on time." So, Alan, my goodness, we talked just earlier this evening, and you've got about, at least three I think that you mentioned, and you're going to have to leave early tonight. Well, at five till.

Alan: Maybe five or ten till. Maybe ten.

Jackie: Not ten.

Alan: I've got scribbles all over the place here.

Jackie: No, not ten, Alan. Because I don't have anything at hand prepared, so you can leave at five till, okay.

Alan: Well, yeah, I've got these little scribbles and things. I think people think that guys like me are sort of either retired or living on cash, and I do this as a hobby. But they should know, it's not like that at all. I mean, I cook for myself. I fix my truck, which I'm doing right now. And all the stuff that gets mailed out I do too. So, it's not a hobby. And it's not my income, either. But I think a lot of people really do think that when you switch on a TV station, for instance, or a radio station, just because it's there they think that you're professional and that's what you do.

Jackie: And that you get paid for it.

Alan: And that you get paid for it. The money just magically rolls in.

Jackie: Yes, I understand that, with the Sweet Liberty website, I'm sure that I wouldn't be exaggerating if I said that, each of us, Darren and I, have hundreds of hours in it, Alan, over these years. Even preparing an article to put it in.

Alan: And just even taking one tape, say, and then putting it on a CD, and then formatting it for the website for downloading, that can take hours and hours, just for one. For one hour. So, there's no team. There's no staff here doing it all.

Jackie: Well, let's put it this way. Let's ask anybody who's listening, who appreciates the information that has been imparted by you, if that's the right word, via this broadcast. And of course, you've been on others, but speaking particularly to our listeners. If you appreciate the information, maybe, Alan, I'm glad you brought this up tonight, and folks, this wasn't planned. Alan and I never know what we're going to talk about. But it is true that, and Alan, I can relate to that. When Chuck was here, I always felt that I had a helpmate, so if I let the ball go on something, he'd pick it up. Well, like you said, you do everything. You know, you cook for yourself, and then, of course you have to do the dishes, and you do your own repairs, plus you do engine repair and building and all sorts of odd jobs to allow you to be

able to do what you're doing. And folks, I hope you hear this. I want to mention this, and I'm not saying this to be derogatory, because I think sometimes people say things without really thinking. Like you said, Alan, they just think automatically that, I guess, I don't know.

Alan: We have been trained that way. We've been trained you flick on a switch and there's the TV or the radio station. And we knew that too, when we were on the shortwave broadcasting. And sure enough, we asked to get help, and some people did. Most didn't. But most of them then would phone and ask if the show was off the air, and say, well, what happened to you? We were always going to help; but they didn't do it. And that's how it happens. One day you're not there, and what you're left with then is the established opposition. And you know, the big boys, because they put their opposition out there, the superstars for you to follow round in circles. And then, you get no different, no unique information whatsoever. You're back in the loop.

Jackie: I've had a lot of listeners call, and say, I wish you were back on the air, there's nothing to listen to anymore.

Alan: It's a routine now. The shortwave is just a routine.

Jackie: Well, the thing is that the Sweet Liberty listeners, long-time listeners, learned a lot, and when they tune into the other broadcasts, they realize what it is. They don't realize, people, most people don't realize, it is entertainment. It is entertainment, and they're pretty well produced, and the information.

Alan: And there's staff and there's teams.

Jackie: But there was one gentleman that wrote to me. And he said that he felt that people who do what we're doing and don't ask anything for it, and he wasn't referring to me, or anything, but just that he thought it was great that he could go to the website and download archives and things like that, and that he thought that the people were really for real, who did things without for money. And I said, well, hmm, let's look at it this way, because I know I found this out, Alan. And I told you this, and this is God's honest truth. I went through my entire life savings. And I don't regret it. I don't begrudge it. Because at the time, what we were doing was very important to me, and I felt important to the country, but the point is, literally, when Chuck and I were getting ready to move here, and I went to close out my account, there was only \$2,000 in it. I had a six-figure savings account, Alan. And I spent it from 1991 to the end of '95, it was all gone. And thank heaven, heaven sent me Chuck, because, Alan, I didn't even know I was broke. And when I got that \$2,000, and I called the bank, and I said, somebody has been withdrawing from my account. And he said, Jackie, no. This was in Carlinville, small town bank. But they sent me every single withdrawal slip and it was there, and it was gone. And, as I pointed out to this gentleman. I said, if the people who are doing what they're doing are doing it for free and they run out of money, guess what happens. They can't do it anymore.

Alan: I mean, there's two professions I could choose from, but I'd rather do something that's honest, you see. And I certainly could get by a lot better than I'm doing. I'm not doing this to sell anything. I don't make money, even on the books, which I make up myself here right on the floor.

Jackie: Well, maybe you make four or five dollars, Alan. I mean, you did raise the price five dollars, at my insistence, because I knew you were barely breaking even with the work, with the books. Because, when you're only getting ten or so done at a time, you're paying through the nose for each copy.

Alan: Yeah, and I also asked if you get more done, is there a discount, and they said no.

Jackie: Well, see, where I go, there is. But you have to have a lot. Like, there's a little bit of a break at a hundred. There's a better break at three hundred. And at five hundred, there's a better break yet. Well, you can't afford to do that, because you don't have the upfront money to make the savings, so that if your book sells.

Alan: And when I send them overseas, it's \$28.50 just for the mail.

Jackie: To mail it?

Alan: To mail them overseas.

Jackie: What's overseas? Oh, to like Europe and that.

Alan: That's right. Even the ones to the States, if I was going first class, would be about \$20.00. I take second class instead, you know.

Jackie: Well, I know it's getting terrible over here, but I remember when our stamps were like 20 some cents a piece, when I would get mail from Canada, a stamp was in the 50 cents. So, I know, as ours has gone up, yours had to go up tremendously.

Alan: And plus, we have 15% tax on top of the price we see on the envelope.

Jackie: You have what?

Alan: Because we're more democratic than you are, we pay extra taxes. So, we pay 15% over the cost. So, whatever they charge you, it's plus 15% extra.

Jackie: For what?

Alan: For everything. Paper, envelopes, mailing. There's another 15% on top of the stamps.

Jackie: Oh, that's for their handling your mail. That's called handling charges, Alan.

Alan: Actually, I think they're called pocket charges. They go into big pockets at the top there, big ones.

Jackie: Yeah. You mentioned something to me the other day, that you, well, and you didn't seem surprised. I was. You have had a couple book orders, but you said that people aren't buying the books. They're watching the video, you know, free on your website. But that video doesn't even compare to the information that's in your books. One of the things that really brings it home to me, is that you'll use in the book, with the diagrams and photographs, they're old, they're photocopies of old books that we couldn't even get our hands on. And so, it makes what you're writing, it makes it ring true. And I remember one particularly, one of the kings or pharaohs or somebody was like a hermaphrodite. Who was that?

Alan: That's the famous Akhenaten.

Jackie: Akhenaten. Well, anyway, there was a photograph up there. It wasn't Akhenaten. It's in one of the books though. It might be your first one, but the point is, I was surprised that so many people that go into your website and that go into Sweet Liberty are not ordering the books. But you said, well, it's part of the programming. People don't read anymore. I for some reason held our listeners in a whole different light, that they would be the ones that would want to get their hands on something that would convince them. Maybe they believe what you're saying. But it's different when you're looking at these ancient writings and stuff, and you see, then you say, oh, my God, what he said was true. So, I don't know what to say about this.

Alan: What's wrong is, as I say, everything now, and I'm so surprised, because apparently the sort of PayPal thing, which is a play on something, people should say it over and over and they'll get it, what it means. But it's only been around for about five years or so, really big time. And in five years, the people don't know how to go and buy a postal order any more, or mail something.

Jackie: Or they want PayPal.

Alan: And they want instant, instant you see.

Jackie: Oh, and I wrote PayPal down all in one word. Papal?

Alan: Papal, yeah. It's a big, the bank, you know. And in five years they're so conditioned that they're ready, almost, for their chip.

Jackie: But Alan, I have always held our listeners in a, it didn't occur to me that anyone listening to this broadcast, with the information that, even when you weren't on, but especially when you're on, the information that has been imparted from this broadcast, for ten years it was, actually eight on shortwave, I wouldn't think that anybody would listen that really wasn't seeking truth, and that was above, not above, but beyond or outside of, the programming, and well, instead of buying a book and reading, but to sit and listen to somebody, or watch somebody talk. Maybe a lot of it, this just occurred to me, you now, the news on television. Because they, people do have a tendency to believe everything that announcer is saying. Maybe this is an override. And they say, well, I know it's so, because Alan Watt said it. You know how many times I said, do you remember those first twenty broadcasts that we did. You know. I don't know how many times, but I can remember so often saying, I don't know that this is true just because Alan is saying it. Didn't I, Alan? I didn't disbelieve you, but just because you were saying it, I didn't know it was true. And then, of course, over the years and with the books that you've written, especially those first two, well, I guess because they were such eye openers to me, and then, now after all these years, you know, it was like listening to you on George Noory. And, I talked to another one of our Sweet Liberty listeners. She said, there wasn't anything you said that we didn't already know because we had covered these topics so much, but she said, what a great refresher course it was. But there has been such wonderful information imparted, and folks, I don't know. It's up to you. Maybe you don't want to get Alan's book. But maybe you would like to help support the cost of the website. One of our listeners and a friend of mine, Alan, Darren had put out a thing and said, you know, that if he couldn't get some help, I didn't know this, because Darren has been paying the cost of our website this whole time. But he said, he needed some help, and Jerry, one of our listeners that actually, his help has just been immeasurable. But he said, well, we can't let the website go down. So, he called Darren, and said, tell me how much it is, you know, for the year, and he would finish it out. And that's what I would think and hope somebody who has the funds to do it, or somebody who would be willing to say, look, I don't have a lot, but here's five bucks, or here's ten bucks, because every little bit helps.

Alan: It helps, and it really is, as I say, and I hate even having to mention this. And I think people are so used to hearing the begging pleas from the shortwave from the big boys, who are selling everything except the kitchen sink, and that will come shortly with a built-in shortwave or a light on it or something. And I'm selling nothing. I'm giving the information away on the site for them. And it's not because I've got an ulterior motive, selling anything. It's because I know what's going on, and that people have to get it very quickly, where we're going. Very, very quickly, because the time is getting so short. They've been trained so carefully and craftily, because the boys at the top understand their natures, how they adapt so quickly. They're ready for the cashless society. They're ready for having their whole life exposed by the government, which by the way, is called blackmail. They're very good at blackmailing people. And some people will say, well, I've got nothing to hide.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: Well, people should be indignant, because privacy is an essential part of freedom. Privacy.

Jackie: And over here we call it pry-vacy, folks. But I'm sure they knew what you meant, but, when you say pam, and then I have to figure out you mean palm. I want to make sure our listeners know.

Alan: Yeah, well, you say tomayto.

Jackie: And you say tomahto.

Alan: Yeah, that's it.

Jackie: Well, I know. I always felt the same way when we were on shortwave. In fact, it got to the point we'd get so far behind, and Chuck would say, you've got to do a pledge night. And I'd say, Chuck, honey, not just yet. And finally he'd say, look, I'll do it for you. He dreaded it, but I dreaded it more. And yet here, I mean, it's like, you know, Chuck told them. I didn't, but, oh my God, my life has been dedicated to this. And just one hour four nights a week, what you

put into it, as far as research and etc, not that I ever wrote everything down and stuff like that, but preparation, the time that you give, and yet, and it was for them. Because I knew it all, or I couldn't have been sharing it with them. And yet, I hated to say, we need help here or we're going to have to go off the air.

Just to make it easy for people so they don't have to look it up, do you want to tell them a little bit about the books and how they can get them, or how they can write to you if they wanted to.

Alan: Well, these three books are really, it's an eye-opener. I don't go through the whole history of the Illuminati to entertain you or anything like that. There's lots of fake ones put out there, for you to do and amuse you and amaze you. I show you symbols and symbology that's been controlling your mind all your life, and you haven't even been conscious of it. And I show you the ancient symbols, etc. And what I've done, has been much copied by the big boys, believe you me. And if I was to say something new today, I guarantee you they'd all be quoting it tomorrow. That happened just this week, in fact. I mentioned about the secret societies on one of the other shows, and the next day, a person in Britain, who's well known for chasing crocodiles, he's got....

Jackie: We can say names on this broadcast.

Alan: It doesn't matter. The fact is, sure enough, out came a whole bunch on secret societies. And I even mentioned the other day on a blurb I did about movies to see, about one movie that was called Enemy Mine, and my God, the next day, the D&J show on the shortwave mentioned Enemy Mine. I thought, my goodness, you know. Because they must keep the big boys on top of all the information that's coming out, you see. And that makes it seem as though they say it first, and then they spin it, of course.

Jackie: Alan, I wanted to say this tonight, also. On your behalf, but I believe that you're going to concur wholeheartedly with me. For, example, there was one broadcast you were on, and you knew the background and bio of the person, and you're not on anymore, because something came up and you told the truth, and they didn't like it. And that will happen. But you've been invited on some broadcasts that actually are hosted by controlled opposition. And I wanted our listeners to know, I think this is important, that just because you're on a broadcast with somebody, doesn't mean that you endorse or embrace in any way, shape, or form. It's that you want to take the opportunity to get the word out to as many people as possible.

Alan: That's it. And I think also, since the world was conquered, divided, and subdivided, etc, right down to the minute atom, almost, division is the big controlling factor here by the big boys. And sometimes it's better to try and converse with someone who's sworn to be against what you stand for, in the hope that on a one-to-one basis you'll get through to them, rather than cause conflict. Once you argue, the game is over, you know. So you can sow a seed here and there, and it's up to the conscience then, because that seed won't go away from that person.

Jackie: Right. It might be slow germinating, but the seed has been planted. I just wanted to say that though, because I remember when Jim McCanny was on Coast to Coast, and we talked about it, and I said, you know, the thing that concerns me, is that we know that no radio broadcast is going to be on 500 AM stations, all over the country, unless, maybe knowingly, or unknowingly, Alan, they're putting out disinformation. And then it kind of, I was concerned that he would get all jumbled up with all the rest, but I told him, I said, I really understand it. I mean, I don't have a particular thing, but had I ever been invited to go on there, on a particular topic that I could talk about, I wouldn't have said no.

Alan: See, the problem today, well it's sort of boiling it down into something which is just a bit too small, but one of the problems today is that people don't know the difference between fiction and non-fiction, and they've been trained that way for their whole lives, actually, since they began to bring Sport and Entertainment into the news broadcasts. So, half of it is Hollywood and half of it is supposed to be news, until it's all sort of mushed together, and there's wars abroad and people getting killed, and then there's somebody getting an affair in Hollywood, and some sports guy kicks a ball somewhere and gets applauded. It's all mushed up until nothing is real anymore. And so, people can't differentiate what's real or not. And they've been caught up in a fictional, entertainment type program. And their minds are being shaped for them, unawares, because it's primarily through entertainment that you do preconditioning. You put it into their minds of a possibility to come. And once you accept it in a fictional form, because your defenses are down, when

you start to see it materialize in your life, you don't oppose it. It seems somehow familiar. And that's because it's predictive programming, they call it. It's a form of programming. And they found this out in World War I, in Britain. When the BBC began its radio broadcasts, they were running so short of troops that they used Tavistock Institute to come up with ways of behavior modification amongst the public, and Tavistock suggested using fictional plays on radio. And so, every day at noon, everybody would tune in, and you were left with a sort of cliffhanger, tune in tomorrow for part 2 or 3 or whatever. And that was how they started to put these ideas into your head, and of course, it was to do with war and bravery and heroism, and there was real people called Tom and Joe and James, and here they are in the trenches, going to be killed. What will happen next? See tomorrow. Now, this was all geared at the youth to get them to join up. And so, they used that very successfully.

Jackie: And they make heroes out of the soldiers. They glorify war is what they do, Alan.

Alan: They do. And the Pentagon has admitted from two years ago, they put millions into Hollywood after 9/11 to put out these movies like Jarhead, to get the youngsters to join up.

Jackie: I don't know what Jarhead was.

Alan: It means a Marine, you know. But it's aimed primarily at young black guys, who really are sort of the ghetto types that have no...

Jackie: No future ahead of them.

Alan: Yeah. And suddenly you put a uniform on and your government suddenly respects you. You see, that's the message. You get instant respect if you put that uniform on. But really, all you are is a number to go off and get killed. And like Kissinger said in the book about Kissinger. He said, when he was asked the question, what does he think of the American troops. And this was in the Vietnam era, that was by Woodward and Bernstein. Kissinger said to the reporters, he says, Well, the troops are just dumb, stupid animals who are used for foreign policy. Now, what more do you want?

Jackie: I heard David Lang from the Bank of Canada on a tape from the fourth World Wilderness Conference. He got up to talk about the bank. He said, this is a wonderful idea, unfortunately, the cannon fodder that inhabits this earth would not understand a not-for-profit bank. It's got to be a profit. But, that's how he said it, that casually.

Alan: He said this generation is the cannon fodder in that speech.

Jackie: Kissinger said that?

Alan: No, that was at the World Bank one, I'm talking about. But the Kissinger one was his reply about the troops, and he was telling you honestly what they are. They are dumb, because they're too young to know anything. They're stupid in the sense that they get the same propaganda as everybody else.

Jackie: Oh, we have to take a break. I heard the music. Okay, keep your thought.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright. We're back folks, with Alan Watt. Alan, you were talking, well, you mentioned the movie Jarhead, and how they use entertainment.

Alan: That's so a young guy can fantasize of being a hero, because every young man thinks he's immortal. He cannot imagine death. And it's always going to be somebody else, and death is unreal and it's in the movies and so on. And as I say, Woodward and Bernstein said that about foreign policy. And we better realize that foreign policy is not dreamed up on the spur of a moment, or a catastrophe, or whatever. Foreign policy is a far-ahead planned strategy of money, economics, etc, and takeovers. That's what foreign policy is all about. So, when Kissinger spoke the truth, he said the soldier is a dumb, stupid animal to be used for foreign policy, he was talking as one of the elite, knowing that that is

basically the truth. They're not going off to fight for the reasons they think they are. They're going off fighting for a long-term strategy that was planned way in advance. And they should realize that. It's like Karl Marx said, every system that's ever existed in civilization, and he was a Mason, so he should know, civilization being their system of money and control and power. Every era has been basically formed on an economic system. And that's the system we live in today. It's an economic system. And war is about economics, and not for the public of a country.

Jackie: Well, you know, they have multiple layers for everything they do, and remember when Norman Dodd got those archives from, what was it, Carnegie Foundation. And they said that they had set up a committee to study whether there was any other way better than war, if you wanted to change a society and a people and make sure they never returned to where they were. And this committee, the conference, came up with the answer and said, no. There is no way better than war. And, of course, it is economic and it is also part of the way that they mold the people.

Alan: I think one of the keys to it, is that, you see, the people who have always run empires, run empires by the use of terror. And terror can take many different approaches to how it effects people. Some are very subtle, some are overt. Sometimes it's all shouting, more than reality, like the Bird Flu for instance. But there's terror none the same. Now, when war ceases, and they know this, once they get their global government on the go, when war ceases they have to keep everybody, to legitimize the need for government, and especially massive government, as they have, you must find enemies everywhere. And of course that was the Soviet strategy. It's been well tested there, because once the Soviets took over, or the Bolsheviks went in and the Soviet regime began, and they took over all those little countries, no one was invading them; there was a little invasion by Britain for a sort of half-hearted attempt, but afterwards they were pretty safe. No one was invading them. And to hold power, the Soviets had to find enemies everywhere, and that was a reign of terror, you see, that there were terrorists everywhere, so the government had a reign of terror. And they just picked people up all over the place, accused them of being spies or anti-Soviet and so on. And trained the public that they were all around you, they were within you, and it could be you yourself. And that is what we're seeing now with this War on Terror, for the New American Century policy, that Cheney and Perle and Wolfowitz and the rest of them planned in the '90s, and published. What you're seeing is a reign of terror on the minds of the public, everywhere.

Jackie: When you say Cheney and who was it?

Alan: Wolfowitz.

Jackie: Okay, but there were people behind them.

Alan: Oh, there was Perle too, Richard Perle, and a whole bunch of them.

Jackie: Okay, but what I'm saying is, it wasn't just them.

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: Because, you said this many times, and I am convinced that these people that we know of that are out there in the limelight...

Alan: Are frontmen.

Jackie: They're frontmen. They didn't plan anything. They probably got together and smoked a few cigars and had a few drinks, and they had all the paper in front of them, because it was already laid out, but they were the ones that were acknowledged and now becoming infamous for it.

Alan: You never ever put your main men to the public. Because, if you lost them, then a good part of knowledge is gone. You always put someone who is very useful, but really is also disposable, if need be. And that's standard, all down through history.

Jackie: And they don't care. You know, they can be slammed, I mean, of course, the media being controlled, they'll write their pieces to get their "say in". Nothing ever happens to these people. So, it doesn't matter to them whether

they're being slammed in the eyes of the public.

Alan: Well, that's what the president is for. See, a president and a prime minister, their job is to take the heat. They take the heat. And it's a wrestling match for the public. You know, you slang Giant Mountain Man against Giant Haystack.

Jackie: And there are so many, oh my goodness, so many movements afoot, to get Bush impeached, as though that's ever going to happen, Alan.

Alan: It wouldn't make any difference, as we know, because whoever takes over is sworn to the same agenda as he was.

Jackie: Well, in other words, if he did get impeached, it would be part of the plan.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, John Kerry already said when he was running, and it was so funny at the time, because there was a Canadian from BC who was actually managing the Kerry campaign for America, a Canadian citizen, and there was David Fromm from Canada, as the main advisor to Bush. I mean, I thought, boy, this is a joke, you know. And they were writing the scripts and everything for Americans to hear, using all the Hollywood clichés and everything else. And I thought, boy oh boy, you know, it's a wonderful web they weave, indeed. But, yeah, presidents and prime ministers just take the heat. And we don't vote a new government in. What we do always is vote the old guys out, we're so fed up. That really is how democracy really is about, you know.

Jackie: Right. Democracy. And we don't vote anybody in or out, do we?

Alan: No, never. In fact, the bureaucrats that have been lifelong bureaucrats in federal governments and the heads of those departments are not voted in by anybody. Most of them are unknown to the public and remain unknown, and yet, they dialog straight to the United Nations for all their parts of the agenda.

Jackie: You know, back in '92 when I was campaigning for Bo Gritz, I told you, I was apolitical all my life. I knew nothing about politics. I knew nothing, pretty much about anything. But I was very, you know, taken in by Bo Gritz. Alan, I just lost my train of thought. I went thinking out there so far that I lost my train of thought.

Alan: I think maybe it was to do with his appearance after 9/11. After coming off the shortwave radio, only about a month or two before, and there he was, pictured on the Congressional steps, he just happened to be there, and so did the camera crew. And he was asked, Mr Gritz, you know, as the most decorated Vietnam veteran, etc – the man who had done years on the shortwave, supposedly for Patriot broadcasting...

Jackie: The hero, yes.

Alan: And there he was, he was asked, who do you think probably blew up the towers. He says, it's probably those paranoid black-helicopter-seeing militia types that listen to the shortwave radio. That's your frontman. This is the guy who boasted when he left the army that he left it with hip-pocket orders.

Jackie: Hip-pocket orders. Well, I remember what I was going to say. You were talking about elections. And this is how naive I was, and how intense I was about what I was doing. When the election was over, this one guy said to me, we need to start planning for the next election, and Alan, I looked at him, and I meant this. I said, do you actually think that we're going to have another election in this country? And he said, Jackie, they have elections in Russia. They had them in the Soviet Union. But, to me, at that time, it was, things were so intense that I thought, well, there will never be another election again. You know, because we've lost it. But the whole point is, there aren't elections, because they're all phony.

Alan: They're all phony. It came out in Britain, that Tony Blair, and I've been waiting, because they always tell you who these guys are after, once they leave, but he's not left yet. But they did declassify some information that said that he was recruited at university, Oxford, of course, by MI5 to go into Left Wing groups and spy on them. So, basically, MI5 put their own man in as prime minister. How's that?

Jackie: Wow. Well, like the CIA probably puts their...

Alan: Well, look at Daddy Bush. He worked for the CIA for years. So, it's such a farce to watch this, the shenanigans continue, and the public continue to support them as though they're real people.

Jackie: Yeah. And another thing that makes me feel sad, is the people, and yet, I want to qualify this, the people who sincerely, because they know that Bush is a bad guy, and they are working very, very hard, hoping and praying that they'll get him impeached, Alan. And I look at it now, and I say, they don't even realize it, but they've become the opposition that's necessary for this whole thing to continue. However, there's another way that I have of looking at this, because I know my sincerity, Alan, when I first started out. I mean, geez, my whole thing was saving the Constitution, and Alan, that's what I went through my life savings for, and then, I found out that our Constitution was a frame-up. Okay, but, look, just, you know, bear with me here. I started out that naive. And that much love with my country, with what the country stood for, even the flag, Alan. I was one of those flag-waving Americans, proud to be an American. And what I'm saying is, I look at it today, and oh, my God. But how, see, not to put these people down, I guess that's what I'm saying, because they're sincere, and we don't realize when we're doing all this stuff, that we're just, we're part of a plan. And Alan, I've wondered if you and I are part of a plan sometimes. In other words, I don't know, maybe we are cutting through the matrix.

Alan: Oh, I know, that's the thing. I mean eventually I'll give them so much stuff to do with the occult explanations, and I'm telling you, they're not buying it from the bookstores, the stuff I'll be giving them, and really, it will open their eyes. It will open their eyes.

Jackie: Well, I've often wondered that.

Alan: This is the time for it, you know.

Jackie: As controlled as this world is, if my being on the air and imparting all the information that I did. I mean, a lot of it was on a political vein. I mean, we covered everything. We covered the educational system and regional governance and States' rights, and just everything, Alan. We covered the chemtrails. But maybe, what each person does that is sincere, maybe they're exactly where they're supposed to be at that particular time. And maybe that's the opening for them, if you would. You know, like my first foray into this whole thing was campaigning for Bo Gritz for president. You see what I'm saying. And you know, I felt sorry for the people that were campaigning for Ross Perot, Alan. Because I knew he was a phony. Well, you know how I knew he was a phony? Because he was on mainstream media.

Alan: Exactly, exactly.

Jackie: However, I felt sorry for them. I felt compassionate. Because I knew that what they were doing they so believed in, and here I am campaigning for Bo Gritz. So, you know, one of the new people to our website and the radio broadcast had written, and he said that it looks like, you know, that there's nothing that we can do, or should do, just let it unfold. Well, I said, I think that would be saying, okay, nobody says anything and they just steamroller. They're steamrolling over us. But basically part of the conversation was fighting against it. And I said, maybe it has nothing to do with fighting against something. Maybe it is taking a stand for something, Alan.

Alan: Well, what I'm doing is telling them. I mean, the people will choose where they want to go, and they are, even if they want to be willingly blind. But they're choosing where they want to go. And all I'm doing is telling them, and I have no doubt that many of them will like this World Socialism, which is only a transitory phase to the next type of human, which has been widely discussed in all the scientific papers and meetings.

Jackie: The Soviet Man.

Alan: The Soviet man, the real Soviet, the real genetically made one.

Jackie: Yes, the Soviet Man.

Alan: And if they don't want to hold on to this thing called individual sentience as an intelligent being. An individual sentience, a unique creature. If they want to give that up, then for them, so be it. But personally, I won't, for me.

Jackie: But did you hear what I said though? Basically what he was talking about is somehow we have to have a plan to stop this. Do you see what I'm saying, Alan? I don't see it being stopped. I see it being derailed. I think it's been derailed down throughout the ages.

Alan: You can certainly slow this thing down and try to get a breathing space, while people catch up and really understand where they're going. Where they've been going. And if they want to consent to it, as I say, you give your power to the Beast and on you go. But no one can ever say at the end of their life, if they were asked, did you know what was happening? Yeah. Did you do anything about it? No. That's it. That's the bottom line. What did you do with your life? That's it. No one can say I didn't know. And then ask some Creator, now let me go on from here. Why would you give anybody, anybody, that kind of gift and say there's nothing here for anyone else? Boy, that's a human thing, isn't it? "I deserve it."

Jackie: No, it isn't. It's Christian.

Alan: Whatever, whatever. And the New Age too are just the same.

Jackie: And I'm saying Christian in the sense that Christianity is today. It has nothing to do with the teachings of one that we have known as Jesus.

Alan: It never does. It's dogma that comes after it that totally alters everything, and you end up with different classes of Christians. It's so sad. You know. And divided and...

Jackie: Well, and besides that, what I've noticed so much is that there's so much self righteousness.

Alan: There always is.

Jackie: And judgmentalness.

Alan: All religions have that.

Jackie: They seem to know who's going to hell and who isn't.

Alan: All religions have that. All religions, you know. I mean, I've heard the top people of different religious sects bombasting everybody else. And yet, they themselves are supposed to be, some of them think they're godlike.

Jackie: Well, it's every religion. I know what you mean, yeah.

Alan: But that's the pettiness of humanity.

Jackie: I had a friend at one time, we used to have conversations. He was, a, I would say, call it hellfire-and-brimstone Christian. He had even eyes that remind me of what "Saint Paul" would have looked like. Like, you know what I'm saying. Fire and just looking down on everybody. And he looked at me one time, because, you know, we had conversations. And he looked at me one time, and he says, isn't it a shame honey that so many good people are going to go to hell. And I said, who, Bobby, like me? Because I don't "believe" the way you believe. But it was said with such pride. And I said, you know what. He also told me that because he was a divorcee and he had a daughter, that God was no longer in that home. And I said, I don't understand what you mean. He says, the man is the godhood. You know, that was by Paul, that said that. The man is the godhood of the home. I said, are you telling me you actually believe that because you're not there that our heavenly father is not there? And I said, Bobby, if you really believe it, and I know you love your wife, I mean, loved her, and she is the mother of your daughter, and I know you love your daughter. He was saying it with this boastful, chest out, I'm going to heaven, they're going to hell.

Alan: Well you know, Socrates said it thousands of years ago, when he was talking about the different sects they had in Greece at the time. He said, not content, he says, with making laws all about nature, meaning, how nature worked, he says, now they're making laws about the afterlife and the world to come and the conditions to get there. Nothing has changed. Petty people always go the same way.

Jackie: Wow. Well, you know what, Alan?

Alan: I've got to go.

Jackie: Oh, do you? Oh, no. Alan, it's not even ten till yet.

Alan: Yeah, but I think it might have been between ten to and five to.

Jackie: It is not.

Alan: No, but what I mean, when the call will come here.

Jackie: Oh, I see. Well, if they get a busy signal, they'll call you back, won't they?

Alan: Well, I don't know.

Jackie: Oh, man.

Alan: But you could explain that, because there's so much on that site. They're getting all of it free.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I've got something that I was going to bring up anyway, and I'm going to bring it up. I mean, I made a couple notes while we were talking, and I will, of course, mention the site. But about how they use entertainment to get things in our head.

Alan: Yeah, predictive programming.

Jackie: And what's happening right now, with the immigration thing. Well, they've had a movie about it, already, The Second American Civil War. Alan, thank you. Now, whoa, where are you going to be?

Alan: I think it's called kevinsmith.com.

Jackie: It's only on the internet. Okay, kevinsmith.com. And you're going to be on at 10pm?

Alan: Till 12.

Jackie: Oh, 10 to 12. Okay, alright, Alan.

Alan: Okey-doke.

Jackie: Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Okay, you hang up, and see what happens.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: Okay, bye.

Alan: Bye now.

Jackie: Okay folks, I guess we're okay. I wasn't sure I was going to get a dial tone or not. Let me give you Alan's website, for those of you who aren't aware of it. I can't imagine any of you aren't. It's Cutting Through the Matrix, .com. And you might want to take a look. In the books, the three books that he's written, Cutting Through, Cutting Through is what it is. He calls it the Matrix, I called it B.S., because it is. But you can actually read excerpts of his books. Any way that you can help and see by getting the books, you're actually helping yourself too. It's exactly what you're doing.

What I wanted to mention. When he was talking about how they use entertainment, I had mentioned this to Alan before. I don't know if I've mentioned it on the air or not. There was a movie put out, and I'm relating this to what's happening today with the immigration thing, the, oh, my God, the insanity. The Latinos, the Mexicans, even Mexican citizens, I mean, American citizen Mexicans, they're having a big rally, they claim that they're taking over America. America is a white and aging America. They're not having babies. And that they're taking over America. Now, I want to remind you that a few years ago, probably about four years ago, maybe five, USA Today. I have the newspaper here, a big headline, and it said, right on the front page, if you can't speak Spanish, you may be left behind. Okay? What is happening today, just know this folks, it is so planned. It has been so planned for so long, and I know that Alan and I talked about this. When you think about the American Civil War, and it was a war of Northern aggression. It had nothing to do with slavery, and that is true. But what they did is they wound up with a standing army. A standing army for the first time in this country. And remember, excuse me. Oh, my God. We're out of time. Well, grandfather is running slow. I'm going to have to fix him. We'll be back with you next Wednesday night, folks. And it will be 10pm very shortly Eastern Time. And if you want to hear Alan, kevinsmith.com. And I'll be back with you, as I said, probably with Alan, next Wednesday night. Okay, so I talked myself right through what I wanted to talk to you about, but, it's alright I guess. We'll see you next Wednesday night, folks.

April 26th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Thank you for joining us again tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, the 26th of April in the year 2006. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, and I'm glad that Alan is with us tonight, also. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: So, what's going on?

Alan: Oh, I'm just busy with all the emails that are coming in and getting stuff printed up for sending out. That's really what takes the time, is making them up, and getting them all packaged.

Jackie: You're talking about the books, taking them up to get them copied?

Alan: That's right. I went in on Monday, yesterday, for another bunch. And I went into chapters and the same thing happened that happened before. I was first there to make sure when it opened. And she says, come back about twelvish. I came back at 1PM. And they hadn't started it. She said both machines broke down when they tried to do the double-sided. And the people, of course, were coming and going with the single sheet copies, side copies, so, again it worked fine for the other ones, but not for me. So, I managed to go to another small printer, who did do them up in about an hour and a half.

Jackie: Then go to the small printer from now on.

Alan: Yeah. So, that was quite something.

Jackie: Well, I'm glad to hear you're getting orders for that book. That you were losing, you were losing faith. Or maybe, I don't know, you know, like you said, well, people don't like to read.

Alan: They don't.

Jackie: There are certain, there's a certain type of people, that I believe listen to the Sweet Liberty Broadcast. And of course, you've been on here, with us on and off, ever since 1998. And they're different. I believe they're different, or they wouldn't be listening, Alan.

Alan: There will also be another group, I think, as well, that are new ones, newcomers, from the other shows, you know. And maybe that's part of it too.

Jackie: It would be interesting if people when they wrote say where they heard you. And did they, we better make sure in fact. Maybe we could do that right now, is to let our listeners, well, I can do it. Folks, if you're ordering Alan's books, those are the three that he's done, Cutting Through, 1, 2, and 3. And he cannot use a postal money order, a US postal money order. So, when you order the books, either send an international postal money order, and you can get them right at your post office. And I live in the boons, and I can get them from our little post office, so, I know that any post office you go into, just tell them you need an international postal money order.

Alan: That's right. And I've got a bunch here that I have to send back, because they're all just internal postal orders for the US. And it says it right on it, where they sign their name, valid only within the United States.

Jackie: Well, I know, but you know what, I'm not making excuses, but I don't know if I'd read that. Because, if I went in and asked for a money order, I don't know if I'd read that. So, that's why I wanted to make it real, real clear. And I'm not doing this in a way that denigrates people. I just know that it's so natural just to go in and get a postal money order. So, we have to make sure when we do talk about it, that people do understand that.

Alan: International. Yeah, they've got to be international.

Jackie: Yes, it has to be international.

Alan: It's the same. You buy it at the same price, as far as I know. And it speeds things up on my end. Rather than me send them all back, and waiting for them to come back again.

Jackie: Yes. Well, I'm glad to hear that people are ordering the book, Alan. It shows me that they want to find out for themselves. And they want to do further research.

Alan; Yeah, these books, as I say, they're...

Jackie: Instead of being entertained by two people having a conversation.

Alan: That's right. As I say, these books are written to just sort of try and wake the person up, as they're reading them, because I realized that all the books with the usual format and the Illuminati and all this kind of stuff, because we're trained in a certain way, they don't remember it. It doesn't have an impact on them. And so, I use a different technique of writing, where they almost participate. In other words, it makes them think as they're reading. It makes them think as they're reading.

Jackie: Well, in some of those photocopy pictures, drawings, and from the writings, from the old books, because those go back a long way. I had one of our listeners write me, and he says, oh, I just found out you've been hanging out with Alan Watt. He says, you were just blowing away his something. But he meant that, of course, in a positive way. Geez, I was going to, never mind. The reason I brought that up has slipped my mind.

Alan: What you'll find, as I say, there's so much stuff. People will ask me often, what other books can I read about. And so on. And what you'll find on the major bookshelves, books are purposely put out here for a paper trail to be laid for you. And whatever is exposing Masonry generally comes from Masons themselves, or the high, the very high Masons. And it's time to expose certain parts, because they don't need the lower Freemasonry anymore. So, I tell people, don't waste your money buying the oohs, and ahs, type books, that astound you with the ooh and ah. These are put out there for your consumption, because the real stuff is held by the elite, although you can teach people, because you can discern between the lines, what they're referring to, especially if you understand history.

Jackie: What, you know what, you're right. Because I've re-read stuff that I'd read in the past. And so much jumps out at me Alan, that I would have never noticed before. And one of the things, in fact, I responded this too, maybe it was this gentleman. But, I didn't know about the priesthood, and, of course, you certainly made us very aware of that right in those beginning twenty hours that we did, on the air. Folks, it wasn't twenty hours in a row, but it was four nights a week for five weeks, an hour each time. And it was our primer course, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, definitely.

Jackie: But the interesting thing is, so much of what I read, it mentions very casually, almost offhandedly the priesthood. But it's always there.

Alan: It's always there.

Jackie: It's always there, and even though I'm re-reading stuff, I never noticed it before. Never noticed it before. Then, in the place where it is, it really does, it really does confirm what you had told us.

Alan: Yeah, the world has been under a controlled system a long time. And people think we're just evolving with technology and this kind of thing. They don't realize that outside the technology, it's the same moneyed type system, the same work ethic for the people. In other words, that's your function is to serve the system. And they don't realize that it's been manipulated down through the thousands of years, the same system, really. Commerce, money...

Jackie: And the priest-Sumer.

Alan: Yeah, priest-Sumer, definitely. Sumer, they didn't invent this by themselves. In fact, they sprung up out of nowhere with this whole system right there. So, they learned it from a previous civilization, which they think are called the Harrapans, and the Harrapans, no doubt got it from an even older civilization. The Harrapans is the name the historians and the archaeologists are giving to the people who inhabited cities they're digging up now, underneath all the old Sumerian trade routes. And these houses were very well built. They even had indoor running water and showers even. And we're going 6,000-7,000 BC. So, this is an ancient, ancient commercial type system that's come down through the ages. Money is the key to everything. The whole structure of what we think is normalcy is really a system which is held together by money. And it's not a happenstance thing for simply a bunch of elite to control. It's got a purpose and it's got direction. And they've always known the purpose and direction. And they literally plan centuries ahead at a time. And you know, the first inkling I got of that was when I read the Communist Manifesto and then watched the implementation in the Soviet System of a ten year plan for one particular area, twenty for another particular area, in the society, maybe fifty, and a hundred year plan for another. And then you find that the United Nations runs on the exact same principle. So, it's like a huge investment business, really this world. And like any big corporation, they plan out the next hundred years of investments. And that's really what they do. And so, the major events within your life, just like 9/11, were planned long before it actually happened. Long before, they published their own books on it, like Brzezinski, talking about the necessity of a Pearl Harbor type event to motivate the public, behind this war, so that they could invade Afghanistan first, then Iraq, then Iran, and then Syria. So, these guys plan it way ahead. Now, we know they all belong to these shady organizations, which the public have been conned into thinking are official government agencies, like the Council on Foreign Relations, but they're not. They're private institutions with an agenda, and they were created, that branch was created from the Cecil Rhodes branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs in the late 1800s, in order to bring about a global government with three united trading blocs. So, it's exactly the same as the Communist Manifesto. That's what you find.

Jackie: That would be the purpose of the Trilateral Commission.

Alan: It's the three trading bloc areas of the world, and it's also the merging of the three parts of the American continent. That's also the other part of it.

Jackie: I thought about this. You know, when America was first growing, there were thirteen colonies. But think about this though. They were separate states. They were, you know, under the articles of confederation that, what did they call it, Continental Congress. It had no power whatsoever. And when they joined them all together in the United States, then it's no different than the United Europe countries. I mean, that was the beginning of it. And you know, somebody mentioned this to me at one time, and I checked it out and found that it was so. If you look at a map, each country is a different color. Okay. Now if you look at the United States map, each state is a different color. It isn't all one color, like America. And it pretty much confirms they're aware that these were separate sovereign nations at one time.

Alan: What it really is, and I'll tell you what really got me. I don't know if you saw the movie, it's called Gangs of New York.

Jackie: Oh, Gangs of New York. Somebody was telling me they just saw it.

Alan: It's an interesting take on the gangs that ran the extortion rackets in New York City.

Jackie: From way back.

Alan: In the 1800s. And how they competed with each other and fought with each other. But it also showed you the leader of one gang, who was in cahoots with the early politicians. And they would meet every so often. And once the politician says, you know, the public are getting restless with the crime, we'll have to give them a sacrifice, who can you spare? So, the leader of the gangs thought of three older guys that he didn't need anymore. He got them set up to be arrested, and they publicly hung them.

Jackie: So, they were actually giving us inside information with that.

Alan: Well, at the end of the movie was incredible, because, at the end of the movie, the two major gangs were squaring up for a battle to see who was going to take over the whole territory, the whole city. And it was at the time when the American Civil War was beginning. And just when they were squaring off for fighting, in come these cannon shells from the brand new American Navy that was created, and they started shelling them. And then the troops came in, organized military troops. And the message really was, it was never said, but the message was implicit in what you saw. The biggest gang of all has arrived. The Federal Gang.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, now, do you know what, maybe it was Jeff who saw it, but one of them, he said was, that they were actually rioting when they were going to initiate the draft. And the federal government came in and shot them down.

Alan: The biggest gang that had convinced the public. You see, extortion rackets run on threatening people and they'll say to you, give me so much money and I'll let you stay open another week. Well, the government trained the public that taxation is different, because it's a different word, you see. That's all; that's the only difference there is. And they train you that it's somehow normal, and you pay them that money and they leave you alone until the next year. It's the same racket.

Jackie: What does that have to do with initiating the draft, though? There was one segment where the people were actually opposing the initiating of the draft.

Alan: Oh yeah. Because they were well... A lot of people were well aware that this war had bigger, it's actually like it's 9/11 again. Had much bigger...

Jackie: Would that have been the first World War when they were going to institute the draft, were they going to do it then?

Alan: Well, yeah, but they did it in the American Civil War in the North. And so, this new federal government...

Jackie: That's why they were opposing it. They were drafting people, weren't they?

Alan: They were. And all you had was a business takeover of all the Southern properties. It was a business. It was an economic war, like all wars are economic, ultimately.

Jackie: Did you think that was true, because, I mean, this was a movie, but do you think that that was true, that there was an opposition against it? And the federal government came in.

Alan: Oh, it's recorded that there was a lot of opposition to this, absolutely.

Jackie: But, was it recorded that the federal government intervened and came in and shot at them?

Alan: Oh, yeah. The federal government were sent too, and also grabbed people who were enlisted and didn't turn up. So, it was. You see, democracy is wonderful. There's no choice in democracy. And there's no complaints department, you notice. It's one way or no way. And this is the system. But all it is, is one huge gang at the top. And the federal government is just the biggest gang taking over and instituting by law.

Jackie: The beginning, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. The same con game as the little gangs had been playing for years.

Jackie: Well, actually, big time, since the US Constitution.

Alan: Well, the con part is good. Because really, they'd had meetings in Europe with all these top leaders of different countries. They were so used to having wars that they used to toss coins to say, well, whose turn is it next time to start a war. Who's going to win it? They'd all invest in the shipping and armaments and all the rest of it. And the elite would benefit. It didn't matter who won or lost. They all won. And they had meetings. And then they realized that they couldn't take the whole world over. The way it stood, no one trusted London, because they knew that they just went in to rape and pillage and loot for London's sake. And I say London, because those were the guys who benefited, was the big elite who lived in London. And they couldn't use France, because they had a similar story at one point. Spain too. They're all too old countries. So, they had to create a knight in shining armor that would pretend to lead the world into a New World Order, a Novus Ordo Seclorum. It's right on the seal there. And they created the United States, as supposedly a champion for the world. And that's their job. It was to bring the whole world under the one system, under a deception. And that's exactly what it's doing.

Jackie: And that the United States of America, was initially founded with this whole thing in mind. I read something somewhere at one time about, was it the chair, the seat of George Washington at the Constitutional Convention, that there was a sunrise on it, Masonic, and there was debate on whether it was depicting a sunrise or a sunset.

Alan: And Franklin at that very speech at the table with Washington, when they toasted him as the Grand Master of these United States, and that's in Franklin's own writings, he talked about the picture behind him, the portrait, also depicting a Masonic sunrise and the chair. So, this was well understood. These were all Freemasons with a job to do that the public would never understand until it was completed.

Jackie: Well, for our listeners, who may not have heard this, I have a book entitled an Economic Interpretation of the Constitution, and it was written by Beard. I think it was Charles Beard. And I do know that one of our listeners in Ohio, one who was a major supporter of the Sweet Liberty Broadcast, while we were on shortwave, had called me and said, how do I get it? And I found it for him on Abe Books. But Alan, when you read that book, the names of each of the fifty-five men there, what their background was, I mean, they were lawyers. They were land developers. Every single one of them.

Alan: And big land developers.

Jackie: There were only a couple or three there, that didn't have at least apparently, huge sums of money. But they all, every single one of them benefited when that Constitution was ratified. And I'm the one, that thing that Noah Webster wrote, that I will defend the Constitution with my last breath. Alan, that was me. Well, you know that, don't you?

Alan: Yeah. (Chuckle)

Jackie: Yeah, well, you think it's funny. I guess it is. It's kind of pathetic.

Alan: Yeah, but that's the conditioning everybody has got, you see.

Jackie: Oh, man.

Alan: You see, the password, even at the...

Jackie: I just wanted to finish this. The name of the book, again, folks, if you wanted to look for it, or even in your library, is the Economic Interpretation of the Constitution, and it is not pleasant to read. But for me, I want the truth, no matter how hurtful it is. And Beard is his last name. I think it was Charles Beard who wrote it.

Alan: And it was a setup from the beginning. They had to make it look real. We know from the various Masonic writings that have been published since then, that George Washington used to meet with other members of the British Army in their Lodges, during that war. And he even signed his name in their books, you know. So, it was a sort of put-on. Even Cornwallis, if you read the histories of Cornwallis, he led the party in Britain, initially to allow America to become a separate country. And the next thing you know, he's given the very appointment to oppose them? This is a Masonic ritual you're seeing there.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: Cornwallis actually stood up. He was a member of the House of Lords or Parliament. And he stood up, in his own memoirs, it's recorded, and addressed the Parliament, and asked them to allow America to be a separate nation, but still done under the form of a Commonwealth, the British Commonwealth. In other words, it would follow the same laws, etc.

Jackie: And that was before the war. The war actually, the battle had ended, and that war wasn't really ended formally.

Alan: No. What I'm saying is, this was before the war begun.

Jackie: Oh, the revolution?

Alan: Yeah. So, he actually led the party to leave America alone. And yet, the crown appointed him as the guy to go and oppose America. You see, it wouldn't make sense unless he was let in on the big secret, that this was a show for the world. I mean, Washington came out of that with I think twenty miles more of, square miles, or more of land. So, he was a busy guy, you know.

Jackie: At Natural Bridges National Park there was a big sign there, and the land was George Washington's. Lots and lots of land, Alan.

Alan: Oh, massive. And what people forget too, is these landowners, they were big landowners. You see, these weren't just little guys with a plot of land. And these guys had it all and their families before them had been given charters to own those lands by the British crown. Washington himself was trained in the American colonial army, the British Colonial Army. It was the British who trained him as an officer. And that's when he was inducted into Freemasonry, was in the British, when he served the British as an officer. That's in his own histories, you know. So, this was a setup from the beginning. Not only that, when you go into the passwords at the time for the French Illuminati, they would use a French word, which is also similar to a Greek word for spirit. The spirit in Greek is nous, it's n-o-u-s. And so, in French nous, also means, translating it from the French to the English, and that was their password, was new, is US, "us". So, I mean, come on, this is a setup from the beginning. And then they put an Egyptian obelisk there for apotheosis, to raise Washington to godhood. And no one asks, why is an Egyptian obelisk standing in a supposedly Christian country? (Chuckle)

Jackie: I'll tell you why, because a lot of people don't understand it. The Washington Monument, a lot of people don't even, well, they know it's an obelisk, but they don't know what the Obelisk represents.

Alan: And it's right over.

Jackie: It is ignorance. It isn't stupidity. It is because we're ignorant. You know, when I was first involved, back there in 1990, late '91, and beginning to wake up. And anyway, one of our networkers from, we had the Council on Domestic Relations networking organization. He had been at the library. Now, this would have been probably around '93 maybe. And he called me up. Well, he spent almost a year at the library researching, and just blowing him away, blowing the librarians away, and then he sent me huge manila envelopes full of stuff he was pulling up. And he called one evening. And he started talking about the Freemasons. Do you know how many Supreme Court Justices are Freemasons?

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: But he went on and on. And I said, Paul, I hear what you're saying. But, listen to this, Alan. I said, what's the significance of all this? In the whole scheme of things.

Alan: Yeah. (Laughter)

Jackie: I'm talking naivety. I'm talking lack of knowledge. That's what I said to him.

Alan: Well, you always find the big obelisks are towering over a stretch of water, generally a rectangular.

Jackie: The reflecting pool.

Alan: And the reflecting pool. Because, what you're seeing, the obelisk is the male phallus, which is also fire, over the water. It's over the female. That's what it signifies. That the water is female in the Kabbala, you see, which these guys all studied. And so, female is like, and Albert Pike said, it can only reflect the godhood or the light of their husbands. Because, as the moon can only reflect the sun's light. Then what you're seeing with the obelisk and the water is the female can only reflect the glory of the spirit of Washington. It's quite something, yeah.

Jackie: I see. We're going to take a break in 60 seconds. I heard the tone. And that reminds me. You know, that comes right out of the Old Testament, the New Testament with Paul, where he said that the husband is the godhood of the family. I told you about my "friend" who bragged that God was no longer present with his former wife and daughter, because he was gone. He didn't say it. Maybe he believed it. But if he believed it, he was gloating. Folks, we'll be right back after this. We're ready to take a break. So just stay with us. This is nice, I can hear the music, and I heard the tone. So, we'll be right back with you folks.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: You know, Alan, if you had, you've said it many times I think you said it tonight, maybe not, but, they gave us all our heroes. And I was thinking about, well, when I heard the commercial for DVD for The War of Northern Aggression. I thought back about, of course, what we were taught in history. And Abraham Lincoln was my hero. And I remember in the fourth grade. I mean, I was so impressed. And I, not because it was a required thing, I memorized the Gettysburg Address. That's how much of a hero Abraham Lincoln was to me. And I wanted to, for any new listeners that we might have, talking about the Constitution, and it is true that to me, it was everything. In fact, well, it was everything. I mean as far as our "freedom and liberty", that's one of the reasons, Alan, that I can so relate to listeners, to especially new listeners. And it isn't that I'm not an intelligent person. But I was so absorbed and believed, so trusting, in everything that we were ever taught. And so, I looked back at myself, and how naive I was, and that's why, I know it's a tough pill for people to swallow, when the truth begins to come, and it's very overwhelming. But after you settle into it, then there's a feeling of gratefulness, of not anger, because, I had my anger too. Not at you all the time, but sometimes. But anger, at all the lies we've been told. And then I stopped to think about it, and then I thought, instead of being angry, be grateful, that you're finally wading through, and all of these lies are being dispelled. And one more thing I wanted to say. I made a note of it, talking about the Constitution, talking about the "Revolutionary War".

It was Ralph Borszewski's book, The Constitution That Never Was, Alan. When I got that book, somebody sent it to me. I wouldn't even read it. I looked at the book, and I said, this is just another book trashing our Constitution. And, of course, now I know, and I have quoted especially the part in there, where he tells about, you know, after the Constitution was framed, and we were framed, it took a couple of years before it was totally ratified. And one of the things that Ralph pointed out is that the judicial section of the Constitution was never completed. And they completed it with the first act that was passed by the Congress. And when they did that, Alan, they did it in secret, and what they were doing was inviting the states to send in their suggestions. That's when the first ten articles of Amendment were added into it. So, everybody's eyes were on that ball, while they were writing a bill that was huge. I mean more text in it than the whole Constitution. And it was passed, and our hero, George Washington signed it. And that's how they did it, by keeping people's eyes off the ball, having them submit their suggestions for Amendments to it, before they were going to ratify it.

Alan: Well, what they love to do, even today, is to pretend that they listen to the people. And, because that's the whole con that it's based on, is that they pretend to listen to us. And then, of course, we scratch our heads when they go off on some weird tangent. This happens over and over and over again. But when you realize, see, you don't get into politics by being a nice person. You get into politics by joining Freemasonry to start with, and then you're taught to go and join boards, voluntary boards, in your area. And these boards always have a guy on top, who's always been there, and he's a selector. His job is to select those amongst them who could be used to go up the ladder in politics. And when you get invited out by the guy at the top of the board to the golf course, then you know you're on a winning ticket. And that's how the whole thing works. I've seen it myself. And so, those who go into politics, they'll do anything, and I mean anything. They'll join anything, as well, to get up there. They have psychopathic personalities to begin with. Only a psychopath cannot blush in front of thousands of people when they're accused of some of the things they're accused of. So, they live on pure ego, and they simply want to get to the top. They have no conscience over what they do. And so, in this system, it's really a psychopathic winner type system, which you can see. Any time you tune into some so-called reality show, the Donald Trump show, you watch these young executives all stab each other, trying to get above and get to lick the master's boots there. And it's the one who's the most cunning and ruthless and very clever about it, who gets the approval and gets to go golfing with Donald Trump. That says it all. That is what our system is based on. It's a piranha-like psychopathic system. And that's the type that go into politics. They'll do anything, anything they're told to get up there. And that's why they can lie so readily to the public. And they must join some form of Masonry, if they're not already born into it. They must join it.

Jackie: Well, you know what? That was something evidently I knew inherently, because my motto was, I'm not interested in politics. Leave that to the politicians. And I told you that my uncle, Garland, was a state senator in Michigan for twenty-six years. He came home from WWII missing a leg. And they talked him into running, I guess, probably on sympathy. But Uncle Gar got in, and what I was told, he was head of the appropriations committee. A very powerful position. But when they wanted to run him for US Congress, well, first of all, let me go back. He found out that I didn't vote. And he just went nuts. He said, it's your duty, it's your responsibility. I said, Uncle Gar, I don't know which butthead to vote for. I mean, they're all crooked. And of course, he was a senator. And I might be being naive here, Alan. I don't think I am. Because my Uncle Gar and Aunt Jode, lived in a very, just a regular little house. You know, with three bedrooms, a living room, and a kitchen, not a dining room or anything. I remember one time when they wanted to award him a gold watch at some banquet. And he said, thank you, but I can't take it, because he didn't want to make it look like he's getting bribes. And when they wanted to run him for Congress, and they said he'd be a shoe-in, because he was very popular. Well, he was re-elected for twenty-six years. And he told me he wouldn't do it. And I asked him why. He said, I'm not going out there. He said, hell, he said they come up and give you tips on what stocks to buy.

Alan: Yeah, that's right.

Jackie: What stocks to purchase. And he said, and then they get you in their clutches. And so, I think there might have been one honest politician. And never ever, I mean, they never had like a cottage somewhere, or anything. I mean, they just lived like normal people. So, I think my Uncle Gar was honest.

Alan: Well, the thing is though, people who swear oaths to something they don't even understand because it's a secret, tells you what people will...

Jackie: Uncle Gar wasn't a Freemason. No, no.

Alan: Well, because, if he was a Freemason he would have taken all the little bribes and investments, because the workman is worthy of his wages, as they say. It's a payoff system all the way up. It's a favor. They showed you that in the Godfather. The Mafia is a branch of Freemasonry. It's a branch of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. And Albert Pike trained Giuseppe Mazzini, which is Joseph Mason in Italian, who took over the World Lodge basically at the time, and he went over to Italy to create the Revolution in Italy. And he founded on one side, Mazzini founded the World Revolutionary Party. His successor was Lenin, and they called it the World Communist Party. Then they changed the name. But Mazzini also authorized the creation of the Mafia. And the Mafia is a Masonic Lodge. Every side that seems to be fighting each other is actually

part of the same head.

Jackie: Even the Jesuits.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You know, we were talking about Tupper Saucy's book. And when you read it, he made, I mean, I didn't go out and resource and check out his footnotes and his bibliography and that. But the way he made it out, it would lead a person to believe that the Jesuits were responsible for all kinds of terrible things. Another thing that happened, and yet once you get it, you realize that it doesn't matter which one of them it is, they're all controlled at the top by a higher and hidden hand.

Alan: All of them. And I'm telling you another thing as well, for those who are into the New Age, you'll find that your gurus are also sworn members of the same lodges, the higher lodges. Now, Aleister Crowley, who was sent out by the British Secret Service, to do what he did, to set up cults, etc, that's who's at the head. Where would you go, amongst the secret societies except the top? The Secret Service of Britain created the secret societies that you end up joining at the bottom. And Aleister Crowley went through all the different rites of the English Rite, the Scottish Rite and so on. And when he went over to South America to take some of the drugs, the peyote with the native tribe in South America. He said in his own book that he was initiated into the higher degrees of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, from a shaman in South America. They're all part of the same thing. And guess who was pushing that in one of his books. It rhymes with Pike. He went over to try to do the same thing. So here's the same con game by the same people from the same country doing the same con.

Jackie: Is there a reason....

Alan: Well, I like to rhyme things, yeah.

Jackie: I know, but some people might not know what you're talking about.

Alan: Oh, they'll figure it out. They'll figure it out. Well, that's in one of his books, how he went over there too supposedly. The same road as Crowley took, but what he doesn't mention is that the shaman is also a Mason. When the British came into Canada, you'll see this in some Masonic books. They have the picture of Joseph Brant. Joseph Brant is a name they gave to an Indian Chief over the Five Nations in Ontario. And they brought him over to Britain, and they gave him an English wife, a Masonic daughter, you see. Get the gene pool going again in family lineages. And Joseph Brant came back to Canada.

Jackie: He was an Indian?

Alan: He was an Indian, full-blooded Indian chief. And he sent half of the tribes to fight for the American side in the Revolution, and he used the other half to fight against them. There's your typical what they do all the time.

Jackie: Alan, why do we call them Indians?

Alan: Oh, well, we know the con game with the....

Jackie: Well, what I remember reading was that...

Alan: Yeah, somebody lost his way in a boat. (Laughter)

Jackie: The Indies and so they called the natives here Indians. I'm not talking PC, politically correct, but isn't more apt, appropriate, to really call them Native Americans?

Alan: Or just natives, because let's be honest, when the big boys gave us countries, they gave us borders.

Jackie: The name, the politically correct name.

Alan: Yeah. And all down through the centuries, they make the borders, they draw lines in the sand, and then they tax the people within to be on guard against those guys across that line there who are now your enemy. And this is how they've played this game all down through the centuries. Now, Washington, you'll see in his main Masonic portrait there. He's got a few of them. But you'll see the beehive in the lower right hand corner. I've got it in my first book. And now, he mentions the Illuminati. That's recorded in history. And he tries to make out that he knows that they're there, but he doesn't go any further. Of course he knew, because he was a member of it, because that beehive, that beehive was the symbol of the Beenan Orden, the German Branch of the Illuminati. That's what they called themselves.

Jackie: That's what the beehive was all about?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And worker bees and all that?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I have allegedly from one of the museums the letter that George Washington wrote to his Brother Mason, expressing to one of them, expressing his concern about the infiltration of Freemasonry here...

Alan: Of Illuminism, yeah.

Jackie: By the Illuminati.

Alan: Yeah, I know. What a joke. And of course, we also know that Jefferson was one himself. In fact, that's why he didn't get in the first time, is because it was known that he was a member of it, after being initiated into France. But Benjamin Franklin was too. Because when Franklin was over as ambassador to France, during the Revolutionary War, and living like a king, you should see the stuff that he went through in a week. Even the booze, it was quite something. Franklin himself became the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge of France. He was the top guy. And he initiated Voltaire into it.

Jackie: And especially reading the protocols, and they always take credit that every revolution that has ever been thought was promulgated by them.

Alan: No, they don't at all. That protocols is not who you think it is.

Jackie: I don't care who it was.

Alan: It's not who you think it is, because that was circulated in France in the 1800s.

Jackie: Okay. I don't care who it was. Whoever wrote it.

Alan: They knew the agenda.

Jackie: They took credit for every revolution that had ever been fought.

Alan: Well, yeah, but even modern Masonry books do that too. The brand new ones that are put out by Masonry, they do take credit for all the revolutionary wars.

Jackie: You know, the hidden hand we'll call it, I guess. The point is, that was the first time that the thought came into my mind, well, what about the American Revolution. That was our War of Independence. And then I thought, well, why would we think that that was different than any of the others. So, I finally got to it, because it kept gnawing at me. And I went and did, I got done with that chapter, and I just sat there, Alan. And I just felt totally drained, totally exhausted emotionally, mentally, to find out everything I found out when I went looking. It was really, in fact, I think I said that, of all, of everything that I've learned so far, this has been about the toughest pill for me to swallow. Our War of Independence.

Alan: Well, it certainly made people dependent. That part is true. It's made them dependent, so I guess that part is true. Yeah. But we live in an eternal ongoing con game. Just like the nonsense we're going through right now, with the 9/11 deal. In the late 90s, Britain tried to pass in the House of Lords, they put a bill through to pass a mandatory identification card. Nothing was happening at the time. The Soviet Union was supposedly over, the Cold War was gone, and everybody was scratching their head as to why this was happening. The guy, the attorney general for Canada was Allan Rock, who's now the UN Ambassador for Canada. He himself put through an omnibus crime bill, which is identical to the Patriot Bill. He put it through in '98. He knew this was coming up.

Jackie: Wow. Well, they had to do something to get it through, though.

Alan: Yeah, they knew it was coming up. They were getting all ready for it then. And that's how things are really run. It's not the guy in the front, the President or Prime Minister. In Masonry, he's never the boss. You never put your boss as the guy who takes the heat, you see. That's the job of a prime minister or president. They take the heat for the show. But it's the guy, number two is always the boss.

Jackie: Now, it's like this move to impeach Bush.

Alan: I love this fruit talk. I love the talk about fruit. You im-peach them, and you can have a court of appeal, which is an apple, you know. So, it's quite funny all this Masonic chatter that they give to the public, right in our faces, and we don't catch on to it.

Jackie: Well, the thing I see is that so many of the people who are involved in this don't realize that first of all, he really wasn't president anyway, not by votes. But every president that we've ever had was given to us on a silver platter, and even the choices we had for president. Because they gave us, they let us actually think we had choices. And then by getting rid of Bush that it's going to make some difference in the whole scheme of things.

Alan: Yeah, even though Kerry has already said that if he had gotten in, this same format and agenda in the Middle East would continue just the same. Actually, he said he'd step it up.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. He would fight it differently.

Alan: Because it's all on the books. It's a Masonic must-be, they call it in Masonry. It's a must-be. When they make their plans they don't fall back on them. And it doesn't matter which group, which color. See this is a color coding Masonic thing we're looking at here. The Conservatives are always Blue for the Blue Lodge. In every country, it's the same thing. They call them Tories in Britain. Their opposition is Labour in Britain, and they are Red. You see, that's the Red Lodge. And then, of course, you have the Green Party, which is the Green, the primal color in between. That's the one set over to take over the world into the new era. That's what the Green Party is about. And of course, we know that Gorbachev, when he was brought over to England by Maggie Thatcher, and given the grand tour, he was knighted into the Knights of Lazarus, which is the Templar Cross, but it's a Green Cross. And that's the one he flies outside the Presidio.

Jackie: Yeah, what's the name of his organization? Green Cross?

Alan: Oh, he actually has one about some global chatter. It's one of many groups really. In fact, they run many groups. And they're funded again by the Rockefellers and the Ford and Carnegie Foundations.

Jackie: In the Presidio?

Alan: And you know, he was given that, that was actually passed and licensed for him to run that place before he left as Premier of the Soviet Union. Who's kidding who here?

Jackie: Before he left he made it well known that Communism is not dead, it just has another name.

Alan: What he said in fact, and there's a great write-up in the Toronto Sun at the time about it, by the

foreign correspondent. And he did give the whole speech and he said, he says, don't believe it when you hear that it's dead. He said, we're simply moving into the next phase, and that ties right in with what they found at the Reece Commission, that their job, the big foundations' job in America, was to blend America into the Soviet system into a seamless web. And that's what we're seeing is a new system with a Fascist elite leadership at the top, with a Communistic-style bureaucracy running the people below. That is the Third Way.

Jackie: Yes. There's another book I want to recommend to our listeners. And it's the one entitled Cogs in the Wheel by Mikhail Heller. It just tells all about. He tells all about this in this book, Alan. And I think it would probably have to be gotten through Abe books or one of the used book stores. And there was one more thing. The movie, I got into this last Wednesday when you had to leave early. But I talked to myself too long and wasn't able to say it. Remember when you were saying how they entertain us, and they tell us what they're doing through entertainment. And the one thing I was referring to was what's happening today with, you know, this Mexican thing, and there was a movie that we watched. It probably is available at the video stores. I think we watched it on HBO, and it was titled The Second American Civil War. And this whole thing, and it was billed as a comedy. The whole thing was about immigration. And how the governor of Oklahoma I think said no, we're not taking them. And then they started to choose up sides. The governor of Washington State took sides with Oklahoma. He was a Chinese man. And then I think, I found out later that the governor of Washington then was actually a Chinese person. I might be wrong here. But folks, it's called The Second American Civil War. And it's exactly what Alan was telling us. They billed it as a comedy. I cried in that movie, Alan. Because I saw what was happening. And I realized that there would be people who watched that movie, and if this happens in this country, they're going to go, God, that's just like that funny movie we saw, remember that one.

Alan: It's predictive programming.

Jackie: Yes. Predictive programming. We're out of our hour. Alan, thank you for being here with us tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Get a good night's sleep.

Alan: I will.

Jackie: And folks, Darren will be back with you on Monday and Tuesday. Alan and I will be back with you next Wednesday, barring any unforeseen events. Thank you for being here, and good night. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good night.

August 30th, 2006

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday, of course, as it is whenever I am here filling in for Darren Weeks, who's the actual host of the Sweet Liberty broadcast now. And today is the 30th of August, in the year 2005 (actually 2006). I'm walking around looking for a pencil. Excuse me if I seem a little distracted. Okay, I have my pen. And I want to say thank you again for joining us tonight. I'll start with our spiritual message here. And then we'll bring up our guest, Alan Watt, who's with us this evening, once again. This is from a Course in Miracles from the text on pg. 168. "Nothing beyond yourself can make you fearful or loving, because nothing is beyond you. Nothing beyond yourself can make you fearful or loving, because nothing is beyond you." And Alan Watt, thank you for being with us this evening.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Yeah, you just gave me a picture of myself in the mirror in the morning.

Jackie: (Laughter) And that makes you fearful?

Alan: Oh, it's what I see. I forget it's me until I see. Who is that? Yeah.

Jackie: Have you ever gone up to a mirror and got real close and looked into your eyes.

Alan: I don't think so.

Jackie: I did it one time. And I don't know what made me do it, but I was there standing at the sink, and I leaned on the sink, and I got real, real close, and I was looking into my eyes, and Alan, it was a very weird feeling. And I said, who are you that I'm looking at. Who are you? Try it sometime.

Alan: It's similar if you're praying. If you look at a mirror, you'll notice that you're talking to yourself.

Jackie: Ah.

Alan: (Chuckle)

Jackie: Well, you know what? That's not so far fetched, is it?

Alan: Yeah, yeah, yeah. In fact, everybody who does it is actually doing that too.

Jackie: Everybody who prays.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes. That's what I said. That isn't so far fetched.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Given that we, the Kingdom of Heaven is within us. The Kingdom of God is within us. We are one with our Creator. And that makes sense, what you just said.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is that how you meant it.

Alan: Yeah, I always give two or three meanings in a sentence.

Jackie: Well, give, okay, give us all three meanings, would you please.

Alan: Oh, no.

Jackie: Why, Alan? Why would you say that?

Alan: I'll keep that for another show.

Jackie: No, no. No, no. Why would you?

Alan: Well, if the kingdom is in you, so is the Kingdom of Hell, you know.

Jackie: Well, what is Hell?

Alan: And that's, in other words, it's a decision what kind of life you're going to make it for other people.

Jackie: Sure.

Alan: And people never, ever look at that point of it. They have the ability to create Heaven or Hell, right here. You know. And generally even the ones that think they're creating a heaven, because of the mass man of today, they're creating an actual hell.

Jackie: Well, yes. In other words, the more attached we become to the physical and the material world, the more hellish it becomes, because the further we are in consciousness from our Creator.

Alan: Yeah. It's also an inevitability in this system, that we've chosen, that's been chosen for us, that we go along with a path, it can only lead to where it's going. It can't go anywhere else. Because, I mean, before the Industrial Revolution, even though people were mainly serfs and conquered, etc, there was still the remnants of tribal life, at least for the people. They had histories, oral traditions. They had community. They didn't have technology. With technology or the Industrial Revolution came the era of mass man, the mass man. They stopped talking about individuals and talked about the masses. And today we're on that path of being part of the masses, where bureaucracies are running our whole lives for us. And it's getting worse.

Jackie: When you talk about that, the people, then, before the pre-industrial, there were the elite, there were the filthy rich.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: And the more well off. And then there were the people who were not just surviving, but living. I think about, what I pictured in my mind when you said that, are people, as you said, who lived maybe in small villages, and they had their ups and downs. They weren't wealthy. They didn't have, you know, huge homes and all of that. But they had each other and they had family. It meant something to them.

Alan: Yeah. And they did have a rich culture, you know. A rich culture with all its traditions, its folklore, its histories. It was all oral tradition, and it was all passed on. Today we are part of the mass market, you might say. And we're

looked upon by the managers as being the masses. So, we're not individuals any more. They don't care about little you or little me with our dreams and hopes and aspirations. We're just so-and-so who got As or A-plusses all through their school. It's what they can do with you. How much they can tax from you. How they can use you. And hopefully you'll die off before you can collect your pension. That's how they see you. And they format it like that too; as coldly as that. You're not a person anymore. You're a psychological creature with instincts and drives, etc, etc, etc.

Jackie: For our listeners who may be new to the broadcast, and haven't heard this or read it, on our website at sweetliberty.org in the children's section, there's an article that says, it's titled "Are Your Children Human Capital? To confirm to the nth degree what you just said, what we are to them. And Human Capital is extremely valuable to them. The woman who wrote the article, Cindy Weatherly, was looking up the word assessment, you know, for assessment tests, and she couldn't find any, any definition in all of her educational material, so she went to the dictionary, and assessment means to assess somebody for their future value.

Alan: That's right. In fact, that all came out with Karl Marx and the gang around him. It wasn't just Karl Marx. He was a front man for a coterie, for a whole bunch of people. And they talked about every man will get rewarded according to his means. So, in other words, even then they categorized you as to your class. Communism was actually a class, very class conscious. In fact, it was a scientific definition you might say for the first time of creating a new type of class structure, different from the old class structure, and codifying it into law with intelligentsia and scientific and all the workers beneath them. And, so you were to get rewarded according to your means. In other words, if you belonged to a certain class, they would decide how much you should get paid, how much you would need, you see.

Jackie: How much you would need.

Alan: Uh, huh. According to their assessment.

Jackie: But you would be paid according to your class, according to, right, their assessment of your needs. So, in other words, if somebody else was in a position similar to yours, but they were in a higher class, their pay would have been higher.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Uh, huh.

Alan: And when you really see that Communism was given by the same banking boys that already controlled the capitalism, they were actually making it a more efficient system for themselves by making this a true system under a science, a supposed science, where they could officially stamp you in a class structure. That's what it was, yeah. So, you'd have to go so far back before money even came across the seas, etc, and throughout Europe, to get a true idea of what real life was, because we don't know what it was anymore. We don't know how people lived naturally at one time. We just don't know any more. We know some things before the Normans came through. The Normans brought the moneyed system and the religious system that backed it. They brought it into Europe, and usury and all the rest of it, the debt system. And even though they brought it in, in the 11th century, into Britain, it had already been known for thousands of years.

Jackie: What did they have before that, Alan?

Alan: Well, the people generally bartered.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: And the tribes themselves, they grew their own stuff, and they had their own cattle, etc. So, that was a real communism. That was communal living.

Jackie: True, true communal living.

Alan: It wasn't Marxist, it wasn't Leninist, or any of these -ists that came along eventually. It was survival for the whole tribe. And no one went hungry. And they didn't, like the Eskimos, they didn't put the elderly out on an ice float to die, you know.

Jackie: Oh, they didn't put you out on an ice float to die.

Alan: Yeah. But everybody, because the older people were respected for their wisdom. Today in this valued system, this scientifically created valued system, when your production ends, you become just a consumer. And I've talked about before the United Nations has already classified a good citizen of the world to be a producer-consumer. So, when you just become a consumer, you don't, you're a second-class citizen. You're ready for the scrap heap.

Jackie: Yes, we have talked about this before. And I want to mention this to our listeners, who've heard this. You have mentioned this before, that it seems to be, generally, that a person, many person have to hear something six, seven, eight times before it suddenly gels with them.

Alan: Eight times. They've done studies, yeah.

Jackie: Eight times.

Alan: That's taught in mass marketing, apparently now, in university. They know all of this stuff. So, that's just the truth of it. As we race along in this agenda, and it is a plan. It's not just evolving haphazardly. It's always laid out in advance. They know where they're taking us, and they've given us enough authors to verify it, from their own group, that is. They said they would take us to a time when the changes would be so quick, scientific changes and so on, which also create cultural changes, that the people themselves will say, "Stop. We've had enough. We can't keep up with the changes."

Jackie: Really?

Alan: Yeah. H.G. Wells wrote about it.

Jackie: What's going to happen when they say, stop, we can't keep up with the changes?

Alan: Well, then he went off on his own little spin.

Jackie: Yeah, what is the plan?

Alan: Yeah, well, his little spin that they would go off to the stars, basically, the crème-de-la crème, and you'd have to go into his non-fiction books of H.G. Wells, his non-fiction books to realize that they would simply do away with the ones who were useless. And, if you go into Hinduism, which is what's taught today, and has been for donkey's years, under the term, the New Age, which was a Masonic creation, but it's basic Hinduism, when you go from one age to the next age, it's interesting to note that those who are unable to make the leap, must not be allowed through.

Jackie: Through what?

Alan: Through life, into the next age. Yeah.

Jackie: You mean if there's any, any individual that speaks out and doesn't, and isn't.

Alan: Conforming.

Jackie: Okay, conforming. Okay. And not predictable.

Alan: That's basic Theosophy, which is Hinduism. And that's what, again, is taught in the meditation classes at the United Nations, at the mediation room, that Rockefeller goes to.

Jackie: What. This is taught?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Would you. Okay. You say that it's taught. Are they actually saying this in words or is it in code that they're saying it, Alan?

Alan: I would say to you, I would say to you the way they say it.

Jackie: Okay, do.

Alan: Life is like waves. Generations are like waves. And as they go towards the new, or the center, as you might say, from the outside back to the center, then eventually those that were the old waves fail to reach it, and to be new, they cannot be allowed across. That's the sort of way they would couch it. I'm actually being a bit more forward than they would. But their higher initiates eventually get the message. Because, see, Hinduism itself is based on evolution. That's where Darwin's theory came from. He was preaching the Masonic doctrine, which had always been taught in the Mystery Schools, of evolution.

Jackie: Are you saying evolution of the hu-man? Or all the stuff?

Alan: All the stuff about the slime to the water creature to the land, its pure Hinduism.

Jackie: Gotcha.

Alan: Yeah, pure Hinduism.

Jackie: Because, there is a form of evolution, evidently or something Alan, when you look at the change, let's say the animals, let's say way back when the horses were really tiny little things, and today the horses are big. I know there's those little midget horses or whatever, but you know the mountain lions were probably four times as big as the ones today.

Alan: Yeah. But they're different species. You see, there were many, many species of creatures, including horses, all different sizes. It isn't that the small ones got big. It's that the small ones died off.

Jackie: Okay, in other words, in the history that is given us, they, I don't recall them ever showing bones or telling about horses that were really tiny and horses that were the same size today. What I recall is them using like a graph and showing.

Alan: And that's the big lie of evolution. They have nothing to back it with, to be honest. And even Darwin was challenged on that.

Jackie: So, in other words, that was lies by omission. They never showed that there were different species of horses.

Alan: It's only fairly recently that they've started to admit, well, there was different kinds. There was ape-men, etc. They said there was different types of humans and apes and chimpanzees and monkeys all living at the same time, and the other species died off. That's what they're now teaching over the last, oh, quite a few years.

Jackie: Do you, let me ask you this, here, at least your thoughts on it, where they talk about the missing link.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, now, they're not, this missing link isn't between ape and man, but it's between a form of mankind and another that was more erect and had voice and etc, and that they were living here at the same time. Is that true?

Alan: Yeah. That's what they're starting to admit now, because, the more they uncover, they're finding the skeletons that are just the same as ours, at the same time period as they had the ones that they were claiming. And remember most of the stuff they told us before with Piltdown Man, etc, that was taught as law in schools was all a fraud. It's all exposed now. They used a pig's jaw and stuck it on a gorilla's head. And that was taught as fact. And people got degrees based on thesis, etc, on that nonsense. So, they've been liars from the beginning, because there's a Masonic doctrine behind this, which they must stick to.

Jackie: You know the question then that just blasts into my mind. Where did all these different species come from, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, well that's not so much, where did they come from, where's it going?

Jackie: No, to me, it's where did it come from. If there were several species of man, and there are different colors of man, different nationalities if you would of man, where did they all come from? You know, that's never been explained to me, not in anything I've ever read.

Alan: No, because they can't.

Jackie: Well, what is your, what are your?

Alan: Well, at least they won't.

Jackie: Well, what are your thoughts on it, Alan?

Alan: That's hours and hours and hours of stuff. You often ask me a question and I can't give you a drive through answer.

Jackie: A drive through answer.

Alan: Yeah. It would take so much.

Jackie: Do you know how many times I've asked this question to you on air?

Alan: I know, but to give a proper answer, you'd have to give a whole talk on, more than one talk, in fact, a lot of talks. And that's what I'm going to do on the next series of discs I put out, because it's too much to just.

Jackie: But nobody's there to question you.

Alan: It doesn't matter. The thing is, you're asking a question which I would be failing people if I gave them a drive through answer. You have to educate people up to a state before they can understand what you're about to say, on certain things.

Jackie: Alan, you're talking to a listening audience, many of them that have been listening to you for eight years, minus two.

Alan: Yeah, but you're asking a question, Jackie, that I'd have to go into whole different areas, of archeology, anatomy, a whole bunch of things, and what's been discovered, the debates they've had over the last three centuries and so on, and so on, and so on. It's not a snappy answer, because, if I did, I might mislead people. I mean, that's a profound question, where did we come from?

Jackie: Well, you do recall me asking this, don't you?

Alan: I know, but the thing is, it's too snappy an answer to do justice to the people.

Jackie: I know, but this isn't a new question in my mind.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And it isn't a new question I posed.

Alan: But the main thing is, what we are doing is looking at where we are going, because we know where we're going.

Jackie: Maybe if we knew where the hell we came from, we'd understand better where we're going?

Alan: Um. Whatever.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: Whatever. But, the fact is, as I say, in the religion, under many different guises, you can go back to India, you'll find that they talk about ages, just time spans, so that people could understand what time spans they're talking about. They call them ages. So, they sort them into categories of time. And they talk about the stages of man and the types of man that they go through. Now, we also find that in the Greeks, who talk about the different ages of man and stages of man, right up through the Iron Man, and so on, Bronze, Gold, Iron, etc. These are whole religions that you have to take separately at a time. But they all have that in common. They talk about ages.

Jackie: Okay, you know, no, I guess I didn't. I was thinking that, for example, they say, we're moving into the Age of Aquarius, that in that astrological, in order to, that each astrological sign in 20 some hundred years, and so, it takes thirty.

Alan: That's one. You see, that's one version, and Plato also gave it that same definition or time period, of about twenty-five and a half thousand years. And sometimes they'll call the Platonic year, after Plato. And other times they'll call it the Grand Circle of the Zodiac. As opposed to the annual one.

Jackie: Okay. And that isn't what they refer to though when they're talking about ages?

Alan: It's much more. On one level it is. It's to do with the types of society, or the changes society would go through in every age, where a particular constellation dominates for a period of about two thousand odd years, you see. And that's why Jesus was the sign of the Fish.

Jackie: Right, Pisces.

Alan: And he was the fisherman of men. And then we go into the Age of Aquarius, and Aquarius is a new type of, even though it's a water sign, which is female, it's a male. And the reason for it, being, a new type of man is to be created for Aquarius. And when there's no conflict between male and female, then, they'll have completely won the battle of all conflicts.

Jackie: And you're talking about their desire to create a race of hermaphrodites.

Alan: That's right. For slaves, that is. Not for themselves. Because Charles Galton Darwin and others have mentioned that the elite themselves wouldn't change themselves. But they would change the...

Jackie: Oh, they'd remain male and female genders.

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: Well, like in their class, their elite class, they would still have males and females, not hermaphrodites.

Alan: Yeah, because it's not just a hermaphrodite. It will be, you know, like a couple of guys holding hands. Or whatever they are. It's to be a specially, you'll be bred specifically, like Brave New World, like Huxley's Brave New World, you will be bred for the task they have designed you for.

Jackie: Decanted.

Alan: That's right. You'll be brought into the world, with that task, and just like an ant or a bee is programmed, it's in its genes, then you would be programmed for the task that you do. And you wouldn't be born unless they had a task for you to fulfill. This is the age of statistics we're living in, where everything is numbered, counted, weighed, balanced, function, etc. This is where it's going.

Jackie: If, they're successful. You know what I was just thinking. Their dream is our nightmare.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But as you've said, many times before, they've gotten very.

(Noise interference)

Jackie: Hello?

Alan: Hello?

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: Yeah. What's happening?

Jackie: I haven't the foggiest idea. I haven't moved.

Alan: I heard beeps and things.

Jackie: Oh, I heard a funny buzz. What I was going to say is that you have said many times before, they've been very, very close, and as we see, they've never been successful. If they were, we wouldn't be having this conversation.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And so, therefore, what they dream about, that would be a nightmare for us, is illusion for them. It's their own illusion.

Alan: I wouldn't say so. I wouldn't say because it hasn't been successful in the past that it could not be in the future. That truly is up to a different thing altogether.

Jackie: Why? Hell, this is going on for millennia, you said.

Alan: It doesn't matter. That's why, and people have asked me this, why on earth does it take to go from one phase to the next? I mean, look how long it took them to adjust society from, say an agricultural status, before the Industrial Revolution, even longer in the US, they already had industrialized the main cities in Europe, but literally, within a matter of ten years, they'd emptied all the people from the country into the cities to work in their industrial age. And eventually they bring in a form of Socialism. Socialism again is the statistics the weighing, the functions, the book keeping, everybody is tabbed and monitored etc, for a function, a purpose, as part of the mass. And they've been so meticulous and careful, even dishing out the technology they dish out. Everything they give to us is obsolete. The latest, whatever they give us is absolutely obsolete. Do you remember the old comedies, called Get Smart?

Jackie: Well, yes. I saw it a couple of times.

Alan: Well, back then, I think they did them in the 60s, but they gave us the reruns in Britain in the 70s. You saw the iris scan in a comedy show. They showed you the palmprint, as you'd get through a door in comedy shows. They showed you watches with the TV. They showed you the cell phones, the spies had in a comedy show. They showed you solid-state circuitry, before we'd even heard the term in comedy shows. Whatever they give us is actually obsolete. And it's not for our benefit; it's for their system to make it more, more secure for themselves. They couldn't even do this without the computer. They couldn't get to where they want to go to, without the computer.

Jackie: How do you know they didn't have computers?

Alan: I didn't say they didn't.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Well, they didn't make it before.

Alan: They gave us the computer to make it easier for them.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: They gave us the computer to make it easier for them.

Jackie: Okay. But, what I'm saying is in ancient times, the civilizations, at least we've read or been told, that there were very highly advanced civilizations. And you talk about Sumer. Of course, then they had tablets they were writing on, I guess, but maybe before Sumer, Alan, maybe in Atlantis, that there were civilizations that had the technology.

Alan: It's possibly, but they certainly had computers for a long, long time. Yeah. And not the huge bulky things they show us in the old movies.

Jackie: Oh really, the ones with the just little boards.

Alan: And the little tapes and all that in the walls. And you know the first one for the United States military was called CAIN. Cain?

Jackie: Really?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And what does that signify?

Alan: The priest. The priesthood.

Jackie: The priesthood. Oh, shoot. Okay, look. We're going to take about a three-minute break. And we'll pick it up here. CAIN, that computer, the priesthood. Okay. Because CAIN is in the Old Testament is allegedly a person. Okay, we'll be right back, folks, with Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. You mentioned that the first military computer was called CAIN, Cain. And when I asked you, what does that mean to them, you said, it's the priest, the priesthood.

Alan: Yeah, I think they gave it the term through Computer Assisted Intelligence.

Jackie: Oh, sure, but.

Alan: But yeah.

Jackie: It was their own little cute little code.

Alan: And that relates to the priesthood.

Alan: Well, Cain, again, this allegory of Cain was the one that was born, supposedly, being born of wisdom, intelligence, as opposed to the profane people around. That's what it means, because the whole Masonic structure, you might say it's a form of intellectual racism. It's an elitist structure. And they have plenty of dodos at the bottom themselves, and even Albert Pike said that. The low Masons are no different than the profane themselves. They just use them.

Jackie: He called it the outer portico, didn't he?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And they're, it's intended that they will believe that they know what's happening, or that they're given the truth.

Alan: Yeah. And yet, the ones up at the 32nd degree, and it's no big deal getting up to the 32nd degree. Not these days. They just pay their way up, and then they all talk about the profane, the profane, the profane, as though they knew it all. But they know very little, really. Because that's not the high levels either. That's just the bottom.

Jackie: Do 32nd degree Masons look down on others in their own minds?

Alan: Yeah, some of them have told me that. Because they actually do sit and sort of boast about how smart they all are, compared to the rest of them.

Jackie: Smart or knowledgeable?

Alan: Mm, hmm.

Jackie: Do they say smart or knowledgeable?

Alan: Knowledgeable. Perfected, you know. Because, it's called the Rite of Perfection, remember. They believe they've been perfected, because they've learned virtue, yeah.

Jackie: They learned virtue. What are they taught about virtue, Alan?

Alan: Well, according to them, you see, this is the old nobility terminology, and if you ever want to have a good definition of it, you should see the movie called Rob Roy.

Jackie: Rob Roy.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: I've got that on tape, and I've never watched it.

Alan: Okay, because, Rob Roy, you find when Rob Roy Macgregor goes to see the Lord of the land. The Lord makes a little quip at him. He says, my goodness, Roy, you'd almost think you were, meaning part of the nobility, like royal blood. But he said, oh, of course, that's impossible. In other words, the defining line was so obvious in those days to them. You were either a member of the commoners or you were a member of the noble blood. So you were either

profane or elite, you see, and wise. And of course, only the nobility, they claimed, could have virtue, you see.

Jackie: But what is their definition of virtue? Because I'm thinking of a particular 32nd degree Mason that I knew. Well, I'm going to tell you something, there was no virtue in this individual.

Alan: Yeah, well.

Jackie: So, what is, what are they given as the definition of virtue.

Alan: It is what they call the noble qualities of honor, you might say. Honor and so on. If you look up the virtues, what the virtues are, there are categories of them. And trust worthiness, honor, you honor your word. You don't give it loosely. You follow up what you promise. You also honor your oaths, that's a big thing.

Jackie: And the oaths to a Masonic.

Alan: Uh, huh. So, all of that is to do with their virtue. So, they pay their money, they get drunk an awful lot, and they're told to repeat after me for their degrees and then they forget it all, because they can't remember what they went through in the first place, it goes so fast. So, suddenly they've become enlightened, and suddenly they're very virtuous.

Jackie: Uh, huh.

Alan: But that's the low end of the, because above that you have the Noble Orders you see.

Jackie: When, you remember, well, maybe you don't, I do, the first phone call that we ever had together?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You had called me after a broadcast one evening. And I asked you, because, you know, you started talking, and oh, my God, I found myself pressing the phone up against my ear until it was almost going through my head. And suddenly, I said, excuse me, why are we having this conversation? And when you didn't answer, I said, well, why did you call me? And when you said, well, I've been listening, I see, that, you know, that you've almost got it, you said, but not quite. And when I asked you what not quite was, you said, oh, I couldn't tell you. It's too awful. And when I got like, a little indignant and said, wait a minute, if you've been listening to me, the truth, no matter how awful it is, I want it. And what you said to me, is you said, well, I'll just give you a clue, it's all about the blood. And you didn't go any further. And I don't think I ever asked you actually to explain. And the two things in my mind, what you were alluding to were the bloodlines and the blood sacrifices.

Alan: That's right. Bloodlines, blood sacrifices, a religion based on that. You always find that they have a blood sacrifice before the major wars, or before they want a special event, or even as a token, before they go the next step for a war. Whether it's bringing down towers with people in it, or whatever else. There's always a sacrifice required.

Jackie: Like Pearl Harbor?

Alan: Yeah, always, uh-huh.

Jackie: Well, then the war itself is an ongoing sacrifice of blood.

Alan: The blood that was spilt in wars, I mean literally you're talking about billions of gallons over the 20th century. Incredible, incredible you know. And yet they keep telling us that there's going to be peace. It's interesting that they wrote in the old plan, the old plan called Revelations, that by peace he would destroy many. You see? By peace, he would destroy many. And we're seeing it today, under the auspices. We're heading towards peace with a New World Order, as they slaughter more and more people. You know.

Jackie: I told you that Brian Merchant, the man that I heard later, was the head of the National Security Council. When

I asked, he said that the President has the war-making powers; he's the Commander in Chief. And I said, no, only if he's called into the service of the US, and that would be an act of Congress. And only Congress can declare war. And Brian Merchant said to me, however, under international law, peacekeeping is not defined as war. Right? That's it.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. And that was what George Orwell talked about, the use of terminology to completely alter your perception of an event. And so we call them peacekeepers. Now, it looks like a soldier to me, with his grenades in his belt and his big machine gun, and his boots, and all the rest of his insignia. A soldier is a soldier is a soldier, no matter what other title you want to call him. And our perceptions are altered through propaganda, all the time, from the top. All our countries get the same stuff of how they're over there to create peace. Now, the Romans invaded most of Europe, brought in the money system, even then with them. Luckily, it died out after they left for a while, until the Normans brought it back, but the Romans came in, made everybody use the money system, then they started taxing it back as labor, you see. This is what this is all just based on, is usury, taxation, and labor.

Jackie: And when you talk about the Normans bringing in money, I have to go back to the Old Testament, and the story of Joseph in Egypt, and after the famine came, and the people had given all their grain, to them to store, so they came when the famine came. And he said, okay, you can have it, but you have to buy it. But it said, in that Old Testament, that allegedly was written thousands of years ago, that he said, okay, the people paid for the grain that they had grown, and then they said, Joseph took the money and took it to the pharaoh, and you see that he created a depression, because the money supply dried up. But, they literally said, the next time they came, they said the money failed.

Alan: We'll take your land the next time.

Jackie: I know, but they used the word money then. What were they using for money then, Alan?

Alan: Well, it wasn't. You see, that's an allegorical fable.

Jackie: About what's going on today.

Alan: No, it's meant to conceal a real priesthood that was there for thousands of years before. Because, you see, at one time, all peoples in the Middle East and all peoples, all cultures, in fact, it happened all over Europe, you'd have a granary for the people, because you'd have to get through a winter, especially in Europe, and you had to get through the season, and it was dished out gradually as the winter went on. And the rest was actually given out by the headman, the chief at one point, for your growing, you see. And every person was given a portion, an equal portion to grow. Well, in the Middle East, the priests caught on to the fact that they could give out so much grain at so much percentage on return value. So, we'll give you so much pounds of seed, or whatever, and you bring us so much corn back or whatever else they were growing. And so, they were all using an interest scheme before they used coin. And that began in the Middle East, that scam. And once they got the coin in, and that was about 800BC, that scam really took off. And then they increased the tithing up to ten percent. So, as they gave you so much seed as well, they asked for the same amount back in actual grain plus ten percent. Then it kept going up. This is the oldest dodge in the book. The oldest.

Jackie: But they called it money in the Old Testament.

Alan: They also called it different terms, which is, you see, there's so much allegory that's only explained to very high Freemasons. Even the term seed doesn't necessarily mean people or your offspring.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: Even the term seed does not necessarily mean your offspring. Even that has double meanings.

Jackie: Well, what would the other meaning be, besides offspring.

Alan: Okay. They used to give sacrifices to say, Moloch, was one name. Some of the called it Milcum, which in the West they called it Malcolm. And the hands were outstretched, it was a burning fire, it was a brazen fire. You throw much of your yield into that fire. That was putting the seed through the fire, they called it. That was one version of it.

And yet, they've also dug up the Phoenician version, where they actually did burn babies, and they've found urns, where those little charred remains are. So, there's always at least two or three versions of the same thing in all of these religions. And every religion has the same inner religion or priesthood within it, at all times.

Jackie: And somebody told me that that meant that these people that were dancing around the fire that it was actually sperm, their seed.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Okay, you never heard that. Okay.

Alan: No. But they certainly had, there's so many allegories buried within religion, because religion was as old as can be, of all kinds. And the con men had to always have understood how to get people to work for them, have used religion to guide and steer, control and profit from the masses. And religion has been the perfect institution up until now. And even now, that's why Gorbachev said, we're creating a new religion for the world, based on Earth Worship. But he doesn't mean bowing down to the Earth. You'll have a bureaucracy, a new priesthood that will make you live according to the terms that they claim is good for the Earth, you see. Which is X amount of children, if any at all. And no doubt, down the road it will be like Logan's Run, where the older ones are just killed off.

Jackie: Yes. Or like *The Giver*, in the book, with the children. For our listeners, folks, for those of you who have children, who are in the public government indoctrination centers we once called schools, if you haven't heard of the book, *The Giver*, your child will probably read it, and it would be very, very important for you to get the book. You can get it in the bookstores. It was given a prize, a literary prize. It's a child's version of *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, only it's so ugly that it's pathetic. And it would be good if you could read that book with your child, to help them through it. Because they, for the most part, they're getting it in the schools. It's called *The Giver*. And there's one particular segment in that book, in this community, the story revolves around, that no two people could have the same name or be alike. When twins were born, the twin that was the lightest got sent elsewhere. And elsewhere, they described the procedure, fifth graders, this is recommended for fifth grade reading. What are they nine years old in the fifth grade, Alan? Where, in the book, the Caretaker, the Nurturer, in the Nursery, took the baby that was going to be sent elsewhere, and very descriptively in the book, went to the cupboard and got a needle, which the young boy who was watching thought he was going to get "vaccinated", he stuck the needle in the soft spot of the baby's head and the baby quivered and went limp, he was dead, and he was thrown down a garbage shoot. I'm sorry to draw us away from that Alan, but that came to my mind. And it's really important for our listeners who have children to understand that their children are being fed all of this to inure them to, what is another word I'm trying to.

Alan: Desensitize.

Jackie: Thank you, desensitize them.

Alan: And the same with all the movies being brought up, and all the video games, they've been brought up with, where you just go, kill, kill, kill to the end of the game, and that's all it's about really. So, sure. Our mind, you might say, our culture, our thoughts, are given to us, trained into us, scientifically, as Bertrand Russell talked about. And he should know, since he helped design it. And they've done it. They've been very, very successful. You can see it today. Maurice Strong, at the last Earth Summit that he had, and he only read the Summit, it was made up by Rockefeller. That's who wrote it up. Maurice Strong...

Jackie: You know for sure that Rockefeller wrote it.

Alan: Yeah. And Maurice Strong said, we have to destroy what's left of the last vestiges of the family unite. That's the only thing standing in the way of government, which will be then confronting the individual, straight to the individual, nobody in between. Government to individual. You won't have any friends to stand up for you, your family to stand up or help you. If you notice, that was actually done at the Louisiana when the hurricane came in. They didn't allow people to go and help their neighbors. Only the government was allowed to do that. So, if your neighbor was on a roof, and they fell in and they were drowning, you weren't allowed to go in and help them.

Jackie: There was a man from Florida, I believe, and he might have been a National Guard. He rescued some people. And they were going to, I don't know, whatever fine or punishment that he was going to get, because he stepped out of his designated role. He wasn't there to do that. He was there to keep, you know, the peace, so to speak.

Alan: Follow the rules.

Jackie: This was in a newspaper article. He was called down for rescuing, saving, the lives of a couple of people.

Alan: For being human, he was going to be punished.

Jackie: For being human, he was going to be punished.

Alan: They don't want human emotions, because that can work two ways. People can stand up for people if they're being picked on or persecuted. But when there's no one to stand by you, especially any family, then it's government straight to you. That's what happened in the Soviet system, where they used to come in. And they would call the whole street out, you know, under their laws, when they were going to arrest somebody in an apartment.

Jackie: And let people see the arrest.

Alan: Let them see it. And then they would. Solzhenitsyn talked about it. He says, we should never have allowed this to begin. He says, when they first came, these two or three men with their pistols and so on, he says, we should have grabbed axes and killed them on the spot. He said, because once it starts, he says, you become used to it so quickly you want to just turn away.

Jackie: You're only glad it wasn't you.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's what they do.

Alan: And that's, that's when you're going into a state, and abusive state, of dejection. That's where you become, you feel worthless, hopeless. It's meant to make you feel hopeless as well, and to make you completely comply with every ridiculous law that comes along.

Jackie: I want to go back to what you said about this man being punished because he was being human. The thought that occurred to me is that this is where the choices come in every single time. You know, we talk about this a lot. The choices that we make. Every choice that we make, every moment of every day, makes all the difference in the world. And somebody who would say, oh, I'd like to save those people, but geez, I'm going to get in trouble. They're lost, aren't they Alan? They're already lost souls.

Alan: They're lost. There's also the technique, which they wrote about in the 1800s, that they would create, in the time of the mass man, where everyone was dependent on money to survive and a job, especially with government or armies or police forces, you would hear the term, I was just doing my job. How many times has that been said? I was just doing my job.

Jackie: Or somebody who stays in a job that they know is.

Alan: Wrong.

Jackie: Very wrong. And they say, well, I have a family to feed. Many times, the people who stay in that job to "feed their family", basically what's behind that is all the toys and whistles.

Alan: They think its security, yeah.

Jackie: Well, that they want, and they have to have this “high-paying job” or this level of income, in order to live the way they want.

Alan: And therefore they can rationalize anything they do.

Jackie: Yes. And you know what it does come down to, is that they’re no longer living, they’re just surviving.

Alan: Yeah, and that’s what I mean, we talked about once before that people kind of sense, they kind of sense they can give up spirit, you can give it up, you know. Because there are decisions you make all through your life that go on beyond just this. And when you decide to profit at someone else’s expense and towards their dismay and they’re discomfort or their death, even, and use that excuse, oh, I was just doing my job. We’ll you’ve just cut yourself off from everything else from then on. In fact, you don’t even qualify as a human any more. You’re a robot.

Jackie: Before we end this broadcast, I want you to tell our listeners about the DVD that you have ready to go now. It has been ready. And there was a...

Alan: A glitch.

Jackie: Thank you. Yeah, in the formatting. I received my disc, my DVD, and it works beautifully. And my sis and I sat and watched it. Very, very interesting, Alan. Well, once again, and you know, I’m not saying this, just say, oh, well, my sis isn’t aware or anything, but you were in some very, extremely heavy conversation, and I thought, well, maybe she wouldn’t be interested in this. She was totally engrossed in the whole thing. Not that I, because my sis and I, of course, we’ve talked about a lot of things, so she’s not unaware, but she’s never heard the conversations, these types of conversations that you got into, in the DVD, and laid it out, and she found it extremely fascinating and enlightening to coin a phrase.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: And, so tell our listeners about it.

Alan: Yeah, it’s different from the usual. I don’t go into just all of the details of what’s happening to you today, and what’s going to be done to you tomorrow. I go into a much deeper philosophy, to show you where it’s come from down through the ages, up to the present time. And it’s meant for the thinkers, not the reactionaries. You think before you do any reaction, hopefully. And this goes much deeper, in a sense, into the occult as well, and the religion behind all of this, which is in all religions at the top. And it takes you where they want us to go. So, it’s, and it’s different. It’s not boring. It’s not a boring, it’s broken up with music and stuff, so, it’s, and the music matches the topics, so, enjoy it too.

Jackie: Thank you. Okay. How can they get it?

Alan: Look into the website, it’s .com. And you’ll see it listed there. And these work well, these discs.

Jackie: And it’s titled, Reality Check Part 2.

Alan: Wisdom, Esoterica, and Time.

Jackie: Okay, and the address is there, and how to order it, making sure that it’s an international postal money order etc.

Alan: It’s the first in the Esoteric line. And it’s worthwhile watching. This type of thing hasn’t really been done in this type of way before.

Jackie: Yeah, and there were some of the, oh, what am I trying to say, not the Masonic symbols but the words that you gave us the meanings of. And I still didn’t understand it. And I’d like to make a note of it and ask you, for me, and maybe any other listener who didn’t quite get that. Because, some of this goes over my head, Alan.

Alan: Well, do it off the air, because it will spoil it for the ones who haven't seen it yet.

Jackie: Oh, okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I'll have to watch it again and write it down.

Alan: Yeah, oh, you'll get it. Yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, we are out of our hour. And we'll be back next Wednesday night, folks. And do be sure to tune in to Sweet Liberty, Monday and Tuesday for Darren Weeks. Darren has an excellent broadcast, steeped in documentation, and his own commentaries. And Darren is the Webmaster extraordinaire of the sweetliberty.org website. We'll see you later. Thank you.

February 14th, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Alan Watt: Hello, this is Alan Watt here, standing in for Darren. He's taking his wife out tonight, for the Valentine's dinner. And he phoned me up this evening to stand in. There's been no music, because I didn't know that Darren plays it, generally. I thought it was automatically coming on the radio.

And today is the 14th of February 2006. And I had no major topic to talk about today, except, perhaps, to put some of the tremendous finger-pointing that goes on between who's behind this move towards the Great Society, as they call it, that is being created gradually, down through the last many centuries, actually. Who's behind this. And who's right and who's wrong when it comes to all the finger-pointing between different groups. And, the thing is, if you check into the material, the written materials of every group, and follow what they say, and the documentation that they have, you can check out yourself, and say, my God, they're all right. Every one of these sides with their documentation tends to make you think they're right. Well, how can they all be right? And the facts do all check out. You'll find characters on every side of this affair, who did make certain statements, who did make policies, who did decide to make major moves within the world, and it's all well documented. And yet, they're all doing it. And it isn't until you understand the big picture.

You have to get above the world, and look down here, to see the big picture, to understand that all of these groups, at the top, are led by the same high, occult society. The top members know each other. They're all brothers, high brothers. The idea of a pyramid that appears in so many of their emblems, is that, you cannot see, if you're on one side of a pyramid, how many other sides there are. You can't see them. Only the guy at the top, on the capstone, can look down on all sides. And then, remember, there's another side, which you don't see, which is the base. So there's actually five sides to the pyramid. So only the guy at the top knows all the secrets. And Masonry is a degreed system, where every degree means that you cannot tell the secrets of your new degree, and the new truths as they call them – new truths, because they keep changing the truth as you go up – to the guy beneath you. So it's a need-to-know basis.

And what you have behind all of this, is an ancient religion, ancient, which really has its basis, apart from an occultic sense, perhaps even a demonic sense, you might say, it has its basis on evolution. And that's why evolution has been pushed so mightily, openly, since Darwin's day, but this has always been their goal, that ultimately man would evolve. They call it The Great Leap Forward. That's the term which they used before World War II, in many of their own publications, Masonic publications. The Great Leap Forward, but then they didn't say how it would happen, you see. And since nothing, as far as we can tell, evolves by itself in nature, they meant that man, because this is their religion, and they count themselves, by the way, as man. Not everyone is man. There's man, and then there's the 'its' you see. And they believe that through their own will and intellect, by using science, they will self-become a new creation. A god you might say. Self-becoming God. And this symbol has been used from ancient times of the god that's born out of the head of Zeus, self-willed, and born without the aid of any god. This is what it means, and they call it becoming. Many terms for the same thing.

And so, back in the 1800s, many of the writers were picked by the fledgling Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British version and Commonwealth version of the CFR, paid writers to go out into the world, and write novels about the coming system. And this is called predictive programming, through fiction. And it works very, very successfully. Actually more successfully than straight, dry, boring non-fiction books, because no one, when you're watching a movie or reading a book of fiction, your censor part of the mind of your brain is down. And when that happens, you're being downloaded, really. You're being led along a path using emotion. And that's emotive imprinting, they call it. And through emotion, they can make you desire or want or feel good towards or against anything, through a fictional story. And you're being shown, in a sense, the future, that they're going to bring to you. And once the movie or the book is finished, you think you've put it away and that's that. But no, you've been familiarized now with the possibility of this particular story or sci-fi, or whatever. And so when you see it manifest in your own life, and the beginnings of the manifestation, because it's familiar to you, you think, well, I guess that's just the natural way we're

evolving. We're evolving this way. Society is just evolving. Nothing could be further from the truth.

History, as it's written and presented in most school books, seems to be simply a conglomerate of guys scattered across the planet, who suddenly have too many hormones and decide to go off with armies and become an Emperor by slaughtering other people. And that's further from the truth too. Nothing could be more far from the truth. From 4,500 B.C., at least, there's been this move, stage by stage, of what they call bringing civilization – now they call it democracy, but it's the same thing – a system of money, debt, standing armies, a society where experts run everything. They've been bringing this gradually forward, down through the centuries, up to the present, and with every area they take over, they call it an expanded empire. So war has helped to bring an expanded empire which destroys existing cultures and standardizes the people into the one culture. So they're standardizing, down through the centuries, until we get to the stage today where the United States of America, which was created and founded to bring in the Novus Ordo Seclorum, The New World Order, is finishing off its job.

And that was referred to by all the founding fathers as Manifest Destiny. In many of the old books by the founding fathers and some of the first generation after them, they referred to this all the time, in their publications, as Manifest Destiny. It was never fully explained, obviously, to the public, but now we're seeing what it is. Not only are we seeing it, we're having it explained to us by people like Brzezinski. You'll see it in the New American Century club, the little club formed by Wolfowitz and Cheney and Rumsfeld and Bush and so on, before 9/11 happened, where they listed the coming wars, which they would have to do, they said, to maintain control of the world, beginning with Afghanistan, next into Iraq, then in Iran, then Syria. They published this first in the early '90s, and it's available to the public. And then they republished it and updated it in '98, and lo and behold, in 2001, we find that they have the very thing they needed to stimulate the American people, as Brzezinski said in his book, published in '97, The Grand Chessboard. “We will need something of a Pearl Harbor event to motivate the American public behind us for the war.”

Now, how many people can make wish lists like this for Santa Claus? Or win the lotto, just knowing you're going to win it? These guys write what they're going to do, an event happens, right on cue, when they need it, ten years exactly to the date, where George Bush Sr. talked about the coming New World Order, the Big Idea. The Masonic term, the Big Idea, you see. That was on September 11th, 1990 and repeated in 1991. So, I don't need to go over and over the events of 9/11 to convince myself what happened here. You have to carry on from there and see what's evolved since then, because the push is now on for the US to fulfill its supposed Manifest Destiny, that which it was created to do.

It should also be understood that prior to America having the Revolution, Britain in other countries, France and some of the Germanic and Prussian countries, had their own international meetings to discuss who would bring in this system. And they realized that none of them could be chosen, because every one of them was known by the rest of the world as an empire builder and a plunderer, basically. So they had to create a new shining knight, that claimed “I'm different. I'm honest. And I'm all for the people,” you see. And so the U.S. was born. And it was born by a bunch of Masons, who got inside a big building, locked the doors, had guards on the doors, to keep the profane, you know, the masses out, and came out with this draft, which has been waved and waved and waved ever since, to justify everything under the sun. From persecuting the average American today, to going off to foreign wars yesterday. It's the same thing, it goes both ways. And when they said this is for our posterity, written in the bill, they're talking about their own offspring. Their own offspring, you see, the Mason's offspring, the same families.

So we're living under a very old plan, an ancient plan, which believes in evolution. And evolution to them goes back to the mystery religions of ancient times, where they studied nature. And they said, you cannot have an action without an equal and opposite reaction. A law of science. And they studied the seasons, and they used to say that summer battled winter, and spring would battle fall, and so on. In other words, to get change, which always comes – a law of nature is change in the seasons of nature – then you must create sides to get the changes to occur. In a human society, that means perpetual, ongoing war. War and conflict. And from the conflict, you get the resolution. And that starts right back again as your thesis. You create an opposition to it, its antithesis; and then you have another outcome, synthesis. And it repeats itself from the synthesis back to the new thesis. And on and on it goes. This was taught widely in all the Communist schools in the Soviet Union, and Lenin and many other Communists wrote copiously on this very technique. But it isn't a Communist thing – they used it – it's everybody's thing.

All the Masons use it in every country. The Jesuits use it, because they're part of Freemasonry. Isis with a thousand

faces. That's what they used to call it in Babylon. It was the same church, with a thousand faces. And even then it was a mystery, because people had a hard time pointing out who was behind things. "Oh, it's that priest here. No, it's the priests over there. No, it's those ones down south." It's the same today. The guys who lead these people at the top of every group are the same brotherhood, and they know the agenda. The ones down below on the lower orders have had real wars between themselves, down through the ages, because there must be real bloody conflict, to convince the people. They must have conflict. And that's what they call the law of nature, which through struggle, and Hitler used the same term, *Mein Kampf*, My Struggle, because he believed in it too. And I'm sure he was put there too by the same oligarchy, to do his bit. Through struggle, they would evolve into Super-man. And that's the key to it, is Super-man.

So we find with the founders of the Fabian Society, with the Webbs, and H.G. Wells, and Lord Bertrand Russell, and many of the elite, because the elite created the so-called far left wing Fabian society, and it was given a British Royal Charter to exist. So you find that these people, actually, when they were quizzed about the future for the working man, "are you for the working man? Is that what this society is for?" Mr. Webb piped up, along with Beatrice, her name was Beatrice Potter by the way, her maiden name. And he said, oh goodness, no, he says, the masses can't decide for themselves. He says, the society we envisage is a world to be run by scientific experts. And different categories of scientific experts to do with school, and psychology and so on and so on, you see. That's the true meaning of the far-left wing. It's nothing to do with the working person, any more than Communism had to do with the average peasant in Russia. At the end of the Soviet system, comparative standards of living of the bureaucracies living in the Soviet Bloc were on equal par with the bureaucracies of Britain and America. So much for the working man.

So, the United States, as I say, was born for this Manifest Destiny. One of their own Masons, who was a spokesman for pushing this agenda, was Manly Palmer Hall. And he put a book out called, *America's Secret Destiny*, a Masonic book. And he outlined the agenda, same thing, again, this why America is born. That's why you've got the Washington phallus there. It's an Egyptian obelisk. The first brand new one to be built, on that scale, to raise Washington up to godhood. That's what that is for. He was raised to godhood by the Masons for his work, for his great work. Whereas Britain imported one of the ones from Heliopolis in Egypt and put it in front of all their banks, you see. And there's one in the park in New York, from Egypt. And there's one in front of the Parliament of France, imported from Egypt. And then there's the other one, in front of the Pope's window, in St. Peter's Square, from Egypt, brought by Constantine's son into the circus, and then moved around the 1500s to the Vatican Square.

We're looking at a religion that uses the same symbols, down through the eons. It manages every traditional religion. It makes sure that the top guys who run religions, and that's the duty of organization, there's always a tiered structure of control, so it's easy to put your own men at the top and keep control, you see. That's why organized anything is rather dangerous. And so they give you your passive religion to keep you as sheep, dull, stupid, and munching on the grass, and obeying, and not thinking, while they pretend they're the good shepherds and they're managing everything. They are the scientific elite. They are the experts. That's what they're there for. Don't have to worry about anything. If the news comes on, they'll tell me all I need to know. And they will tell you all you need to know.

The media is one of the most important arms of government. We have a media that will not even mention the spraying in the skies that's happening every day across a good part of the planet. If they won't tell you that, if they won't talk about it, why on earth would you expect them to tell you the truth about anything?

So, H.G. Wells, getting back to this predictive programming and the novels that they were paid to write, and put into our minds, as a sort of natural evolution to come, you see. H.G. Wells wrote a book, and he used the preface of the speech that he gave to the Royal Institute of International Affairs in 1936. And he called this, his lecture, *The Concept of a World Encyclopedia*. If you remember in the French Revolution, the high Masons who took over called themselves the Encyclopedists. So here's Wells, in 1936, talking about the concept of a World Encyclopedia.

"At the first realization of the ineffectiveness of our best thought and knowledge struck only for a few people, like Mr. Maynard Keynes, for example. It is science, and not men of science that we want to enlighten and animate in our politics and rule the world."

(Alan: And rule the world. And rule the world. That's for the hard of hearing.)

"Wells basically reiterated the doctrine of scientism in his speech." (A: To continue.) "I want to suggest that something, a new social organization, a new institution, which for a time I shall call World Encyclopedia. This World Encyclopedia would be the mental background of every intelligent man in the world. Such an Encyclopedia would play the role of an undogmatic bible to the world culture." (A: To the world culture.) "It would do just what our scattered and disorientated, intellectual organizations of today fall short of doing. It would hold the world together, mentally." (A: Now, remember that.) "It would hold the world together, mentally. It would compel men to come to terms with one another" (A: Compel, you see. Compel men. That means force, you see, to come together.) "It is a superior university I am thinking of, a world brain." (A: A world brain. I wonder if anyone's having pictures in their minds right now of what that could mean. He said:) "A world brain, no less. Ultimately, if our dream is realized, it must exert a very great influence upon every one who controls administration, makes wars, directs mass behavior, feeds, moves, starves, and kills populations. You see how such an Encyclopedic Organization could spread like a nervous network." (A: Got little pictures in your head now? Nervous network. A sort of web, perhaps?) "A system of mental control about the globe. Knitting all the intellectual workers of the world through a common interest and cooperating unity, and a growing sense of their own dignity. And forming without pressure or propaganda, directing without tyranny."

That's from H.G. Wells, his presentation to the Royal Institute of International Affairs, 1936. Now, what does he mean by a World Encyclopedia? And I'm sure if I had a second line, I'd have callers, I'd hope I'd have callers saying, well, are they talking about computers here. Perhaps. Or maybe supercomputers, maybe a web, as he calls it a nervous system. So, if we add this statement. And remember, we're living in the past. Level one reality is antique. All technology that we have is antique at this level. Whatever we're given as the latest is obsolete at the top.

Now, here's from journalist Nathan Cochrane. And this comes, actually from, he has a website, I believe. I got it from a book, actually. And he's got a long, long website, if I can find it, if anyone wants to check it. It's <http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/20/1026898931815.html> and that was posted July 23rd, 2002. The article was called:

US Reports tell of Brave New World
by Nathan Cochrane

(A: And here it is)

A draft government report says we will alter human evolution within 20 years by combining what we know of nanotechnology, biotechnology, integrated technology (IT) and cognitive sciences. The 405-page report sponsored by the US National Science Foundation and Commerce Department, Converging Technologies for Improving Human Performance, calls for a broad-based research program to improve human performance leading to (A: Listen to this) telepathy, (A: They're talking about having a chip in your brain, if you haven't caught on.) machine-to-human communication, amplified personal sensory devices and enhanced intellectual capacity.

(A: That's from Cochrane's report, page 1, 2002. To carry on with the second part of the same article:)

People may download their consciousnesses into computers or other bodies even on the other side of the solar system, or participate in a giant "hive mind", (A: A giant hive mind. Is that the Borg, perhaps?) a network of intelligences connected through ultra-fast communications networks. "With knowledge no longer encapsulated in individuals, the distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur," (A: The distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur.) the report says. "Think Vulcan mind-meld. We would perhaps become more of a hive mind - an enormous, single, intelligent entity."

(A: That report that he gave out, finishes with, it says:)

The report says the abilities are within our grasp but will require an intense public-relations effort to "prepare key organizations and societal activities for the changes made possible by converging technologies", and to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. (A: Now, listen to that, again.) to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. (A: You see, they've already got the propaganda techniques working, already, since that meeting, through movies, through cartoons even, to make this a positive thing to go for.) Education should be overhauled down to the

primary-school level to bridge curriculum gaps between disparate subject areas.

It's the half time. Well, we won't have music tonight, but you're listening to Alan Watt on Sweet Liberty, standing in for Darren, who's off tonight. And I'm reading some articles here about the scientific dictatorship basically, which we're under today, which is actually an ancient religion, simply coming into manifestation, as they see their end goal in sight.

Now, Zbigniew Brzezinski who has been an advisor to, I don't know how many Presidents, he was there even with Carter, and he's still there. And he's on television quite regularly. His area seems to be mind control and national security.

Hello, this is Alan here again. I'm back on the air. And of course, there's no one to play the music tonight, because Darren is gone for the night. So, I'll continue with Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was President Carter's National Security advisor. And he's still advising the present bunch along with Kissinger and so on. He wrote a book in 1997, which sort of backed up the New American Century publication, of their agenda. And he said in this book, The Grand Chessboard.

"The last decade of the twentieth century has witnessed a tectonic shift in world affairs. For the first time ever, a non-Eurasian power has emerged not only as a key arbiter of Eurasian power relations but also as the world's paramount power. The defeat and collapse of the Soviet Union was the final step in the rapid ascendance of a Western Hemisphere power, the United States, as the sole and, indeed, the first truly global power."

Alan: Hello?

Jeff: Oh, yes. This is Jeff calling from Chelsea Massachusetts. How's it going?

Alan: I can barely hear you.

Jeff: Oh, really? Now, as far as global politics is concerned, what the United States has to do to be sovereign again, is to eliminate our treaties as far as NAFTA, GATT, and the FTAA, which is coming up, all these treaties. When we do that, we can truly become a sovereign country, again. But if we don't, then we'll be, like you said, a globalist power. It's just that simple.

Alan: Okay. If you can hang up now, I'll reply. Okay?

Jeff: Okay, I'll hang up.

Alan: Yes, well, that really wouldn't make much of a difference to be honest, because, see, everything which you think is normal in your life has been planned that way. It didn't evolve that way. Including the founding of the United States in the first place. And all the things that you hold near and dear, with the flags and the songs and all the usual stuff is actually called culture creation, which you can read about. It's actually a science. You can read about it as far back as Plato, who wrote about it, and how they create cultures for the people. Culture never comes from the grass roots. It comes from the top down. It's authorized to be there, you see. Anything. Control freaks who have total control, never allow anything to come up truly from the grassroots and survive, because something outside of their plan, no matter how innocent it may be, could have such unforeseen ripple effects, it could cause chaos to them. So, the US did not become. What stage of America would you want to go back to? When FDR ruled with his version of the bank and the debt system? Would you want to go back to the depression? Would you want to go back to two or three depressions they had in the 1800s, when Morgan and all the bunch got together and sank the economy and looted it? Looted all the pensions, three times in ten years. What part of America do you want to go back to? You see, it's always been run by the same people, the robber barons. They're pirates. That's their symbol, the skull and bones. That's the symbol of Masonry. So you can never go back to something which was artificial to begin with. Right after you got the constitution and the hoorays, you had the Treaty of Paris. Well, go and check into that and see what the U.S. signed away. Look at the first law they passed, supposedly to fight taxation from Britain, they passed the Whiskey Laws, and then got a little army up to go and slaughter all the guys who were making their whiskey. It's the same system under a new face. Better disguised, but the same system. So you can't go back. There's a movie called Hollywoodism. It's put out by Hollywood producers, and it's subtitled how we created American culture. Get a hold of it. And get it from the

horse's mouth. It's been the same in every country. The same technique has been used for thousands of years. Well documented on how it's done, by Plato.

So, I'll get back to Zbigniew Brzezinski. He talks about this global superpower, the first truly global power. You see, the rest of them, they called the Roman Empire, etc. Which was a huge empire, but in a sense it wasn't right round the whole world. This one here is to be round the whole world. The standardization of one system. And if you remember, the symbols of knights, because the high knights are the guys who are in charge of this on all sides. And they have a flag, which they call a standard. And they plant the standard in a field before the battle. And when they win a battle, then that standard, that symbol of the standard is spread over the conquered land. They standardize everything and everywhere they go. Standardization. That's it. The one system. And this has been going on for so, so long. So, yeah, Brzezinski knew it was coming. He was in on the planning of this. And he also basically said, it could only be held together by global scientific dictatorship, a world of experts, elite experts, to run the people.

If we fall back to Charles Galton Darwin's book, the physicist, the grandson of Charles Darwin, who wrote the book, *The Next Million Years* in 1954 or '56. He said the same thing there, that the elite themselves will not alter themselves physically, meaning, they won't take a chip, you see, or have the nasty inoculations, and eat the modified food and so on. He said, they must retain their survival capabilities, because the elite will be steering the ship of earth. The masses won't need theirs, because the state will be making all their decisions for them. So, keep that in mind when you read what they talk about this universal consciousness, this telepathic hive mind which they talk about.

This is the same Rosicrucian term that was used by John Dee and Francis Bacon in the 1500s, the Universal Mind, the One. We'll all be one. Now think of the Borg from the Star Trek series, and it's exactly the same. The Borg ship is called the Hive. All of the cyborgs, part human, part machine, are connected with little chips, to a central computer in the ship, the hive and they hear each other's whispers going through. And they show you right there. They show you when some are caught and captured and asked about themselves, they couldn't react as an individual. They said "we." They always referred to themselves as "we," because you cannot be an individual and be totally connected at the same time.

This particular article from Cochrane, was held in Loyola University. And there was 600 pages, came out at the University level, and they took 250 pages away for the public. However, I've got a copy of the original. And they said the chip is ready to go, all we must do is convince the public to accept it. This will be done, they continue. This will be done by promotion through movies, science fiction and cartoons, even taught in kindergarten as a wonderful thing to come, in school. And going through all these pages, 600 pages of all these top scientists and Newt Gingrich led off the meeting by the way, paid for by your tax money. The scientists said that they'll promote it, making it a desirable thing for children. Children will want what they think are superpowers, like their comic characters, their cartoon characters, or Spider-Man or whatever. They'll think it's going to give them special powers, so that's how they're going to promote it to them. However that same meeting said that supercomputers, Cray supercomputers, are already set up in every region, that's the term they love to use, region, across the United States and Canada. And when everyone has the chip, the real function will kick in. And literally, there will be no more individuality. They said it would be impossible for anyone to even perceive of themselves as a distinct separate "I", individual.

So, the card, of course, the Identification Card, which is coming in 2007. It's already being given out at the border at the moment for \$2, so if you rush now, you get it at the deal of \$2 you see. This is how they're promoting it, for frequent cross-border shoppers. And it has an active ID chip in it. It has your iris scan. It has your DNA sample and your code in there. It has a digital photograph of you. This has your medical history. It's eventually to be used the same way, it's the same as the British card, and they've admitted there that it will eventually be your sole bank and credit card for the cashless society. So, once people accept that, and I can't see any reason why they won't, because there's enough people rushing to get the 'buy now at \$2 while you can, prices won't last', there's enough of them lining up, like idiots, right now, so I can't see it being much of a problem for most people taking it.

The masses have never really been a problem for the elite who run the world. The reason for the brain chip really isn't for the masses. They're not worried about them so much. This is an attack on the individual thinker. That's who they must get. That's their Achilles heel. They're terrified of the individual thinker. So everyone is going to get chipped by law. And once the card is out there and everyone has one, you'll see such a spate of robberies and muggings to get the

card. It will go on for year or two at the most, until we're sick of hearing it, night after night on the media, and lo and behold, they'll come forward and say, well, we've got the solution right here. And it's called the chip, by the way, because that's the Masonic term, as they go round the block, as they call it, the big Ashlar, the little altar in the middle. It's a chip off the old block. That's their little sarcastic joke, on you.

This is a religion behind this. A religion that they claim was born, at least the Great Work plan was born, 4,500 BC. And step by step, generation by generation, conquest by conquest, they've been taking over and taking over until there's a world empire, a global world empire, run by an elite, who will have their brains intact, their individuality intact. They'll have life extension and all that kind of stuff, which the rest won't have, while everyone else, they'll be a Borg. A happy little Borg, you see. In fact, you can't really be happy or unhappy, because you won't know what that is. And you won't know, even if you were unhappy, you couldn't even form the words that "I am unhappy". There will be no more you. And they can literally reprogram you, every day, to do the different tasks. You could be working in a pig sty, mucking a barn somewhere, one day, and helping to erect a skyscraper the next. It won't matter to you. And that's the universal one, the universal consciousness that they've pushed through the New Age Movement, for years steadily, to get them all to go for this idea. Oh, we're all One. UN is the French word, un, for one. What a coincidence, eh?

So this is where it's all heading. Planned long before I was born, long before every one of you was born. And they knew they had the technology a long time ago to bring it off, because these guys did not claim to use crystal balls. The high levels of science is never known to the public. At the low level of science, which is everything from the media, to the scientific magazines, from professorships down, that's the lowest bottom, antique level of science. Physics, chemistry, biology, etc. That's the lowest level. And the magazines that they churn out there, which make you think that this is the latest, or they're just working towards this, that's rubbish. It's called research, because it's re-search. The search has already been done before. Why else would you call it research?

That's the key to this agenda here, the new man to come. The thousand years of peace, you see, when you're all chipped. And no one can cause any problems. They won't need the media. They won't need all the sports teams. They won't need all the sports commentators to amuse us and pass our time for us, so as we don't sit and think for ourselves. My god, that would not do, no they won't need that anymore. It will be one nice silent, humming, buzzing little world. A quiet hum from the massive universal hive, the Borg ship. And the Borg ship, of course, as you see in the Star Trek movies, is the New Jerusalem. It's the square, it's a square ship. It's a cube, like a sugar cube. The hive. It's the ashlar, the perfectly squared stone. Taken from the natural roundness and squared, perfectly. That's what it is, it's all High Freemasonry. And they throw it in our face, and we pop bubblegum and chew and pop the popcorn, and say, "well, that was a good movie. What's next? Yawn." Because people today have a terrible time thinking for themselves.

Brzezinski in *The Grand Chessboard* and in previous books, has told us, in fact, one of his previous books, he mentioned that shortly the time will come when the average individual will be unable to think for themselves. They'll only be able to repeat what they've been downloaded with by the previous day's news. And we're seeing that today. People today can't see the trails above their head, and the planes making the mess in the sky. The reason for it is, they truly believe the media is doing their thinking for them. They've given over the right to think and perceive and conclude for themselves. They've given it over to the media. So, if the media doesn't mention it, it can't be true. I see it, but it can't be true. So, I'll take the media's version, it can't be true. Ancient trickery. It was used by priests, in ancient times, the same technique. Get between the organ of perception and in between the brain to the conclusion, and you can warp it completely. And this is a science which has been understood for thousands of years.

Look at the symbols in the United States. Look at the symbol of Washington's biggest erection. And look what it comes over. It comes over the long pool of water below. Because the erection, which gives off the spirit of life, the semen, the fire from the top, that's how it's often symbolized. The one they put up after they killed Kennedy, actually has a simulated flame on top of it, and again, with a pool of water to reflect it, because that's the male and the female. The female is water, who could only reflect the light off her husband, you see. Because, according to them, women have no soul; their gift was given to them to reproduce their own kind, so they were called mother, and matter, and mortar. Same thing. But these characters, these creeps, with the rather exaggerated phallic symbols, mean business. And they have their symbols all around you, right to the oval office; that shadow is cast from that huge you know what, the egg, the cosmic egg. The egg where all things are birthed. Ideas, the Big Idea of Bush Sr.

All sides at the top are in on this plan. All sides. The Zionists at the top are in on it. Because, when you join the high noble orders, your new family is the international brotherhood of the elite. You leave your old family, your old kind behind. You might still walk around as the head of a church or whatever, or an organization, but your other face is reserved for your true brotherhood, the international ones. You've been ascended up the ladder into godhood. So, as they go toward this goal, we watch the death rate climbing through diseases, brand new diseases. One in two will have cancer they say, my God, we just don't understand it, and they don't seem terribly bothered about it, either. It's caused, you see, through the inoculations, it's preprogrammed through inoculations. Dr. Salk, from the vaccine, the polio vaccine movement said that himself. He said, yes, there were live simian viruses there, the Simian 40 virus causes cancer. That's its only function.

So, we have these monsters guiding us, the good shepherds, with their white coats on, smiling at us, doing exactly what Toynbee said, the Professor from Oxford who taught Rhodes Scholars and gave lectures to the international revolutionary committees. He says, we always deny with our mouths what we do with our hands. And they're still doing it. They smile and they lie, as they actually do what we suspect they're doing. That's the good shepherd. If he was a bad shepherd, we'd know what he was up to. He'd give it away. But these guys can smile, and talk nicely to us, and dress in their Masonic suits and ties, with their little tow-rope round their neck called a necktie. That's the Masonic outfit. That's his limit, you see. That's as far as he can go. And they run this system.

And they hide behind cloaks of charity at the bottom. Albert Pike himself said those at the bottom are the outer portico. They're basically no different than the profane. He said, it's not necessary they understand the rituals they've been through, or the symbols they've been shown, it's only necessary that they think they understand them. And so they're a good outer cover for charity work and a self-help group, a self-improvement group, you know, that type of thing.

Well, I've got five minutes left, so I should mention that for the listeners, I've been on a couple of shows since I've been on here last. And I've been on with Hehpsehboah, who's got Eye on the Future. That's the internet site from Vancouver. Eye on the Future with Hehpsehboah. And I'm on with her again on March the 5th, and March the 12th, and I may have some other ones coming up too. I was also on The Edge with Daniel Ott, and that is available from Daniel Ott's website, TheEdgeAM.com. You can download that for free at the moment. And you can also look into my website, Cutting Through the Matrix at .com. And there's material on there which you can also download for free. For those who want the books I've written up explaining some of this occult Masonry, and the symbology behind it, the ritualism behind it, including how your language is encoded, you can get them as well, if you contact the website or you contact me. And I'll get them out as soon as possible. That's the one-minute bell up and I thank you for tuning in, and listening to me on Sweet Liberty tonight. Thank You.

February 22nd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Alan Watt is with us tonight, folks. And Alan, thanks again for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Greetings from the frozen North.

Jackie: (Laughter) Greetings from the frozen North. Okay. We're not talking to Santa Claus, right?

Alan: No, it's just the guy who chases the minks out his door.

Jackie: So, how are you, Alan?

Alan: Oh, not so bad, really.

Jackie: Not so bad. We were talking, I guess it was this past week, one evening, and we got to talking about this country, the US of A, and how we were all here. We were all born into this, of course, so we believed it. And no matter what goes on around us. No, not we. I shouldn't say that. Because, there are those of us who are waking up to it, but for so long, and you'll still hear people say, well, it might not be the greatest, but it's still the greatest country in the world. You know, we have liberty, we have a constitution, and if you don't like it, if you say anything, then a lot of people will say, well, if you don't like it, why don't you just leave. And what we were talking about Alan, is right from the get-go, the people who came over here. And I would like for you to expand upon that tonight, the indentured servants that came over here, Alan.

Alan: Well, I was going to say first off the bat, it's nothing to do with false teeth. It's a law, you see, that they indentured servants.

Jackie: It has nothing to do with what?

Alan: Nothing to do with false teeth.

Jackie: Oh. (Laughter)

Alan: You see, it's all to do with these laws that they passed back in Britain, when they had the Americas and they wanted to populate it with British subjects. And it's an odd state of affair, when you can be a serf, which is a slave, really. You're bought and sold with the land. Or you can be charged with a crime, and that's how basically they got this thing off the go. At one time England only had judges authorized by the high court to try cases, but they needed a lot more men to do these cases for all the new laws they were going to bring in, because they had to pass laws to make sure that they had enough people or criminals, that they could send abroad to populate the Americas. So everything became a crime. They dumped all the peasants off of the land, their common land, it was called, where they could grow their own vegetables, in between working for their masters. And they threw them off their land into the big cities, to start up the industrial era, which was planned hundreds of years prior to that. John Dee writes about it in the 1500s.

Jackie: Did he call it the industrial era?

Alan: He talked about an era where technology and machines, he said, would rise and bring Britain up to an empire. He coined the term the British Empire, which was to be a world empire.

Jackie: Who was John Dee?

Alan: He was an advisor to the court of Queen Elizabeth I and he was also a foreign ambassador to different countries. And he was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I. And his number was 007.

Jackie: Oh, come on.

Alan: Seriously. That's how he signed his letters to the Queen.

Jackie: 007. Oh, man.

Alan: So everything is in our face. It's just a big joke to the public. Or at least they're laughing at us, because we have no idea of history. And if you have no idea of history, you'll never know how you got to where you are.

Jackie: Oh, exactly. What is, I don't mean to, and I'm not going to, what is a mall? Over there in Britain? What exactly was a mall? It wasn't a shopping place?

Alan: No.

Jackie: What was it, Alan?

Alan: Well, a maul was a type of weapon.

Jackie: No, because I was reading a book about India. And that was India under the authority of the British East India Company, the government and the company. Some areas, it was the British government. In some areas it was the company, I guess. I mean, they were all one and the same anyway. But they were talking about a wedding that was taking place, in India, and they were on the mall, it said.

Alan: A mall in that case is the fairway coming into a palace. It's like a long street or driveway. You get the same in London with Pall Mall, they call it.

Jackie: Yeah, Pall Mall. We had Pall Mall cigarettes here.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I thought about that when I read that. Okay. Now they call over here, we have shopping malls.

Alan: That's right. A strip. So it would be a strip of land, but it used to be a street, really, leading to a palace or whatever, you know.

Jackie: So, in the 1500s, John Dee talked about the industrial era.

Alan: That's when they burst out with Rosicrucianism. The sort of precursor, and it's still the high Freemasonry in a sense. And they talked about, he coined the term and gave it to the Queen, to call it, he called it the Brytish, B-R-Y-T-I-S-H, Brytish Empire. And he said, this will stretch across the world. And of course, it was to be exactly what it is. It was to be a world run by an elite, a dominant minority with the money and the power and the hereditary lineages, and then a scientific elite underneath them, which would basically be the masters of all the peasantry underneath them. So, that's pretty well what we have with the United Nations, and the Rockefeller, all the different foundations that we know, so, yeah, he wrote a lot about the coming Brytish Empire.

Jackie: Was he a Rosicrucianist?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And what is the difference between Rosicrucian, Rosicrucianism and Zoroastrianism?

Alan: Well, Zoroaster was really the precursor of all the religions that we know of. Coming out with the idea of the war, there's always a war on the planet between two entities, if you like, or two sides of good and evil. That's different again. It's a religion in that sense. Rosicrucianism incorporated reason, you'll hear that coming across through in history, this thing about reason. But it also incorporated the religion that went with it, which was Freemasonry, which is more akin to Hinduism than anything. It's a caste system.

Jackie: Freemasonry or Rosicrucianism?

Alan: Rosicrucian is Freemasonry.

Jackie: Okay, and Freemasonry is a caste system.

Alan: Yes. See, Masonry has a thousand names. A thousand names, but they're all the same. There's only one head to the pyramid, one capstone.

Jackie: When you say that, are you talking about all the different secret societies?

Alan: All of them.

Jackie: Skull and Bones, and...

Alan: They're only a higher order of the same society.

Jackie: They're a higher order?

Alan: You find if you go, those in the Ivy League schools, such as Yale and Princeton, and of course in England they've got Cambridge and Oxford, these are traditional old families that go there. And they are really a noble order, so they're a higher order.

Jackie: What was the one that Clinton was in? It wasn't Skull and Bones, but there was another one, kind of the counterpart to Skull and Bones.

Alan: Well, he did go to, he was sent off to Oxford in England, as a Rhodes scholar. And there he became initiated into the Oxford Circle, they call it.

Jackie: There's a name for it though, except I can't remember it. I don't think it had. It seemed to me it had something to do with Dog, but maybe it doesn't. Maybe I'm thinking of dog and pony show. Zoroastrianism, was that Zarathustra, the one that started that?

Alan: That's what is claimed.

Jackie: And Zoroastrianism is not the same as Rosicrucianism.

Alan: No. At least the old Zoroastrianism wasn't, no. The original Zoroastrian religion was really an attempt to explain the incredible differences of happiness and sadness, wealth and poverty, cruelty and love that exists within all humanity. You know, the opposites. And so they came up with this idea of a conflicting war, to explain why some people are pretty good people, and other ones are just thoroughly evil. And that really was copied down through the ages by the religions that came afterwards, but perverted too, of course.

Jackie: Okay. So, getting back to these United States of America.

Alan: Oh, they had to populate it.

Jackie: You made a statement, and I know that was a very broad statement, but you said everything was against the law. So, obviously they made a lot of pecuniary laws?

Alan: What they did, was for the first time, they made justices of the peace, because they didn't have enough judges, so they gave lesser members of wealthy families these jobs as justices of the peace.

Jackie: Is that the same as a magistrate?

Alan: That's right. And so, they didn't have to even have any law training at all. And in Britain, you didn't get a trial by jury. You just went up in front of the magistrate or the justice of the peace, and he'd give a wink to the charging officer, and found you guilty of whatever it was, and then you were indentured, which meant you were in servitude for X-amount of years. So, you were sold off to the Americas, and whoever bought you from the ship that you arrived on, paid a fee to the captain, who took his cut. And then, when he went back to England, the captain gave it to the magistrate, what was left. They all took their cuts, right along the line. It was a slave trade, of course. And they were white people that were initially sent over. That's where the term redneck came from. Initially they used them in the Caribbean countries, and they used to call them red shanks, initially, because they had the short breeches without socks, you know. And they'd work in the plantations. And because the sun was on their back, they'd get the red shanks, the red legs, and then they changed it to red neck. And that's where that term came from.

Jackie: Now, there were people, weren't there people who came over here of their own volition, Alan?

Alan: Oh, there were people who did, but that was really later, you know.

Jackie: Okay, we're talking very early, huh?

Alan: Early, right through into the 1700s. I mean, Benjamin Franklin bought his first wife off the ship. She was an indentured servant. Many of these guys bought their wives off the ships.

Jackie: Also, you know, that book that I read, the interpretation of the Constitution, Economic Interpretation. The people that came over here, many people, this would have been later, when they wanted to, you know, really begin to settle the open areas, and they were promised land, remember, Alan. Well, the guys that were already here, and many of the guys that were in the Constitutional Convention, were landowners. And they bought up huge, huge, huge of the greatest, best, land. So when these people came over here, and they were promised land, the land that they were given was crappy land. And if they wanted land where they were actually going to be able to farm and really homestead, they had to pay a high price for the land. And then when they, okay, now they're going to go out west. Okay? They're going to go out there and get some good land. Well, the land barons just beat them to it. And they got out there and did the same dog-gone thing out west, Alan.

Alan: Sure. We're being farmed, you see. We truly are being farmed. You know, like Charles Fort said. We're being farmed.

Jackie: What do you mean, being farmed?

Alan: They farm us up for their wars, such as in Britain. When the Rothschilds took over they started a standing army. Before that they used mercenary troops. So, then they brought the redcoats in with the standing army, with the Bank of England funding it, and with the right to tax the people, to keep the standing army. And then, from then on, it's one war after another. And so, they were culling off the population, what they thought were the excess, at the same time those soldiers were winning more land for Britain, for London, really, as they were culling off the soldiers. And of course, the Rothschild companies were supplying all the armaments and clothing, etc. So, it's a business. War is a business for them. They farm us up to a particular level when they need us, and they also cull us down with disease and so on, when they don't need us. Or else, they export us abroad, you see. And that's the standard technique, it's even in the economic books. That's the standard technique that's always been used.

Jackie: Human capital. Chattel.

Alan: Yeah, and when Rothschild passed the law, he put the bill forward in Parliament, in England. It was called the Corn Laws. And what they did, that allowed the European farmers to dump their grain in Britain, and that put all the small holders out of Britain. And they had to go into the cities, the industrial, the new industrial cities, and work sixteen, seventeen hours a day till they died. You know, they dropped dead.

Jackie: Say that again. They allowed them to dump their corn? Well, who are we talking about, them?

Alan: Well, I said Rothschild.

Jackie: No, no, I mean, who was dumping their corn?

Alan: The European farmers.

Jackie: Were they being paid for it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. But they were allowed to dump them at cheap prices, and without tariffs. That was Free Trade, you might say, without tariffs and into Britain, and at such cheap prices. I mean, it was all orchestrated by the Rothschilds. And sure enough, all the farmers were suddenly put out of business, and all the farm hands. And they had to move into the new industrial areas, like Manchester, Birmingham, and so on, where they were, you know, paid pennies per week, and worked sixteen, seventeen hours a day. The rest were put into the army. There was no other choice. And that was, I think even Benjamin Franklin, who was an illuminatist. There was no problem about it. He definitely was. But, because they're illuminati, they can tell you the truth. They can tell you both sides of the story, you know. And Franklin did say that industrialization was the worst form of a system that he'd ever seen. He said, because he'd witnessed the peasants in Britain, working sixteen hours a day in the factories, walking out of the factories, absolutely tired and staggering, without shoes on their feet, and yet, he was talking about a shoe factory. They couldn't even afford the shoes they made. That's how poor Great Britain was for the people.

Jackie: For the people. And that's how poor that people were who came over here.

Alan: Oh, well, yeah. And of course, when they started up the indentured servitude, they made so many laws that they were getting thousands a week.

Jackie: And even like the Irish came over during the famine. They took them right off the boat, and threw them into the big factories, the sweatshops.

Alan: Sure. And with Ireland too, that was contrived. Because, the oddest thing is, and it's the oddest story, it's never made any sense, is that a ship came in from America, bound to dock in Ireland, and then go on to a port in England. Half its cargo was to be unloaded in Ireland, and that's what they claimed, in came the potato fungus, or whatever it was, that started killing off the potatoes. However, they dumped the other half of the load in England, and nothing happened there, from the same cargo.

Jackie: Why?

Alan: Well, obviously, either somebody introduced something. These guys were scientists back then too. They did have a lot of knowledge, and you find that from the 1500s. But they wanted to move the Irish out. There's no doubt. And Jonathan Swift, who wrote Gulliver's Travels, and who was a high Freemason, who also, and a little side note here. Jonathan Swift, who was an elitist and very arrogant, he did say, let the Irish eat their own children. That's what he said in Parliament in England.

Jackie: Oh, my God.

Alan: This was a loving thing...

Jackie: And he meant that literally, didn't he?

Alan: He hated them. And he was talking about the Irish Catholics, of course. And the Masons at that time, at least that branch of them, were against the Catholics. And of course, Swift also in Gulliver's Travels, wrote a part where Gulliver comes to the island where the horses are very sophisticated and intelligent and aristocratic, and the barbarians are the humans. Now the humans, he coined the term Yahoo. The humans who were barbaric were called Yahoos. And that's why you have Yahoo on the internet. It's for the yahoos. It's a Masonic joke on the people.

Jackie: Not only that, but, you know in Immanuel Velikovsky's book, Worlds in Collision, I highlighted this, because they said that the Earth was like creaking. And they termed the sound that it was making as Yahoo. And I thought, oh, my God, and we've got the Yahoo search engine.

Alan: That's right. And also, that's what the cowboys were made to say in the movies, is Yahoo, you know. But they were the base people. And it's a Masonic mockery, you see. Anyway, getting back to the Irish. People think that the Irish were living on nothing but potatoes, and they don't realize that the big, big farmers that London had made settle in Ireland, the Protestant type farmers, were the new land lords, basically, had lots of other grain, but the people were not allowed to eat it. And the Catholic Church really helped, because they came in and told them to obey the laws and just starve to death, and be good little citizens, you know.

Jackie: But while the people were starving over there, they still had to tithe. And if they had no money, they brought food.

Alan: Yeah, I know. But it was so, those people, it's so disgusting...

Jackie: They were living in luxury, Alan.

Alan: I know. And then of course, they also did the same in Scotland, you know. And this is how they contrive things, because they run all sides of everything. They already had the German bunch in as the king and queen of England, the Georges. And Prince Charlie, of course, the descendant of the Stuart lineage, was over living with the Jesuits in France, and Italy in some cases. And they brought him back for the rebellion in 1745. And so, sure enough, he came over to Scotland, and he got a few, just a handful of clans behind him, and he said, we're going to take over London. And sure enough, they fought their way right down to London, just a few clans, and they were only 30 miles from Darby. London was being evacuated by the elite. They thought they'd had it. And then Charlie changed his mind and went back. That's when you know that...

Jackie: He went back where?

Alan: To Scotland. So, here he was within reach of claiming London and he turns back. He took the men up to the loneliest bog in Scotland, the north of Scotland, and he went to Culloden House, the big mansion that was a few miles away, spent the night there eating and feasting, and in the morning the Scots woke up with the British, the whole British army, with the Scots lowland regiments too, all lined up with cannon and everything against them. On an April morning, with freezing rain in their faces, and they stood there for four and a half hours solid, waiting for the order to charge, as they were getting shot down with grapeshot. And Charlie never told them to charge. And the reason was, Charlie had vamoosed. He'd gone. He never arrived on the battlefield. He went straight over to the Island of Skye and then they had a ship waiting that took him back to France. But they used that excuse of a rebellion to clear the highlands of millions of people. And sure enough, that's what they did. In came the redcoats, they cleared the highlands. They got every dirty little old tub that could float, or just about float, and they pressed all these people on, set them off for America, and many of them sunk within sight of the coastline, and their relatives could watch them all going under. And this is how they populated America. This is the real history.

Jackie: Oh, yes. And then it just goes on and on and on, too, because recently I watched a movie, I think it was called Matewan, and it was in Maitwan, Virginia. I might be saying the name wrong, but it was the coal miners, Alan. And it was a very well made movie. And, basically, what it showed was the control. They went in there. They took the people off the land, the coal companies, and confiscated their land, and then pressed them into service into the coal

mines. And there were seven and eight-year-old children in there. This was early 1900s, Alan.

Alan: I know some guys who told me this. They saw it happen.

Jackie: That's right. And, you know, I remember Tennessee Ernie Ford's song, Sixteen Tons. It never meant anything to me, because we weren't taught this in history. But it was, you know, "you load sixteen tons and what do you get? Another day older and deeper in debt."

Alan: That's right, because it was company towns.

Jackie: "Peter don't you call me, because I can't go. I owe my soul to the company store." And when they hired these people, they lived in company housing, and had to pay rent for it.

Alan: And a company store.

Jackie: Even their tools. The company fronted them their tools, and took it out of their pay. Everything. They went on strike. And they finally, in this movie, and in this particular situation, and I don't remember the exact date, but they prevailed. About five years later, and this is in the Encyclopedia, when it tells about it, five years later, same place. They struck again. They went on strike. And the government, the federal government brought troops in, shot them, Alan. Coal miners working for a private company, and the federal government brought troops in and shot them. You know, I've lived for so long with this dream of America in my heart. And this was one of the reasons I did want to talk about this tonight, because it's time we give up the dream. It's never been a dream, it's a nightmare.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It is truly a nightmare. We're going to have to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back folks. ...The address to his website is .com. And Alan has three books. If you haven't, I've heard from so many of you, and when you call or when you write, you almost never fail to mention how much you appreciate Alan Watt and the information that is provided. And so, the books that he has written, it puts some meat into, it goes beyond just a conversation. Let's put it that way. And when you go into .com, you can actually read some excerpts of each of the books. There's three of them. ...Alan, anything else you want to say about that, honey?

Alan: No, that's pretty well it. And those three books, I could just say that it's a process. I write in a different fashion, because I try to involve the reader in a formula that wakes them up as they read, rather than just have a dull boring dates and who said what and who did what, you know. That doesn't work. It does not work. We've had this for so long, you know, it doesn't work. So, I hit them with symbols and so on that are used, that are in front of their faces. They don't think about them. I explain them to them, and start their minds working for themselves. That's the process of it. It's a technique.

Jackie: That's what we have to do, is start thinking for ourselves, isn't it?

Alan: Oh, that's it.

Jackie: You know, it sure helps. For those of us who do communicate, and of course, you being on the air with us, because a lot of times things are pointed out, it's happened to me so many times, Alan, that you've pointed out something, that I didn't, I wouldn't have even thought about it, if you hadn't said it, and then suddenly it's as clear as the nose on your face. So, maybe it's beyond just thinking for ourselves. It's that the truth has been, so much of the truth has been suppressed that we've all lived in some little dreamland thinking it was a dream, and come to find out, like I said, it's been a nightmare, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I always say that. You wake up from the dream into the nightmare, when you realize the reality of what it

is all about.

Jackie: Well, and you know, there's just another thing that was on my mind, when we were talking about this situation there in Matewan. I was thinking also, watching that movie, I was thinking about World War I and the soldiers that fought in World War I were promised a bonus by the US government, and then of course, the depression hit. They never got their bonuses, and they were starving, those that survived World War I. You had them, you know they were limbless, and crippled, and etc, and they weren't getting their bonus, so they marched, with their families. They took trains, they drove, and they walked to Washington D.C. to plead with the government to give them their bonuses because they were starving, and the military came out and shot at them. I remember, I read quite a bit about it. They were actually camping out in tents. And it was, I think Dwight Eisenhower was maybe one of them that was involved in that. General MacArthur. One of those guys gave the orders for the troops to open fire on WWI veterans, Alan. Now, that's America, the land of the free and the home of the brave.

Alan: Well, you see, that all came from Britain, because this is the difference too. In recent years, really in the last century, they trained Americans, indoctrinated them actually into the tribal system, that the tribal emblems, the flag, they had all the children reciting with the hand over the heart, you know, a Masonic gesture.

Jackie: Pledging allegiance to a flag.

Alan: Yes, and of course, that trains you to jump up and hear the brass bands, and off you go to war. Whereas in Britain, the people feared the military, because the military had always been used on the people at home. That was the big difference. They had always been used on the people back home. They had the Drapers Riots in the 1700s, and in the 1800s, when they started importing the cheaper stuff from India, and putting all the cotton mills out of business. They had riots there, and they turned the British military on the people and had mass shootings in the streets. So, Britain was well used to what a uniform meant, you know. See, uniform means one form. When they put on a uniform, they are no longer an individual, they're a robot who is part of the whole. Kind of like Legion, we are many, but we are one, you know.

Jackie: Yes, well, think about this. They are actually considered, they are considered owned by the government.

Alan: They're private.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, think, I think about the dog tags. Now, see, Alan, something just like that. I mean, we've heard about dog tags forever. It never occurred to me, that you know, a dog tag is a tag you hang around a dog's neck.

Alan: It's the dogs of war, you know from Shakespeare.

Jackie: Okay, but a GI is government issue.

Alan: That's right. Some would say a General Idiot, too. You're privately owned. That's what it means. You're no longer a member of the rest of the people. You're a private. You start as a private. You're owned body and soul. You do what you're told. You're owned. That's what it means. You don't have any rights at all, that the general population may have, even in common law. You're now privately owned by the corporation. So, you start as a private. So, that's where that comes from. But Britain was so used to the dragoons and all the other big regiments being turned loose on the public, that no, you did not worship the military, as they were trained eventually, again only in the 20th century, to worship the military in America.

Jackie: And you know, you still see cars driving around here, with those little China-made American US flags on it. And people hang them out in front of their homes. We had, you know, I've got a huge, tall flagpole across the road, which I brought from Illinois. I was the same way. That flag, Old Glory, I loved it, Alan, because it meant so many things to me, that were such lies. But the big laugh, the big joke on the American people after 9/11, and they were selling those little flags, millions of them, and they came from China. China-made. And in case, any new listeners, that might not have heard this or thought about it, but it isn't an American flag. Think about it. When that flag was, was it, during the Revolution. Oh, say does that Star-Spangled Banner still wave. The bombs bursting in air. It's a war flag.

It's a military, it's a US government incorporated flag.

Alan: It's actually deeper than that, because it's a Masonic, Kabbalistic flag. And, you see, they had the first revolution in England, and the English flag became the Union Jack, for Jacob, you know. Jack is also a levi, a lever. You jack things up. You're a priest. And, of course, you have the Illumined Man, the X over the Templar cross. So, it's eight pointed, you see. Eight is power and money. That's what it means in Masonry. And it's red, white, and blue. And it's red for fire and revolution and blood, and it's also white for spirit, and of course the blue is the closest up from black which is law, according to the Kabbalistic system. The next one in red, white, and blue, was America, and of course, Canada was the same with the Union Jack. It's changed now. And then the next one was France which became red, white and blue. So, that's their revolutionary colors, really.

Jackie: Somebody said that the US flag was taken from the British East...

Alan: India Company.

Jackie: East India Company.

Alan: Yeah, they had it, it's on a famous, there's a famous building in Hong Kong, the Palisade, and in there, I don't know if it's still there, but they had an actual original East India Company flag. And it was like the early American one, where you had a circle. America had a circle of 13 stars for the colonies, and 13, of course, is revolution and regeneration, you see, in Masonry. That's why they waited till they had 13.

Jackie: Well, I guess how they made their flag too, huh?

Alan: Yes, and then they had the stripes going across the way. So that was the East India Company's flag.

Jackie: And, of course, it was just coincidence that there were thirteen colonies at that time.

Alan: And what gets me too, you see, is they'd already had international meetings in Europe, as to who was going to bring in the next part of the system, for empire. And they couldn't use any of the existing countries, because they were all known by the rest of the world that was not yet invaded, as being tyrants and looters for a small clique in London and in Paris, and so on. And so they dreamed up the idea of a new knight in shining armor, that was brand new, and unconnected with the rest of them. And what happened in America was about 55 of the largest wealthy landowners in America, who all had charters to own their land, by the way, from the British Crown, they had original charters from the Crown, those guys, Washington and so on. And they got together in that building, and 33 of them of course, 33 signed their name to it. And they were all high Freemasons. And they barred the general public from coming in. And then they came out and said, we've given you a Constitution, you know.

Jackie: You're talking about the Con Con.

Alan: What a joke. The general public had no input into it, whatsoever. It was a Masonic meeting. Franklin talked about that, quite openly. And you even see Washington with the chair behind him, with the rising sun picture in the background.

Jackie: Yep, in his chair. It's still there at Independence Hall.

Alan: And they even barred the doors and had guards on it.

Jackie: They nailed the windows shut, Alan.

Alan: That's because all temple lodges, it's called the church with no windows. When they have a lodge meeting, they must have that done. So, it's such a farce. And that's why Washington has got his big erection up there, over the water. And the first new, large obelisk, copied after the Egyptians, over water. Fire over water, that's what it stands for. The male over the female.

Jackie: At the reflecting pool there. You mentioned Thomas Jefferson, and I had read in a bio of him, that he had ordered an obelisk, you know, for his grave.

Alan: That's right. And most of them did, actually. And when you go across the border, if you look between the border, get off the main roads, and walk along the Canadian-US border, they marked it every half mile or so with a Masonic obelisk about 12 feet tall, all along it. It was a Masonic arrangement made between the two groups, you know. It's all Masonic. So, that's the big joke. And then, of course, Franklin, in his own memoirs, and Jefferson, both repeated the same thing, that they saw this as the beginning of a Federation of the World. And they would start with the Federation of the States of America, and that would be the beginning of a Federation of the World, led by Twelve Wise Men. And that's in their own writings, which surely they must have given you at school. Because that's in their own memoirs, you know.

Jackie: No, they didn't give us that stuff at school.

Alan: Really?

Jackie: Oh, God, no, Alan.

Alan: What did they give you, John Wayne?

Jackie: They gave you dates and names and places. It was very dry. Maybe that's why I kept falling asleep in history class. Then after I got out of school, then I became thirsty, you know, for actually finding out what really did happen. And you know, maybe, if there was a true hero, of this country, it would have been Andrew Jackson. Think about it. You know, George Washington, what do you call, chartered the first bank. And that was a twenty-year charter. And it was Andrew Jackson who refused to charter it. There's a whole book written about that. Well, I mean that, the Coming Battle. There's a lot of information in there, about, my God, what they threatened if they didn't get the charter to that bank. And then they tried to, they tried an assassination. And I love that story. I don't know if it's true, but...

Alan: Well, what I do know too is, Jackson, and this is the thing too that's going to happen to us. You see, they had to push the American Indians into reservations. And that's another M.O. of the same brotherhood down through the ages.

Jackie: And Jackson did that?

Alan: Well, Jackson helped along that. And, of course, Jackson also, they had treaties with the American Indians, up in the Black Hills area, and of course, he wanted gold. And so, he started to encourage all the settlers to move in there, to start the wars going with the Indians. And when they brought the trains through, Jackson put ads in all the European newspapers for the big wealthy gentlemen, the sportsmen, he called them, to come over to the Americas, and they would have these train rides through the prairies there, and along the Black Hills, and all the ammunition they could want, and they would feed them and so on, at the taxpayers' expense, and they killed thousands and thousands and thousands of buffalo.

Jackie: Oh, they almost made them extinct.

Alan: And that was to get rid of the Indians' food supply. That was intentional. That's what it was for.

Jackie: Then I take it back. Maybe there is no "true hero" of this country.

Alan: Well, the ones who are heroes were probably dead and never mentioned.

Jackie: Yeah, the ones that were killed.

Alan: Yeah, they'd stand up and protest, or maybe they went for their rights, when they were in that blacked-out room making up the charter there, maybe they came up with a protest, and had their throats slit Masonically. But that's the

history. We're living through a system which uses everybody, all the ordinary people. And they make no distinction between the peasant of America, Canada, or China. If you're not one of them in the upper nobility, you're just a peasant. You're a world peasant. And other writers, including the Russells, and so on, Bertrand Russell, makes that quite plain, you know. They have no identification with the ordinary people. When you look at what Washington came out of the Revolution with, I mean, he came up with, he'd added 20-odd mile of land to his property, during the Revolution. He was a busy guy, you know.

Jackie: Who was this?

Alan: Washington.

Jackie: He was. He was land rich.

Alan: He added about 20-odd square miles to his property during the war. And so, they were looking after themselves. And they put all their Masonic symbols up, and people pass it all the time. It's in all the movies, the obelisk and the water, and there's Lincoln sitting just like a statue of one of the pharaohs in this four square position, they call it, in his big chair.

Jackie: And there's in Springfield Illinois at the state capital, a big bronze statue of him, sitting in his chair. And his nose is all shiny.

Alan: Oh, a shiny nose, eh?

Jackie: People come in there and they drop money into the little fountain there, and make a wish and rub his nose.

Alan: Oh really?

Jackie: And his nose is real pretty. You know, it's, you know how, I guess it's brass or copper, or...

Alan: Bronze, probably.

Jackie: Bronze, yeah. You know how it will begin to oxidize. So, his nose is real pretty. Because that's what the people do.

Alan: Well, that's the thing. As I say, the Indians were first. The settlers made real estate out of jungles and wastelands and swamps. Now it's being taken from them. They're to be put into their reservations, which are the human habitat areas of the UN. So, everybody is used in turn for the agenda, always.

Jackie: And now they refer to the US as the empire.

Alan: Yes, and of course that started when Britain handed over the torch officially. And again, even going back to the fifteen hundreds, John Dee and his buddy Francis Bacon, wrote about the New Atlantis arriving in the West, which would continue carrying the torch, and sure enough, America took over the tax-paying part of it, and the military part of it, to bring in the New World Order. Once it sinks, China is to be the policeman of the world. And that's the way the elite have formulated this plan. And they've written about it too.

Jackie: For, in case we have any new listeners, you know, I used to get angry when people, in fact when I was first given the book that Ralph Borszewski wrote, The Constitution that Never Was, I wouldn't even read it, Alan. I said, this is just another book that bashes our Constitution. ...It's a real hard pill to swallow when you've been born into that, Alan. And I know it's very hurtful, because it was. Well, look how ticked off I got at you. You wouldn't acknowledge that the Constitution was... I didn't even want to talk to you for a while.

Alan: And of course, Canada, under Pierre Trudeau, got, for the first time, a charter of rights. And it's right along the same world agenda, where there's no mention of private property ownership in the whole charter. And of course, Pierre

Trudeau, who became prime minister of Canada, who was also a Rhodes scholar, and a millionaire, because all the millionaires run the Communist side, you see. The elite run Communism.

Jackie: Which is no different than international democracy.

Alan: Well, the same boys run both sides.

Jackie: Well, it's all one and the same plan.

Alan: It's the same families that run it. It's the dialectic of pretending you have an enemy, pushing the public between the two, squeezing them, until we come out with the synthesis, the third way.

Jackie: National Socialism, I guess.

Alan: Yeah. We've got a fascist elite running a communistic bureaucracy who run the people. That's the synthesis. That's it. And of course, Pierre Trudeau led the Young Communist party of Canada, the Comintern, to Moscow in 1952. He helped with the setting up of the Charter for the United Nations, with Escott Reid and Pearson and Alger Hiss. And then he became the Prime Minister of Canada, and not one newspaper mentioned that he was the leader of the Comintern for Canada, the Communist International. And that's because it's all one and the same thing. Capitalism and Communism are two sides of the same coin.

Jackie: Two sides of the same coin, yes.

Alan: And guess who owns the coin?

Jackie: Leading us to the third way.

Alan: So, the media is an essential arm of government. Without it, they couldn't give us this fake reality, you know.

Jackie: Well, besides the media, don't forget the entertainment and music industry.

Alan: That's essential. In fact, they had a meeting in England in the 1970s, the early '70s, with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR to decide which company and country would give the culture to the world, the coming world, the New World, and they decided that Hollywood would be the culture creator.

Jackie: There we go.

Alan: For the world.

Jackie: We just got our one-minute warning here. So, is there anything that you want to say in about 40 seconds?

Alan: Yes. It's not over yet, till the fat lady sings.

Jackie: Thank you, Alan. It ain't until the fat lady sings. That is for sure. And this has been going on, down through the ages. And they're still at, and we're still here.

Alan: We are.

Jackie: So there you go. Thank you for that. What a wonderful, what a wonderful final statement for this broadcast. Folks, we'll see you back Wednesday night, next. And thank you for being here, folks. Good night, Alan. Thanks, honey.

Alan: Good Night.

Jackie: Good Night.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
January 25, 2006

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This isn't Jackie as you can tell. She's got a very bad cold. It's Alan. Jackie phoned me up about an hour ago and asked me to stand in for her. She's got a guest there right now. Although next week she'll be on Monday, Tuesday herself and I think she's going to talk about some information concerning World War I and the Lusitania.

I have nothing planned of course. I never do. I generally just talk as to what comes into my head first and one topic that was mentioned on the mainstream news last night was interesting and that was the border crossings between Canada and the U.S.

The news reporter—this is mainstream television in Canada, the main reporter was at one of the crossings, and I'm not sure if it was St. Catherine's or down by Sault St. Marie, but you could see the traffic flowing through without problems and she mentioned that. There were no real problems but there were some regular visitors that were shying away and crossings had dropped because the people thought it was more of a hassle getting through either way. Then of course they brought in the Ambassador to Canada from the U.S. and he said, well, it's going to be even easier shortly because with the new I.D. card he says you can just scan it through the machine and you'll be straight through he said.

This new I.D. card which is to be mandatory by 2007, right now it's actually voluntary. The new I.D. card will have your iris scan. It's got an active chip in it. It has your DNA in it recorded, your voice print, basically all information about you that you probably don't even know yourself. You'll all be glad to know it's going to be so much easier to get through the border when they have everything about you on this card; and those people who've looked into the patent rights of cards, it's kind of like Monsanto with their seed.

Monsanto is in the business of taking all seeds that have been around for thousands of years and if no one's patented them they're patenting them and so people who have those seeds now have to pay Monsanto because Monsanto has the legal right, you see, and we know in this world legality is everything in the system.

When you give your digital image to these people they basically own your rights, so everything is on it about you, even your DNA. I guess that means that legally they own your DNA as well and I'm not joking about this. That's how insidious and weird the true esoteric legal system is.

I should mention the day as well, this is the 25th of January 2006, and so there's about a year left for this mandatory eventually I.D. card to come in and you'll all be so much safer and just buzz through so quickly and it's all for our own good, of course, because we obviously don't know who we are.

I don't know if they showed this in the United States. Probably not, because for a country that has more TV stations than anybody in the world, they certainly do keep you in a box in the U.S., and we [Canada] have far, far more mainstream news about what's happening within the U.S. than they do in the U.S.

When Mr. Bush and Mr. Fox and Mr. Martin from Canada signed the "United Americas" last March it was shown here for at least 2 minutes on the CBC and maybe 3 minutes on global news, but I don't think anybody showed it anywhere within the United States itself and that was an official joining of the Americas.

Having so much data in the media doesn't mean they're telling you anything that really matters and certainly, of course, that's the trick of it all. It's the last thing someone would expect when you have such so-called "free media" that they're simply feeding you USELESS DATA and trivia generally or propaganda but seldom giving you any truth.

Of course, whatever governments have done in history, there's always an esoteric for the public and the exoteric—they sometimes give you the truth 50 years after an event and after the official secret act the time has expired and sometimes they won't. They'll reclassify it for another 50 years.

For the "free trade negotiations" that were done back in the 80's, they buried most of the contracts really between the countries involved. That was the precursor to NAFTA and was actually more important than NAFTA because PREAMBLE tell you the meanings of the words they'll be using in the actual official documents and they're often very different from the ones you think they actually meant. The free trade negotiations were classified and buried in some underground bunker outside Ottawa and they won't be opened for another 50 years or so.

By that time, if there are still people around who can think, which I tend to doubt to be honest with you, they'll gladly show it to you because a future generation doesn't care what happened in ancient history. You know 50 years today is ancient history and with the Dewey system well underway in the school system.

Any REAL HISTORY HAS BEEN PRETTY WELL CHOPPED OUT and it's hard to find a student today around 16 who knows when World War I began and finished, never mind World War II, and who participated in it. THIS IS ALL BY DESIGN because they said that any conflicts that might go on down through the generations, because of racial differences or whatever, would have to be removed from the history books. This has been going on under the National Education Association, which is a part of the International Educational Association, and THE WHOLE WORLD HAS BEEN STANDARDIZED TO THE SAME SYSTEM UNDER THE UNITED NATIONS.

We have lots of data to keep us occupied but there's very little truth that we can use unless we really dig into it and use our own REASONING POWER, because the BIG BOYS WILL NEVER COME OUT AND TELL YOU WHAT THEY'VE REALLY DONE TO YOU, WHAT THEY ARE REALLY DOING TO YOU, AND WHAT THEY PLAN TO DO TO YOU.

Since we are going along in a system which has been here for thousands of years where they have Good Shepherds. Today, they wear business suits. Sometimes in past history they wore uniforms, like Adolph Hitler and Stalin and so on, and we still have our friend in Cuba of course. Through the UNIFORM, which is "ONE FORM," that's what uniforms mean – Masonics make "one form" out of many, "one" you see, and one system, one world, all of this kind of stuff. You'll find that in our minds we expect to see dictators or tyrants in a uniform who yell and scream at their audience and gesticulate with wild gestures like Mussolini, and that's why they keep showing us these old cuts every so often. They seem to crop up all the time and that is to condition us this way, so when we see a guy in a business suit and he doesn't yell and scream (at least not publicly) we can't see him as being a dictator or a tyrant; and it's very misleading because they can say things much, much worse than any tyrant has ever said publicly, in a nice gentle way, and the viewers simply are not conditioned or they're de-conditioned not to actually see what they're seeing or hear what they're hearing.

I think Mr. Bush himself said that the Constitution of the United States was "just a piece of paper," which is odd because I said that on Jackie's show back in '98, and it is. No piece of paper can stand up and demand your rights. It's the people who back it and who want that to be so, who make it so, and if they don't care, well they don't care. It is a piece of paper.

THAT'S THE REALITY OF THE WORLD WE LIVE IN.

However, the GOOD SHEPHERDS as I say WHO RUN THE WORLD and it's not the front men you see, the shepherds; the true shepherds seldom go amongst the sheep. They pay their front men to do that and of course the sheep like the shepherd. They think he's a good guy. He wears a business suit and even the one in Communist China wears a business suit.

These shepherds wear business suits and they have nice scripts because they have the best script writers in the world who must have a common education from some strange underground university because they all advise their front men in the same speeches and to PASS THE SAME LAWS WORLDWIDE AT THE SAME TIME. Yet WE NEVER HEAR how come these advisers, who are UNELECTED of course, in any country, we never hear how they get these positions or who trains them and who authorizes them to be where they are, but they do write good speeches. They're Hollywood type scripts, right down to the pauses that the presidents and the prime ministers make, even the little jokes they sometimes tell – as anyone who watched the movie, "Wag the Dog" I'm sure saw.

We're living in a Disneyland really, very much so and it isn't simply because we've woken up into Disneyland. Disneyland was here long before Disney.

The ancients knew and anyone who studied the history of India, ancient history, will come across certain princes who moved into India. These are the ones who did call themselves the Aryan race, whom the Brahmans supposedly are descended from, and they moved into the Dravidians – the name given to the people who were originally there and they knew which religions to use for the particular people they took over.

You'll find fantastic planning going into the creation of religions specifically tailored for the inhabitants of different areas of India. According to the culture they had at that time, they could actually adapt or tailor-make these religions for the people and the people would in fact obey them. They would obey all the rules they were given because it seemed fairly logical the way it was presented to them. The reason this formula worked then and it works today is that people are retrained in one generation to listen today to EXPERTS.

In ancient times it was Holy Men and the Holy Men would be backed up with other priests. They would actually go out amongst the people, teach one generation that the set of rules, the reasons why they must obey the rules because there was a deity either watching them invisibly all the time. Or else, you know they went into the reincarnation thing where you're poor and destitute because you chose to be so and that's why you're in that position, but if you work really hard

and lick my boots and if you create anything at all, I want a cut of it or I want a share of it through money. If you do these kind of things to one who is superior to you, you might just come back in a higher position the next time. Strange as it sounds today, these religions worked very, very well for thousands of years for a SMALL ELITE RULING GROUP and all they had to do was TRAIN ONE GENERATION and that's all they were taught. They couldn't READ OR WRITE. They believed priests and monks and so on, and they had TAILOR-MADE RELIGIONS given to them, psychological warfare par excellence.

Nothing could be improved upon the last few thousand years; in the last hundred or more actually, they've been using electronic backups and various other techniques, Pavlovian type indoctrinations to make us "LINEAR THINKING" as THEY CALL IT. Linear thinking is the reason most people can't ever figure out what's really happening, even the ones who think they're waking up. They might catch on to the banking system or the Constitution's going down the drain, or we're amalgamating, or we're losing something, but they're still really in the higher level of LEVEL ONE REALITY because this planet is far beyond simple changes that are happening today. It's far more occult than that.

Sciences are used BEYOND THE COMPREHENSION of most people, apart from the very, very advanced electronics which are used, there are other means of applying science or transmitting signals you might say; and where they are scientifically, I don't believe is just 50 years ahead.

I think the proof in Francis Bacon's little Essay on the New Atlantis written in the late 1500's and published in 1602, where he goes into Solomon's Island, which is actually Salomon's Island. It's a play on the word salmon for its red flesh because the color of this agenda is ALWAYS RED. Francis Bacon talks about eventually in the last chapter about getting into the UNDERGROUND CHAMBERS or LABORATORIES where he saw something powering the "underground facilities" that GAVE OFF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN.

Now today we would say that's nuclear energy and then of course he talks about going into another lab where they have a machine to control the weather and create hurricanes, storms, droughts, famines and earthquakes, which sound suspiciously like HAARP today. Going on from there, he goes into the genetically modified vegetable and animal area. He doesn't use those terms.

He says where they take the most miniscule parts of life and work on them and create any kind of vegetable, or, he said, animal – and IPRESUME HUMAN of course, that's what you're supposed to come to yourself – and they know exactly how it will end up when they first start the stages of planning. In other words, they weren't experimenting and doing it for the first time.

When you get these kind of clues from someone who is living in the 1500's, writing supposedly with beeswax candles and the best form of transportation was sailing ships and canvas, or on land it was a horse and buggy, he's coming up with incredible stories which a crystal ball couldn't have told them. He didn't claim to be a medium, either.

Therefore, it would tell me they had these sciences; and of course to control the world for thousands of years—not just control it, but this world's been heading along a long set plan, a set agenda, for thousands of years, it would tell you that THEY WOULD NEVER ALLOW THE GENERAL POPULATION TO KNOW HOW FAR AHEAD THEY TRULY ARE.

While the people of the Middle Ages were living in the Middle Ages, those who were controlling the Middle Ages were probably living in what we might say in the 20th or 21st centuries with the sciences that they actually had; and so you get these kinds of proofs popping up.

Lady Queensborough, who wrote about Freemasonry in the 1800's, talked about one of her friends who I think was an ambassador who went to the Grand Orient Lodge in France, prior to the telephone, met the Grand Master and that's after of course Benjamin Franklin was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient of France. They were having tea with a silver tea set and he heard a ringing noise coming from the teapot. The guy pushed something. The lid came up and he talked into it and he says, you'll never guess where I'm talking to? It was some other country across an ocean, so THE TELEPHONE WAS HERE. By the way, it was probably cellular because we don't think they had wires laid at that time. That came later on. These things were reported and observed back in the early 1800's.

Lord Rothschild was also reported to have his little ventriloquist box. They had cartoons in British newspapers and that's what he always pulled out when he was making these big deals such as taking over the Bank of England, because he just knew who won the battle before anyone else did. He liked to talk to himself into this little box you know. Of course, the official version is he had vast fleet of clipper ships that got there before anyone else got the news and then a horsemen rode to London told him who won. He dumped his bonds. Everyone thought that the British had lost and then he bought them all up for peanuts – all very legal, which is always a strange thing I've noticed in this system. NO MATTER HOW CORRUPT THEY ARE, THEY TEND NOT TO BREAK LAWS BECAUSE THEY WRITE THE LAWS SO THAT THEY CAN DO WHAT THEY WANT BASICALLY.

Certainly very immoral, but then again if we look at the rule book, which is Old Testament, we have to admit that the

old god blessed Jacob for conning his own father into believing that he was really the brother in order to get the blessings. The old father was blind and half deaf and so he dressed up like his brother with a woolskin shirt and brought him his favorite bowl of soup and stew and so on, and then got the blessings and he ended up supposedly being charged with the 12 tribes – which doesn't mean 12 tribes at all and JACOB DOESN'T MEAN JACOB. Jacob was the sun and the tribes were the constellations; that's really what it meant, and so he'd broken through into the light to the sun. He became as the sun, and that's the test of the very highest pinnacle of freemasonry when you hit 360 degrees because that's what it takes to go around the circle.

Anyway, we've been lied to, conned mightily for thousands of years. Every generation has been brought up to believe they're on the CUTTING EDGE. When they were dying like flies in factories during the Industrial Revolution in Europe when the plague carts went around to collect the dead who DIED OF OVERWORK and malnutrition, often for working 16 hours per day, including Sundays, by the way. The day off on Sunday came much, much later, but the people in those days thought what else could they do. It's just the way it was. That's how we've evolved, as they would say in Darwinistic circles, you can help the poor so much but what else can you do for them?

What they don't tell you is that Mr. Rothschild once he'd taken over the Bank of England – and personally I believe he was brought in by the elite already in Britain to run it more efficiently – when he was created Lord Rothschild he passed the Corn Laws Act, where you could bring in foreign corn and so on and dump it on the British market. It put all the tiny landowners out of business. They were forced then to go into the cities because that's where THEY WANTED THEM so they could WORK the FACTORIES and everything happens you find in this order.

There's no happenstance to anything. The people are coerced. THE WORLD IS PRE-PLANNED. THE DESTINY OF THE WORLD IS PRE-PLANNED THEN AS IT IS NOW and whatever you think is happening now, you're generally wrong.

The media's job – the media means "THE MIDDLE". Pyramid is of course "fire in the middle" too. It's the fire between the capstone and the rest of the world, meaning the body; and the media's job is to communicate certain data to you to shape your mind on an ongoing basis into expecting the next move, which will seem perfectly natural to us by the way it is explained.

The fact that for instance the New American Century published their agenda in the 1990's beginning with an attack on Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and then Syria, in that order. The fact that we did hit Afghanistan first after 9/11, the EMERGENCY NUMBER, COINCIDENTALLY of course, and then go into Iraq. During an inquiry Mr. Bush DID ADMIT on Canadian television at least that Saddam Hussein had nothing to do with the Twin Tower bombing, he was just a bad guy that was in the way and the world was better off with him removed. Now of course they're beating the war drums for Iran.

I'm sure they have their own men in Iran because each time he says something about the New World Order or Israel, I'm sure the population are quivering in fear because why would a man bring on disaster when the world's biggest army is right next door to him ready to move in?

Why would he do this? Until you realize that the old assassins—the assassins were called "Hashishin" [or, Hashshashin] and that's where the world "hashish" comes from, since that's what they basically lived on. That was in the Middle East and the Knights Templars in fact joined forces with the assassins and became one. Therefore, I'm pretty sure this guy who's in charge of Iran and is making these big noises right now at the most inappropriate time is one of their own, and if anything does happen, I'm sure he'll be picked up or smuggled out, one way or another, before all hell breaks loose. You'll find that's how the game is truly played, because wars, as Professor Carroll Quigley said:

"Wars are not intended simply to beat another people, they're primarily to change the culture of all the participants." Therefore, it's the little people who have to change in the aftermath of war. It changes the culture, such as Britain when it came out of World War II—it went into World War II to fight national socialism and ended World War II as a national socialist country. That's how it changed it. The BIG BOYS understood that. That was their goal. It's hard for the average person to ever figure out how it happened and how it came about, because that was THE PLAN in the first place.

Hitler wanted a united Europe. Winston Churchill we're told now with declassified documents by his personal secretary 50 years after the official Secret Act is up, Churchill spoke many times about a UNITED EUROPE coming out of World War II. Regardless who they decided to win, it literally united Europe anyway.

It's the SHEEP who must be conditioned for the changes. Not the people who LEAD US to the CHANGES, but the people themselves.

I hear the break coming up, so I'll keep quiet now while the music plays when it comes on. I may have a minute left here. Anyway, Jackie will be back next week as I say on Monday and Tuesday and I think she's going to talk about the Lusitania, which, when sunk, helped to get the United States eventually into World War One.

PART 2:

Hello, this is Alan Watt here standing in for Jackie Patru. She will be back on Monday and Tuesday, maybe Wednesday too, by herself doing a talk on the Lusitania, World War I. I've been just going through these things that float through my head of course and that's why I prefer not to be a linear thinker.

To be a linear thinker is to show that your conditioning through schooling has worked because linear thinking is obviously to do with what they call LOGIC and SET FORMATS where you look at a subject. You find out why the subject is the subject, what caused it to be so, what its purpose is, where does it go from here, et cetera, et cetera. It's a MATHEMATICAL SEQUENCE so when you're given a problem you think linearly and you come to the conclusion really that's programmed for you to come to, which is always the wrong one.

IT KEEPS US IN THE DARK. If you're non-linear you can think—you can jump back and forth between various topics and time and history because it all must be shown together how everything that's happening today is simply a lead up, or was led up to, by preparations from thousands of years ago. I put some of this in my three books for sale and I should mention them now.

I do some of the ancient history, the pre-Masonic but still the builders, of course, history of ancient Egypt et cetera. I show you much of the Masonic symbolism, although that's being co-opted by one of the main superstars of shortwave who's adopted this kind of stuff because they must get themselves put as the superstars so you'll be led up the garden path; but it doesn't matter anyway because they NEVER GIVE YOU ANY OF THE ESOTERIC MEANINGS anyway. If you want one or any of these books, or all three, [see www.com for ordering information].

These books as I say go up through that. The third book goes into that as well. I show you the big coincidences in history such as the Statute of Rhodes, which was the capital of the BIG BANKING BOYS thousands of years BC, and the Statute of Rhodes of course had the sun god with the spikes coming out of his head. He had his right hand out. Some ancient historians say he held a torch there. There was definitely a beacon there and of course people today will say, gee, that's a similarity to the Statue in New York, quite near Rhodes in fact, isn't it? That must be coincidence, mustn't it?

You're seeing the same symbols of UNBROKEN POWER from thousands of years ago up until today and you can't put it all together. That's quite something because these symbols have been used all down through history through every religion on the planet, every authorized religion, and the esoteric is ALWAYS HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC or the PROFANE as they call it. It's also HIDDEN from the lower degree Freemasons because you must have "willing fools," as Mr. Pike said himself, who don't know that they're fools. They think they're there for charity and to do self-help work and all that kind of stuff.

THAT'S HOW THE WORLD REALLY RUNS.

Everybody's in their little pigeon hole or a tunnel and they don't know that there's another tunnel next to them and there's a whole bunch of tunnels next to them. They only live in their own little tunnel from the day they are born to the day they die.

It's very interesting if we even go back to the times of Sumer, you'll see the statues of the priests of Sumer and it's very interesting that they wore the sheepskin skin around their loins, and of course it's the same today. The proper Masonic pinafore, the apron, is also made of sheepskin (at least the good ones are); and of course you've got to ask yourself if there's a wolf behind the sheep here, or is that just Viagra? because these guys love to boast and they certainly do.

We have the same symbology down through the ages of the shepherd people, you see, the sheepskin, those who wear the sheepskin and they make the SHEEP AROUND THEM believe they're ONE OF US. We don't realize the shepherd's VERY DIFFERENT FROM US because the SHEPHERD ACTUALLY OWNS US and we feed him and we clothe him. If the sheep knew that, they'd run a mile when they saw the shepherd, but of course the SHEEP DON'T KNOW THAT. They see business suits and well dressed people who are obviously EXPERT at running things and so we like them, just like the sheep, no different than ancient times.

We give it all to the GOOD SHEPHERDS who are PROMOTED to us, so that we might follow them. The only DUTY you have as a citizen in any country and you've got to realize a CITIZEN—the definition is "someone born into a system with preexisting duties."

In other words, IF YOU HAVE PREEXISTING DUTIES, HOW CAN YOU BE FREE? You see? It takes a little bit of thinking there, but we can overcome that barrier, and so we have preexisting duties. Of course, part of that is ALWAYS TO PAY OFF DEBT, even though Benjamin Franklin, a member of the illuminati, who gives you a lot of the clues, they speak openly because I guess they have to really give you very easy, easy clues. Jefferson said:

"A generation born into paying off the debt incurred from the previous generation are de facto slaves."

Today, we call it DEMOCRACY and FREEDOM, so it's quite amazing how we can be told the truth by some of the "illuminated ones" down through history and we think, "well, so what, everything is fine, I'm okay Jack. How are you?" WE IGNORE THE TRUTH.

Yes, from the sheepskins of the ancient Sumerian priests, you look at the Pharaohs of Egypt and they wore a cloth around them. You also see it was hung in the middle in a pyramid type shape from below the belly button down to above the knees like a kilt and of course he wore that type because he's a perfect pyramid. He is at the top of the pyramid actually. The ones below would have to have ones with the flat square because they don't have a capstone. Nothing has really changed to today.

What we call "Freemasonic" is to SHAPE and BUILD CULTURE and SOCIETY and MAN HIMSELF. We look at the ancient builders of the medieval times and when they were building up a cathedral, they were also dismantling the old one; so they dismantle the past as they're putting up the new structure. This goes on and on through all the symbology. Eventually THEY WILL RESHAPE MAN and it's not that far off. They've got the ability to do it. It's not because they're waiting to improve the abilities to do it that they're hanging on. They're getting us all ready mentally and psychologically to ACCEPT the BIG CHANGES that are coming in a PHYSICAL REALM, because they've ALWAYS said THEIR JOB was to "perfect that which was left imperfect."

The guide to Solomon's Temple is the individual "enlightened one" is the temple, you see. You are a temple, but it's IMPERFECT FOR THE MASSES and therefore they're going to perfect it. The next type of working type of people they will create will be purposely made for their tasks, just like Brave New World.

Aldous Huxley DID NOT get his ideas from again a crystal ball. Aldous Huxley was the grandson of Professor Thomas Huxley, who was Charles Darwin's best buddy and he became the champion of Darwinism after Darwin died. Aldous Huxley got his information from inner circles of the ELITE in Britain from the universities and simply wrote them into his books.

He said on his speeches that he knew this would be put into operation, the Brave New World scenario where they will purposely grow people for a specific tasks and here's another BIG COINCIDENCE.

We jump back to Plato's Republic, when Plato in his discourse talks about the creation of a perfect world state where the guardian class won't have to utilize so much time and energy to watch all the workers and slave populations because they will purposely make the SLAVE POPULATIONS for their own particular functions. That was called The Republic and that was his form of a utopia. Utopia to them is when they don't have to give you entertainment, distractions, frivolous wars, that type of thing, dramas, plays, music to entertain us. They won't have to. We'll be very, very efficient because they'll program people after creating them to do their work 24 hours a day. They won't need entertainment. Plathimself DID NOT dream up that idea, since Plato was a pupil of Socrates. Socrates of course was forced to drink the hemlock after being convicted and his conviction was they he tried to – he'd been recruiting the elite youth and training them through a secret society to infiltrate the power structure and cause revolution. Socrates and Plato both studied this in Egypt and so you look back at Egypt and you find all of these elite people who went to study there were initiated into the high mystery religions. Then they were sent back to their original countries to set up these little cult groups and train the youth through fascinating stories, which is the same today, of the supposed esoteric (but they don't tell them the esoteric) and fomenting revolution – all must become one.

"Out of many, one." Reverse it = One out of many. You might also say "monopoly". Mono = one, Poly = many, and that's what the United States has been famous for is the creation of monopolies, "E Pluribus Unum".

This has always been their agenda. You see it all down through history if you care to look. It is not a coincidence and we're dealing with something here which is obviously, very obviously does not think in completing any ONE THING in a LIFETIME, a human span. We're dealing with SOMETHING which can make incredible plans thousands of years into the future, right down to the finish dates too; and IT obviously also always knew the wisdom of the past, meaning the study of human nature, for thousand of years in ancient times, to plan out a destination to bring mankind culminating into a world order, a New World Order, which of course in a coincidence Papa Bush mentioned September 11, 1990. All these coincidences are just tripping us up everywhere.

We're dealing something which is beyond simply the human. It does teach humans as well, of course, the little workers they have, in a religious format because there's a religion behind this – a definite religion. That's what motivates natural man is DEDICATION TO A RELIGION, especially when it gives members SPECIAL PRIVILEGES in this world; but whatever is behind it, as we know, doesn't worry about dying in a generation or so, that's fairly obvious.

It's also obvious that humans are not apt to plan something a generation ahead and carry it out. Other things crop up. Finances have to be pushed elsewhere. Unexpected things happen and people just get plain tired of it. There's SOMETHING HERE DRIVING THIS GENERATION between one to the next to the next and the next.

If we look at the cathedrals of England and Europe, we realize that these cathedrals took five to seven generations of stone masons to build through famines, through plagues, through crusades where the money was getting taken to go off abroad, massive money from the public and yet this AGENDA to build the cathedrals NEVER CEASED. Never ceased and architects today – trained architects to go over to study these cathedrals in Europe are flabbergasted at the sciences which were used to bring these inner dome vaults et cetera together. I don't know how many of them, I'm sure the Masonic ones did, but I don't know how many of them noticed that really these arches within these cathedrals and their big beams and all the rest of it are simply a sculptured form of nature, because it's showing you a grove. These cathedrals inside simulate the tree grove it seems and the ability to put all of this work together, incredible creations, is almost beyond the modern architect and builders societies and so on. They couldn't do it so well.

We're living with all of these amazing coincidences and we're taught at school we're on the cutting edge of science and civilization and who knows what we'll discover next that's going to push us in a great leap forward. When in reality, the sciences that are HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC HAVE BEEN AVAILABLE FOR AT LEAST 500 YEARS AND PROBABLY LONGER.

We look at the explosion of micro-circuitry that first appeared in wristwatches back in the 1970's, which flourished overnight. The markets in all countries were dumped with these cheap watches which were battery operated and kept perfect time, digital readouts and all the rest of it, and played about three or four different tunes et cetera and put the Swiss watch making businesses out of business OVERNIGHT. I saw many of my friends buying them and what amazed me was none of them were stunned as to where this technology had suddenly come from. They take it for granted. You see, most people take everything that happens for granted. THEY DON'T QUESTION IT.

Most people alive today lived through the BIG TRANSITION of all the major industry in the world over the last 15 years to China and yet very few were conscious of it. They dreamed through it and now they simply think it's normal that everything is made in China. People don't really live through their life.

Living means being a sentient being. Sentient is awareness and PEOPLE WHO DON'T ASK QUESTIONS are obviously NOT AWARE; and Plato, jumping back then in non-linear thinking, of course, Plato himself said, "we create culture."

He said we can give opposites—he's talking about the elite of course in ancient times. He says, "ALL CULTURE COMES FROM THE TOP." Culture that came out from the bottom could upset, have a ripple effect and destroy everything, the unpredictable, you see, so all cultural changes are from the top down; they're permissible and PLANNED BY THE TOP and implemented and of course the people who see the culture changes through generally music according to Plato.

Today it's much music. Then it was just roving musicians. They had roving troops of drama players and of course he said "people mimic what they see on stage." The general public generally mimic what they see, the fashions and so on. Plato said, we can literally change the culture and all of its values in a completely opposite direction within one generation and in that generation there will hardly be one person who was actually conscious through the transition; and that is true today. It's no different today.

The public go through the transitions WITHOUT NOTICING them, even if the skirt goes from the ankle to halfway up the thigh in one generation. It's somehow normal and it's normal because it's approved from the top, because anything that was not approved from the top, believe you me, would be nipped in the bud before the public even heard about it. If you wonder why pop stars who help bring in the drugs, sex, rock-n-roll, which eventually destroyed what was left of the family, were getting knighted by the Queen.

You know the Beatles "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds," LSD, who turned on millions of people into drugs got KNIGHTED for helping what? What did they help in the system? What we know is of course that they had to destroy the remnants of the family unit by creating promiscuity, which they'd planned in the 1800's.

H.G. Wells was promoting "Free Love" they called it in 1885. Free love—but they didn't have the contraceptives and the fallout was disastrous, so they went back to the drawing board and had all the scientists work on the contraceptive pill, so they put that out forward with the National Health Service, which gave you free abortion and penicillin for the diseases, and we applied it, using music, the traditional Plato thing, you see. Fashion, the mini-skirt and formulas. These are simple formulas and they worked very well. The public didn't notice the change. They never thought why did it come this way. Where does fashion come from? Who authorizes fashion? And fashion remember means "to shape," so it's Masonic you see as everything else in this world is.

Uniform as I say—people in uniform are "one form" and that's why armies have been created for thousands of years and once again you've got many acting as one. They're drawn from the ranks of the people at the bottom. "Drilled," just like miners in a sense, because that's where drilling comes from. Square bashing – it's Masonic so they walk the square. The

drill on the square and they are "one form" when they are ready and they'll do whatever they're told, even if it means going and bashing the parents on the skulls with the butt of the guns, they will do it, because all of this is done before down through history. Here is this music coming, so I guess the time is growing to a head. Well, I'll end with that rant and it's been pleasure to talk to you. It's non-linear thinking, which I enjoy of course.

(Transcribed by Linda)

June 7th, 2006

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Alright, well, we're going to get started here. Ladies and gentlemen, good evening and thank you for joining us on Sweet Liberty. I'm with you tonight with Alan again, Alan Watt. Today is Wednesday and it is the 7th of June. I almost said May, Alan. It's the 7th of June in the Year 2006 folks. Our spiritual message this evening, "There is no veil the love of God in us together cannot lift. The way to truth is open. There is no veil the love of God in us together cannot lift. The way to truth is open." It is too, isn't it, Alan?

Alan Watt: Yeah, sometimes you need a crowbar.

Jackie: Yes. Yeah, you're the crowbar.

Alan: That's it. And you've got to do a lot of huffing and puffing.

Jackie: HR, what was that bill we wanted to mention?

Alan: I think it was 4752IH.

Jackie: 4752IH. Folks I know there are a lot of, I understand, a lot of other broadcasters talking about this, and we're not going to spend the evening on it, but I wanted to bring it up for those of you who might not listen to a lot of other broadcasts. This bill, HR4752IH, I don't know what the IH stands for Alan, but that's the way it was listed on the Thomas, on the government website. And folks, this is a bill that is proposing to draft all men and women in the United States between the ages of 18 and 42. Men and women between the ages of 18 and 42, and you know Alan, the way the bill reads, I was going to print it out. It isn't a real long one, and share it with our listeners, but our internet listeners can go to the Thomas site and put that bill number in and it will pull it up. But it's, those who don't go directly into the military would be drafted to do some type of "community service". And basically, we're just talking slave labor here Alan.

Alan: I think it's stated as or serve at home or other. In other words it didn't specify what the other is.

Jackie: Exactly. Exactly. It's wide open. And I just, the important thing here folks is those of you who have young children or teenage children, it doesn't matter, they should never sign up for the draft. They should never register for the draft. And when the card comes it says that you have to do this it's the law. And then if you read the frequently asked questions, well, what would happen if I didn't register for the draft, it says, Alan, you may be fined, and you may go to jail for whatever. They don't. They can't jail you. And then they say you can never get a government grant. See, that's the big deal. That is the hook, and that is the only hook. And of course, there are many states and this happened, it's happened some time ago, that have actually added the requirement that if a young person goes in to get a drivers license, they have to sign up for the draft. Their registering to get a drivers license is considered registration for the draft. And if they aren't willing to sign that, they don't get a drivers license. Now, this to me should have people stop and think, well, if it is a federal law, why do the states have to do this? And you see, to me, that's just more confirmation. But the Selective Service Act is under Title 50, and Title 50 is not what they call positive law. There's no legislation that has. It's the same as Title 26 which is the, or may Title 27 is the IRS, is that, you know, the income tax, but there's no implementing legislation for that. And they used Title 26 to implement the income tax. They use all the implementing legislation under Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms.

Alan: And what's even more ominous is the fact that they're going to, or that they want to put this draft through, because it tells you it's not just to do with Iraq. See, it's much bigger. And it's an ongoing thing that they're looking at

obviously when they need so much human power there, to do their job, which could last for who knows how long, donkey's years.

Jackie: Well, you know I had a call from Bob Peters just before we went on air. And he was listening to Al Adask, who's on First Amendment Radio, just prior to this broadcast. And he said, Al was talking about, you know, contractual law and etc. And I said that I wanted to mention this draft bill. He said that, you know, Al, he believed Al had been talking about it also. And what Al was mentioning Alan was that they're talking about sending prisoners over to Iraq.

Alan: Oh, okay. Well, that's quite, see, that's what they did in Britain for centuries. They would draft them right from the prison. In fact, the courts at one time, even on petty offenses used to give you the choice of joining the army or going to jail. That was quite standard in Britain. So, I guess it's the same system.

Jackie: You know, I was thinking about that with all these illegal aliens. How many of them do you think have been drafted into the military, Alan?

Alan: That's open in fact. They've had that in major newspapers. They'll give them citizenship if they serve so many years in the military. And even in the Civil War, they had scouts out in Europe and Scandinavia to recruit people to come over and fight in the Civil War. So, there's nothing really new in that.

Jackie: No, nothing new in it, but it's new in our time right now, isn't it? Although, I have a book here, in fact it was mentioned in Doug Reed's book, controversy of Zion, and I was able to find the book. And now, I cannot recall the name of the book, but I was able to get it through Abe books. And it was a woman who wrote the book, who had served in the United Nations after WWII, and she was in one of the internment camps, or they don't call them internment camps but relocation camps. And mostly, all that were in the camps where she was were Poles. And she said that some of them were actually killing themselves rather than go home, because the Soviet Union, of course, had control over a lot of, you know, their living space. And they just wouldn't go home. They would hang themselves and cut their wrists and do anything. But what they were trying to do was find homes for these people. And she couldn't figure out why the US wouldn't let any of these people in, because a lot of the countries were. They were taking healthy people, healthy people that they knew would be able to get work and not become a ward of the state. And so there were some requirements, but many, many people were finding homes in other countries. Well, then the Korean War came, Alan. And suddenly the US government opened up its arms to those Poles, and the requirement was, it was right in her book, they had to serve two years over in Korea, and then they could come to America. So, they were willing to risk their lives in a war to come to the land of plenty. The land of the free and the home of the brave. So, that is in our lifetime in a sense. It's very recent history. And we were having a conversation last night, and I said, I think we better quit this right now, because our listeners need to be in on this conversation, and would you share with them what you were discussing.

Alan: It was about the global warming I think, wasn't it. Yeah, it was, the global warming is a weird, we all parrot this because it's said all the time, it's mentioned in so many articles as though it's a fact, you know. And we do know from even in school, when I was about seven, it was in the old geography books at the time, that the earth goes through warming and cooling periods. And in the Middle Ages for two hundred years at one point, they didn't build fireplaces inside the homes because it was so warm. So, we go through these cycles. However, with the global warming, you've got to think the South Pole would be melting too. How come it's all to do with the North Pole melting? And then I thought about the Star Wars project. Everyone has forgotten about it. But they put I don't know how many of these war type satellites into space, which can basically fry any continent if they want to. And when you look at what we're told, that the Pole is melting and it's all slipping into the sea, and since the prevailing wind across America and Canada, the US and Canada comes from the West, technically we should be cooling as this colder water, or the ice hits the water and cools the water.

Jackie: Oh shoot, it would, wouldn't it?

Alan: Yeah, it should bring it across the land. And yet, the land is warming at the same speed, if not more, which would tell me that something is basking the Northern hemisphere, at least this part in something which is causing the heat. The land as well as the sea. But it's not affecting the Antarctica.

Jackie: Well, then we have the connection, when you had said at the one time, and folks, I don't, if you haven't seen Alan's videos at his website at .com, it's linked from Sweet Liberty also, but if you haven't seen it. What is the name of that last one? The one about the clouds, Alan?

Alan: It was Peeping Through the Clouds.

Jackie: Peeping Through the Clouds. You, sometimes when you would talk, and this has been going on for so long, and you'd say, oh my God, are they spraying again. And how mushy the sky looked. And we just don't, we do get sprayed, but nothing like you were describing. And then you said, last year, the high temperatures made probably, I don't know how high they broke the record, but where you're at, to get up to 115 degrees in the summer is an anomaly.

Alan: It certainly is.

Jackie: And you had mentioned, that you thought the possibility is that they're using the HAARP technology. And that you're right in the path of it. And that that would be why you're having the warmer weather. And then when I was talking to a friend about it, and all of the spraying, I couldn't figure out Alan, why are they spraying out in the wilds up there. And he said, probably, that's why they're spraying so heavily, because of the barium. And you explained that, that those metals are actually light refractors, and heat refractors of the sun. And so now, I don't know, it just all makes sense to me.

Alan: Yeah, see the only way their theory that they try to spin it, we might be trying to save the planet. We get these little hints. We may be trying to do things about it. They're maybe going to start weather manipulation to stop global warming. This is in the newspapers. And they've been doing it for years. And the patents go back for donkey's years, anybody that wants to check out the different patents on all this stuff. And this theory of reflecting the sunlight back out into space, would only work if the particles somehow were weighted so that the shiny part is facing the sun. But it's not, you see. These things are spinning and tumbling, and they're mirrors, and they're reflecting the light back and forth millions of times before they hit the ground and it's keeping the heat in. That's just it. It's doing the opposite. So, they're causing the global warming.

Jackie: Well, the thing is, we can't even count on what they're telling us, that there is global warming. I mean, you know, all the floods and the droughts and everything, and even when it gets extremely. We had freezing weather on the 22nd of May. And frost on the 23 of May. That isn't warm, Alan. But they say, oh, well it's all part of global warming. And I know I've said this before. I am going to repeat myself, because I do know that we have quite a few new listeners, since you've been on Coast to Coast. But, Professor Patrick Michaels is the guy that, the professor in Virginia, University of Virginia, I believe. I happened to hear him talk at an ALEC meeting, the American Legislative Exchange Council, which is an association for allegedly conservative state legislatures. And he was talking to the State Legislatures. He had overheads. He said first of all that not only is there not global warming, now, this was ten years ago, but he said, not only is there not global warming, but the real temperatures are showing that the means nighttime temperature is slightly higher. He says, that makes for a very lush planet. But he said, they take artificial readings, and they take those readings where you've got a lot of tarmac, like from the airports and that.

Alan: In the cities.

Jackie: Yeah, it's artificial heat. And he said, now with the satellites, they know what the temperature is. And at that time, anyway, there wasn't any global warming going on. But one thing he pointed out, as cold as it is at the Poles, they say, well, if the temperature drops one degree, we're going to have global warming and it's going to do all kinds of terrible things. He said, if it's 45 degrees below zero and it goes up one degree, it's still at freezing. And it's just, none of what they're saying in other words, it just doesn't, it doesn't fly.

Alan: There's a funny science program going on. And there's no doubt it's all to do with Science, plus, every effect they're talking about can be caused by the HAARP in conjunction with the spraying. And that's the ominous part about it. We see the spraying going on all the time. And they admit in the HAARP treaty that they signed at the UN not to use it on other countries. They admitted they can cause drought or flood, hurricanes, tornadoes, earthquakes, and they

can also dissipate natural clouds or create them. They can do one or the other.

Jackie: Droughts or floods.

Alan: I've seen both happen. Sometimes the sky will turn black, and you're sure you're going to get a thunderstorm, and then you hear the jets above them, and within an hour, it's all cleared up and it's this steely misty polymer type blue. So, they can do either. They can cause that or dissipate the clouds. And also, it's in the treaty too. They can bring the jet stream right down to ground level. Well, the jet stream loops right where I am, and goes back down into the States. So that's why they're using this part to spray heavily. It carries it all the way back down into the States. It covers a wide area.

Jackie: And the satellites. I made a note here, because when you mentioned, you know, the Star Wars, Jim McCanny, when he was on with us after Katrina. He said that they literally were steering the hurricane, and of course, you know, either the way the Weather Channel, the way the weather reporters, they're showing these hurricanes making turns.

Alan: I know, right-angle turns.

Jackie: Yes. And he said that they're doing it from the satellites, and he said basically what they're doing is beaming the electromagnetic energy down, right in front of the eye of the storm. And it attracts the eye of the storm, and they just lead it around, like you've got a ring through a pig's nose.

Alan: In fact, if you superheat the atmosphere in front of it, it attracts it, just like a magnet.

Jackie: Right, exactly. That's what he said. And they can make it go any dog-gone place they want. And so, this makes sense too, you know, that that technology is part of it all.

Alan: It is. And of course, they've tested out maybe three years ago, there was, it was in the newspapers, this odd series of meteorites that went across the sky from Canada into the States. And from Vancouver I think, all the way down into Washington. And they said it set off fire alarms across the whole territory. Not fire alarms, car alarms, with explosions. Then the next day they had all these experts on trying to tell us what it was, what they thought it might be. It was all very vague, except they thought it was probably some kind of strange meteor. And there was nothing more said about it. But it was a series of explosions in the air. And then, in Australia, a week later, they had the same phenomenon happening over one of their major cities, exactly a week later. And what they were doing, I think, is using the satellites to superheat the atmosphere which explodes that part they're concentrating on. And that's what they really have been doing. Tesla, himself, stopped his tests with the standing wave technology, because he said, it would be possible to superheat the atmosphere to such an extent you could cause a flash fire across the globe.

Jackie: Yes, and he said he could split the earth in two.

Alan: So, this is what they're up to. It's advanced sciences that are at play here. We're kept in a level one matrix, where the news gives us our supposed facts, but there's higher levels above all of that. And we never get told even the second level until fifty years later. Yeah, that's standard. So, it's high, high technology at work.

Jackie: So, how's your weather right now, speaking of the weather.

Alan: Well, there was a deluge a couple of hours ago. And it's stopped now, but it's coming down just like a Monsoon.

Jackie: Well, one of the things that, you know, I noticed this several years ago, when we had the summer sun. This would have been probably around 2000, 2001. The sun was so extremely hot. And even if it was 80 degrees it wasn't the heat, it wasn't the heat in the air, it was the heat of the sun hitting you. And I noticed this. And then I would mention it to people, and a lot of people agreed, you know, that they had noticed the same thing. It was abnormally hot. And how would they do that Alan? Would that have to do with the spraying too?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure of it, I mean, I notice when they're really spraying heavily, and there's different kinds of sprays.

You'll see them. There's a long white ones that end up sort of like herring bone that's splayed across the sky. And there's other types that are a sort of light pale blue. That's the polymer types. It's like looking through a plastic, clear plastic barrier, you know, vapor barrier type. That's what it looks like from the sky. And these light blues ones spread very quickly and create the polymer type effect. So, there's different kinds that they are spraying across, sometimes in conjunction with each other at the same time.

Jackie: Something I wanted to say here, just as a consideration for our listeners. I don't know who I was talking to the other day, and they said that evidently, I don't know where the information came from, so I was just told this, that 70% of the sunscreen today had chemicals in them that are known to be carcinogenic. And I just wanted for our listeners to maybe do a little bit of research on this. Be careful what you're putting on your skin, folks. When we're talking about summertime, people believe that if they lather themselves up with sunscreen they're going to be okay, and it's just like, you know, the mosquito stuff with that D in it, whatever that, it's killer stuff. And so, folks, don't think just because you're putting sunscreen on that you're necessarily protecting yourself from the sun, because the sunscreen itself could be very dangerous too. And we need sunshine. Isn't that the pathetic thing, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, we do.

Jackie: We need to be in the sun. The sun is life giving. And yet, we just have to be careful and not overdo it, and be careful of what we're putting on our skin. It's the largest organ in our body.

Alan: But with all the spraying that's going on, I think it's best to keep covered, because that stuff is all coming down. There will be a link going up on my website, the Discovery Channel, to do with weather modification. And they were talking about these tiny nanorobots that they can put out of planes, billions of them, and they're so tiny, they can go into your eyes and you wouldn't even know that they were there.

Jackie: A nanorobot.

Alan: Nanotechnology. These are tiny little, basically little computers in a sense. They've had them for....

Jackie: And there have been movies.

Alan: They've had them for donkey's years, it's just that the public have never really, we're the last to be told. When they tell us it's actually almost obsolete.

Jackie: And they actually had it on, it was the Discovery Channel?

Alan: They had a program to do with weather modification and that was part of it. They showed a test tube with so many of them inside this little test tube. And these were a bigger type. He said the other type were so tiny. And the question was asked apparently on the program. And someone asked, what happens if you breathe them in, and I think the answer was, you might cough them back up. You may cough them back up. And I wouldn't be surprised that if these things are so tiny they can pass through the alveoli, the little air sacks in the lungs, into the bloodstream. I wouldn't be surprised at all.

Jackie: What do these little nanorobots do, Alan?

Alan: Well, I think on this particular program they said they were some kind of transmitter. There's very little we can believe as far as the reasons that we're given go. We do know that other areas of science have admitted that these tiny nanorobots could be used to even reconstruct the inside of your body, because they can link up like a whole series in for a circuit, and create more of themselves, even, from materials they can find in your own body. So, this is very advanced stuff. And yet, and yet, it's old technology.

Jackie: It gets so far out that, you know what my thought is? What the hell? I mean, you know, sometimes when you talk about these things it gets people afraid. And, I mean, being afraid would be useless. It would be as useless as worrying. Because, we then, we would just be living in fear. And I guess that comes back to where we are in our own

minds with who we are. Are we a human being or are we a spiritual being? And is Planet Earth it? The 3rd Dimensional World here. And I think it could be real frightening to people to hear that kind of stuff.

Alan: And yet that's what they've got. And what gets me, it tells you that if they can make these things, which are pretty well atomic size, what kind of equipment do they put it together with? And how long have they had this for?

Jackie: You want to know what Mars wrote about when he wrote about these things? He wrote about that new arenas they're building. Well, Alan. Take a look at them. It doesn't seem like a reach. Now, I'm not, to me. I mean, I don't. How am I saying this? How do I want to say it? I believe that Mars has inside information, let me put it that way.

Alan: Well, he was in that field in the military and he wrote a lot of stuff for the technological societies for years before he took his present job.

Jackie: But basically, his present job, right, thank you for that. But basically he said that those stadiums are large antennas, giant antennas. And he talked in that article, in that particular newsletter about the nanotechnology and these little robots. And when you mentioned them being transmitters. They could be receivers and transmitters, Alan.

Alan: Sure they can.

Jackie: To where our own thoughts or every word could be being sent someplace. We have to take a break here. And folks, we'll be back with you in about three minutes. And stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Before we get started back here with Alan folks, every time I hear that commercial for the DVD, on the Civil War, I think about it. It was a war to enslave us all. But any of you, who haven't done research and may not know the true actuality of the Civil War, it had nothing to do with, you know, freeing the slaves. And they certainly did with the 14th Amendment, they created actually in a sense a Constitution within the Constitution. I never really understood that until when I owned my business, Alan, and we had those human rights cases starting hitting us, I said at one time I wanted to have a trial jury. And they said, well, you can't. I said, what do you mean, I can't? Isn't this America, aren't we? Well, yes, but this is under the 14th Amendment. The human rights commission is a 14th Amendment bureaucracy and you can't have a trial. And every case that I had to defend against, all of the briefs were based on the 14th Amendment. So, I just wanted to say that.

Alan: Getting back to that arena thing that you mentioned, back in the mid-90s, that's the first time we heard of all these emergency plans and agencies that are interlinked with each other from local to federal level, and they were having practices even in Canada, and rural areas, for these emergencies, and we were saying, what's going on here? This was before 9/11, and the Cold War was supposedly over and all that kind of stuff, and now, they start all these things. They didn't have them even during the Cold War. And yeah, I remember going into a little town called Allison, and there's all the fire guys there, and the police there, and people pretending that they were injured and they were giving them first aid, and it was a mock disaster. And I said, well, something is coming. They all knew something was coming. And then of course the media went into action and they showed you these emergency command centers where they're all interlinked, right down to the local level, and I thought, it took them years to plan all this and get this thing up and running with the bureaucracy, etc. So, what plans? Well, we know 9/11 came along, and then it all made sense. Isn't it interesting that during the 90s at about the same time, that's when we first heard that sports arenas would be used for people who would be moved from their disaster areas.

Jackie: Oh, my. And look what happened in New Orleans.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I found an article, well, I subscribe to USA Today and New York Times, the Toronto Star and the Washington Post online, and I run down and take a look at their headlines of the articles, and this, I found this interesting. It's a little off our course here, but mentioning Katrina, there was an article in USA Today that said after Katrina that there's a

higher white population and a much lower black. And I thought, the first thought that came to my mind was they are doing a little ethnic cleansing, huh. Because the white population I think increased by like 20 some percent, from 59 to 70 something. And the black population decreased at least as much, so we've got a 40% difference going on there. And 90,000 they said of those people are still living in Houston.

Alan: So, sure, they kill a lot of birds with one stone, these guys.

Jackie: With everything they do. Like with the War Between the States, the more you realize how much they accomplished with that, they just, they have, they're multi-layered, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. As I say, we're still on the level one here with the six o'clock news version. And there's so much going on it boggles the mind. Even on top of all these big cell phone towers, they have these arrays of antenna. They're like old-fashioned antennas you'd have for your television on a roof. Only there's maybe three or four of them in different directions. And that's the same pattern with the HAARP installation up in Alaska. So, I think they have a grid across the country with this type of technology.

Jackie: Some mini HAARP things, going on?

Alan: Yeah, they're right on the top of every one of these towers that you'll see.

Jackie: Okay, that brings to mind, and I don't know if you mentioned this on the air. Something on the news there, and I think they did a few minutes on it, where they actually had cameras that could photograph the energy coming off all of these, all of these antennas and that. Did you talk about that?

Alan: That's right. It was on the CBC.

Jackie: Well, tell our listeners about it, because I think it was one of our off-air conversations.

Alan: It was a doctor in Toronto. Different doctors now form their little associations to do with this new, the new symptoms that are coming out with the microwave technology that's being used. There's multiple symptoms, physical symptoms, that certain people are feeling, and some of them had to move out of the city to get away from all of these little antennas they put all over the big buildings in every street and back alley. And...

Jackie: It's for the cell phones, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: For cell phones, that's one.

Jackie: Allegedly.

Alan: And eventually it will track your ID card, wherever you go, but she had a meter there, which could gage the strength of the signals, and she said, wherever you go here, it's off the scale, you're being pulsed with a high energy and this is a real energy here that's going right through us. And then they showed you how it would look, where she was standing if you could actually see the infrared. And the infrared doesn't come out in a circle from the source. It actually comes out and it's like spiky, very spiky.

Jackie: Oh, wow.

Alan: And they'd interviewed some of the people who had been effected by it and had different symptoms from lethargy to various other problems with different organs in their body, so people are being effected by this, this pulsation of energy all around them.

Jackie: You mean diseases of their organs?

Alan: Yeah, and some people, as always, they'll be more susceptible than others, but I think ultimately, if you're

exposed to enough of it, it will have effects anyway.

Jackie: Oh, sure. Exactly. It maybe hits some people or shows up in some people sooner, but just because somebody isn't feeling the effects doesn't mean it isn't going on there.

Alan: Yeah, these are tremendous energies unleashed here and we're walking through fields of them all the time, and it will take its toll. And I don't believe at all that they're just finding out now what the effects would be, because we're so far behind on this level reality. They know this stuff, long, long ago, how it would affect people. So, but it will eventually track the cars. That's why they're putting them up all over the high-rise buildings everywhere.

Jackie: Well, they have those cars with what do they call? TeleStar something. They can tell you where you are any minute.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Any second. And if you come to a traffic jam, this is why people think they're so cool. You come to a traffic jam, they'll tell you where to go to get around it. Oh, my. And you know this, Alan, that the fact is that so much of the technology that's out there today could be being used for so much good. And remember that thing that I read when you were talking to Effie, one of the things you said there, and I think it was so important that we heard that and take it in and keep it in, is that fact that we with the power that is within us, the source, power as spiritual beings, that it wouldn't take all that many people, but it could actually be willed to be a different way.

Alan: It would have to be willed and actually, you know, used in life. Because that's the whole thing.

Jackie: Well, that's the whole point. If you will it to be a different way, that would be what it would be, that it would be being used for good purposes.

Alan: But I really have to think, you see, humanity has a double nature, and that's something that people... We can easily point the finger at the monsters we see at the top. And sure enough in this system, the psychopaths get to the top, because it's a psychopathic system. Only those kind of people want to claw their way up. Joe Average doesn't want that kind of power over people. However, Joe Average still has the ability to do good or evil you might say. And that's what people have to confront in their lives. We can't complain about the people at the top if we're just the same at a smaller scale at the bottom. So, all technologies, you see, all technologies we know come from the military industrial complex. That's why they're first devised and they push ahead with things. And it shouldn't surprise us.

Jackie: What is the military-industrial complex? What is, how would you describe that?

Alan: It's a combination of combinations, literally. It's international companies that have been there since prior to WWII. Some of them have been there for a hundred years. And they have tremendous power, and Carroll Quigley said in the Anglo-American Establishment, he did say that the future world will be run by a new feudal system ruled over by international corporations.

Jackie: International corporations.

Alan: And that's what we're seeing.

Jackie: Remember the Rollerball movie. Was it Rollerball?

Alan: That was one of them.

Jackie: They were corporations. Every one of those athletes played for a corporation.

Alan: And everybody worked for The Corporation. And then there was the older movie, it was called, it was about the same time maybe, it was Network. And that was an excellent portrayal of perceptions that people have that are given to

them by the media, and it's all to do with perceptual changes and how they can alter reality by altering the perceptions. Very much like we have with George Orwell, where you know, War is Peace, and Freedom is Slavery. And that's what we have today. We see soldiers going off like soldiers have always gone off with grenades and guns, and we call them peacekeepers. It's the same thing. You change the term and your outlook on what's happening is altered. So, this is an old technique but it's perfected today through mass marketing techniques. And repetition.

Jackie: Sometimes, you know you said this a long time ago. I think it was when we were talking a lot after September 11th, and you said the hardest thing is going to be for people who are aware to be able to maintain their sanity.

Alan: As we go through the changes, we're already going through them. The six o'clock news would have you believe that one man in a cave somewhere, a cave man, you know, that's the big joke, you know, High Masonry, a cave man is going to make you all take IDs and be monitored across the planet. Everybody.

Jackie: Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa. What do you mean, a cave man?

Alan: Well, you know, Bin Laden in the cave.

Jackie: Oh, Bin Laden.

Alan: And you see, in all the mystery religions, you have someone in a cave.

Jackie: The boogiemán.

Alan: Well, Jesus with the grotto, the cave, you know. And Mohamed heard God in the cave. You always find this in the high mystery religions. And they've got Bin Laden in a cave, you see. His name actually means, you know man of light or face of light, like Illuminati. So, he's in a cave lighting up the cave. It's High Masonic jokes, really. All of this theater is a High Masonic joke. And we get it over and over again, however, we're supposed to believe that one man caused all of this to happen, and yet, it took years of preparation with bureaucrats to even outline all this stuff, long before 9/11 came along. So, this is nothing to do with Bin Laden. This is the New American Century. This is the purpose of the United States of America.

Jackie: This is not important, but it's a question that just popped into my mind. Is, is the correct pronunciation of his name Bin Laden?

Alan: Yeah. It's Bin Laden. It doesn't really matter. And even the old battery was called the Laden Jar.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The pre-car batteries. They called them Laden Jars. That's what a battery was called at one time. So, these are, everything that's given to us has many meanings when it comes from the top. And even Maggie Thatcher, I think in 1990 or 1991, at Massey Hall in Toronto gave a talk about The New World Order. That was the title of it in the Toronto Sun. And she said, the next war will be fought with radical fundamentalism, and she mentioned the Middle East.

Jackie: Radical fundamentalism. Well, they are radical fundamentalists in the Middle East.

Alan: Anybody trying to hold on to their heritage is going to be called radical, because, the New World Order.

Jackie: I know, but is that what she was saying that those Arabs there, those, all the people who live there, besides the Israelis, that they're radical fundamentalists?

Alan: Pretty well, pretty well. See, what they admitted too is that Britain and the US had created these, the extremist groups, to fight supposedly during the Cold War against the Russians. And supposedly they wouldn't stop afterwards because they had become so powerful and mighty. That was the excuse they were giving back in 1990 or so.

Jackie: And then, we had the Christian fundamentalist radicals. And according to that BBC broadcast, there are 40 million of them. That's a lot of people. So, fundamentalism, there's Christian fundamentalism and what is it, Muslim fundamentalism, and those are the ones that skewed that their belief system is so skewed that it is that radical.

Alan: In other words, if they believe in it implicitly, as it's written, that's called fundamentalism. If you're sort of wishy-washy or you're a nominal type, you were born into it, but you don't really follow it, that's okay, you know. But if you believe this kind of stuff, then you're classified as fundamental and radical. In fact, it's been well written about even in educational systems. In many of their literature they've talked about people being technically insane, you know, if they follow religion. So, definitely for a New World Order...

Jackie: Well, Alan, it's basically, you would have to be, because of the inconsistencies.

Alan: Well, that's it. Mythology isn't supposed to be consistent. And of course, they've wrapped up so much within the religions, rewritten many times, and always for political reasons, from the top for the top, to make people well behaved. But that system is over now that they're taking down the borders worldwide for the global society, so they can't have that any more. It served them well when they had to have the borders to keep the elite in power and wealthy and so on. But now, under a global system you've got to have, the state will be the boss. That will be your god really, the World State.

Jackie: And people, who, for example, the protesters, in that we got the Protestant religions, we got everything but Catholicism. In Will Durant's series, he mentions this. Mel called me one night, and he had gotten to reading that about during that time, and Luther, Martin Luther. Of course, he was the big one that started the whole thing. And we talked about this on the air. It dawned on me finally that Martin Luther was part of the controlled opposition. It was when I read the book, Babylon Mystery Religion, and when the sleeping giant begins to awaken, they send somebody out there. Well, Will Durant actually confirms that, because, although Martin Luther led the charge, he was the one telling the government that they ought to, they ought to arrest and kill these people that were protesting.

Alan: Well, he did not believe in the ordinary person at all. He thought they were the beasts, you know. He said that.

Jackie: He was an elite then in other words.

Alan: Oh, he totally hated the mob as he called it, the people, the common people.

Jackie: The commoners.

Alan: They had to get a way. You see, the old feudal system had served well under Catholicism, but to get the new Industrial Era up and going, they needed a new work ethic which blended with the religions. So, that's why they gave Protestantism to get that going. And that was the whole thing. It was to do with a new work ethic for a new type of era.

Jackie: What are your thoughts about Saul? Paul. Saint Paul.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt that he's, or if he was a person, we don't even know.

Jackie: Right, the story of him.

Alan: There's no doubt that one person that we're supposed to believe really gave to us a worldwide Christianity and set all the rules and stuff and got communes on the go with different laws and beliefs. In other words, he standardized the belief system, standardization. There were so many sects of Christianity at that time, it was staggering, to see how many were existing even in his day.

Jackie: You know what Will Durant said in his book, the Caesar in Christ. Remember I've talked about Bishop Arius. Well, he was the one they excommunicated, because he wasn't going along with the dogma in the doctrine that the church was coming up with. Or Constantine at that First Council at Nicaea. And he was anathematized. You can't find any information on him at all. But Will Durant talks about him. Basically, from what I've read, not just Will Durant,

but another book I have, he was teaching that Jesus was the son of God as all of us are.

Alan: Well, that could be.

Jackie: Of our creator, and he was not "God" but created, as all of us were. Well, that wasn't going to work. And they weren't going to have that at all. So, they excommunicated him. And then when they brought him back, and said...

Alan: Under a truce.

Jackie: Yeah, come on back and we're going to reinstate you in the Church. And that same day he died out in public a terrible death of poison.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So, you know, people, people, let me finish this, because this is where I was going with this thought. He said that a lot of those bishops at that first Council, because Constantine wined and dined them to consensus, Alan.

Alan: It was political.

Jackie: It was. It was the 20th Anniversary of the 20th year of his reign.

Alan: And it was also to do with the Roman Empire. You see, it was an empire that was going to continue from the Old One to the New.

Jackie: So, he said in his books, in one of his books there, that many of those Bishops had rescinded their vote when they voted what was going to be the dogma in the doctrine. And he said, by 600 AD, if the Church was not of the Arius teachings, it was nearly empty. And that leads you to see that back then people were a little bit more aware, Alan. They weren't falling for it the same way.

Alan: And they knew what Rome was all about, because Rome had already run a good part of the world for a long time, pre-Christian. So, it was a political movement. They were well aware. See, it was to standardize everything again. We're seeing it today. That's what the US is doing. They're standardizing the world into one culture by force.

Jackie: We are organisms. And the world is their Petri dish, and they are culturing us.

Alan: Well, they give us our culture.

Jackie: They give us our culture.

Alan: They grow it, well, actually, they download it into us, and we copy it.

Jackie: Exactly, so yes, yes.

Alan: Nothing changes, you see.

Jackie: And we're out of our hour. And I wish we weren't because this just keeps opening thoughts. Our conversations do this. Folks, Alan and I, we'll be back with you next Wednesday night. And Alan, well, Alan's website is .com.

—

June 14th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for being with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday the 14th of June, already, in the year 2006. We haven't had any summer here yet. I don't know about you folks. It's been 60, going down into the 40s at night. Today it actually got up to 70, but we really haven't had any spring or summer, just because. Anyway, I'm glad you're here with us tonight. And Alan Watt, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And you've been a pretty busy guy, haven't you?

Alan: Yes. On TV tomorrow.

Jackie: TV? You're getting to be a real celebrity, aren't you?

Alan: Well, I'll know that if the money starts coming in. I'll know I've made it. (Laughter)

Jackie: Well, you better be. You know what, I'd be a little worried if the money starts coming in. And it may. Do you remember when you were on George Noory and you had mentioned that you had been invited to join the Freemasons and go all the way to the top, because you already. And he said, well. And you mentioned that they approach people who have the public voice, you know, the newspaper editors and... But you didn't mention broadcasters, and then he said, you mean like me, talking to a lot of people. And you said, yes. He said, well, nobody has approached me, maybe I'm doing something wrong, Alan. And you said, or, maybe you're doing something right, George. Remember that? And, doesn't it make you wonder, Alan? Why they're letting you talk so much?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Well, what do you think? What are your thoughts on it?

Alan: Whatever I'm saying is getting through to people. I know with listeners. And I do know that a lot of these stations get a lot of emails for me to come on with people. So, I guess, maybe, they're just putting me on for the demand or what, you know. I think some of these stations too are getting a bit worried about the events happening in the world, because everybody is feeling the changes that are coming down. There's more people even noticing the spraying in the skies. For the last four days here, for three days I had a fire on night and day. The stove was going.

Jackie: Oh, it was that cold?

Alan: It was that cold.

Jackie: And you went up to 90 already.

Alan: Before that we were hitting above 90 and it dropped right down to about the 40s for three days. Overcast, totally. Again, the yellow rain, you know, they left the yellow stuff. So this yellow element is creating the rain and the cold. And today it's clear though. So people are noticing these changes, and many things are starting to be affected by all the security now. Even mail to the States, Air Mail is going the same rate as over land, because they're checking everything that's going through.

Jackie: So, you were talking about the yellow rain.

Alan: Yeah, these yellow bands around the puddles. The same as they had in California. It was on the Channel 4 newscast a couple of weeks ago. So, it's the same stuff. And it looks, when you see it, it's almost the consistency of latex paint. I mean, that's what it looks like. It's not pollen. And it's on everything. I've even got tarps outside over woodpiles and there's big yellow patches on that too.

Jackie: Well, have you talked to anybody else that's getting that stuff?

Alan: Not so many up... I live out in the boonies here, so I don't talk to many people.

Jackie: Well, I mean, the people that you talk to on the telephone.

Alan: Oh, I tell everybody.

Jackie: I know, but have other people experienced that same thing?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Well, they're doing something different there, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: And we talked about this last week. The probability is that it has something to do with the weather modification. And as you had mentioned, just in case somebody is listening tonight that didn't hear us last week. You had mentioned that you, like you were hypothesizing so to speak, that you thought that the reason you're getting such weird weather, like up to 115 last summer in Northern Canada, is that you thought that maybe they were using the HAARP antennas and beaming them over to the pole, to melt the ice caps. And if they're doing that and you thought that okay then, if that was the case, you would be where you are, you'd be right in the path.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt. They are. They admit it in the treaty they signed at the UN that they could move and direct the jet stream. So, and they could also bring it right down to ground level, if need be. And we're seeing that. We've been seeing that for the last three or four years now, where you'll see two layers of clouds, one going in one direction and one going in an opposite. So, it's a twirl up there like an overlay. They're both passing each other in opposite directions. And this last week, I saw a new phenomena, where cirrus clouds were underneath the cumulus clouds, which doesn't happen, you see, unless they're manmade. And of course, you can tell by the polymer vapors, they were manmade.

Jackie: Well, I was getting an article ready to send over to Darren for the website in the weather section. And while I was doing that, it was an article that I had, that I had already prepared, but hadn't sent over. And there was another one that just came in. I guess that's what prompted me to do it. It was an article that had appeared in the tribune. It's Pittsburgh Tribune, I think, or something like that. And they were discussing, Time Magazine, an article from March 6th. Time Magazine evidently had a cover story, and the title of it was, "Be Worried, be very worried." And it was all about global warming. Well, then, the article discussed Time Magazine, a Time Magazine, an article from 1974, June 24th, and the title of it was, "Are we heading into a new Ice Age?" And I went, and I did a research, and I found that June 24th article, 1974. Now, they were blaming droughts and floods and all the crazy weather on the fact that the temperature for the past three years had been lower than normal, and if the temperature drops, even one degree, it could mean that we were heading for a new Ice Age. Okay. Now, their article in March of 2006. Global warming, all the crazy weather is being blamed on global warming. So, you know, like you said, people lose their memories. Or, how many of us read that 1974 article, but when you see the two of them together, it's the same damn story, except one of them is, global warming, and one of them is taking us into an Ice Age. And there was a statement in that the Ice Age Story. And it was the last statement and a quote by a guy. And he said that if this weather continues, this cold weather continues that, how did he say it? That the planet would not be sustainable for many people. And he used, that's the word, sustainable. And I thought, oh, that was part of their intro into sustainable development.

Alan: Because I know there was one fellow who put a book out in the 70s, and he was really a PR man for the UN, and he, his book was called The Coming Ice Age. And the same guy, I think 15 years later, when they decided to make it warm instead, was putting a book out about the coming, you know, warming period. So, they go back and forth like this, to keep us all running.

Jackie: Be afraid. Be very afraid. Or be worried, be very worried.

Alan: Buy more, stock up on woollies, your woolly pullovers and stuff. Or else, buy a lot of suntan lotion.

Jackie: And somebody informed me recently that a study, I don't know, some group did or something, showed that 70%, I think I said this last week also, that 70% of the tanning blockers have carcinogenic chemicals in them.

Alan: I'm not surprised.

Jackie: So, you know what it comes down to, Alan. Don't trust anything that isn't natural.

Alan: And use common sense.

Jackie: Yes, use common sense, but it's like that mosquito dope. Well, Chuck used to slather himself with it. And I said, I don't know. I just don't like putting stuff like that on my skin. Because your skin absorbs everything you put on it. I mean right into your system, fast. And by gosh, it was a couple, three years ago that it came out that the deet, I think it's deet, in the popular mosquito stuff that you slather on you is very dangerous.

Alan: It's neurotoxic. And also, I was using that quite often a few years ago, when I was doing different things outside and fixing trucks and things. And whenever you had it on your hands and went out and touched the steering wheel, you'd start melting the plastic on the steering wheel. Or hand tools, electric drills that you'd leave your fingerprints on the drill, etched into them, because the stuff literally ate into the plastic.

Jackie: Did you quit using it then?

Alan: Once in a blue moon, if it's really thick. If it gets thick, you have no option.

Jackie: I think they don't like garlic, Alan.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: No, I think the mosquitoes don't like garlic. Yeah, and you know, we can find things, for example, take some olive oil, which is very good for you, and put some garlic in it, and use that.

Alan: Well, I know there's different potions. People are trying them out. Different herbal potions. And I do have a bottle here from last year I've still got to try. And yeah, but I'd like to find something that really was effective.

Jackie: Well, it wouldn't hurt to try garlic in olive oil, would it?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Because both garlic and olive oil are good for you. So, if your skin absorbs it.

Alan: You'd be a pretty lonely guy, mind you. I mean, there's nobody around here.

Jackie: (Laughter) Well, you know, I give the girls garlic, the dogs, they get garlic every day in their food. And I'm told that it would keep, even the vet said that it would keep the mosquitoes away from them. They don't like the taste of the blood, anyway. So, if they don't like the taste of the blood, they must be able to smell it, I mean, before they

actually get to the blood, smell it on the system. So, give that a try, honey, after you use up your herbal remedy. We don't have a lot of mosquitoes up here. We're 1800 ft, and when you have little brisk breezes all the time, you don't have mosquitoes.

Alan: That's handy.

Jackie: It's very handy. It's one of the blessings of being where I'm at. So, tell us what you've been doing. You've made a new, have you got your new video done?

Alan: I tell you, I sent it off a week ago, express post, express and air mail, and for some reason they put it under Purolator courier, the Canadian version of UPS and it still hasn't got there. And, on it, I had some still photographs for one of the TV shows that are coming up. However, I still have to transfer them onto this old computer here, this old '98 thing. And talk through how they do it, and transfer the images and send them off to the station.

Jackie: What station are you going to be on?

Alan: The next one is tomorrow night. It's called "Out There" at 11pm.

Jackie: Out There. Where's that at?

Alan: It's from the States, but it's affiliated with stations in Britain, television stations there in Europe as well.

Jackie: I mean, is it on a regular channel?

Alan: I'm not really sure. But it's on the website how to get to it.

Jackie: Okay, on your .com.

Alan: They've got a big audience, though.

Jackie: "Out there", huh?

Alan: Yeah, way out there.

Jackie: You know, we were talking one evening. And whatever the conversation was about, I really got it, Cutting Through the Matrix; because basically, that is what you are doing, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. It's pointing out what really is going on above them that's kept separate from them or their reality, and showing them how it's giving you the reality, and then altering the reality as they move to the next step. And it truly is like that, because the sciences are so far advanced in these secret laboratories and military complexes that to us it really is science fiction. When last week, on the Discovery Channel, when they talked about the nanotechnology that literally they could spray billions of these in the air, these tiny robots, and you'll breathe them in, and they can get in your eyes, and this is so tiny you won't even notice them, and they're tiny transmitters. But nano robots can also link up inside your body and create a whole electric circuit.

Jackie: Did they say what the purpose of these nanorobots were for?

Alan: Well, what they said, they were transmitters. But there's no need.

Jackie: What were they transmitting though?

Alan: Well, that's just it. I don't think it's just to transmit. You wouldn't need billions in order to transmit. So, whatever they give us is a cover story for something else.

Jackie: But, I mean, they actually said that they can get in your eyes.

Alan: You won't notice, because they're the size of a virus.

Jackie: Don't you think they did that to scare people?

Alan: It's possible. And whatever they declare to the public is obsolete, really. Whatever we're given at the bottom level is always obsolete. They're way beyond that. And there's even another type of technology. It's hyper nano or something, which is even smaller than a virus. It's about half the size, again.

Jackie: And the virus, I heard one of the, I can't remember her name, one of the doctors that got off the, out of the medical circuit, but anyway, she was talking about AIDS, and she said, to give you an example of the difference, because she was saying that the rubber gloves that the surgeons wear have these microscopic little holes in them. She said if you compare the size of a bacteria with a virus, I think she said, take a football and put it on a football field, and the football field would be the bacteria and the football would be the virus. Am I overstating that?

Alan: It's pretty well like that. A virus is I think .05 microns, like a cold virus. So, that's really, really tiny. That's how it can pass through the tissue walls. So, yeah, they're so far ahead in technologies that it's mind-boggling, and that's just what they've allowed us to know. And this isn't stuff that they're just working on. When they declared they could spray billions of these in the air, that means they can churn them out now. Now, what kind of equipment are they using to even construct these things that are so tiny? That's mind-boggling too.

Jackie: Are viruses a natural, I mean, not the ones today, but have viruses ever been a natural part of this earth?

Alan: I would tend to think not. Because when you study viruses, they're almost like tiny little spaceships in a way. They're not round or roundish like a bacterium

Jackie: And they're crystalline in nature, aren't they?

Alan: Yeah, they're crystalline, and they can come along like a little hexagon, or whatever, float along through the bloodstream, and when they want to invade a cell, a body cell, they put out little legs, just like a landing pod. And then they land on it. And then a little proboscis comes out of the bottom, like a trap door.

Jackie: Oh, Alan, is this every virus?

Alan: Pretty well, yeah. And then it drills in through the membrane, and it empties its contents right into the cell. And that way it's hidden, and the contents are hidden inside your body cell.

Jackie: And the body doesn't recognize it as a foreign invader.

Alan: That's right. So, when you really look at it, it does look like something that's been created here out of...

Jackie: You know, it's almost as though they've been given programs to do specific functions too.

Alan: Oh, they have.

Jackie: It's almost like they can think.

Alan: Well, you know something. The weirdest thing was on. Our CBC here, the television station, gives you these oddball shows once in a while. And they really tell you something, but they don't dwell on it, so it goes out of people's memories. But about four or five years ago, there was a program on phagocytes.

Jackie: Okay, that's a kind of an organism.

Alan: Well, these things were... in your body, when different things like clots are breaking down or your body is repairing something, the Phagocytes you have naturally move in, and they eat basically all the refuse that's there, the white cells, the damaged body cells. They'll eat it up for disposal, the garbage disposal. And this program showed you a history, which is totally unknown to the West. And in the West, we came out with Fleming and his penicillin, and all that silly story they gave us. And about the end of WWII, they got it into production, penicillin, and there was nothing else. And they kept telling us for, right up to the present day, "oh, my God, the bacteria are becoming resistant. We don't have new types of penicillin. We just don't know what to do." And out comes this program on the CBC, and it started with this little guy from Canada, an unknown guy, in WWI, who went off to Russia. And he set up facilities to help the Red Army. And the factories are still there that he built. So, he wasn't experimenting. He went over with the knowledge to put this plant up. And what they did, they got all, they even showed you this massive, huge wall of it, it was like a factory wall, with all pigeon holes in it. And it was a cooler. It was all kept cool, like a morgue. And in there, they had human flesh, with all kinds of diseases from the Russian Revolution, the Soviet Bolshevik Revolution. And they had never used penicillin in Russia, right up to a few years ago. They didn't need them, because they could literally create viruses, and alter viruses to attack any bacterium.

Jackie: Well, then, what about the virus, once the virus?

Alan: The virus was programmed so that once its target was destroyed it literally stopped reproducing.

Jackie: It self-destructed.

Alan: That's how perfect they could program it. And it was in Georgia. That was their main facility. And this guy from Alberta was one of these hot shot buyers for big companies, so, he fronted for them, went over there, made all the deals and bought the rights, and the program ended and it said that a company from New York had bought this technology, and this may be available to the public soon, and that's the last we heard of it. But they showed you through the plant, they talked to the doctors. You saw doctors, if you went in with a child with pneumonia, into the doctor's office, and after he found out what kind of bacterium it was, the pneumococcus and so on, he would bring out a little spray, just like the kind of little puffers, little rubber puffer type from the bottom, a bulb. And he'd tell the child to breathe out, and he'd squirt a few, you know, in the breath that the child was inhaling, and that was it. Go home, and those viruses would take off in the body, attack their target, clear it up, and then they would self-destruct.

Jackie: That was in the Soviet Union?

Alan: That was in the Soviet Union. They had never, they never had a need for...

Jackie: Why did they have such good medical care there, Alan? Why in the Soviet Union did the slaves there have such good medical? Well, they wanted to keep their slaves healthy, I suppose.

Alan: They had to. I mean, the whole thing was to give everything the appearance that they were doing well. But, primarily, that guy had gone over with this knowledge. And he wasn't going over to try and help them. He went over with the knowledge. And this was about 1917.

Jackie: Well, remember Dr. Richard Day, that talk he gave. He said back in 1968 that there is a cure for every known disease in this world.

Alan: Yeah, I believe that.

Jackie: In the Rockefeller, you know, files.

Alan: Yes. There was a half page or one page in one of the British papers. It might have been the Daily Mail, a few years ago, before Princess Diana was called Di, and then she died. And it was a reporter who was going with her as she jetsetted to the parties, you see.

Jackie: I'm sorry, I interrupted you. You just whizzed that thing by us.

Alan: Yeah, this reporter accompanied Diana, as she went from party to party, that's kind of what they do at that level. Sort of aristocrats' parties. Young ones. And he did notice that they were completely promiscuous. And he just mentioned it, he said, I asked them, he said there was a group of them there, he said, I asked them, aren't you afraid of, you know, catching a disease. And he said they all stood and looked at him, you know, like stunned zombies. And then he went on to another topic. In other words, he was stunned that they were stunned, but he didn't pursue it. And what I think is that the elite, you see, have the real inoculations against all of this stuff.

Jackie: Or maybe not inoculations, but to cure anything they get.

Alan: I think they have the real inoculations. See, you can give real inoculations. Because they looked like he was crazy, like who is this guy? And meanwhile, AIDS is rampant, and syphilis made a comeback and gonorrhea, and non-specific urethritis and a whole bunch of other things. But these people were not in the least concerned about it.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of? When you say, inoculations. Who was the guy that allegedly in England invented the inoculation against smallpox? Okay, well, we don't need to remember his name. He was called a doctor. He wasn't a doctor at all. He had bought his degree. Paid for, you know, something that said he was a doctor. But, you know, the thing that I read, that blew me away, is that, and we've been told this, he used the serum from cowpox. And the cowpox is a totally different molecular structure than smallpox. And to put that into people, is not inoculating people against smallpox. It's probably giving them the cowpox.

Alan: Well, I do know, there's no doubt, when you trace the histories of inoculations, especially from the British records, you'll notice that in the 1800s they started making a lot of these things compulsory.

Jackie: Yes, and that's when they had all the plagues.

Alan: They did, and generally the deaths were exactly the same.

Jackie: In every country that they made it mandatory there were the outbreaks. We're going to take a break here, and we'll be back right after this. Folks, you're listening to Sweet Liberty with Jackie Patru, myself, your hostess, and Alan Watt. I guess we would say co-host, yes, Alan?

Alan: I guess so.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan? We were on a roll there, and maybe we've...

Alan: Oh, the inoculations.

Jackie: But maybe we've completed that. Or, I'm interested in the new video that you've made. With, what is it about?

Alan: It's again about ancient techniques of managing whole peoples, different peoples, mainly through religion, how they always used, had lay groups involved under different names. And I think they brought that back again in the industrial era for Freemasonry for the middle class. And eventually it came into the working class later on. But I go in to show you how the whole system is a real system you're living in; it just didn't evolve haphazardly. And that's the impression, you know, they love to give about even Britain. Even the comedy shows always show you these kind of blustering bureaucrats that are absent-minded and all this kind of thing.

Jackie: Right. Harmless, idiots.

Alan: Yeah, terribly absent-minded people.

Jackie: But not mean-minded and evil.

Alan: And yet, when you study the old books on British diplomacy, and they had schools of British diplomacy in London. And they ran the Empire as a business. They were like the head of the business. For the government, and really for the Establishment. And these guys had these far-reaching plans. They had their board meetings to sit and discuss the fate of Africa for the next hundred years and countries like that. And all the changes that would come throughout the rest of the world. So, these diplomats were sent out, well trained, well educated, and often they were the third or fourth generation in the family doing the same thing. And they would play mental chess with people across the planet, all the dignitaries they came in contact with. And it was always to get something from them, or to manipulate them into a particular part of a world agenda and so on. And it's one thing to see that Cecil Rhodes, who was definitely set up, to expand the British Empire, and to take over the wealth of the world, the natural resources, the gold, the silver, the diamonds of Africa. And they pretended, of course, that he was separate from the British government, but no, he definitely had the blessings of the British government, the elite, anyway. And he even caused the Boer War, he brought it on. You know, they had the Jameson raid, where his boys went into South Africa, and when they retaliated, eventually Britain sent troops over. So that was a complete set-up. That's how they set up things in advance, and give themselves the excuse to go in and take things over. And then, when the country, even for fifty years, or sixty or seventy has served them very, very well, and they've looted it, then the same elite financed the ANC, the African National Congress to take over Africa. And when Rhodesia was going under, and all those immigrants were being killed, and eventually South Africa, Britain was completely quiet on the matter. So, they use peoples all the time. And then they leave you to die, without a murmur from the British Parliament. And it gave no aid to anybody.

Jackie: You know, when I read about South Africa, maybe it was a, it was a James Mitchner book, and it was called The Covenant. Maybe, I don't know. But when you think about it, those English, British people that went over and settled South Africa, they took the land. You know, I get all these emails, Alan about, oh, the poor people over there in South Africa, and how the blacks, the natives, are, you know, taking all their land and all that stuff. And I thought, it isn't their land. What the heck were they doing over there in the first place? What the heck? They enslaved those people over there.

Alan: Yes, they did.

Jackie: They took them as slaves.

Alan: Well, they made them work down the mines, and made them pay. Gave them money and made them pay taxes, and all the rest of it.

Jackie: And then there was apartheid. You know, if you had 1/16th of African blood in you, then you weren't a white person. And you weren't part of the society. I can remember when I was reading about that, and I'll tell you what, at that time, I was very naive about a lot of things. But what I wondered is, you know, these Boers that went over there, they were so religious, Alan. And they took slaves.

Alan: Old Testament religion.

Jackie: Well, I know it, but I didn't realize that at the time, see. But I thought, how could these people be enslaving other human beings and be so religious. Until I really got back into the Old Testament. Well, you know, as we go and grow and learn, I understand it now, but it's like, you know, the Bible Belt in the Old South, all the slaves that they owned and beat and mated with...

Alan: Most of them, you know, were sold out of New York Harbor.

Jackie: But they were Bible-thumping Christians. But they were Old Testament Christians.

Alan: Well, sure. It's been used and abused. Again, the worst in human nature is encouraged at times, when it suits the purpose of those above. But what I'm saying, even about Africa, and this goes back all the way to John Dee and Francis Bacon. Francis Bacon wrote about the necessity of governments once in a while to eliminate their surplus population, to be beneficial to the country. So, the country that, like England at the time, would send off these people to different

countries, to open up those countries for them. Now, if they didn't have countries to open up, they'd have found other ways of bringing the population down. So, they would encourage all that immigration, but what I'm saying is years down the road, they probably knew when they sent in the British to South Africa, they probably knew how long it would take before they could plunder everything out of it, and set up a system they could leave which would appear to be run by the black people. But in reality, it's a little duplicate, mini-democracy. And of course, then, when you go into the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, that's their policy, as Cecil Rhodes put it down and Lord Milner. Their policy was to go into countries and never leave them until they were perfectly sure that they had set up the same system of Parliament, the same system of voting, the same hierarchy drawn from the same classes that would run that country, and they would be in cahoots, with the same aristocracy of England. So, that's still in effect today. We see that happening in Iraq right now. And that's going to be a long, long, drawn out affair. And they will not pull out of there until they're absolutely certain that one or two generations have passed, and now that's the new normal, that new system over there.

Jackie: You know, okay. I don't want to get off the track here. So, I'm going to make a note here to go back to Iraq, the slaughter that's going on over there. But, your new videos, for our listeners. Now, you've got three videos at your website, .com, and they're all free, and people can download them. This one, you said that you made, hopefully to help to fund, to finance the website. So, tell us about, okay, how long is it. I mean, you've given us a little bit of a synopsis of it.

Alan: Once the final things are put in there, there's certain cuts to get put in, it will be at least, at least two hours long.

Jackie: Two hours. And this is on DVD?

Alan: Yeah, DVD.

Jackie: Okay, and what is the cost on it?

Alan: I haven't figured it out yet.

Jackie: Well, you better.

Alan: I know. I have to figure it out, because with everything. You see, the mailing has to go airmail now, to try and hopefully get there faster than overland, because the mail is a mess right now.

Jackie: What does it cost to mail a DVD, a disc?

Alan: I expressed that last one, just the DVD, and I paid 8 bucks. And you know how light a DVD is.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. It's like a half an ounce.

Alan: So, that was express, but he still hasn't got it yet, and that's over a week ago. Because they're holding up everything in the US border, and going through everything.

Jackie: Well, why don't you try sending it Ground, and see if...

Alan: Actually, I phoned up the post office today, and the woman told me at the head Post Office for Canada, there's no difference right now.

Jackie: Well, Alan, I told you that the first time I sent that box to you.

Alan: Yeah, but I wanted to make sure that DVD didn't get lost.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Well, I sent it airmail, and then the next one I sent was ground, and they both got there at the same time.

Alan: It's pot luck, you know.

Jackie: Yes, it is.

Alan: Because, what they're doing is they're holding up some batches of mail, and going through it all, and letting other ones go through. It just depends which one they hold up. But there's some people have waited three weeks to get something delivered.

Jackie: What is it? Did you find out what ground would cost?

Alan: Well, ground, just regular, I can mail one out for \$1.05.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding me.

Alan: Over land.

Jackie: Alan, you ought to try it.

Alan: Well, I would have, but I thought, well, you know.

Jackie: You wanted to get that there fast.

Alan: Hand delivered, because they've got to sign for it and all that.

Jackie: Sign for it. Yeah, well. So much for that.

Alan: But coming into Canada, I get the mail quickly. But it's going through the US. You see, they think we're all secret Muslims up here.

Jackie: Oh, God. No they don't.

Alan: Yeah, they do.

Jackie: No, they don't. They're just making it difficult.

Alan: I heard that, I heard that Mr. Bush is getting a special team to take DNA tests of every Canadian to see if he's really a secret Muslim. So, I've got this old rug on the floor here. I'm going to throw it out in case they think it's a prayer mat.

Jackie: (Laughter) I've got prayer mats all over my house then.

Alan: Oh, you've had it then. But, it's just getting so damn silly, really. So silly.

Jackie: It isn't silly.

Alan: Yeah, it has nothing to do with what. You see, what they're going for now is the complete rush for the whole world system. And it's nothing to do. They're using terrorism as an excuse.

Jackie: And you know haste makes waste, Alan. They are, you know, they used to go, what did they call it, two steps forward, one step back. They're going leaps and bounds today. They're laying the cards open on all the tables. And maybe they're going to make a mistake.

Alan: I mean this pretense of... What worries me, is that, see, they want everybody on the planet ID'd. That's in the

global agenda. And the amalgamation has happened already, it's just that they're keeping the borders there temporarily for the US. Europe has amalgamated. The Pacific Rim.

Jackie: Can people travel all over Europe without a "pass"?

Alan: Yeah, you can go under the Chunnel. You know, the tunnel under the Channel they call the Chunnel. And you can go right through and drive all the way to Russia. But I do believe, I was listening to a program, it was a documentary, and the European cars have these little monitor modules in them. And they're tracked by satellite. So, they don't even need any borders. They know who's passing where.

Jackie: They know where you are and yes.

Alan: And that's coming into the States, apparently, on this superhighway that's coming up from Mexico.

Jackie: The NAFTA highway.

Alan: It's built for the same thing. And you will be taxed by the mile automatically. That is on the cards. It's been spoken about and published. So, this totalitarian world they're bringing in is really what they're after here and they're using this nonsense about a cave man to do it.

Jackie: Yeah, we're biding time, you know. My car is sixteen years old. I have a little Chevy Berretta. And I know it's got, I mean, it's computer command, but it doesn't have the, whatever you call it.

Alan: Electronic doo-dad.

Jackie: However, I had a friend in Illinois, who worked for the railroad. And, oh my goodness, this was fifteen years ago, and he said that every single railroad car had those on them so that the satellite, in other words, what do they call it? There's a word for it.

Alan: Oh, it's a satellite.

Jackie: But anyway, there's letters they use that mean something.

Alan: Global positioning.

Jackie: Global positioning, thank you. Well, he was telling me about it, and I was in awe. I said, you mean they've got them on every single railroad car. He said, yeah, because every car has to be accounted for and before we had to do it on paper.

Alan: Somebody might steal the car.

Jackie: Yeah, well. They drop one off and some other train is...

Alan: You hitch it to the back of your truck and drive off with it.

Jackie: Supposed to pick it up and the wrong one picks it up and takes it somewhere. All they have to do is push a couple of buttons on the computer, say, oh, my God. It's in North Dakota. It's supposed to be in South Carolina. Go get it.

Alan: Well, you know, Walmart was mentioned on the Canadian National News here, last week. And it was only a five-minute blurb. But it was about Walmart has everything ID'd with this little disc. And the disc, it's like a little perspex, see-through disc, about the size of a quarter. And the outside of the disc is looped with a copper coil, so you see the copper color around it. That's the antenna. And a tiny little chip was inside it. And it said that Walmart has demanded that their supplier, see, here's the blackmail, they get you in as a supplier and then they start dictating to you.

Jackie: Yes. Because they are the biggest buyer.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I think they started with Gillette Blue Blades or something. But Alan, their chips, they might say they're a disc with an antenna. They're chips.

Alan: What got me is when they showed the disc on the TV, and then they said that they're forcing all the companies to start using it. And of course, they'll offset that by saying, well it will be better for the companies too, because then they can keep track of their stock. But I thought, that's the shell, because you don't need anything nearly that big.

Jackie: It's for inventory. Well, there's a website, and I can't remember what it is. But this woman, in fact, when I was in St. Louis in December of 2002, and Chuck was doing the radio broadcast, he had her on the air with him. Now, interestingly though, I contacted her after I got home to bring her back on, and I never heard back from her. But she was saying that they have these chips, are like a little, you know the glitter that you can get to put around. She said that it is small and tiny and thin as that. They're woven into underwear. They're in everything.

Alan: They've even put them in the rubber soles of the shoes. In the process of making the rubber sole, they've inserted it in the middle of it.

Jackie: Well, at the grocery stores, they've got, it's even up in Elmira, which is like 37,000 people, my closest 'big city', where I do grocery shopping. I never even noticed it before, till I heard about these checkout lines, where they don't need a checkout person. You just walk through.

Alan: Well, that's what they said on this program.

Jackie: And that baby, that thing, just records everything you've got and tells you what you owe. I found, I saw it at the grocery store in Elmira. It's a checkerless, checkouterless line. Geez.

Alan: That's right. And that's what Walmart's putting up.

Jackie: You know, I'm glad I haven't bought any new clothes in a long, long, time, Alan. I'm wearing clothes that I've had for years. And when you buy good stuff, you know, real stuff like cotton, it lasts.

Alan: Sure. The problem is when you get the rubber tires for the car.

Jackie: Oh hell. Oh, man. Oh, I hadn't even thought of that.

Alan: They are putting them in the walls of the tires.

Jackie: Oh, no. So, I don't have a global positioning in my car, but I have it on my tires. You're probably right.

Alan: Yeah, they are. That was admitted. Not on the same show but on another one I saw.

Jackie: Well, I would be very boring to them.

Alan: Well, it's not a matter of being boring. It's that in a totalitarian system...

Jackie: They have to know what every one of us are doing.

Alan: Everyone must be predictable. That's it.

Jackie: And this is, how would you say, clicked another thought in my mind, total quality management. Okay well, I

had Anita Hoge on, a long time ago. That was in '98, when I was on at 6pm. And she was talking about total quality management, and she explained it Alan, the way it really is. She said, what they intend to do is to absolutely keep track of, like we're talking right now. Everywhere we go, the money we spend, what we spend it on. Etc, etc. Because total quality management, the end purpose for them is energy in vs. energy out. And when you are no longer a producer. In other words, how much are you producing vs. how much you're eating, the calories you're taking in. And when you become a useless eater, you are out.

Alan: And that's the definition of the United Nations, of a good citizen, is a good producer/consumer. So, yeah, when you start just consuming, what does that make you?

Jackie: Yep, you're a useless eater.

Alan: So this is where they're going. It's for total efficiency. We're the herd. And that's as cold-blooded as that. They're the farmers, we're the herd. They're the good shepherds, they call themselves. But we are definitely the herd.

Jackie: You know, one thing I do do, do do.

Alan: Do, do.

Jackie: Yeah, I do, do, is because, you know, when Chuck passed, before he did, I had no checking account. My car was in his name. I was a non entity. And the day I went and opened a bank account, I cried on the way home, because I knew I was becoming, you know, like you say, what we have to do is get out of the system. Well, there are certain things that you're just not going to be able to do without being part of the system. But what I do do is I pay my bills, you know, the electric bill and the gas bill and the phone bill and the taxes, I pay them by check. Other than that, I pay cash. And everything else I do, as often as I can, I do it by cash. Because I, and not that I'm doing anything wrong, Alan, I just don't want to broadcast to those bastards.

Alan: I know, I know. You see, that's, DARPA, you know the DARPA. DARPA, I think it's under their statement.

Jackie: Well, what is DARPA? Do you remember?

Alan: Oh, it's something to do with total. They call it total information management. I don't know where the DARPA comes in. But yeah, they're all about total information network. And you know, people should realize they mean total. It's about all information.

Jackie: Oh, everything.

Alan: It's letters, it's writing, it's internet, it's talking on the phone. Everything. Total is total. That's why these Voice Over internet companies now are pushing up there with all these great deals, because they want all communications going through the internet system. It's easier for them to monitor everything then, rather than go through a separate system. It's for their efficiency, not for our good that this is happening.

Jackie: Well, you know what I say. I don't say it, I'm repeating it. The best laid plans of mice and men often go astray.

Alan: Well, what we can do is breed carrier pigeons.

Jackie: There you go, Alan.

Alan: Because those guys can fly a long distance, you know.

Jackie: You know what they'll do. They'll chip all the carriers, all the pigeons.

Alan: They might. Well, make sure you don't feed them the modified food. Because that's what it's coming to.

Jackie: Well, this isn't very, this isn't, this conversation tonight is quite, whatever. But it is the way it is. And, you know, to live in fear, to live in, how do you call it, cowering.

Alan: It's no life at all.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. So, you know what. To hell with them. We'll do the best we can do, and let them play their game. And their game has never been successful, has it Alan?

Alan: To crush the human will takes an awful lot of cunning and planning. And they certainly think they've got enough plans up their sleeves. But I think they underestimate human will.

Jackie: And what is it? The Ghost in the Machine. They've never been able to figure out.

Alan: That elusive part that tries to preserve itself and continue. The individualism within, yeah. It's the creative spark, you see. You see, they want to kill that creative spark. And I think they'll lose, because there's a will here that's beyond their control.

Jackie: Yes. And they've never been able to do it. Alan, thank you. This has been delightful tonight. And we never talk much anymore, because you're so busy.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: So, it's nice to talk with you. Folks, we'll be back Wednesday night.

June 21st, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. And it is the 21st of June in the year 2006. And I'm glad you've joined us today. I hope you're having a nice day. I hope you're having nice weather.

Alan: It's been dull and almost dark.

Jackie: This has been a lovely day here, Alan. This is a quote that we've all heard. "Know thyself. There is nothing else to seek." Yes?

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Jackie: That's pretty well it, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's the only thing you can actually find. (Laughter) Because the rest of it is endless.

Jackie: So, we haven't spoken until just a couple of minutes ago. Is there anything particular that is on your mind that you want to bring up tonight?

Alan: The only thing really is the hullabaloo on all the radio shows about the NAFTA highway, as though it was a brand new idea. Even though it was discussed in the 1980s, openly in the newspapers, when they did the Free Trade Negotiations. And what you realize eventually is that most of the public sleep through everything. They do sleep through things. They slept through the transfer of industry to China after the GATT Treaty. And their attention is only drawn to something when they're told to think about it.

Jackie: Well, this email is going all over the internet. And geez, I remember six or seven years ago, we were discussing the NAFTA highway. And a particular situation that happened. We were having Tim Clemm on with us. He was the facilitator for XEROX corporation, former facilitator. He was explaining the total quality management.

Alan: Guiding you to the conclusion.

Jackie: Thank you, yes. There's several names for it, group dynamics. He was explaining it to us. Well, he was due to come on the air, and I got a call from him just a few minutes before the broadcast. He said, I'm not going to be able to make it. We've had a tornado that ran through here. He was in Oklahoma City. And he said, we've never had such a series of storms in history. And when he did come on with us a few days later, he was telling us, Alan, listen to this, they were bringing the NAFTA highway down to Oklahoma City. They were going to bypass Oklahoma City, and in the bypass, it was going to take out a community, their community. And Tim Clemm, being an expert in that, was in the group that was opposing it, and they were being successful. And guess where the tornado hit? That community. And I often wonder, because I really didn't follow up on it, but at that time, I thought, this is just too coincidental to be a coincidence.

Alan: And especially when they publish, even before that, through Brzezinski, the fact that future wars would be fought with weaponry of weather and so on, and storms.

Jackie: Right, right. So, as you said, the NAFTA, this NAFTA Highway is not a new thing, but it is true that, it hasn't been spoken of lately.

Alan: Well, that's how quickly the public go to sleep. In fact, they slept through the negotiations as though it didn't

affect them. That was what was astounding. See, technically, the big boys always legally will tell you. It's just that they don't tell you to worry about it, and that's what Brzezinski said. The public will not think about something, unless they're told to by the media. And so this is understood, this form of psychology. We worry about the things they tell us to worry about. There's no point worrying about something after it's done.

Jackie: Well, let me ask you this. Is this on mainstream media?

Alan: It was then. I'm sure it's on various local news.

Jackie: No, but I mean today you said it's a big hullabaloo on...

Alan: Oh, it's shortwave. I mean, it's all shortwave. And unfortunately, shortwave concentrates on the effects after the cause. And it's too late howling about it when it's put into place. You're just seeing the side effects of it now. The same as the done deal that the border between Mexico and the US would eventually come down, and other South American countries too. So, I mean, you're seeing the effects, and that's the only time the people get startled is when they think their way of life has been threatened, immediately, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, well, you know, that is true to a point. But there are people who have exposed these things, and it isn't that they go to sleep on it. Alan, for example, I talked about regional governance probably for two years. I was on other broadcasts as a guest. We had a regionalism document packet. Had a lot of lot of response. Regionalism is alive and well. And it isn't necessarily, I didn't go to sleep on regionalism. But I had covered it so heavily and to keep on harping on it. See, what they do is they keep presenting new things for people to talk about.

Alan: And worry about.

Jackie: Yeah, sure. And so, not to put all the blame on "sleeping people". They just keep bombarding, you can't cover. And if you do cover all the news, that's all you're doing. You know, like Robbie N. He used to sit and go, and so did Rick W, that was on shortwave there, that's all they did is sit and go through the news. Blow people's minds away, but what are those people going to do about it.

Alan: It's after the fact. It's after the event. And scream and howl and beating your breast, when you see the effects. But, the fact is, this stuff has been published for, Karl Marx talked about the amalgamation of the different continents in the 1800s, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, but, Alan, and I don't mean yeah but. I shouldn't say that. See, we appreciate the information you bring to us. You have had access and made yourself aware and knowledgeable. You had resources and information that we didn't have access to. And maybe it wasn't that people didn't care at the time. You see what I'm saying?

Alan: Well, they do. They do have access to them.

Jackie: How?

Alan: If they'd gone into their libraries and researched this kind of dry material.

Jackie: I know, but if you don't know about it, how do you know to research about it?

Alan: Because, the thing is, there's got to be a reason for things. Big, big movements, world movements, there's always reasons for them. They don't come into existence and become big, unless they're authorized. And that's how the people are led by the pied pipers and the dialectical arguments in fact. They've got to have sides created to oppose each other and then have a synthesis. And when you understand that, you've got to read the dry stuff to get the nitty-gritty. And you always know what's coming, because sure as blazes, they always publish it, you know. And as I say, in reality, we don't have much of a say in this system. It's not our system.

Jackie: Well, that's what my thought here.

Alan: It's not our system.

Jackie: And going back to regional governance, I didn't know about it, but it was known about almost from the get-go. There were certain people that were sounding the warning bells, as far back as the 1970s. The Illinois State legislature set up a special committee to study the effects of regional governance. I have three huge books, seven hundred and some pages of transcripts from those hearings. And what the legislature came up with is we better damn stop it here. And so, what they did is they passed a bill to set up a committee to study regionalism, to stop any further form of regionalism in Illinois, and to begin to undo regionalism that had already been put in place. Well, the governor vetoed it. And there weren't enough votes. But this was the result of people that were involved and talking to these legislatures and bringing them information, and enough people putting the pressure on, that they did it. And yet, it got vetoed by the governor. So, there you go.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. People don't realize that this is not their system. There is a control mechanism at the top. And they make sure of it. That's how they never lose control. That's why they can plan something a hundred years before and bring it into effect. They always make sure they have their own people at the top.

Jackie: Well, of course. Controlled opposition.

Alan: Yes. And you know yourself, and you've spoken about it before. You have these United Nations Associations of Police Chiefs for instance. And there's one for mayors now.

Jackie: Oh, everything, Alan. Chiefs of police and mayors. They have international associations for just about every, and they do have National Associations for every elected official from state legislatures to legislative aids. They've got them all.

Alan: And that was the reason they set up the United Nations. It was bit by bit to take over every aspect of your life, really. And they have been at it and working at it. And when they signed that deal, the UN deal, that was really the end of the old system, which the big boys also controlled. This is just the updating of their system to the new system.

Jackie: And, for any of our listeners, that might not be aware of it, in case we have any new listeners, because I have said this. The United Nations, of course, previously was the League of Nations. Prior to that, it was the League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: And before that it was the Concert of Europe.

Jackie: Okay. And people believe, I think, and I can relate to this, because, Alan, when I first woke up and became involved. I believed things that I read, because people wrote them, with you know, a certain amount of authority. But it is kind of a given or an accepted thing, that we signed a charter, that was a treaty with the United Nations. That's what they call it, a treaty that was signed with the United Nations. All the US did was enter into a membership, because treaties in the United States are made between governments.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And all they did was say, okay, we're going to become a member of this nongovernmental association. Well, actually the United Nations calls itself intergovernmental organization. And all the other ones that are in it are nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: That's actually the Soviets. That is the real Soviet, because the Soviet system, Soviet meant that. It was rule by NGOs or councils. And that is how the United Nations is comprised. It is along those same lines.

Jackie: Yes, it is. I believe we mentioned this before. I've mentioned it before, we have a piece that I transcribed from, right from the source. I think it was back in the early 40s, or it might have been the late 40s, because they were already, you know, doing the UN. We know they were doing it during the Second World War. But anyway, it was called Peace

by Pieces, and how the nongovernmental organizations, the NGOs were going to become, well, not the voice of the people, but basically it is the United Nations.

Alan: That's right. And of course, the NGOs, the biggest ones, the authorized big boys, NGOs are not little grassroots movements. They have buildings and staff and two or three or more floors for an NGO. They pretend to speak on behalf of the public, and they're funded by the great foundations.

Jackie: The Chamber of Commerce is one of the biggies. And you know, Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts of America are part of the...

Alan: That's why they set them up.

Jackie: Yes. And the YMCAs.

Alan: Anything that would grab the young, especially. I mean, most people go through their lives, and once they're married or they're in their twenties or thirties, they're into the system. And from then on, it's a rush, a mad rush, until they retire. And so, they always go for the young ones and give them a slightly different, modified system. They keep them apart, and the generation gap, which is encouraged. And so, they can always. And the young ones always adapt so quickly. They're born into this system, which is different from their parents. They adapt to everything in it so quickly, naturally, they don't question it. And then the ones that come after them are the same for the next step and the next step. And that's how they do it. Give us the children.

Jackie: Give us the young. Okay, here I am again. There's a piece in our children's section, and it is the very first piece. It's a statement by Auguste Comte, and he said give us the young and we will change the world. And folks, of course, Alan's website, Cutting Through the Matrix is linked there, but you can get directly to Alan by going to .com, and oh, we haven't talked about this. There's a new audio/video that was posted. What was it, Sunday night, Alan?

Alan: On Sunday.

Jackie: And it is a speech. It is an audio speech. I mean, an actual speech that John F. Kennedy gave, April 24th, was it Alan? 1961? And what he was saying in this speech, folks, was that he was not going to allow to the extent of his power, he was not going to allow secret societies to exist. And if you haven't heard it, Alan has commentary before and after, and the speech is there. You will want to hear it. Alan, I literally listened to that thing at least four times. Well, because, of course, the language that he used, he didn't come out and say, you know, the Freemasons and...

Alan: Yeah, because it's all encompassing. It also included the big boys, you know, the Bilderberg type, the Club of Rome, all the great foundations, because he was linked to these people through the money. He understood the agenda. And, the great foundations, even Weishaupt mentioned using philanthropy, meaning people with big bucks or organizations to force a direction in the world. And that's what they've been doing for a long, long, time.

Jackie: Yeah, and he was giving the speech to the Press Club, was it, and you know.

Alan: This is the same associated press, remember, that has the public scratching their heads, saying, why was he killed?

Jackie: Right. Right, exactly.

Alan: And yet, here he is, talking about...

Jackie: How many people do you think ever heard that speech? You heard it, you remembered it.

Alan: That was on the BBC years ago, because it was linked at the time to an oddball documentary on Freemasonry, and they showed that speech at the time. And it was the same year, in fact, that I went to a friend, a school friend's wedding, his sister's wedding. And it was held in a Masonic Lodge. And because it was like synchronicity, where things come together at the same time, the speech and the Masonic exposure documentary, and going to that Masonic,

where the function was served, called the wedding function reception. The father of the bride, who was drunk, lifted the son up to the keyhole, which was about eye level of an adult into this room. And he lifted me up, and I saw the all-seeing eye on the east. It was coming down from the roof on a pipe. And this big huge eye, and below it was a sort of pyramid thing, a stepped pyramid. And that stuck in my head, like synchronicity. And that's when I started looking into the secret societies, because these lodges were all over the place.

Jackie: Remember when he mentioned the press as the on-party press. That was quite telling, wasn't it?

Alan: Well, it's true. It's not really even what we think of as parties. To me, there are no sides. There's only one side.

Jackie: Right, exactly, basically that is what he was saying.

Alan: It's a system.

Jackie: When Republicans are in, they bash Republicans, when Democrats are in, well, it depends on what they're doing, what their handlers are having them do, I guess I should say.

Alan: Yeah, because these people remember, most of them on the federal levels are all millionaires. They all have the shares in the same corporations. They know the future agenda, that's why they do their investments and so on, into those big corporations. They know where the world is going to go, and they put on this dog and pony show for the public.

Jackie: Lining their pockets.

Alan: They line their pockets. And there's nothing new in that, if you look at the histories of Britain, it was such a...

Jackie: Well, what do you think they did in Rome, Alan?

Alan: I know. And that's why even the Roman Senate was called the Senate. And the Senate is an Egyptian word, it means the chess board.

Jackie: Oh, wow, I didn't know that. Did you tell us that before?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Chessboard.

Alan: I think I've mentioned it before. Because that's what the chessboard was called in Egyptian. And, of course, that's why even in Britain now they have the black and white squares in the House of Lords.

Jackie: That's an Egyptian word? Oh, my. Chessboard, oh, Alan.

Alan: That's why you have the black and the white, the profane and those in the light, is light and black, you see.

Jackie: And those that they say are in the light, are the ones that are in the dark, right?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Sure.

Alan: So, they can control the real world, and they give a different version for the profane, those who are in the dark. And that's why the Owl, of course, Sophia, Wisdom, is one of their high symbols, because the Owl that sees in the dark is the Land of the Blind. It's all masonic. It's high occultic, really.

Jackie: Well, I listened, I told you this. Is that archive to your broadcast that you did Sunday night on Feet to the Fire?

Alan: Actually, I think it's going to be streaming. It's been showing in different places, in different countries.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about the television thing. Feet to the Fire, the one you did ten to...

Alan: Twelve.

Jackie: Yeah, ten to twelve, Sunday night.

Alan: I think that's maybe up on there, on the website now, I think.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I would like to urge our listeners to go and listen to that. It was excellent. And I, as told you, I thought that the host, I mean, you could hear his intelligence, his sincerity. He just sounded like a for-real guy, Alan.

Alan: Yes. He was interested for sure.

Jackie: Yes, he was. Yes, he was.

Alan: And also that TV one will be broadcast on the 25th, I think. And it's been shown in some countries as well. So, that was the Out There one. Out There. And once it's been broadcast, I'll put it up on the site too.

Jackie: Cool. And he asked you a question that was really the same question that I had asked you, because it has been kind of confusing, why are they letting you say all these things. And would you respond, tell our listeners how you responded to that.

Alan: I think I said on that one, that was really, they're so cocksure of themselves now that they really don't care. They know that the public is off balance with everything else that's going on. And people generally look at their immediate needs or fears or whatever, so they can always keep them off balance about the coming bird flu or whatever, you know. They're terribly sure and arrogant of it. They're very arrogant right now, in fact.

Jackie: Well, they say that there will come a time that there's nothing anybody can do about it. Now, that is arrogance. I mean, when we look back, well, I can't look back the way you do. But from what, you know, you have shared with us, they've tried this over and over and over again, and maybe they haven't been as close this time. That's what you said before, that you had a sense, because they didn't have as high technology as they do today, but, they've never been successful.

Alan: Well, maybe it's a saving grace in a sense. Their defect is their craving for power. It's abnormal. I mean it's not normal. It's beyond the norm. And because of that, their ego is incredibly huge, and there's only going to be one throne here for the world, and each one of the big boys wants to be seated there, you see. So, their Achilles heel is always when they start fighting each other. They're not concerned about the little people. Although, the little people can take a terrible beating, as the Titans dance around in their death throes. But it's very possible they'll start on each other, eventually.

Jackie: And another saving grace, is, as you said, when enough people wake up to it, and become enlightened, self-enlightened, if you will, because that's the only way it's going to happen, although, people like you, who share the information, and plant the seeds, Alan, maybe begin that search, that seeking of knowing thyself, because there's nothing else to seek, when enough people are enlightened, and will it to be another way, it can be another way.

Alan: Yeah, but it takes an awful lot of work. Because I never say I'm here to save this system. You see most people truly want to save it.

Jackie: I'm not talking about saving the system, you know that.

Alan: You see, most people, really, and that's why they listen to the shortwave, the big shortwave stations.

Jackie: We've got to save the country, take our country back.

Alan: Let's just stop time here. Don't let it get any worse. Let me live my life out the way I want it to be, and then you can start time again.

Jackie: I mean, it's bad enough now, but just don't let it get any worse. Because, I can handle it. I'm still alive.

Alan: And I've got my hobbies, and so on. So, that's what they really want, and they don't realize that even the system we live in today was manufactured this way.

Jackie: However, we're talking about the masses. And there are those who have for some reason escaped that. Those are the ones that this message is for, aren't they, Alan.

Alan: That's just exactly right. That's exactly right. The ones who have died a thousand deaths, as they say. And you die off to everything that you thought was...

Jackie: Oh, man. That's not easy either, you know. That's a real journey. That's a real trip.

Alan: And yet, you have to do it to really understand who you are, and what life is all about, you have to die to all the things that you took for granted. And you have to question them all first, before you even get there. And you realize, my God, there's nothing in this system that really is natural.

Jackie: Yes, and I think, I just have always felt this, that people who are listening to Sweet Liberty, that they wouldn't be listening if they weren't at least potentially part of that realm of people who are seeking truth, who want truth, and who are willing to accept and face it, no matter how...

Alan: Hard it is.

Jackie: Oh, how hard it is. And there is a time of disorientation, and I know you recall this, when, Alan, literally, and it seemed like it lasted for weeks. I was walking around and doing things, and feeling like I wasn't here, because anything I looked at, everything I looked at it just wasn't real. And you said, well, that's a good place to start. Let it all go. And let all of the American Dream... Alan, they said it right, didn't they? They gave us a Dream. They made it the right thing. They said, it's a Dream, folks. And we said, oh, the American Dream, only in America. And I cried, you know, when we were singing the National Anthem. When you're as into the system as I was that way, and I bet you a lot of our listeners are or were. It is, it's not an easy thing to do. And yet, once you're out of it, there is a freedom. And we are going to take about a three-minute break, here, and so folks, we'll be back after this, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: So, we give up our dreams, Alan. Our American Dream. What do they give you guys in Canada?

Alan: They had a bit closer to the American Dream, they had material substance for a while, but of course, the agenda had a different future envisaged. And, in fact, at the end of World War II, so many factories had been built in Canada to deal with the war production, that Canada was rated, even by the UN, to be one of the world's leaders in industry.

Jackie: Even, even above the US?

Alan: At that time. And because it's a socialist country under the British Commonwealth, the same system. So, they'd used this public/private deal long before we heard of it here, or in the States. And they had to take the taxpayers' money and build all the factories. But, of course, they had a different plan scheduled for Canada. And they actually started to deindustrialize back in the late 70s, about the same time as they were deindustrializing Britain.

Jackie: And killing the family farms here in America.

Alan: Oh, yeah, yeah. Because then, and of course, the United States, you never get the truth on anything. You know, people who work for government, swear oaths, to the secret oath basically for their service. And they're under the Official Secrets Act. So, they know that there's an agenda at all time.

Jackie: Wait, say that again.

Alan: Everyone who works in government takes the oath.

Jackie: In US government too? They take secret oaths?

Alan: It's an oath to secrecy. That they must keep everything, in Britain, it used to be 35 years after retirement, you couldn't speak. So, in other words, you'd be dead.

Jackie: You mean, if I became a US Congressman, I'd have to make an oath. Take an oath.

Alan: Under National Security. And you see, you've got to understand what they're talking about when they say National Security. And it's a corporate state that you know nothing about, then to the public. And of course, they have the agenda for that nation. So, they cannot disclose it. So, we always find out fifty years after the fact as to when this part or that part was signed, or, you know. We're always way behind in reality, our reality.

Jackie: Well, and not only that, but think about this. They continue to change their definition of National Security.

Alan: Yes. Because in democratic countries, democracy has always been flexible.

Jackie: And securing the homeland. You know, Alan, when I saw that phrase. We're securing the homeland. You look up the word, secure, it's they're securing their property, so to speak.

Alan: You fix it, you tie it, to secure something.

Jackie: Yeah. It has nothing to do with securing the people, or offering some type of protection. Whatever. I mean, it's all such a sham, but just look up the dog-gone word, securing, and we're securing the homeland. And then you have to say, whose homeland? When was America ever referred to as "the homeland"?

Alan: And no doubt, somewhere in the federal government, there will be a legal definition of what they mean by that. And that's what someone can do a search and find out. So, they will have a legal definition of it.

Jackie: You know, I have something I'm going to email you and ask you to take a look at it. I've been getting emails from the Homeland Security Investment. And I sent it over to Darren. And I said, Darren, would you please look at this. It looks like. I mean, what else could be called Homeland Security. And I keep getting these emails about all the good investments and how their investments have grown, and etc. And it's the Homeland Security Investment. And I thought, well, here we are, a separate corporation from the US government incorporated. So, I'll send it over to you, and see if you can take a look at it and see. Darren just thought it must be not something that was actually connected with the Department of Homeland Security. But, what company would have the right to call themselves Homeland Security?

Alan: Well, an authorized one. Because Federal Express is not Federal. Or even the Treasury. Same sort of thing. So, yeah, most things are actually privately owned, as you know. In fact, this whole public/private deal. And this was discussed back in the 1950s.

Jackie: Public/private partnership.

Alan: It was a general from NATO. He talked about the future armies being basically private armies, owned by

corporations, you know, secure various mineral wealth, etc, in different countries. So, most things really are private today. That's why you're a private when you join the army. You're now owned. You're privately owned.

Jackie: And that's why you own dog tags. I mean, you wear dog tags.

Alan: And of course, that's really what it means. But everything is done through this corporate structure and corporate legalism through the names that we're given. Even the countries' names, etc. And even Washington D.C. You know, it's a corporation. So, everything is done through private corporations, really. Because they rule over the public, it doesn't mean it's your system, it's actually their system. It's a private system.

Jackie: You know, that one. Oh, I know what it was. Greg S. I listened to that. And, you know, they were talking so much about the Jesuits, sort of like, okay, it's all the Jesuits. Well, Alan, I read Tupper Saucy's book, and unless he fabricated all of the bibliographies and footnotes, they could lead one to believe that the Jesuits were behind everything.

Alan: Remember, years ago, I said to you on the radio, I said, if you look into it's this group, it's that group. It's whatever group. You'll find lots of books to back it up. And if you read them all, they'll all appear to be right. And that's when you realize, it's all true, because there's only one big group running them all. And that is how power is, always.

Jackie: So, each of the different societies have their different little deals that they're going to work. He sent me his book. And he said, if I didn't like it, would I please send it back. Well, I had so many highlights and notes. I mean, I was really fascinated with this book, and then I get to the end of it, and he says, we have exactly the government that we're supposed to have. You know, it's God's Plan.

Alan: Oh, God's Plan.

Jackie: Because we've gotten so evil, that we have an evil government. So, everything that's happening is because we're all so evil. And I thought, oh shit. Excuse my language. And I looked at this book, and I thought, well, I can't send this back to him, because I had marked it all up. But what a farce, Alan.

Alan: It's a farce, but see, government can only exist when it has what appears to be enemies, who threaten you as an individual, a member of the public. And they can stand up as governments and say, we're here to protect you. We want to tax you, and we want to organize you in a different way to defend you and take care of you. So, the more enemies that you appear to have, the better. And, of course, you cannot, in this day and age. And it's been like this for a long, long time. You cannot have secret organizations working independently. It's impossible not to be infiltrated. It's impossible. It doesn't matter who you are. And it's been like that for centuries. And they're all really one, but they keep the semblance going, so it's to keep the public always confused.

Jackie: And well, they keep the frontmen, the outer portico, so to speak.

Alan: And the public want someone they can identify with. So, if you're Protestant, you'll go for a Protestant leader. Catholic for the Catholic leader. Jewish go for the Jewish leader. Black go for the black leader, and so they make sure they supply all the leaders and sure enough, whatever your belief is, your culture, your creed, there's someone out there to lead you. Take your pick.

Jackie: Yes. It reminds me of the Council for National Policy. All those phony conservatives, Christian conservative leaders. They, I noticed this, when you look at the list of names of all the organizations, like, you know, Larry Pratt, gun owners of America, and Phyllis Schlafly, and I won't go on and on, but I thought, well, each of them has an agenda. And each of them is a bell for somebody's button. I mean, you know, the "right to life"-er's go for Eagle Forum. And the "right to carry and bear arms" is...

Alan: That's what I'm saying. All these pied pipers come out. And if you watch them carefully towards the end, it all starts going in the same direction before they merge. And they bring all their followers with them. Their followers end up saying, how did we end up here? And so, that's what I'm saying, whatever you want to believe in, it's like walking

into a big store, a tailor store for a suit. It doesn't matter what size you are, what height you are, or breadth you are, there's one there for you ready made. Take your pick.

Jackie: You'll find something. And they provide it for us.

Alan: And that's been done for centuries and thousands of years, in fact. That's why Mystery Babylon, it was hard to pinpoint. That's why they called it Mystery.

Jackie: What was Mystery Babylon? What is Mystery Babylon?

Alan: Mystery Babylon is everything for everyone. So, you'd have a bunch, say, those priests over in the West there. No, it's the ones over in the East over there. Oh, it's those ones to the North.

Jackie: Well, it's New York City. It's the Catholic Church. Are you talking about Mystery Babylon in Revelations?

Alan: Yeah, and even before Revelations. I mean, Babylon was a complete system of all religions, degrees of truth, secret societies, etc.

Jackie: You mean, Babylon itself at the time. Whoa.

Alan: Of all kinds. And so, it was hard to put it down as Babylon was, blah, blah, blah. It was everything, it was an entire system of economics, social control, war policies, foreign policies, everything.

Jackie: And now, is it true that where Iraq is where Babylon was.

Alan: It was in that area.

Jackie: Do you think that's connected with why, you know, the minute that they "invaded" that they went into the museums and all the archives?

Alan: We even talked on the air before that happened, remember? And they'd just shown a television program here on CBC, I think it was CBC, and it was about investors in New York and Louisiana, who were already taking bids for the antiques which they would steal from the museums in Iraq. These were big multi-millionaires. These were the go-getter guys.

Jackie: Well, and then the really, really big guys would get a hold of the ancient manuscripts.

Alan: But, here's the kicker, Jackie. They knew before the American military went in and eventually got to there. Now, it tells you that some...

Jackie: You mean this was before they went into the war?

Alan: Yes. But these guys had already taken the bids. They were cocksure to get what they wanted. How would you be able to say that unless you had contacts in the CIA, who would go in with the troops and cordon off the museums and take the pick? That's how it had to have been done. That's how it had to have been.

Jackie: Because, it really is a bedrock of civilization, isn't it?

Alan: It's ancient. Even Bill Clinton when he was in, had been on, many thousands of Cruise Missiles had been going over into Iraq every few years. That's when the embargo and they were starving them all to death.

Jackie: Alan, they were doing by-weekly bombing runs.

Alan: Yes. Putting all these Cruise Missiles from ships. And I used to wonder, because most of them are landing in the

desert. And I says, there's nothing there. But there was something there. There were ancient sites there, archaeological sites, and they were destroying evidence. Which would probably knock religions, etc, out of the window. That's what I think. They were hitting ancient archaeological sites. And digs.

Jackie: That would what, did you say?

Alan: Knock a lot of the religions out the window. I mean, people don't realize how powerful a tool the established religions have always been.

Jackie: I'm sure, which the Dead Sea Scrolls would have done. If the Dead Sea Scrolls were found as they said they were, you think about this, they were held under lock and key for fifty years, Alan. Only seven.

Alan: Well, I know, if they're even genuine.

Jackie: That's what I said. If there were Dead Sea Scrolls. That's the problem. Everything we talk about, we don't even know if it's real.

Alan: The thing that gets me, some young shepherd, supposedly boys, one day threw stones in and they heard a clunk, because they hit a jar in a cave. Now, little boys go into all kinds of caves, and supposedly for a couple of thousand years no one had done so? That's impossible.

Jackie: Well, there you go. Thank you for that Alan.

Alan: But these routes were not out of the way.

Jackie: So, here I am, talking about the fact that they had the Dead Sea Scrolls under lock and key, for fifty years, and they probably don't even really exist.

Alan: See, you can manufacture anything to look old.

Jackie: Exactly. Well, thank you. Thank you. That, you know what, that's what Cutting Through the Matrix is, isn't it. You know, you have the perfect label, name for your website. And I think you said, it's sort of like breaking the spell. You break the spell that has been cast. That's Cutting Through the Matrix. And you know, we talked about this. This is kind of on the same line. When I was learning about the way they're teaching children to read. Look/say reading. And I'm really not off track here, off our point. I was talking to Charlotte Iserbyt, and she said this on the air. I wouldn't even want my child to learn the Ten Commandments by Look/Say reading. And I said, I don't understand that, why? She said there's no transference. Well, I didn't understand that. Then I had Anita Hoge on, and Alan, this is when I really got it. She said, when we are really learning something, let's look at the brain like a tree and the brain stem. And when the child begins to learn, all of these synapses are created. Those are the branches, the twigs. And each area, for example, science and geography and reading. And those are main branches. Mathematics. And then there's all the little twigs. But she said, everything is connected. So, the child actually can think and reason. Now, with look/say reading, they don't have any concepts. They learn a word, and she said, now, picture the brain with a bunch of dashes in it. Nothing is connected. There's no connection any place. There's no ability to reason or think.

Alan: Yeah, well, that's ideal for a population that's going to go through big changes.

Jackie: Yes, but why did I go into that? I said, I'm not off our point. Where were we?

Alan: Well, things like the Dead Sea Scrolls and how they...

Jackie: And the Matrix.

Alan: And the Matrix, because, yeah, I mean, I looked at where they found the Dead Sea Scrolls and, now, for thousands of years the same shepherd boys have gone on the same routes. It's not like it was a huge, massive country

here, you know, like the Sahara or the desert. It was the same general routes. And boys explore everything.

Jackie: Right. But we were talking about Cutting Through the Matrix. And when we were talking about this on the air, my question was, okay. Things that have been brainwashed into people, just these synapses that have this information in it, that they believe. And I asked you, how, how would a person become unbrainwashed? Could those synapses be replaced with actual truth, or would it have to be cross-circuited? And you said, I think it would have to be cross-circuited. Which made sense to me. It has to be a shock. And I think that's what Cutting Through the Matrix is, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, you have to.

Jackie: Talk to people.

Alan: It's like this stuff. See, people parrot what they're given to parrot, and Brzezinski said that in his own book, that they give us the topics to talk about. And they always have. And I thought about that one not long ago, where NASA claimed it sent off some multi-billion dollar spaceship up into space to collect some space dust, you know, and they got something less than one gram or something. And they prattle on about that, no doubt, at cocktail parties people prattled on about this nonsense. And they tell us such utter rubbish, you know. And most of the data in our lives is just that. It's just data. And it's like telling us that they send all these shuttles up there to see if spiders can have sex in space, you know. I mean, it's utter tripe. It's tripe. Because that's not the function of those things at all. They're up there putting up satellites that are going to watch you and monitor you and stuff like that. But they give us rubbish on a consistent, daily basis.

Jackie: They say that those satellites are so powerful that they can see a mole on your butt.

Alan: Yeah, they could. But this is the rubbish they feed us, consistently. And that's how it's always been. We're fed nonsense. Utter nonsense.

Jackie: Doesn't it make you feel creepy sometimes? Sometimes when I'm outside, and I think, you know, there could be a satellite zeroing in. And it could be like they're ten yards away.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: You know, whatever you're doing.

Alan: And they have so many up there that it boggles the mind.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Chuck and I used to sit out on the side deck, at night you know, and turn off the lights in the house. And just because it's beautiful up here and you know, when there aren't the chemtrails, the stars are, there's just billions and billions of them. But we just sat there one night, and suddenly, we saw this star moving. And suddenly, he said, that isn't a star. It's a satellite. And we watched that satellite make its little trek, and then we kept finding satellites, Alan. They're all over.

Alan: Yeah, and that's the ones that you can see. You know.

Jackie: Yeah, that's the ones we could see.

Alan: It's like the latest NASA thing. They said, oh, they sent another multi-million dollar satellite to start tracking the weather patterns, to see how clouds form and how they move. Oh, gee. They did this long before they started the chemtrails, because they use those patterns to move the chemicals. We're fed nonsense on a daily basis. And it's always been that way. And it's so amazing to me that scientific theories, this is how we're taught in the bottom Matrix, everything is theory, which is taught as fact. They keep changing the theories every few years without saying, oops, I guess we were wrong with the last ones.

Jackie: I told you about the, well, I read an article, in fact, I haven't sent it to Darren yet. I read an article, I think in the

Tribune. I don't think I told you about this, but maybe I did. But it was, this article talked about the hoax of global warming. And it mentioned two Time magazine articles. One was from 1974. And the other one was from 2006. And the one in 1974, talked about we were going into an Ice Age. And I had to find that article, and so I did a search, and dog-gone it, I found it. And they were talking about all the terrible weather that we were having then, the droughts and the floods and all this unusual weather, and it was all because we were about to enter a new Ice Age. And then, you read Time Magazine, 19, whatever it was, it was 2006, it was this year, March something. And it says, "Be Worried. Be Very Worried." And it tells about all the weird, wild weather. It says, it's because of global warming. And I'm going to send. I didn't want to just send an article over there that talked about these articles. I found both of them, Alan.

Alan: And that's after, of course, the US Air Force said that they would be able to own the weather.

Jackie: We've got that in our weather.

Alan: It can't be related of course, eh?

Jackie: But like you said, they just keep changing the story. And you know, from 1970 whatever, to 2006, well, heck, people aren't going to remember that.

Alan: No, they won't.

Jackie: So, if you put up both articles, don't just read an article about those articles but actually read them, you can see the lies. You can see the lies. I've got both of those articles ready, and haven't sent them over to him, and I need to do that. You know, we're just about out of our hour here. And so, tell our listeners whatever you would like to say.

Alan: Well, they've got to find themselves and then empty their minds of all the refuse and garbage that's been instilled of us, and start thinking for themselves. And they'll be surprised what they come up with. We can all do it, you know, if we want to.

Jackie: Yes, and you know what it takes, Alan. Quiet time.

Alan: Quiet time and thinking time.

Jackie: Well, you can't think if you've got a radio blasting.

Alan: That's right. All you're doing is following an agenda.

Jackie: You can't think if the television is blaring. So, the quiet time is the important time, that allows us to get in touch with that part of ourselves.

Alan: Well, we're using something we're all given, and that's our own brain and mind, to think with. It's amazing how we give it away to others to do our thinking for us. Amazing.

Jackie: Well, it is true though that without that quiet, it's not going to happen. It can't happen.

Alan: It can't happen.

Jackie: And for our listeners who have small children, who, my grandchildren, they have their own little boomboxes or whatever. They've got headsets and they, you know, when they're traveling they'll go ahead and put the headsets on. So, nobody talks to each other. I say, take them away. Explain to the children why I did it, with the grandchildren that summer, and said please just leave it in here and go out there and just hear the birds and hear God's music.

Alan: And talk to each other.

Jackie: And talk to each other. So, as parents, we have responsibilities for our children. Alan, thank you for tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you. Folks, we'll be back with you Wednesday night. Darren will be with you, Monday and Tuesday. So, be sure to tune in. Good Night, folks.

June 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure on a rainy day.

Jackie: On a rainy day. Yeah, well it hasn't rained today. It's been very muggy, but oh, my Gosh, well, let me put it this way. Well, and I thought about this last evening, as a matter of fact, because yesterday it poured off and on all day, but it was just torrential. And I thought if I had planted a garden, it would all be mush now. And the reason I wasn't able to, of course, was because of my hand. I couldn't get it. We had two beautiful weeks in May, and I thought about this Alan. Dry, hot, and not humid. So, all of your winter thaw was dried up and the farmers were out there tilling the fields, getting their crops in. People got their gardens in, and two weeks later it started raining. And it's never really been dry enough since. And the man that is, well, he's a neighbor down the road. He had some corn planted across the road, and he stopped by today, and he said that his whole crop is flooded out, the whole crop. And, I thought to myself, well, now, you don't know any time it's coincidence. We don't ever know anymore if any weather is "natural weather". But doesn't it sound like something that would be done intentionally.

Alan: Well, we know they've already been doing it intentionally in the past. And they've given the farming areas droughts for years and then floods. And even today, amongst the thunderstorms, and the rain, when the clouds were breaking up, you could see them still spraying between the clouds. So, they're really going at it.

Jackie: Yeah. As a matter of fact, it hasn't rained all day here, and it's raining right now, Alan. It's their signature.

Alan: It's their signature. And the mosquitoes are cheering away there, you know, because they just love this weather.

Jackie: Well, what they love is the control of the lives of people, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And before this, as you called me before, we went on the air, and we were talking about how fast time goes. And I had mentioned to you, that, and I just thought that we would chat about this for a minute, because I'd like your thoughts on it. I wonder if something cosmically is going on, that has speeded up our perception of time. And I read someplace. I don't remember where it was or somebody told me this, that today, 24 hours is equivalent to what 16 hours used to be. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: It's difficult to say, although, we do know that in different times in history, you see the Earth doesn't go around the sun in a definite circle. It's more oval shaped anyway. And it doesn't go in exactly the same path, year after year, there's variations. And we know at different times, down through the centuries, they've had warming periods and cooling periods. And even in the Middle Ages, they didn't bother building chimneys at one point for two hundred years, because they didn't need fires inside the houses. And then it was followed by another cooling period and back in went the chimneys. So, this happens up and down.

Jackie: But, it's a long, slow process, isn't it?

Alan: It comes on gradually, you know, over fifty, a hundred years. And then it lasts two hundred, and then you go back to the opposite again. So, this does definitely happen. And, of course, time itself is judged by matter moving in space. That's what time is. And so, it does make sense in a sense, that, since everything else supposedly bends in space, even light bends, then it's possible that even time could bend itself. You

know, so these are all theories that are always getting banged around. I'm sure at the very top level, they understand it, as opposed to the bottom level Matrix, where they give us theories.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I know it isn't just me. Because everybody I talk to has the same thing to say. They just cannot believe how fast time is flying. The day is gone, before, I don't know, it's just, it's just, it is kind of a weird feeling, isn't it Alan.

Alan: Again, too, it's also, we were talking once before about the psychotronic weaponry they do admit they have, and Brzezinski wrote about in *Between Two Ages*, one of the effects of the constant bombardment of the HAARP type technologies, it's to effect your mood, your emotion, and it's very possible that when they put you into a certain frame of mind, time would seem to fly by. That is true. So, if anything is happening, I'd probably think first of all that science is doing it.

Jackie: Well, I do too. I don't see anything today that would be what we would call natural. Even if it is, I don't know it, because I see that nothing is, Alan. That's the way my own perception has become.

Alan: I was reading, now, they're putting in genetically modified plum trees. And from these modified plum trees, they're going to bring out the new type of sweetener that will take over the existing ones.

Jackie: A sweet plum?

Alan: I guess so. But it's a modified one. And I'm sure that everything we eat modifies us. That's probably the main objective. So, yeah, we're being heavily re-engineered, and we have been for quite some time.

Jackie: Do you ever buy oranges at the grocery store?

Alan: I've done it, and they don't taste like Orange.

Jackie: And tangerine. I can remember tangerines, when you used to go to peel it, if you'd get your nail in there, and the skins would just fall off. And your tangerine would come apart in those little sections. Even what they call tangerines today, they don't peel like that. They peel more like an orange. They don't taste like a... I think we've forgotten what food tastes like, Alan.

Alan: It's the insidiousness of it all. And I know, they admitted a few years ago in the newspapers that even all the coffee is modified, all the coffee beans and shrubs. And the growers were forced to do it by the purchasers. They made them change over or they wouldn't buy from them. So, it makes you wonder why that was a priority for the purchasers to push this stuff on all the producers. What's the real effect of all this modified stuff on us, you know.

Jackie: I read an article. I do not know if this article is for real. I would like to find the source of it, as talking about the technology and that. It said that they did a test and that two cellphones, where one cell phone called the other, and then they laid them down and put an egg in the middle. Did you read that, Alan?

Alan: No, no.

Jackie: In an hour, the egg was cooked.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Yeah, see, I don't know either.

Alan: I doubt that. If it was that obvious, they wouldn't give it to us. Whatever they do doesn't have to be so immediately obvious. So, they wouldn't be that crazy. I'm sure they'd do it, if they could get away with it, mind you. But certainly, the long-term use of the cell phone, I'm sure, has effects on people.

Jackie: Simply because of the waves from the transmitters, the towers, coming right in.

Alan: It's in that frequency that the infrared is in with the microwave type frequency range.

Jackie: There you go. Well, microwaves can cook eggs. You know what? I guess it would be pretty easy for somebody to do that test themselves, wouldn't it?

Alan: It certainly would, if someone has got two phones. I guess that's an addict, has one for each ear. They want to hear in stereo.

Jackie: Or two friends. Everybody has them. I was talking to Amber before you called me, and she was, you know, talking about her cellphone. And I said, Amber, do you know that there have been articles written, allegedly that these are medical, you know, medically proven that cell phones can cause brain tumors. Well, how does it do that, ma? And I said, well, I explained what I understood. I said, the towers that the signal comes from, is being received by the phone, and it's going right into your head, because the phone is right next to your ear. And then she says, well, everybody has to have a cellphone, ma-ma. That's what she said. God, love her.

Alan: You see, that's the problem. They bypass the older ones and go straight to the children, because the children believe the big They, the big They up there, that seems to decide everything, would never do anything to harm us. They truly believe that. They really believe that.

Jackie: And well, then we have parents, who you know. You know, I could see it, if it was totally only absolutely used for an emergency. I could see that. But those are the phones they use.

Alan: I know, and of course they put more and more gadgetry on it for the youngsters to be attracted even more to it. And actually it's a stepping stone towards monitoring wherever you go. They admit they're used for that, already. And it's a stepping stone from computer to that to the blueberry one, where it does the internet and everything, to a chip in your body. That's the whole, training us, step by step to the final end.

Jackie: And yes. If they can do it with the global positioning with the cars, very possibly. Now, there are cellphones you can purchase. You don't have to give name, address or anything, and you can buy time and have them recharged, you know, it's so much for so many minutes. Now, that would be something. They might know where that phone is, but they don't know who the heck has it.

Alan: Oh yeah they do.

Jackie: How?

Alan: Because they have every person who's ever used a phone, they have their voice print. They've had that for years.

Jackie: Okay. Hadn't thought of that one.

Alan: Every single individual has got a voice print already recorded.

Jackie: To synthesize our voices. One night, our listeners may think they're listening to Alan and Jackie, and they're listening to, whatever, synthesizing the voice.

Alan: Yeah, you see, we're really living in the past all the time. Because the whole object of having power is keeping power. And you keep power by never sharing all the latest with the public. In fact, you train the public to believe that they're on the cutting edge all the time and whatever is new in the stores is the utter latest of its kind.

Jackie: Or they'll say, within two years we ought to have this perfected.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: When, in fact, they're using it on us already.

Alan: I mean, they were using solid-state circuitry, micro-circuitry back in the '40s and '50s, before we even heard of a transistor. So, sure.

Jackie: Well, talking about the weather, well, we were. I wanted to let our listeners know that, I did, I was able to send those articles over to Darren, and he's got them posted. I thought they were important, because, in 1974, I did mention this last week, I believe. Time magazine had an article in there called, "A New Ice Age", and they said that the planet had been cooling for the past several decades, and they did say too, that the, I believe they said it, that it is a slow process. But that it looks like we're going into a new Ice Age. Well, then, here we are in 2006, and both of those articles are posted, so people can see them, with their own eyes, in 2006, "Be Worried. Be Very Worried." And in that one, the author said, well, it used to be thought that, you know, that global changes happen very slowly. But, suddenly, this one is on us. It's on us, right now.

Alan: Well, I realized how we can cut back on greenhouse gases, though.

Jackie: Quit eating beans?

Alan: No. We could do that too. But what we could also do, is for every good citizen of the planet, you see, because we're all global citizens now. We can only breathe half as much as we normally do. And that way, you're not putting so much carbon dioxide out, and you could tax joggers and people like that more for...

Jackie: Sure, for using up more oxygen.

Alan: That's right. So, we should all practice just holding our breath, you see. And eventually, we can use half as much air.

Jackie: Excuse me. That email has told me this. Betty usually didn't, I don't know, I never known of her saying anything that she couldn't back up. It was in a phone conversation though. But, she said it was the Rothschilds that were cutting down these rain forests. And when you think about it, they're behind the environmentalist movement too, becoming their own opposition, the cutting of the rain forests. But think about the loss of oxygen, Alan, because the trees give out. What do they give out?

Alan: Oh, they give out oxygen.

Jackie: And take in the carbon.

Alan: Dioxide.

Jackie: Well, that's a lot of trees, Alan.

Alan: But, you know, a lot of it is overblown, as well. It truly is. You know.

Jackie: A lot of what?

Alan: The propaganda we're given to make us believe things. That they're cutting down the rain forests, and clearing it all, yada-yada-ya. Because, I mean, if you come into Canada for instance, just go north of Toronto, and once you get past the farming lands, you're going to see nothing but forests for hundreds of miles in all directions. And they do timber it. They don't clear cut. They timber though. And you know, there's plenty of trees, and so on. They're always getting us panicking about something or other. That doesn't mean that they've never clear cut in the past. They'll always show you the same pictures over and over to give the youngsters the wrong point of view.

Jackie: To get them to be environmentalists.

Alan: Yeah, I've seen the same scene of a clear cut they've used for donkey's years in one place in BC, you

know. They keep showing you the same one, over and over and over, in all the propaganda talks that they have. But a lot of it's definitely overblown. Because they're always creating crisis. Most crises are not based on fact. It's like the bird flu.

Jackie: And then they get people sending money to save the rain forest.

Alan: I know, a lot of people fell for that.

Jackie: Well, I've fallen for almost all of them. I adopted little tortoises. What else did I adopt, something else that was becoming endangered. I sent a donation, Alan, when they were refurbishing the gift that what got from the Grand Orient Lodge, the Statue of Liberty. I sent a fifty-dollar donation, because I thought it was so cool that they were doing that.

Alan: That's a lot of brass-o, yeah. But, no, they've always got us doing something, and we're always at the bottom of the ladder in the knowledge field, and there's always a scam going on somewhere. If nothing else they're scamming our mind, as well as our wallet. But it's primarily the mind. They rob us of our mind, you see. To come to any factual conclusion, you must be supplied with all facts. We never are. We never are.

Jackie: Right, you know something. This thought just happened in my mind. I was just like, I wasn't just like everybody else. I never have been. I mean, I didn't go along with the crowd. I didn't go along with styles. But I believed in all this stuff. I've told you this. I've said it on the air. I was so wrapped up in, in their lies, well, you know, like adopting little turtles, and having people call their US congressmen to stop a terrible bill, and all of this stuff. And suddenly, it's almost like, when I did wake up, it was like with a bang. And I wonder that if maybe I went through this, so that I can relate to people who are there. Where I was, I can relate to it, Alan.

Alan: See, there are so many ways of viewing reality. And it all depends on how you've been indoctrinated, by the establishment. They give you a version of reality. That's why people can't fathom out that anything would be done to them to hurt them, if they've swallowed their 6 o'clock news reality and their education reality. They can never figure it out, so that the big boys have all contingencies planned for themselves. Because, number one, they must always save themselves, if there was something real. They have underground places they could live for centuries, probably, if they did anything on top of the planet. They have Arks, and it's been on television, from the World Wildlife Fund. They have these big places they call arks, where they have the seed of the planet, they have the genes of every single animal and insect you could imagine and plant, stored, and they call them arks. And one of them is in Louisiana. And these are huge cryogenic facilities. And they've successfully, on the public broadcasting program I watched, they've successfully implanted them, different species of animals, after being cryogenically frozen, at least their sperm and the ovum, and implanted other animals and brought them to term. So, they can make anything reappear on this planet they wish to.

Jackie: Do you think, do you suppose maybe the story of Noah's Ark was a story of the same? I mean, really, when you think about it, an Ark that was big enough, two of every single animal on the planet, and you had to feed them, and you had to get rid of their...

Alan: The muck. Well, that's why Noah, Noah, the first thing he did when he hit land was to grow a vineyard and get drunk. He needed a break from all that, you see.

Jackie: If I'm not mistaken, I think that Jehovah was, smelled the sweet savor of cooking meat, and was glad.

Alan: Well, it got me too. I mean, how did they sacrifice if they only had two of everything, because if you'd sacrificed everything, you'd only have one left.

Jackie: Yes. Well, maybe they took enough for the sacrifice.

Alan: Well, I guess they must have. But yeah, I tell you, it's such a...

Jackie: Do you think that that was an... I mean, we know the story. It has to be an allegory, but do you think that would be a possibility that the same thing happened another time, and that they already had that technology?

Alan: Well, I don't know about that technology, if they were that far. We don't know. There's a lot of modern books, more into the fiction than reality. However, we do know that peoples in past times have had safe places, where they have stored grain and food and stuff like that in mountains. We know that the Sumerians came from the highlands, and even the grain that they planted was brought from the highlands. It was much older. So, they brought that with them too. So, most ancient peoples have records of catastrophes and surviving, and having these store places for food, etc. That's definitely been done before. However, this thing with the Arks. Now, that's just the World Wildlife Fund, that's headed by Prince Philip. And the facility in Louisiana was a multi-million dollar facility, run by a professor, who also teaches at a university there. So, these are not little, little, these are serious things. And I wouldn't be surprised if the space station, the international space station, ISS or Isis, I wouldn't be surprised if that's another ark, you know. See, you can get most of the stuff for the planet in a huge deep freeze, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, I guess you could, couldn't you, if it was DNA.

Alan: And it sure saves mucking out the byre type thing. There's no mucking out doing there.

Jackie: So, what have you been up to?

Alan: Oh, just trying to survive, basically, and get done what has to be done out. Between just living and cooking and on the phone to people, talking to people, just getting by really. Just getting by.

Jackie: Yes. It's interesting you say that. You know, cooking. It does take up a lot of your time, and you have to eat.

Alan: Yeah, the basics.

Jackie: And then you have the mess you made, and that has to be cleaned up. And I thought about that. I thought, geez, if you had all the time you spent, you know, preparing your meals. You'd have more time to spend to do stuff.

Alan: Well, they'll do that for us eventually. We'll be like Seven-of-nine. When we're all one, you see, we're all linked to the one computer, you'll just go into a cubicle at night, and you'll get fed intravenously, and programmed for the next day's tasks. And so, we won't have to go through all of this. That's what they've got planned.

Jackie: You know that for sure. I mean, you've actually read this?

Alan: That's what the brain chip is all about. That's what the Loyola meetings were all about, the worldwide meetings they held at university was about that very topic.

Jackie: We'd get an injection in the place of meals.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I mean, ultimately, you'll run on what they will say is total efficiency. And at the moment, according to the big boys, we're just too inefficient, and they must make us evolve, you see, to the—the great leap forward is to be done scientifically. It always was to be done scientifically. And that's what they mean by that. They'll make us far more efficient as creatures or servants, you might say, and that's what they have in store. They have a brain chip eventually for everything. All we're doing is being trained, step by step to the next step, to the next step, until what's the big deal if they put a chip in your head, and you can see a movie in your optic centers, you know, inside your head. That's where it's all to go. That's not the real reason to give it to you. That's the bait to get you to take it. But eventually, you'll just get fed intravenously.

Jackie: Well, they could give you enough calories.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And they can also alter your whole metabolism.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, the body would be so modified by that time, if it ever happens.

Alan: Oh, it's going to happen. I mean, all the science magazines, the science magazines for the last twenty years have had articles out on the different kinds of humans that they can make if they want to. Right now.

Jackie: I know that, but, you know, just because it's what they intend and it's what they're planning, and that it looks like they're so infallible, but we don't know that it's going to happen.

Alan: Right now there's nothing to stop them. In fact, the children who are maybe five, six right now, or ten even, wouldn't mind if they could become like the heroes in their comic books or their movies.

Jackie: Well, is this for sure going to happen? Why are we wasting time?

Alan: As a counter force, as a counter force, because at least if people hear what we're saying. If people don't speak out and point out what should be obvious to people, then the people won't know to tell their children.

Jackie: But, if you are convinced that it is going to happen, let me tell you something, Alan. If I was convinced it was going to happen, I wouldn't be doing this radio broadcast.

Alan: You see, they've already got a guy with a brain chip in Britain, that Professor Warwick, I think his name is. Now, whether he's really got it, I don't know. I don't know if it's a PR stunt to get us used to the idea, or what, you know. But I know back in the '50s and '60s they were doing it with animals, the same thing.

Jackie: Is this the guy that walks into his office, and the computer turns on?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: He gets every, I mean, instead of having to put a print or something to open the door, the doors open for him.

Alan: Initially, I think he had one in his arm. But now, supposedly, he's got one in his brain, you know.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. I think that's when I read it. He had one in his arm. Alan, now you said there's nothing to stop them, it is going to happen.

Alan: There's nothing to stop them.

Jackie: But wait. We're going to have to take a break here. And I'd like you to tell me, when we get back on the other side, why you're doing everything you're doing.

Alan: I just told you, because someone has to tell them the other side of the story.

Jackie: Why, if it's going to happen?

Alan: A lot of people will go for this. Just like they've gone for the cell phone. You can't stop them.

Jackie: When you say it's going to happen, there's nothing we can do to stop it.

Alan: You can't stop it. You can't stop people going ahead.

Jackie: In other words, you're not saying it's going to be a global thing and that nobody will escape it.

Alan: That's right. I mean, eventually, there are people who will hang out against everything. And then,

then it comes, the final thing. They don't like forcing people to do things. They prefer to make it impossible for you not to. That's how they get round things. But already, I mean, the biggest fad in the world right now is for the cashless chips to get inserted in youngsters' arms. And they started that, it first started, I think, in Holland for nightclubs. So, you get a prepaid amount of money swiped into this chip that's implanted in your arm, and you can get into this really hot club, you know. Now they've got one in Spain opening. It's opened up, they're doing the same there. And the company that's doing it, is based, I think in California. And the guy who happens to be the head of this company, getting all the youngsters in, using sex, it's the old hormonal drive again. If you want the hottest places to meet the opposite sex, you must go to these big clubs, the hottest clubs out.

Jackie: And you can't get into the clubs without the chip?

Alan: That's right. And so you can just charge the chip with so many dollars, and you don't have to pay money for a drink. It's deducted automatically from your chip.

Jackie: They would scan you in other words.

Alan: And this is the big trend. And the guy who is out promoting this, just happens, just happens, listen to this, to be an ex-member of the NSA. (Chuckles) What a coincidence.

Jackie: Well, they have a revolving door, anyway, we know that. They go from one.

Alan: Well, he's still working for the NSA. I mean the NSA, they want everybody chipped. That's the bottom line. So, here you, all you do is dress it up and make it sexy. And the youngsters go for it, because they're driven by hormones and not their head.

Jackie: I think it would be very good, if when you're on a program, that if you say something like that that you would qualify it. Because, the way it's said, it's going to happen. It's real nonchalant, and there's nothing to stop them.

Alan: Yeah, but you've got to accept that never in this world has the whole population of this planet said no about anything. It's never happened before.

Jackie: I understand, but what I'm saying is, I don't think it's your intention to put people in a mindset of just hopelessness, because, I, I don't know if you're aware of how people hang on your words. They listen to you. And they take you very seriously.

Alan: Yeah, but they do know, they do know this, you know, that this is the next step. The thinkers already know this. They already know this.

Jackie: I don't think you're getting what I'm saying.

Alan: I do hear you. But the thing is, the thinkers already know it. And I think the thinkers already know that I'm not saying this is going to be inevitable for everybody. Now, it might come to a time where they try and pass it all by law, you know. That might happen. I don't know. They'd prefer it not, though. And right now, it's promoted through all their movies. You can't watch a sci-fi movie now without seeing all this stuff in it. And that's what they said at Loyola. They would promote it through movies, cartoons, novels, you know, and make this an exciting thing to have. So, you're in a world where most parents don't even communicate to their children. In fact, the parents would be, you know, shocked, if they found out even what the children are being taught at school. Because they get taught about this kind of stuff and the coming scientific age, etc. So, that's your big problem. The parents have already, in fact, the parents, they just pay for the upkeep of the children. And, like Bertrand Russell said, he said, the state will indoctrinate them. So, you get the state and the media in cahoots. And they sure do get indoctrinated well.

Jackie: Well, I guess that if I thought that it was inevitable, I would spend my time doing the things that I like to do. You know, I would start taking tap lessons again, and I'd start painting, and I would totally spend the time in pleasantries. And in my mind, knowing, that with God, Creator, all things are possible. And you've

said it yourself, they've never, ever succeeded, and they're not going to this time. It doesn't mean that there isn't going to be a lot of bloodshed and a lot of, you know, all of what we've talked about going on. But for them to be successful, I doubt it.

Alan: Well, even to be successful, they've got to get...

Jackie: Everyone.

Alan: Well, they've got to get at least 65% of the public to agree with them or to go along with it.

Jackie: Well, thank you for that.

Alan: And that's generally what they've always. They can pretty well always. In all polls that are taken, there's really the same percentage really that you'll find go along with anything. Just to get along. And so, they can always count on those people.

Jackie: Remember we talked about, there's two things that made me think of Brave New World. No, excuse me, Nineteen Eighty-Four, George Orwell's book. When I said it one time to you, I said, one thing I didn't understand in that book is why they went to all the trouble to torture and torture and torture Winston, until he finally said, yes. He had to, yes, I love Big Brother. And then killing him. And you said, because if there's one holdout, they're not successful.

Alan: If there's one holdout, there's a flaw in their whole belief system.

Jackie: Exactly. So, there we go, Alan. That's another way of looking at it, isn't?

Alan: Oh, it is. There's no doubt with this bunch that are in power that do think they're gods, they won't be happy until every knee bends. That's a fact. And one person standing up, or turning their back on them is enough to set them off on a rage, you know. See, it's interesting. See, people have always sought for a god, always, down through the ages. And because the individual has a natural... It's like Carl Jung said, he said, you can't weigh this, this fact, or feel it or see it or touch it or quantify it in any regular scientific way, but, because everybody, all down through the ages, has occasionally felt, there's something else beyond all of this. And then, of course, they gave you the priesthoods to use that need, and control you with your own need, you see. So, that's always been there. So, when you take away all deities, all of that, even the old deities that serve them well, the controllers, that inclination is still there. That's why they gave the New Age for the New Agers for the Age of Aquarius. They gave it, they gave it to them, you see. And all this oneness stuff. And they will be one, if they all want to get hooked up to the same computer. Good luck to them, you know. But, this craving or need to know that there's something else beyond you. If they can destroy that, that connection, then there's nothing between you and them as Gods. And they always said that they would make the state God. They always, even Communists said that. They'd eradicate all the deities and make themselves god over the people. And that's still what they want to do, worldwide, same thing. And so for them to be worshiped as Gods.

Jackie: So, those in the state are mini-gods, huh?

Alan: Oh, yeah. And that's what they want. Eventually, down the road, they want an obedient population that will obey the white-coated scientists, the new priesthood, and just do what they're told when these white-coated scientists speak and order them about. That's what they're really after. And it's so interesting that science is so close to séance.

Jackie: It puts people in a trance?

Alan: Well, it is interesting that all these big, high chutzpahs in the religions, I'm talking about the esoteric ones at the top, they're all into channeling, you know. And you look at the supposed knowledge that's come through channeling, it's all scientific stuff. It's all to do with science. And a lot of the so-called famous scientists were into this. Even going back to the 1500s. So, there's something to this. Where does knowledge come from? Where does knowledge, and sometimes even, thought, where does it come from?

They've never been able to pinpoint in the brain how you are you. What makes you, you? As an individual. They know if they can damage the part of the brain, you can't move this or you can't move that, or even your ability to speak, in a motor sense, is malfunctioned. But they can't pinpoint the ghost in the machine.

Jackie: The ghost in the machine.

Alan: And so, that's been a big debate as well. But it also makes you wonder, where did these guys get their thoughts from. What motivates them?

Jackie: Well, you know you've said before, and I could not argue with this, even in my mind. I don't think they're human.

Alan: Whatever is in them isn't human. There's no doubt about that, it's anti-human. It's elitist to an insane degree. It's psychopathic, no doubt whatsoever. No empathy. And so, sure enough, from all those aspects, whatever is in them, is not human.

Jackie: Well, and maybe we talked about this on the air. It wouldn't hurt repeating, but when, when we first of all, the sense of or feeling of compassion. But when we are emotionless, the emotions are what makes us human maybe. Without emotion, they have no energy. And I've thought about this, and maybe it sounds left-field or la-la land or whatever. Well, I said it a long time ago, but I really didn't feel it and see it, the way that I do today, that what drives the machine, what drives the plan is the energy that they can initiate. In other words, anything negative, anything that isn't of love, and that would be, you know, compassion and kindness, and consideration, etc, etc. But anything that isn't of that is, is fear. But the negative. It's the negative energy. And I believe that they use the negativity, the negative energy that they can initiate in people. I believe that that's what's driving the whole plan, Alan.

Alan: What it is, it's an alchemical process. That's what they call it in the high esoteric circles.

Jackie: Okay, well expand on that please.

Alan: The earliest form of control was initiated through abuse and the outcome of abuse. And so, horror, fear, worry, terror, can be exploited to a neurotic degree, until you have a Pavlovian system. You change that which is natural into the unnatural system. And that's the alchemical process. And there's so many ways that they couch this, of bringing heaven to Earth, or the union of the Sun and the Moon, that's the old Rosicrucian Union of the hermaphrodite too, as above, so below. It's even in the New Testament written carefully in there.

Jackie: Where it says male and female, may he them?

Alan: No. It's written in the New Testament. It's in there too, where they talk about, what you loose in heaven, you also loose on Earth and vice versa. That's a spell, you know. And these are all alchemical processes of loosening the higher powers into the earth or onto the earth, but controlled through the few, who understand the process. This is what they used to call high magic at one time.

Jackie: Alchemical. A-L?

Alan: And of course, the bottom degrees of all these esoteric groups still maintain – of course, they don't know the truth, at the bottom. They still maintain that it's a self-improvement thing, where you arise up Jacob's Ladder, to heaven, by self-improvement. They don't realize that it's much bigger than that. It's literally a form of bringing the seething powers of Lucifer, if you understand what that means, and again, in the esoteric tradition, it's loosing that within society, through the chosen ones, the higher initiates.

Jackie: The power of Lucifer, if you understand what that means. Well, would you explain what you understand it to mean, please.

Alan: Well, Lucifer to them, is an intelligence, a great, phenomenal intelligence that manifests itself through logic and science, basically. Logic, science, what used to be called magic was just advanced science. And

that only the wise ones with the higher capacity intellects could access it and be used by it successfully. And so, of course that's what they mean. That's what Albert Pike said in his *Morals and Dogma*, when they loose the seething powers of Lucifer.

Jackie: What powers?

Alan: Seething.

Jackie: Seething?

Alan; Yeah, like a seething sea, you know. And that's what he means by that. And even in Catholicism, you'll find that Satan and Lucifer were not one and the same entities. They were two different entities or beings, because the whole story is the esoteric tradition of the occult. The whole Old Testament is. And unfortunately, so is the new.

Jackie: So, when you said, Jehovah is Lucifer. You're talking about the...

Alan: No, Jehovah, actually in the high esoteric is the God of the World, or the Demiurgos, which the Greeks called him. In other words, although they respect the God of the World, and the natural laws, it's their job to overcome those laws through science. And so, they always put, they always give great respect to Jehovah for having the natural laws for a primitive people by the way. That's why it's written in there. In the New Testament, you follow the laws of Moses, because you were base then. You know, they meant primitive. And I give you the New Covenant. So, this is an ongoing tradition of esoteric religion, going back for many thousands of years.

Jackie: Thousands. Maybe hundreds of thousands, maybe millions. Because you know what, I just wonder if this whole thing reaches to a certain point at a certain time, then it starts all over again.

Alan: Well, they always talk about their thousand years of peace, until again.

Jackie: For seven years. What does that, what would be the interpretation of that?

Alan: It means that there's a form of Utopia. Now, when they talk about Utopia, remember, it's their Utopia, their plan they're talking about. It's a hell on earth for everyone else.

Jackie: Well, not really a hell on earth, because they're so zoned out, they're gone, Alan.

Alan: Well, from their point of view, remember there's two ways of looking at everything they give you. And so they see it from their point of view, where they'll have their thousand years of peace.

Jackie: Peace for them, yes. But when you think about it, if it came to this point, those who are left here, who are under that spell. Can you hear that storm?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: Part of that system.

Alan: That's Jehovah listening to you, you know.

Jackie: That's Jehovah, he didn't like that.

Alan: He's banging his feet on the sky there.

Jackie: I'm going to get smote, Alan.

Alan: Oh, you'll be smitten.

Jackie: Now I lost my train of thought. Shoot.

Alan: But that's what it's all about. You see, the whole thing is an esoteric tradition. It's down through the ages. The esoteric makes conformity for the elite to rule society. But they always carry their esoteric traditions through it. But it's all written within there, if you understand it.

Jackie: Well, I understand. Well, I know that you said that a jillion times. Very few of us understand it. So, it's really nice that you pick these parts and then help us understand what it means, symbolically to them, or esoterically. I'm going back in our conversation here for a minute, where we were talking about, there will be people who just won't be part of the system. And that, they don't really care. They'll just make it very difficult not to be.

Alan: That's what they do.

Jackie: Anita Hoge said that to me at one time. She said, they don't care, Jackie if some people live in caves and have their children natural childbirth, which no medical, no dental, you know, just living like primitives again. And think about Brave New World and think about Nineteen Eighty-Four. In Nineteen Eighty-Four, there were the proles. And, maybe you could explain, what the Proles were, because it was different than the other society in Brave New World.

Alan: Well, the Proles in Orwell's, were the Common people. The people most spied upon in a controlled society are the enablers, the helpers of the top controllers. In other words, all the bureaucrats.

Jackie: Because the Proles didn't have those televisions.

Alan: Well, they were also pretty well uneducated too. They were entertained, no doubt, etc.

Jackie: Do you know what blew me away about when I was reading about the Proles? These ladies they think, out in the backyard, hanging up their clothes. I hang my clothes up.

Alan: Yeah, and what's interesting too...

Jackie: Listen. They were talking about how to pick the winning lottery number. And I thought, oh my God, this book was written in 1948. And they had this lottery planned for us.

Alan: And you know why they had it planned. You see, the poor man, he watches all the fame and fortune going on in the movie industry and all this kind of stuff, of what he thinks are self-made people, and thinks that's what it is, the Great Delusion, because no one gets up there into the big boys' league, unless they bring you up. So, they give you the lotto. Now, you know why they call it the lotto?

Jackie: No, say.

Alan: Well, because the Pope, who gave the Knights Templar their Charter, was called Lotha, in the Germanic French version, they call him Lotho. His real name was Lothario. And the name for the lotto in Ontario is called Lottario. Just coincidence, of course. And, of course, Ontario, on the postal code, is ONT, which is Order of New Templars.

Jackie: Okay, but going back to Lotto, okay, you said that the Pope handed out what to the Knights Templars?

Alan: The charter.

Jackie: Okay, but wasn't there some kind of a selective system. It seems to me I read about this somewhere, or maybe you were talking about it. Because, the Lotto today is a game of chance.

Alan: It is. And of course, it's a scam, as everyone should know.

Jackie: And how does that relate to his name? That's what I'm wanting to know.

Alan: Gambling. Again, it goes back to the scam. It means, it literally means a scam. And the Knights Templars became the biggest bankers of Europe at the time, remember, and a good part of the Middle East too. They became, in fact, they were the first real bankers, international bankers, who brought in a checking society. You could use checks with them. And they would give you notes instead of the gold. And you could cash them in in one of their banks in the Middle East.

Jackie: They carried paper around in their pockets that signified their wealth, yes?

Alan: That's right. And of course, they were the only ones who could charge interest, as well, so they really were the start of the modern banking industry. And they didn't have to pay taxes as well, that's another thing.

Jackie: Well, what about the money changers in the temple? I thought that was the world bank at the time?

Alan: Oh, they were left to take the heat. They were left to take the heat, while the Knights Templars gobbled up the Lion's share, and when you look at the old maps of Europe, you'd be surprised at how much land they owned all over Europe. They were, if they hadn't been stopped, they would have ended up owning Europe.

Jackie: And who stopped them?

Alan: Well, it was a King Phillip in France that started, he invited them up there, supposedly on the pretense for a loan, and the Grand Master Mollee came up with a bunch of them, and he imprisoned them.

Jackie: And didn't he put out an edict that they were, they had to disband them?

Alan: Well, the pope eventually did put out an edict, because, when they found out, this was, this strange Christian Knighthood, remember, they were also a priesthood, first and foremost, and they were knights second. That's more important, really. And what came out, and had been coming out for a long time, was the strange practices. And they were also connected with the Old Man of the Mountain, that was the head of the Hassassins, or Hashashins, they called them, of the Middle East, who had been running that branch of the occult for a long, long time. They'd become brotherhoods together.

Jackie: Well, did you say that the Knights Templars were, oh, what is the word when they, like the nuns and the priests?

Alan: Oh, celibate you mean?

Jackie: Celibate. Did you say that they were celibate?

Alan: No, they didn't. They were sworn to relieve each other's sexual tensions.

Jackie: And that's where the term dog priest came in?

Alan: Oh, long before that. They used the dog priests even in ancient Israel. You can see that on their temple walls, where you turn right for the female house of prostitution and left for the male one. And they say the same in Greece too. They all had the same religion in ancient times, that's the big kicker.

Jackie: And today. My, my, Alan, what's new?

Alan: Well, I know.

Jackie: The more things change, the more they stay the same.

Alan: Well, they change through the Knights Templar.

Jackie: We're almost out of our hour. I heard the music, dog-gone it.

Alan: Dog on it, eh.

Jackie: Yeah. Dog on it. Okay, well, that just was interesting tonight. I don't know. So, the storm is over.

Alan: The storm is over. At least you won't be electrocuted on the phone.

Jackie: Well, I'm on my headset. I don't think I'm prone to electric shock on this thing. I think you have to be on a landline, don't you.

Alan: I would think so.

Jackie: Yeah, it's real interesting though that now that the broadcast is over the storm is over.

Alan: Well, that's you see. It's all timed that way.

Jackie: Okay, Alan, well, you take care.

Alan: And you too.

Jackie: Thank you for tonight.

Alan: Bye now.

Jackie: Bye.

March 1st, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Good Evening, ladies and gentleman, this is Alan Watt, standing in for Jackie Patru, who has sinusitis right now, probably due to the chemtrails that are being stepped up across the country. And I've got it too, actually, but we'll struggle through this hour. I talked to Jackie about half an hour ago. There's no real format for this broadcast. Generally there never is. We just go off the cuff, so you'll have to persevere as I let loose whatever comes to my mind. This is the first of March, and it's 2006. We just witnessed the end of the Olympic games. I don't know if you watched the end of it. I don't watch the games, I watch the beginning and the end ceremonies, because they're highly telling with the occultic symbology they use in your face. And, of course, it was held in Turin, in the North of Italy, this year. And Turin used to be a stronghold of some of the ancient Cathars and so on, and Albigensians. And at the end ceremony, they showed you the oval, the oval rink or arena. Arena comes from Aaron, of course, the priest, high priest, circle. And it's an oval shape, and they showed you the big flaming obelisk type tower, with intertwined serpents, really, intertwined, snaking up the tower. And the fire coming out of the top, symbolizing the fire of the regenerative force, or the issue from the phallus, basically. Which you'll see on many Masonic obelisks across the country. They put one up for Kennedy after he was assassinated in Dallas. And that's got not a real flame shooting out, just a stone one. I guess that's because he was shot stone dead.

In this particular closing ceremony, they had dancers, hundreds of dancers dressed up, like Tarot cards, and the commentator said, it's because this region at one time was heavily into the Tarot card reading, and actually had permission apparently at one time to use them from the church and then it was withdrawn again, and then they were persecuted. And then the dancers made a circle of course, the eternal circle. And then they made a five-pointed star, which is the Masonic five-pointed star that you see, between wall and mart, Wal-Mart, you'll see it in Freemasonry. You'll see it on the American flag and many others. That's fire, air, earth, water, and of course, the added element is spirit. And they claim that the profane, the majority of the public don't have spirit, so you only get four points instead of five if you're the average profane, you see. So I watched this Masonic parade, with other actors being dressed up as red flames themselves, and going around this arena. It's quite fascinating to watch how everything is put right in front of your eyes, and the majority of the public listen to the songs that are played and might even dance to them, but they don't really know what they're watching, or participating in, even, if they're actually there. But the world is full of a particular hidden religion's symbology. It is all around us. It's in all main logos of your major companies and corporations. Carefully hidden or slightly altered pyramids and triangles, and you have the double X, of course of Exxon Valdez, and you have the Crux Ansata, etc, etc, etc.

So, we live in a world where we take everything for granted, simply because all of that which is around us exists. You're born into it. And like all mammals, you look to your parents, your guardians, to warn you of danger. And if your parents were thoroughly brainwashed, then they don't warn you. They don't know. And then the child grows up thinking everything must have evolved this way, quite naturally. And that's how easy they keep this type of system going, where as Lenin himself, who really had the best education by the top bankers on the planet, because they had to create an opposition to create change, directed change that is. Lenin himself said that the public must never know that mankind could go off in a thousand different directions. They had to believe the one they were born and live in is a natural evolution, and do it unquestioningly. And we do. We're born into it. And so we go through this strange existence we call life, where immediately you'll see your national symbols flashed in front of you at school, or on television. You learn very quickly that soldiers are somehow special, if you're a little boy. And now it's little girls too, of course. And people who come from no background at all, at the very bottom of the ladder, will get somehow respect from the top of their country, and all the citizenry, if they wear this one form, this uniform. And they never question it from there on. We don't question what we're even taught at school, or even why we're at school, or who designed the school system, and who does it serve.

And of course, what we're living in, as Karl Marx said, it's an economic system. Every system since they call the birth of civilization is actually an economic system. And by that, they call it civilization. Meaning, it was

an organized priesthood, or many priesthoods, specialized ones, like bureaucrats, from the days of Sumer onwards, that also handled money in the form of gold measure, or later on, gold coin, and of course, controlled trade. And through trade, they created little factory towns, in ancient Phoenicia, for instance. So it's never really stopped. And they even had Free Trade in ancient Phoenicia, if you think it's a brand new idea. They were already standardizing the coinage weight internationally in ancient times by the Phoenicians. And they wouldn't trade eventually. Once they got you hooked on trade, and having your little toy beads coming in, and all this kind of stuff, and even porn. They exported porn which was chiseled or baked in clay with little cartoon characters, and I guess they even gave a prize to their own version of Hugh Hefner in those days. They exported all the same stuff that's come down through the ages. And at the same time, they brought other priests with them to give them the opposite of the porn, etc, meaning sin and this is how you pay your god off with little bribes, called offerings, and maybe you'll be allowed to continue with your little sins in secret.

Right up until the present day, we've been controlled by an economic system they call civilization. They say it has a plan. It's called progress. No one, you'll find, defines for us what progress is. Or those who keep talking about progress never define it for us, I should say. Whose progress? A progress to what ends and to serve whom? Because we really are being shaped in a very ancient plan that the high occultists, and high occultists, you cannot buy their books in the regular bookstores. The high occultists own all the big publishing companies that churn out the rubbish for the people. They have their own inner archives for themselves, and for their offspring, who take over from them. They said that this Great Work, this great plan to perfect all that was imperfect, left imperfect by the Grand Architect of the Universe, began 4,500 thousand years ago. And this is this part of the plan, because there's many hints of previous ages and destructions, and so on. Possibly brought about by the same priesthoods, who keep trying over and over again.

And that's why, when Sumer came on the scene, for instance, it didn't evolve slowly, from guys dragging their knuckles across the desert floor like apes. No, they arrived on the scene with many bureaucracies as priests. A pantheon of deities to rule every part of a person's life. A full economic system with trade, internationally, in fact. They even traded with India. We're talking about 5,000 BC or so. And they didn't learn this from picking it up piece by piece. You could even get a baked receipt from the supermarket, the open air market, and you got it in fifteen minutes, which when the computer breaks down at your supermarket, could maybe be a bit faster than the present.

So, we're talking about an understanding of commerce, science and control of the mind of populations, to make people accept slavery, and a definite caste system. A caste system, where you have an inbred elite, even at the days of Sumer. And that's come right down to the present day. We see it in India too, with the Brahmans, who claim to be more perfected physically, through their selective breeding, and, of course, they claim they have the best, highest spirits, reincarnated forever, to the present time. And we are going into an age now, we're into it actually, where the same mystery religion that ran all of the ancient world, is controlling us, shaping our minds, because they laid the foundations for this a long time ago. They shape the mind for years in advance, before the public even know their minds are being directed in a certain direction, and hence the New Age was brought in, ultimately, in the 1960s, first written about in the magazine called the New Age, which was the main publication of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. That was the title of it, the New Age. And they prepare the fields, which is your mind. They leave it fallow, then they plow it, then they harrow it, then they sift it, then they plant the seed. It can take generations to get the crop that they want, but they have it today.

And people haven't really noticed the rather quick changeover, where in many bookstores, major bookstores, the large shelves, which contained hundreds of the regular Christian books and so on, have all disappeared, and they're all full of the New Age books. They think these authors just spontaneously arise, but they don't. And it's because the mind was shaped long ago for the readers, the present-day readers to accept this new philosophy. Albert Pike, who was the Pope of Freemasonry, the world Pope of Freemasonry, in the late 1800s, and wrote the main treatise on it, *Morals and Dogma*, for those 33 and below, even though he himself was much higher and belonged to higher groups, stated in there, he says, that we have been behind every major revolution in the world. He said, and we never fail, because we always lay the groundwork. We never begin a premature revolution. And that goes with all change in society, because most revolutions are cultural revolutions. They're non-bloody, such as the sexual revolution, the feminist, etc, etc. These are

non-bloody, but they take a long time to work behind the scenes, prepare the ground, and eventually have everyone accept the new norm. This is part of ongoing revolution, which in high Masonry they call struggle. "I struggle." That's why you find that even Adolf Hitler called it Mein Kampf, My Struggle. It's all Masonic, you see. All sides are Masonic in every battle. Without battle, you cannot have change.

And the laws of nature, being in opposition to each other, such as winter vs. summer and fall vs. spring, show this. And of course, 4,500 B.C. with the beginning of this part of the Great Work, to perfect that which was left imperfect, they said they'd have to use the laws of nature. And change in society, the sheep, you see, the great mass of people are called sheep in all ages, and they have good shepherds, the sheep will not go in the direction they want them to go. In fact they won't move at all, unless there is a conflict between two sides, on either side. And that way, they're directed to the next pasture, which is the next part of the age. So, the ancient occultists, above what we know as Freemasonry, who have guided all of this, are simply destroying the old structure. They are builders, remember, they build society, and they build culture. They're moving from the stage they've been at and used successfully for the last couple of thousand years, of Christianity in different varieties and forms. And they're dismantling it, of course, they've been dismantling it for a while. It's served its purpose. It kept the people obedient to a caste system in Europe, with kings and queens and aristocracy and nobility. They made sure that in the King James version, they put in there that all government comes from God, just to make sure that they would obey, you see.

And the oddest thing of course, down through the ages, is that these European countries, where the people were always recruited, given uniforms, often the first new clothing they'd ever had in their life, and became suddenly respectable, before they went off to get slaughtered. It's awfully strange that the same techniques which were used then are still used today. They could never really click. They never thought that, how come they shouldn't kill, and yet, it was okay to kill when their governments actually encouraged it. Not only that, you get medals for doing it, if you live that long, that is. And you would have eventually ticker-tape parades, and you'd be held up for your five minutes in the sun, before you were cast off into the streets without a pension. So, this is the reality of this incredible system, including its history, which we're given. How they can actually indoctrinate you never to stand up to a tyrannical system in your own country, and even when it is tyrannical, they can tell you to believe in god, and god's watching you, and don't kill. But when they tell you to go and kill for economic reasons, for the elite abroad somewhere, the men just rush off. That's a tribal technique, a tribal instinct, which the elite understand. They bring out the symbols, the brass bands, or the bagpipes or whatever it is, and the young guys, who run on hormones, and cannot think, they're too young to know what's going on, they don't even know who they are themselves at that age, run off, and either win or lose, although the elite never win or lose, you'll notice. Generally, the countries' leaders of both sides will share the loot, the booty, as they used to call it. Where the people, it kept the populations down. So, war fulfilled many functions.

In the 20th Century war was preordained by Albert Pike and others, of various high Masonic institutes, who wrote about it freely about it at one time, and they said that there would be three World Wars. One definitely with Germany, possibly two with Germany. The third one would be Zion against Islam. And we're seeing that being fulfilled now. H.G. Wells wrote about that too in his novel version, Shape of Things to Come, where he even put Basra in as the focal starting point of the third one, and of course, he was in Britain when he wrote it, and in Basra, is the major area and city that the British troops went into in Iraq, this time. So, these guys know the agenda, and we are simply living a script, pre-written, long before we were actually born. We can find many of the big players belong to the Trilateral Commission. The Trilateral Commission was formed from members of the Council on Foreign Relations for America, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Any non-Commonwealth country is called a Council on Foreign Relations country.

And we find that the Trilateral Commission was set up initially to bring in the three trading blocs that Karl Marx wrote about in the 1840s in Das Kapital. Karl Marx wrote this in London, and he was put up by the Rothschilds, bankers, of course, because the rich men of the world always have run the world, since they introduced their money civilization system. And they had to create an opposition to themselves in a sense, or at least the appearance of opposition. To get the Great Work through you must have what appears to be a direct antithesis to the thesis, and that's why they created a system which was supposed to declare that they would destroy capitalism completely and get rid of the old caste system and bring in a world with experts running it at the top, and scientists, etc, run on reason and logic and yaddah, yah. And everybody

would serve the state, and of course, the people at the bottom believed it, and the people in the middle, management level, got a different version, and then the ones up at the Politburo level and even above them, got the real version. That's how it works, you see. Karl Marx wrote about the three trading Blocs, back in the 1840s, funded by the Rothschilds, who owned the Bank of England. And of course, they also owned the banks in Germany, and Italy and a few other countries. And you find that they funded the Communists.

Karl Marx, also by the way, Karl Marx wrote letters to Abraham Lincoln, they're in the Congressional records, because he congratulated Lincoln on upholding the unification of the Americas, or the United States, because, in Communist ideology, a strong central government must take over all laws, regulations, etc, over the entire country. And so, for Americans who want to research that, you can look into your Congressional records and you'll find that, that Abraham Lincoln was in correspondence with Karl Marx, and had tremendous congratulations from the latter on his ability to keep this particular goal, which they both knew, they understood, but the masses didn't, in mind.

During the Cold War that came on after World War II, there was the so-called arms race. That again is a great thing with war or pretend wars. They can tax the people to the hilt. The people think that they're being saved, they're protected. Meanwhile, the money was being funneled into NASA, the NSA, they all have ni-sa sounds, because that's the Hebrew/Aramaic word for the head, for the head of the Sanhedrin, it's called, Nasa, or Nasi, if you like. And that is no coincidence. And so, NASA has been putting more satellites up there for future use, which ultimately will have to do with the controlling of our ID cards, with the active chips in them, which are now out in the open. They are definitely active chips. And ultimately, the inserted chip is to come afterwards. The card is only a stepping stone. And all the technology was made through budgets getting funneled to these experimental labs to do with what's happening today, not with what was happening in the Cold War at all, to do with high-tech observation, control of people, through the trick of the elect, of course, which is electricity, which they knew in the 1700s they would use. Benjamin Franklin wrote about it, if anybody cares to look into it.

So, electricity, computers, etc, were mandated for a stepping stone towards where we're going very shortly, which is to be a totally controlled world, where, as they said in their plan, their great plan, of course, they wrote about it. And they called it Revelations in the New Testament. That's written in such exoteric and esoteric language, which is typical of the ancient brotherhood. And they tell you right in there that the age would come where no one could buy or sell without the mark or the image of the beast. It's the mark, really. And a mark of course, could be a scratch, insertion or whatever. You couldn't buy or sell. And of course, the cashless society is coming along with this new ID card which every country in the world is putting into place at the same time. In fact, in Canada, they pulled out Stockwell Day recently, and gave him his first thing to tell the public, which was that well, the US is bringing it in, and Britain has brought it in, and other countries in Europe are bringing it in, so we must bring it in too; we can't be left behind. And I guess that logic, which they always use for this kind of thing, would mean that if they're eating fetus in China, then I guess we should be doing the same thing here. So, there's no logic. It's an agenda, and that's the reason it doesn't really make sense to us. This ID card, according to Stockwell Day, will also be your international passport. He did say, it's not just a national card, it's an international card, which will tell you that the regional and international computers, supercomputers, are already set up to take these things.

And they were set up years ago, because back in about 1995, Canada bought five super Cray computers, and it was written about at the time. Each supercomputer could handle technically all the data in Canada, and the reporters in the Toronto papers were scratching their heads wondering why little old Canada was buying all these super Cray computers. These things take buildings to put them in. They are nitrogen cooled. These aren't your little tabletops. Australia at the same time, in the early '90s, mid '90s, was doing the same thing. And some reporters, I have them on videotape, talking in the mid-90s, were talking about this. They said, well, you know, there's going to be a coming ID card, don't you. So they all know this. 9/11 was simply the Pearl Harbor event that Brzezinski talked about must occur to get the people motivated behind the war which was to begin, according to his book, The Grand Chessboard, published in '98, it would begin in Afghanistan, which it did, and then go over to Iraq, then into Iran, and then Syria. And they would finish off the job that Britain began, of standardizing the world into one system, one legal/economic system, educational system, worldwide, because we all must become one.

The real meaning of "one" is not what the New Agers are dreaming about. That's all the stuff that's been

fed to them, by the big boys who churn out their books for them. The oneness that the big boys are talking about is actually a zombie land basically, a Borg land, where most of the public will simply be programmed for the work. They'll be unable to think of themselves as a distinct individual.

(Commercial Break)

Hello, ladies and gentlemen. I think I'm back. We generally get a bit of music there when it starts again. First of all, I'll tell you, that I'm on again on the X-zone radio, tonight, which will be 1am Eastern. And that's broadcast on a whole bunch of AM stations, as well as the internet radio. It comes out of Hamilton, Ontario. And that should be a pretty good program, I think, or broadcast. I hate the word program, because we're all being programmed. It's also being broadcast in Australia and the UK and other countries too. On March the 5th and 12th, I'll be on the internet radio, which is called Eye on the Future with Hehpsehboah. And I know that will roll well, because there's a bit of interaction there, which helps to give it a bit of fire.

So, things may be picking up, it's hard to tell how long we have, really, to discuss things which must be discussed before it's forbidden. We're almost at that stage now, where if you say anything contrary to the present agenda, it's called anti-government, which is a direct translation from the Soviet term used over there, as was political correctness a direct translation from the Soviet term. So, the Soviet is actually here. The Soviet system is now merged with the capitalist system, and that's what they call the third way, which Mr. Gingrich was talking about, as he tossed out Mr. Toffler's books, called The Third Wave. It's the merging of the two into the one system for global reconstruction. A Communistic, overbearing bureaucracy to deal with every part of an individual's life, with the usual elite at the top above all of that, who are called the dominant minority, according to Plato. They call them the dominant minority, the inbred group at the top, who own the wealth of the world, with their helpers down beneath them.

This is the world we're going into, and it's a part. It's a step-by-step world, until they have literally us implanted with these brain chips, which are talked about at the Loyola meetings, the World Science Meetings, sponsored by the US Department of Commerce. Where the scientist said, it's all ready to go. All they had to do was to get the people to accept this chip, inserted into their body, would be to start putting it into cartoons, promoting it at kindergartens and schools, and putting it in novels and movies as a good thing to have. And they already are putting them in all of those things, of course. Preparing the ground, again, the field, plowing it, harrowing it, and then planting it, and the people will think it's a natural evolution, once more. However, Arthur Koestler, who worked on this technique of lobotomizing the mind said, it must be done for World Peace. Peace means peace from the people. That's what it means. It means that the people won't have to have entertainment and sports and all this kind of stuff to keep them occupied. We'll simply be programmed like the Borg, on the Starship Enterprise, to do specific tasks.

I'd like to thank a woman in Sweden, who's been asking for my books. They should be out tomorrow. And she's a nice woman in her 80s. It shows you that age has nothing to do with following, studying, nor waking up to what's really going on. And in some people, they simply have that hunger; others don't. And we certainly cut through the nonsense that's out there. And it's top-heavy with nonsense, put out by the big boys of Tavistock, who also shove the authors out there, to write out thousands of books, to confuse you even more. And that's always been the way they shape our minds into certain directions. So, I'd like to thank Maria, and they should be out tomorrow.

For those in Australia, who were asking about the international meeting I read from some time ago, it was actually, I thought it was in Melbourne, it was in Sydney, Australia, October 1938. It was the Royal Institute of International Affairs, World Meeting. Very important meeting. And they did have US members there from the CFR. Every attendant from every country is listed in the back. All the Australian delegates. They have the ones from New Zealand, Britain, Ireland even, and India. And in this book, they go through the entire Structure right up into 2000 and beyond, to create a New World Order and it's those terms. A New World Order, and how they would use a structured system to control the people. A structured system run by experts, which of course, that is also backed up by Lord Bertrand Russell, who wrote The Impact of Science on Society. So, in this book, if you can get a hold of it, it was printed by the Oxford University Press, Toronto. It has a list of all the Royal Institutes: the Canadian Institute, the Australian Institute, the New Zealand, South African, and the one from India, and the United States of course, were in attendance. So it has all your big players.

And what you'll find in it, is that the top leaders of Left and Right Wings were all members of it. And this is a Masonic organization, by the way. Because in Masonic law, they can speak equally on the floor, on the square, on the level, as they say. And so they had all the people who would create the dialectic, the fight between left and right, etc. They'd have the leaders there hammering out the agenda, and how they would make it work on the people. Their goal, ultimately, would be a world where people would have constructive world citizenship. And this is the very end of the book, in fact, some members of the conference called it a World Order, a New World Order, some, the Good Life. Some spoke of Constructive World Citizenship, or the Brotherhood of Man, that Masonic term again. Still, in other words, other words used, which might serve as a motto both for the Commonwealth, and for the World Order of which he and his companions dreamed was developed in each individual, a sense of duty to his fellow man. In later conferences, they call it a sense of duty to the state. In fact, they say, that you would not be born, unless they had a need for you to serve the World State. They go through the coming-up World War II. They pretty well know they were going to win it. They said they would defend the Soviet Union, at all costs. This was in this one book. This was the minutes and speeches of their meetings. And, as I say, this was long before I was a gleam in my father's eye, you know. The whole future was in here.

And of course, they also knew that towards the end of the millennium, Russia would just simply bring down its system and merge with the West. That was the merger, which Mr. Gorbachev talked about, just before he left, when he was premier of Russia. He said to his fellow Russians, he said, some people will say that Communism is dying or is dead. He says, do not believe it. He says, we're simply moving out into the world to fulfill our destiny. In other words, that was always the plan that once they had created this system, they'd merge it with the west, with the banking system, the dominant elite of the West, and they would run the world in a constructive, scientific manner, where experts would run the show, intellectual experts. And that's what we have today.

Lenin also wrote about this same thing. At the beginning of the 1900s, he said, towards the end of the millennium and into the new, the world would be so top-heavy, so top-heavy with bureaucracy and bureaucratic departments overreaching each other, that there would be some confusion. So, he's quite right there, because we see that today, with so many government departments, literally stepping over each other, on each other's turf. So, in this particular book from the meeting of the Institute of International Affairs, they talk about the possible necessity of bringing the United States into the war, possibly by an attack by Japan on the United States. This was in 1938, folks.

So, if you think things just happen, please just read your New Age books, burn incense, live in a bubble, chant your 'om', eat your seeds and health foods, and just turn your back on what's happening, because you've effectively been disabled from participating in the creation of destiny. This world we're living in is actually participate in destiny. The New Agers are soaking up all these propaganda books, which are thinly disguised as promoting the new religion, to believe that 2012 is going to be the end of the world according to the Maya Calendar, and all of that. Well, I'll tell you, you see, those guys who represent the Mayans that they've dug up for some shows, are all Masons, you see. Just like the American Indians were sold down the river by their chiefs who became Masons. Joseph Brant was one of their first ones for the tribes up in Canada and the States, and he joined the British side during the American Revolution. And he told some of his other members of the tribes to join the American side, which is typical dialect once again. His son, Norton, took over, as the Grand Master of the Federation of the Six Nations I think they called it. We have the same thing in Africa too, with Mr. Mandela and all the usual leaders. They're all high Masons.

And when you become a Mason, you leave your old family behind. And your new family is the new international brotherhood of Masons, you see. And that's who you serve. You swear oaths to that. You no longer belong to the people who still identify with you. You may lead them, but you will lead them up the garden path, because you're now let into the real agenda. And those ordinary people below you, are the profane, the dark ones. They live in the darkness, you see. And you simply lead them to where your brotherhood wants them to go. They are there to be used. And in fact, Albert Pike, the Pope of Masonry, said, those who will not use their own power of reason and intellect are nothing more than beasts of burden and meat on the table by choice and consent. And therefore, in that case, if that's their choice, then those who are the true predators have the right to use them. That's what it means, by the law of nature. So, they were nice guys, eh?

This is the real intent behind it. It's a class, caste type system. And they have all the New Agers reading all this Mayan stuff. The same tricks they pulled with Christianity for thousands of years. "Well, geez, I mean, God wrote revelations, didn't he? And God said it's going to all end, you know, and all this was going to happen, and there's nothing we can do, because it's God's will." And here you come with this updated Mayan, well, prophecy, spontaneous prophecy, it's all going to end in 2012. And the New Agers will say, there's nothing you can do about it. You know, it's just written that way. This is the oldest con in the book. Conology, the priest's con. Kahn is priest, by the way. So, you hear all of this stuff, and it's rubbish.

And the main thing is, you can find all the real stuff by the guys who implement it, and plan it, and write about it. Arthur C Clarke was one of the highest Masons in Britain, and through two movies, written in the '60s, he goes through the beginning of the push for the New Way of things, which begins in 2001, hence the name of his first movie. And it was to be completed by 2010, hence the name of his second movie. You see, one of the highest Masons. And it's nothing to do with what you think is in the movie. It's set in space, and on earth, and in space, but it's actually the occultic journey. And you'll see the one guy overcoming the computer, the sun, HAL, for Halogen, Halcyon. And HAL, H-A-L, each letter after the alphabet is I and then you have B, and M. IBM, the computer. He overcomes the master, you see, and becomes a god himself. In 2010, you have him coming back as a god, who can go back and forth through time, never ages. And he tells all the people on earth, "something wonderful is going to happen." Can't tell them what, but "wonderful is going to happen". Well, we know what it is, because at the Loyola meetings, we've all to have a brain chip by then. And they said we'd all be interlinked in a form of electronic telepathy. But they go further and tell you that there'd be no such thing as an individual once this has occurred. It will be the end of individualism as we know it. Of course, the elite will not take this, because they must retain their self-preservation, survival mechanisms, because they will be planning the destiny and steering the ship of earth.

This is where you'll find the real agenda. They've been training everyone that we'll all be one. We'll all be one. And of course, the New Agers are falling into it, not knowing, hey, it's going to be done electronically. Some will like it. Some will think, this is fantastic, being linked up electronically; it's a natural evolution. Well, I just wish I could find a planet for them to go to, and leave the rest of us alone. Because if there's any natural abilities, they won't be used. In fact, you won't be able to cultivate any natural abilities. It will be the end of that.

So, this is the real world we live in. It's been planned, down through the ages, for centuries, and thousands of years, to bring us to this step, of a well-ordered, planned society. The United Nations, un in French, U-N, for one, is a sort of front man for this dominant minority who run the world, this inbred bunch that have selective breeding, like the Charles Galton-Darwin family breeding into one family, the Wedgwood family, for at least six generations. That's all they married were Wedgwoods. They made pottery, so I think all the Darwins are a bit potty, and that explains it. Charles Darwin's own children, because of all this interbreeding for generations with them, his ten children, eight of them died right away. One ended up dying soon after. And I think the last one died in an insane asylum. So then they started breeding with the Galton family. And so Charles Galton family, wrote The Next Million Years. Sir Charles Galton, 1950s wrote this book, boasting about the next million years they're going to control, if we let them, of course. And he talked about the culling of the majority, since we won't need them anymore. He says, if the ordinary masses breed any more, they'll overtake us, meaning the inbred elite, and wipe them out. And so, he says, we better do it first to them.

And that's where we're going today. All of the threats of war, this ongoing nonsense of terror everywhere, is all to get the public off balance, to allow the elite to terrorize us, and dictate to us what we must do. And to give themselves the powers to do it. Interestingly in 1998, Allan Rock of Canada, a sort of lifelong player in politics, who apparently is related to the Rockefellers according to rumor, but I can't verify that. Allan, he's now, of course, ambassador to the UN. When he was the Minister of Justice, he introduced an omnibus Crime Bill, which was introduced in the US at the same time by Mr. Bill Clinton. And this really is the same thing as this new anti-terrorism bill, and they were pushing it through in 1998. And it has in it then, and it did go through here in Canada, because being a good democracy, we have no say in it at all. That's perfect democracy. In it, it said, they could arrest anyone on any suspicion, and hold them indefinitely without trial, meaning for the rest of their lives, and no one would know where they went, etc, etc. And even the reporters were scratching their heads saying, why is this being pushed now, when the world is so peaceful

and happy and safe, etc. Well, Mr. Rock took his orders from people above the prime minister. He was in on the agenda. And they were preparing the road for 2001, before it even happened.

Zbigniew Brzezinski put his book out in '98, talking about the need for this Pearl Harbor event. He belonged to the New American Century Club. A private club of the Bushes, Wolfowitzes, Cheneys, Rumsfelds, etc, who published their own agenda, first in '92, and then, again in '98, themselves. It's still available, apparently on some websites. And they go through the same scenarios, starting with Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, and so on. And taking the oil. So, we're just living through a script, right now. And I want everyone to keep in their mind that the fifty-year plans, the hundred-year plans, etc, of Communism, are being used by us today. We have five-year plans for this part of the agenda, ten for that, fifty for that. It's the same bunch, running the same show, as always. And that's why they have these MOs they leave behind them.

Now, in October 2005, a reporter, called Packer, wrote in the Boston Globe, and a few other papers across the country, what a senior advisor to the Bush administration said to the reporters that day. And it's so important we realize that the advisors, you see, are more important than the front men. In Masonry, number one is never the boss, it's always number two. That's a Masonic fact. Two is more important than one. And the advisors are tremendously important, because they're unelected. They are globalists, because they all implement through their own presidents or prime ministers, the same global agenda at the same time. So, someone is training them. In the occult, they call them the Grey Men, because their floor is the chessboard, the black and white, and they are the Grey Men. They move between one world and the other to the real guys who rule the world. So, they tell, they write the scripts. The presidents read these scripts and prime ministers, and this is what one of these advisors, and script writers said, printed in the Globe and Mail, October 30th, 2005.

He said, "We are an empire now. (A: Now, that's the New American Century, you see, the Club they belong to.) And when we act, we create our own reality. And while you are studying that reality, judiciously, as you will, (A: Just like some of them on shortwave. They just parrot what's happening today.) we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too. And that's just how things will work out. We are history's actors, and you, all of you, will be left to study what we do."

A statement from the senior Bush administrative advisor. And that's what they do. They gave us spins on everything. They give us fake realities. People should watch Wag the Dog. It went through the Bosnia war before it happened, just exactly as it eventually did happen. They put it in our face, all the time. And those who understand what's happening, must cultivate their own individuality. Because the world they're creating is the world of absolute, total collectivism. A worldwide plantation, where people will be grown for their purposes, to serve this world plantation. Their thousand years of peace they call it, when we're all chipped and we're no longer us. We're an it. We're a Borg. The original bee, B-org. You see. And it's up to individuals not to keep their head down and be timid, because this is a battle. This is a battle for the mind, for the spirit, for the soul of every individual that's ever lived before us. All the poor souls who've struggled and pioneered and done all the right things for thousands of years, but never knowing the agenda. And it's also for those to come, because we do not have the right to say, "I'm okay. Maybe I'll get through this and retire before the end comes." That's the most selfish, opt-out, cop-out statement I've ever heard before. This is a battle for all time, for the past, the present, and the future. And people must stand up and be counted, and say their peace, and tell others, because, don't be cowered by tyrants' speeches and tyrants' threats. You are an individual living, living, divine being. And it's up to you to use that divinity. Really use it and let it shine out there.

Anyway, that's all for tonight folks. It was rather spontaneous, and I hope you tune in again, next week, when Jackie will be back on Wednesday, and Darren will be in on Monday, Tuesday. Thank you very much. Thank you.

March 8th, 2006

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, folks. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, and it is the 8th of March, in the year 2006. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, folks. Let me share a spiritual message here. "Those who remember always that they know nothing, and who have become willing to learn everything, will learn it." Alan, what are the Ides of March? And when are they?

Alan: It generally goes up to about the 13th, altogether.

Jackie: But when does it start and what is it?

Alan: Well, it's basically the beginnings in different conjunctions, with the sun and so on, and different stars. And it was always foreboding of something ominous for some people. Although, in the high mystery religion, their year begins in March.

Jackie: Who was it that said, "Beware the Ides of March?"

Alan: That was for the Caesar who got assassinated in Rome. You know, "et tu Brutus."

Jackie: Okay. Well, it just popped in my head. I realized, you were talking last night about the March Hares. And then the Ides of March popped in my head, and I realized I really don't know what the Ides of March is. Okay, alright, well. Thanks for taking over last night, by the way.

Alan: Oh, it was no problem.

Jackie: I found my puppy, so, everything came out fine. Well, there was something that we were talking about yesterday. I think it was yesterday. And I mentioned this to you, and I think you said that you wanted me to mention it on the air, because you wanted to say something about it, when I mentioned that I had, my pores were emitting a metallic odor. And I had that happen some time ago, and it went on for a couple days. Was that what you wanted me to bring up? You wanted to say something about it?

Alan: I mean, this spraying that has so much aluminum oxide in it, is giving people strange, well, so many people have infections, bronchial, sinus infections because of the spraying. They're stepping it up big time. And with aluminum oxide and barium in it, barium is also a sort of metallic salt, and titanium, another one, another metallic salt in it, and I know that last year I could taste a couple of times, in my mouth, the taste of aluminum. And so, we're absorbing this stuff by breathing it. It's in the water supply. The vegetables pick it up, because they're drawing up the moisture from rain and snow and so on. So, we're getting dosed and saturated with this stuff, and sometimes your body is trying to throw it off and get rid of it. And it can come through the pores as well.

Jackie: That is exactly, it's right in my pores. And like I said, I can't even shower it away. I mean, it will be gone right after my shower. I was upstairs vacuuming this evening, earlier. And I was dressed too warmly, and I started perspiring a bit. And it was really, it was there. It was very evident, Alan. But that would be good that the body is ejecting it, wouldn't it?

Alan: If your body can still do that, it's definitely good, because it's accumulative in the body. And some people are actually having, getting into this area of it, a lot of people are getting constipation today, and that's another side effect of aluminum oxide. It's a binder. It attracts all moisture to it, and so, it will constipate people. That's another major thing that's happening on a wide scale, today.

Jackie: Well, I did notice that, you know, I don't have a metallic taste in my mouth. And I would think I would. It's just really being emitted, you know, from my skin. Alan, a couple or three days ago, I don't know when it was, I kept having this taste in my mouth. I like lemons, and sometimes, I'll just, you know, slice a lemon and salt it, and eat the lemon and the rind and everything. And I haven't been eating lemons, and it was absolutely a taste in my mouth like I had been eating lemons.

Alan: Well, that could be a bit of it too. And it can actually make it taste initially sometimes like lemon, a citric juice, or even a sort of mild taste of onions, you know. But once it gets heavier, you'll actually taste it. You'd think you'd actually licked an aluminum pot or a pan or something. And it's just incredible. It's happening all across the planet, except for China and Switzerland, apparently. And most people are oblivious to it.

Jackie: Isn't it amazing how many people know about this? because there are a lot of people who know about it, Alan. And yet, not one thing has been done about it. There's total silence from the other side.

Alan: Absolutely. That tells you, that a media that won't tell you this, isn't going to tell you truth on anything. I hope people learn that basic lesson. Because media is such an essential arm of government, to give us this reality, and all the nonsense within the reality. It shows you the cohesive power of all media, when not one of the major ones will come out and even briefly or even sketchily mention what's happening above the skies every day and falling on the people.

Jackie: I'll tell you what they did back, I remember it was 1998 when I started talking about it on the broadcast. In early 1998, because I was still on at 6pm. And there were, oh, my goodness. When I opened up the subject, I had calls coming from every place, Alan, and people who were very, very aware of it. But then I think it was, oh, it was in the year. One of the networks did, like ABC or one of them, they did about a three or four minute, a little thing on these chemtrails, only they didn't call them chemtrails of course. But they actually showed satellite pictures of them, and they claimed they were coming from passenger planes. Commercial passenger planes. Right, like they do loopy loops, and make checkerboards in the sky and little Xs and things like that. But, you know, it probably, it satisfied a lot of people, I would imagine.

Alan: Yeah, a lot of people want to be satisfied, because they truly want to believe that the media is there to tell them what to think about, and what to warn them about. They truly do believe that. And Zbigniew Brzezinski said they were making, they were getting to a stage where the average individual would be unable to come to a reasoning conclusion, by themselves, and would actually subjugate themselves, and believe that the media is there to make their decisions for them, to think for them, and that's happened with most people. They want to believe they're being well taken care of in fantasy land. And in this wonderful, fascist, socialist structure, and they truly believe that they're being well taken care of, and if there was anything worth knowing that was going to harm them, the media would tell them.

Jackie: Of course, and besides that our government would never do anything that would hurt us.

Alan: Oh, of course. They're there to help us, yeah.

Jackie: Well. See, you see the whatever it is happened to people's thought processes. I'm sure that probably every single listener has experienced this. I was talking to a friend last summer. We were outside, and there happened to be some chemtrails being laid. And I had mentioned them to him before, and I said, look up there, and he looked up, and I said, that's what I was telling you about. And then I made sure that, you know, I differentiated between a contrail, and most people know what a contrail is, but I even explained it to him, and I said, now you watch this and it isn't going to go away. And then I told him, that you know, there are websites, and that they have done samples, air samples and etc, and that there are heavy metals in them, barium and aluminum, and that they've even found viruses, etc, etc. And you know what he said? "I'll be darned." That was it. Not like, well, who's doing this, or why are they. Not any concern at all, Alan.

Alan: No, they literally will subjugate their own reasoning abilities, and their own, what should be their own perceptions, they've given them over to media, to do their thinking for them. And Brzezinski said this was a scientific technique they'd been using on an increasing level since the 1950s, and they were setting it up in the '70s, and we're seeing the end product today, where the public truly, truly believe the media is an appendage to their brain to do their

thinking for them. They truly believe that. And so, in other words, no matter what they see, if the media hasn't told them to think or worry about it, they will dismiss it immediately from their mind. That's how simply it works. It's terribly simple.

Jackie: It's terribly sad, too.

Alan: It's awfully sad, absolutely. And there's also people who are finding that they're getting memory blocking in their conversations. You know, they're forgetting names, or even where they were in their conversation. This is becoming more common now and with the aluminum buildup in their bodies. This is all part, of course, it's a multi-faceted agenda, just the spraying alone, where they're using the HAARP, the scalar technology, which Brzezinski also talked about. Now, this guy was secretary of state for war, for a few presidents. And he's still an advisor to the present one. And this was his speciality, this form of, he called it Technotronic warfare, where they could use this kind of scalar technology, basically create a massive conductor through the air, by metallic particles, and then beam these frequencies throughout the air, and the public, who would be saturated with this stuff, would become walking antennas. And they would receive these signals. It could make them placid. It could alter their brain chemistry by stimulating certain things and slowing down others. This is technotronic warfare. And he wrote about it in his own book, *Between Two Ages*, and the chapter was called the Technotronic Era. And in there also, you'll find that part where he says the public will be unable to come to a reasoning conclusion by themselves shortly. He goes through that in that book. So, they're actually doing it, you see. It's being done. And in this last summer, I noticed, when it's heavy in the summer, you'll notice, you get shocks off your car, things you would get in the wintertime. In a humid summer, you're now actually getting shocks from doorhandles going into stores and things.

Jackie: Static electricity.

Alan: And that's because the aluminum oxide is hygroscopic. It attracts all moisture to it, binds it from the air, and takes it right down to the actual ground that you're standing on, so that the air becomes dry, you see. And that's what's causing that. So, see we're not just guinea pigs, we're actually part of the final agenda here.

Jackie: It's gone way beyond guinea pig stage.

Alan: Yes. They were testing this stuff in the 1950s, they were testing it then. It was interesting, and here's how the con goes. I call it the conology. In the 1960s, this is typical, when the UFOs began to be seen. And of course, Area 51 was making them. They still are. They diverted the attention to, oh, it's from outer space. So that immediately took the attention off into outer space, we're not doing it, it's the aliens that are doing it. And, at the same time they did that, they started giving little blurbs in the newspapers, the same media that's keeping quiet today, remember. The media is saying, oh, strange things are happening. There's this angel hair coming down to the ground. And they gave it the term angel hair, giving it this mystical, you know.

Jackie: Oh, they actually said that?

Alan: Oh, yeah. It's angel hair and the weirdest thing, they said at the time, the weirdest thing is that there's always a UFO being seen in the vicinity before this stuff comes down. So, right away, people are getting doused here and there with this big candy cane type floss coming down, in patches, over their cars and things. And immediately, they're all saying, because the media said so, oh, you know, there must have been aliens here, and UFOs. Well, that was the testing of the stuff they're dropping today. Because, when it comes down in a cold atmosphere, it will often come down in big clumps. It's like the old cotton weeds, only they're coming down through the sky, and they're like candy cane, and once they hit the ground they sort of melt.

Jackie: Yeah, I think, you know, we were looking into the dimethyl bromide, what the heck is it called. Oh, gosh, I can't remember the name of it, this was one of the first emails I got about the chemtrails, and said, it's confirmed. EDB or something like that is in the chemtrails, and they gave the phone number of a lab in Ohio, that EDB, ethyl-dibromide. EDB, I think ethyl-dibromide. And they gave the phone number of the lab where you could call and confirm it. Well, I tried, and it was the wrong number, but I called information and got the correct phone number of the lab he mentioned. And I told him what I was calling for. And they put me in touch with the man who had done the sampling. And he

said, I cannot give you the results of this, because it was a private person, you know, who had the sample done, and I can't divulge it. But he said, I will tell you this. There's no more than 10% EDB in that sample. Okay, so, he admitted that EDB was in there. I might be saying it wrong, but that's what I think it is. Anyway, I started doing some research on that. They used it, initially, Alan, as a pesticide. And they were just spraying it all over the food stored, corn, and wheat grains, and stuff like that, and the Department of Environmental Protection, in Texas, I've got all this stuff in files, in there in my studio. They had demanded to do a study on this. They had done many, many studies on it, but all the studies were done by the company that had manufactured it, and said, oh, it's safe, safe, safe. And suddenly, the federal EPA, put it, this was after it had been used for ten years, as a pesticide, they put an emergency stop on it, and said there is no safe level. And then they started putting it in the JP8 fuel. And I have the information on that, too, and even the manufacturer's data, whatever they call it, safety data sheets. And they were actually adding it to the jet fuel, and at that time, they were talking about making the JP8 fuel like an international type of fuel. So, any commercial or military plane could fuel up anywhere in the world. And they mentioned that this stuff freezes at about, I think it was 50 degrees. So, you know, when they put it out in the air, up there, then it will fall down in these, what they were calling angel hair.

Alan: Now, what the angel hair was, was polymer.

Jackie: Okay, well, this stuff literally dissipates when it gets warmer.

Alan: Polymer was the carrying agent for viruses and bacterium.

Jackie: Well, this stuff was in those chemtrails at that time.

Alan: This stuff was actually tested in Britain, first in the '50s, over the working class populations. And then stepped up in America, tried out there in the '60s, and '70s, as they perfected the ratios of stuff. And, of course, obviously, they were taking the pulse on the population, to see who was getting sick of what, and all the rest of it. And then they had, what you'll see in the sky, in the summertime especially, when they're spraying, you'll see, almost as though you're looking through one of these clear, polythene type barrier material that you'll get for putting over the basement, basically.

Jackie: Say that again, Alan.

Alan: In the summer, it looks as though, in the sky, when you'll see that strange, distorted haze, up high in the sky, round the sun, it looks as though you're looking through a plastic, a clear plastic polymer, a bag, basically, polyethylene bag. And that's what you're actually seeing is polymer. And these polymer strands were developed in the 1950s, for bacterial and viral warfare purposes. They carry the live viral and bacterial agents to the ground. That's what they were developed for. So, it's quite amazing to watch it happening. It's even more amazing, as you're well aware, that most people, as you say, it doesn't register with them. It's not on the media. So, I see it, but it must be irrelevant, because it's not mentioned on the media. But, believe you me, they have their pulse on the people, who's getting sick. All doctor's offices today are computerized, pharmaceutical companies are the outlets. The pharmacies are all computerized. They have instant data flowing in every day on what's selling, what's been prescribed for what ailments and so on. So, they know what's happening. And this is a must-be as they say in high Masonry. Nothing must interfere with it, and hence, the total, total silence of the media.

Jackie: Well, they own the media.

Alan: They own it, yeah. And the media is an essential arm of government. Media means middle, you see. They're the middle men. They market what we're supposed to think, to us. That's what they do. But this stuff, I've noticed just this month, here in Canada, and from the calls I'm getting in the States, they've stepped it up again, another notch. And what I've noticed with the trails, the parallel trails, maybe four or five parallel trails, this new type of polymer they're using now, this, I guess, new mixture, is spreading out faster than the old stuff, you know.

Jackie: It does, Alan. It actually winds up you don't see it. It doesn't cause those cirrus-looking clouds.

Alan: Yes. Although, the other day, as I say, there was a clear, sunny day, to start. I went out again, half an hour later, and there was a spiral polymer, literally a spiral, round the sun. And this polymer had been blown that way, and I guess the wind had made the spiral shape, but it was like something from science fiction. And you want to shout, you know, “hey, everybody, look,” but you know yourself, there’s no point. I always think of that Beatles song, that, it was imagine yourself, it was to do with the strawberry fields, and tangerine trees and marmalade skies. And I thought, boy the author of that, the real author of that song knew what was coming, you know. Because we’re now seeing these odd phenomenon in the sky now. Signs in the heavens, eh? Who would’ve thought what it would’ve been?

Jackie: I told you I saw that red streak across the sky. This was a few weeks ago, when I was letting the girls out. It was late. It was not anything from the sun. And it was not any thing from any city around here, because there aren’t any. Besides that, the horizon was black of night, and this was above, and it went all the way from the east to the west. And it was a pretty fat line, was a reddish, rose color.

Alan: What happens when the sun goes down, at that certain height there’s still sunlight passing through that, that height, at thirty thousand feet or whatever. And the metallic particles reflect the setting sun. Sometimes you’ll even see them spraying above a cloud. The spray comes down through the cloud in a straight line, and it’s darker than the actual cloud itself. So, there’s different kinds being used here, you know. It’s quite something. This is worldwide, this is the biggest, this is the real war that’s going on all the time.

Jackie: It is, the depopulation.

Alan: It is. And they want a tranquilized, dumbed-down people, as we go through the biggest changes, as they, in their own words, the CFR, and the Royal Institute have said, the biggest changes since the beginning of the industrial revolution. So, they want a dumbed-down population, who will just float through it. And then at the end of it, they’ll wonder, how on Earth did we end up here. If they’re able to think at all, that is.

Jackie: No, well they won’t. It will seem normal to them, Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. As long as that television comes on with the same soaps, and comedies, and smiling faces, and the news anchors keep telling you about what you should think about, then that’s true. Everything will still be normal to them. Even if the sky is turquoise or rainbow colored all over, as long as the media tells them everything’s fine, they’ll believe it.

Jackie: So, the guys have their sports and the women have their shopping.

Alan: That’s it. Sports, sex, shopping, and all the rest of the trivia, that’s marketed to their brains.

Jackie: Well, shopping seems to be becoming an avocation, for women. I hear when the guys are around and talking and complaining about it, about all the shopping that their wives and girlfriends do. I had no idea, I mean, how intense it was. And they got talking about it, a couple of weeks ago, and they’ll actually go out for twelve hours, because I said, well, maybe they’re bored, you know. You guys are always out hunting, you know, and getting together and making your beef jerky. Twelve hours of shopping. They go to lunch, they go shopping, they have lunch. They go have shopping, they go to dinner, and they shop till the malls close. And he said, they will drive, and this is, we’re in a rural area. People around here aren’t very well heeled, Alan. But of course they have their plastic. But they’ll drive a hundred miles to a mall. The malls close by just don’t appease them anymore. And this is serious. I had no idea. But I guess it’s kind of a common thing.

Alan: It is. Again, an artificial system, as a city, especially, and that’s where we get all our ideas from, it’s from the beehives of the city, different cities. Since they are abnormal, they can only create more abnormalcy. And we’re seeing the end product now all around us, of deviant behavior. This is deviant behavior.

Jackie: It is. And you know what it made me think about after 9/11? It was the Sunday that same week, and they were showing an empty stadium in New York, and they were likening it, comparing it to the church, that people in America worship, you know, the way they want. Many people, this is how they worship on Sundays, coming to football games.

And today, the church. And then they were showing the empty benches, bleachers, and said, these are the pews of this church, and today the pews are empty, but next Sunday, the big game, you know, da-da-da. And I was shocked at watching that. I turned around to walk down the hall. And I heard the announcer say, no music. There was silence before, and there was silence after. And he said, resume your shopping.

Alan: Gee whiz.

Jackie: Resume your shopping. And I turned around, and I said, oh, my gosh. They were giving a command. It's over now, folks. Resume your shopping.

Alan: Well, that's what it's coming to. The people have become, it's in that movie, it was made back in the 70s, called Network. And the guy in it, it's a comedy, he says to the audience...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: We're back. Folks, I'm sorry. I didn't hear our warning for the break, and Alan was talking. And Alan, would you repeat what you were saying, just before the break?

Alan: Yeah, there was a movie. It's worth getting a hold of, because see, movies preprogram us for what's to come, so that when it actually happens in reality, it's kind of familiar and we accept it. And sometimes movies are also a form of legality. These characters who run the world are very legal in a sense. They'll show you things, and it's shame on you if you don't really get the message. And that movie, Network, came out, in the 60s or 70s, it was a comedy. And it's about a guy, an anchorman, who just had enough one day, and started telling the people the truth. And he tells them that we've been fooling you all these years.

Jackie: He did it, right live.

Alan: And he becomes a sort of a little new messiah type thing of the media, because he's telling the truth to the people. And he gets from behind his desk, and goes down into the audience, that's all sitting there, and he says, for God's Sake, you're the real people, he says, we are the phonies. Behind the screen is this square cube. He says, we're the phonies; why do you want to copy us? You see. And that's what we're seeing today. The people are being programmed, and have been programmed, all their lives really, through a very clever scientific technique, marketed to them via that one-eyed monster there in their living room, the television. So, whatever is popular on there, they will emulate. We know the children get their Much Music, which is called the children's culture. And they learn the new buzz words from there too, and their fashions. And the adults are the same. I mean, the soaps for donkey's years, have been encouraging affairs. And then all the magazines suddenly appear, at the checkout counters, about affairs and how good it is for you, you know. So, all of society is manipulated by professionals, generally starting it under the guise of entertainment. And as Plato said, thousands of years ago, monkey see, monkey do. And the public will copy what they see. Ancient technique, well understood, and scientifically introduced with modern technologies. So, that's how simple and easy it is, to create culture, to alter culture, and to constantly manipulate it, along a certain path, so the people will always go that way. It's guaranteed. There's only a small percentage in any era or generation, who are truly conscious, you know, a small percentage. At one time they estimated it was around 87% who were under the influence of the world and their brainwashing. I think it's closer to maybe 95% today.

Jackie: I was going to say at least 93. You said, you're hearing, you've been doing other radio interviews, and you've been on one that actually has AM and FM affiliates. And that you've been getting calls from people, literally all over the world that are waking up.

Alan: These people, what I'll tell you is I think, and here's the key to it, what I do is to go for the people who have taken the first step themselves. And this is again the ancient meanings, even in the Bible. They give you the same ancient meanings in all the holy books because one group wrote them all. And there's truths in there. The dead are the dead. The dead are those in every generation, who go along to get along, change nothing in their life. They don't help create a destiny. They follow a predetermined destiny laid out by their masters. They leave nothing behind them, really, when they die. And those people are classed as the dead. So, what I do is to reach out to those who have taken the first step

to get up from the dead, and they must do it by themselves to begin with. They might not have the data, but there's something in them that's alive, and they have to get the data to go further, and really that's what I do. You cannot make people stop being...

Jackie: You're saying that the people that are calling you are people who are awake, but they just don't have all the facts.

Alan: They're often very confused. They know everything is wrong. That's generally what they'll say is, I know everything is just wrong, and I've always known it, but they're not able to verbalize it and put it into a coherent formula as to exactly what's wrong. And once they hear someone speaking who understands it, they immediately identify with it. And now they start to understand more of it. But they generally are different from their fellows to begin with. They've always, as I say, had a spark in them to be different. And they've generally questioned things. They might not have got all the answers, but they've questioned things much more intensely. The majority of the public question nothing.

Jackie: You said the other day that there is like a connection, a likeness between those of us who somehow have escaped it.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt. And, what I do know is that there's a caring, and this is the part of it, there's a caring about people in general. Not just those alive today, but those who have gone before, to bring us to where we are, and those who should come after us. There's a real caring and a sadness to see what's happening, in a world where the vast majority of the public do not care. I mean, the average person today can watch their, it's so common now. It started with the Vietnam War in earnest, but they can sit and have their dinner with their family, and listen to bombs going off, families getting blown up, all this kind of stuff, and they munch away on their fast food dinners and stuff, and it does not even touch them. It's like another movie to them. And it's as though it's distant and they're out of it. They're not really involved. Well, it's their tax money, and their own children that are over there doing the killing. They're so detached from others, and the pain and suffering of others, that I keep telling them, if you don't cry for those over there, who's going to cry for you. You see. And that's what you're dealing with.

You're dealing with, and this was shown in the Matrix movie, the Matrix first movie, because that was an occult movie, and people actually are cheering the wrong things. There's a double message, all the way through it, esoteric one too. And in the first movie, you get glimpses of this all the way through it. The land of the dead, those who are still in the Matrix and believe it's all real. That's level one reality. That's what I call it, because there's other levels above this one, in high technology and so on. And in the practice Matrix, where Neo is taken in, and shown people just walking around the streets and so on, Morpheus, the shape changer, tells him, he says to him, everyone around you here is your enemy until they wake up. Which means, you see, the average person, if they're told to spy on everybody else, which they're starting to do with all the ads and that, they will turn people in who are different. People who are saying things which are not on the media, and authorized by the media. And so, those people around you, the dead, the land of the dead, the obedient zombies, will turn on those who are awake and who care. Isn't that something?

Jackie: Oh, I know.

Alan: The ones who don't care, are the ones who will kill you and think they're doing their government and the world a favor.

Jackie: I experienced that when Chuck and I went to those watershed meetings. And I was asking questions. I mean, everything they were doing was questionable. And I would just raise my hand and ask a question. And I guess it was about the third meeting, and most of the people there were the people that were implementing it. There were very few actual citizens, of the quote, "Seeley Creek Watershed." They were outnumbered, well outnumbered by all of the facilitators. But there was this one couple. And they sat. And I knew they were hearing the questions, and I had a feeling that they were beginning to wake up to the scam of this thing. And it was either the third or fourth meeting, Alan, and I asked a question, and this man jumped up, and he says, he screamed at me, and he said, I've had it. He said, "You have disrupted every single meeting that you have come to. And I'm out of here." And they stalked out, storming mad. And none of the questions that were asked, it meant nothing to him. They just sat like little smiling zombies,

going through the motions, voting for everything that these people wanted.

Alan: Yeah, it's almost as though they were straight out of school, because that's how they're trained in school. You do groupthink in school. You know the agenda, because the teacher tells you it, what you're supposed to come to the conclusions. And if you're good, you get a gold star. And that's how they go through their whole life. They go through their life obeying tyrants. I mean, that's how all tyrannies occur. That's why they occur and how they're allowed to occur. They need the people, because the people, who are base, will give their power to the beast in every age. That's the sad part of it. And they will crucify those who try and help them and help those that should come after. It's a selfish, selfish world that does not care about people who are supposed to come after them. It's incredibly sad.

Jackie: Or even their own children, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Even their own children. And that's why you know it can't be registering.

Alan: Yes, it's not.

Jackie: It cannot be registering, or they couldn't just keep being in that system.

Alan: I've lost count of how many people I've talked to, who said, oh, thank God, I'll probably be dead by the time all of this comes to a conclusion. That's the most common answer you get. In other words, 'I'm okay. I've slipped through. I might just get my pension, go fishing and do what I want to do and then die.' They have no connection or feelings towards or attachments to those who have still to come. None at all. They're dehumanized, desensitized. They're totally selfish. And we have to accept that, you know. We have to accept that. And being caring doesn't mean just about those around you, or your immediate family. You see, there's a much, much greater thing to this world than all of that, and these people don't feel any of it. Simply caring about your family is just instinct, you see. It's natural instinct. But when you can spread that out to others, and you understand the past, you're connected to the past, the present, and the future, it's a completely different thing altogether. And it's not something you go around saying just love everybody. Just love everybody. That's not it at all. There's a complete difference of having a connection and an empathy towards everything, as opposed to the big boys at the top, who have told us, 'all you need is love,' you know. Like the Beatles song, written by their scriptwriter. And one thing is too, you can never love a beast or a beast system, I should say. I'm not classifying animals amongst the beasts in this statement.

Jackie: You what?

Alan: I'm not classifying animals amongst the beasts here. I see the ones in suits and ties, who say all the things that every tyrant in history has ever said, but because they don't wear a uniform, and we're conditioned to believe only tyrants wear uniforms, it doesn't register with the public, you know. In their suits and ties, the Masonic outfit is a suit and tie, you know. That's why the suit and tie is the most respectable uniform on the planet, in any country. And all judges and lawyers will tell you, you appear in court with a suit and tie. That's because it's a Masonic outfit. It tells you you're giving obedience to their system. And the tie is your tow cable. That's part of your initiation. They put the rope around your neck in a noose.

Jackie: And then they pull the wool over your eyes, Alan.

Alan: And that's the limitations of your understanding. That's what it means, the end of that tow rope. So, you put that tie on, you're under their system. Everything in this system is Masonic, and all these little idiots at the bottom of the heap, the low Masons, haven't a clue what they really belong to. They haven't a clue. And they give, the one thing that they all do is take an oath to obey this system, regardless. So, no matter how corrupt it is – and Masons certainly help to make it corrupt, scratching each other's backs with your tax money – they will uphold it. So, it's a pirate type system, really, piracy. That's why you have conspiracy. It's Con's Piracy, priests and piracy go together.

Jackie: I bet you very few of us have anybody in our near vicinity, that we can actually sit down face to face with. All

of my friends are telephone friends.

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Jackie: And so many of them, we've never met.

Alan: Yeah, and they're all over, scattered, generally isolated. And that's what I try and do, I tell them, phone, contact, because you've got to realize there's other people out there the same as yourself. You're not alone. Because they're aware. They're aware of what's happening. And for many of them, it's kind of scary understanding what's happening, and they feel isolated.

Jackie: And it's a lonely place to be, when you don't know anybody else, and you think you're the only one. I remember when I heard George Bush, "W", George, Poppy Bush, you know about the first Gulf War and the New World Order, and I thought I was the only person that heard that. I mean, literally, I did, because I didn't know anybody that you could talk to.

Alan: That's the worst thing. And that's the scariest thing for those who are waking up on their own, and they've put a leg in front to try and step up, from the dead, and they feel so isolated. They have to be acknowledged by others who are in the understanding of this, and they should try and keep in touch. It's so important in this day and age, to keep in touch, and they've got to do it, you know. They have to do it, because...

Jackie: Well, it helps you keep your sanity.

Alan: There's sanity, but there's also a power there too. It's almost like putting batteries together, you know. And once your mind is linked with someone of a similar ilk, there's always that contact there. You're never really alone, you know.

Jackie: I like that. Thank you for saying that. I like that.

Alan: But that's what they have to do. And one way or another, they all seek out, you see, and they get caught in the... I liken the waking up process to coming out of a long, long tunnel, and you see a light at the end, and then you come into a field, and you see a field that seems wide and beautiful and I'll just run across here, and then, whack, you hit the shortwave radio thinking, well this is different. It's a different media. And yet most, as you know, of the shortwave is controlled as well, if not all of it. And they can keep you wrapped up in different fallacies, and keep you going in circles, to try and disable you.

And so you have to remember that field, really, go cautiously across it, and be very discerning on your way. Because these boys who run the world, don't miss a trick, and they've kept power by this very process of trying to always look for those who wake up. How do we catch them? How do we waste their time? How do we get them to endlessly go in circles? and they supply us with leaders. And we've got to remember that. Albert Pike said that in his own book; he was the Pope of Freemasonry. The man who said, make no mistake, Freemasonry is a religion; and people should really get that message. It's a religion. And he said we always give the people their leaders. They give everybody their leaders. All sides. So, the trick is to be tremendously discerning, and use that sixth sense, that instinct you have there to never just rush into something. They always say that fools rush in where angels fear to tread. And so you never rush, where you say, oh, this guy is saying all the right things, I'll follow this guy. And, of course they give us pied pipers, as they have down through the years. The shortwave was full of them, all ex-CIA guys, ex-FBI guys, ex-Special Forces guys, that's exactly what attracts the American psyche, you see, a hero. And they get led a merry dance, and waste their time.

Jackie: And they have somebody for everybody.

Alan: Yes, they do. And again, there's a huge business behind all of that too. They lump in all of the health food industry with it, and miracle products, that God wrote himself with his own hand on walls, and stuff like this. And I just can't stand the conology as I call it, the priestology, that's used on the public. But, those who are really wise, know

what works, what doesn't, and who to avoid, etc. You know. And people can get addicted to the bad news. And the shortwave, they make a point of telling you on a day by day basis, what Mr. Bush is saying, what Mr. Rumsfeld is saying, and what everybody else is saying and doing. That's irrelevant. As long as you know the whole agenda, the plan.

Jackie: You don't need all those nitty-gritty details.

Alan: Yeah, the players that are put in front of you really are irrelevant, because they can get other faces to fill the spot if they wanted to. You just need to know the long-term agenda and prepare yourself as best you can to get through the catastrophes I'm sure that they have planned for us. And keeping your food, your basics and so on, is essential really, to get through. We saw what happened in Louisiana, you know. And how FEMA cut off all the telecommunications for the whole state. And what they did in New Orleans, you know the people weren't allowed to even help each other. So, we see what can happen in any city, during a catastrophe, or if they release a plague, or whatever they do. People should be as self-sufficient as possible to get through a period, and hope, of course, there's always a chance you'll get moved off of where you are anyway. And maybe all you'll get is in a backpack. We have to always take that into consideration. But basic essential foods and so on, are just common sense these days.

Jackie: (Dog Barking) Mariah, it's okay. Mariah barks at rabbits. I'm sorry about that. She does. She watches out the window. I didn't know dogs had that great of vision at night.

Alan: Yes, they can. They can also sense them as well.

Jackie: But I think that's what she does, is sense them, because she jumps up from a total laydown. Well, Alan, you know, we're almost out of our hour here. And maybe one night, we should zero in on some suggestions that you have for people on being as self-sufficient as possible. Because, you know, try to get through it as best we can. Geez. Most people are in the dark as to even...

Alan: Well, most people will stay in the dark, it's only for those who are waking up.

Jackie: I'm talking about our listeners.

Alan: And they can't put it off. Actually it's best to always buy in times of plenty, as they say, because you won't get it when it's scarce.

Jackie: Yeah, lots of dried stuff.

Alan: Even if it's sitting there for a year, it's still worth it.

Jackie: Mention your website.

Alan: It's www..com.

Jackie: Yeah, and you don't even have to say the www.

Alan: I don't, eh?

Jackie: That's a given, honey.

Alan: Is it really? That's 666, that, www.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: Yeah, in the Hebrew language. 666.

Jackie: Good Lord. I didn't even realize that. It is. Oh, my, my. 666. Well, you don't have to say the www. It's .com. ...And if Julie is listening, I got the book, Julie, and it's very intriguing. She sent me a book about the Ancient Symbols, and Myths, and etc, and it's utterly fascinating, Alan. You know, Ishtar, the Queen of the Heaven. Like Mary, the Queen of the Heaven. And what's his name, her husband was the good shepherd.

Alan: They're all good shepherds.

Jackie: I know. We have to go, folks.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 21, 2006

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty and it is Tuesday the 21st of March in the year 2006. Alan Watt is with us, folks, and I know you've been anxiously awaiting Alan's return. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I got an email message from Leo in England. Have you talked to him?

Alan: I haven't talked to him but he's sent quite a few.

Jackie: I like that. That is so neat to know that it isn't just here in the states but actually all over the world that people are listening and it's uplifting to know that we have an opportunity still, Alan, to present truth to people who are searching for truth. Of course you've been such a big part of that for us eight years ago taking us out of that forest so that we could see the trees.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: And oh my God, what a journey it's been.

Alan: It's been a thick forest.

Jackie: A very thick forest. Before I forget, folks, excuse me. You know that Alan has a website for those of you, unless you are a brand new listener, his website is .com. I always forget the ending of email addresses. .com. He's linked there and the links at Sweet Liberty if you're listening from the Sweet Liberty website and also in several other places. Alan has made a home video and you can go over to his website and watch it and it is just wonderful and you get to meet Alan Watt face to face at least. We get to meet him and it was besides the information that he imparts on that video, to me it was just such a pleasure to put a face to the voice but to watch his inflection as he talks. I know that Alan is sincere or Alan would never have been on this broadcast as many times as he has, but to be able to sort of sit there with him while he's talking. I appreciated that very much and so don't go now but after the broadcast if you have time tonight or whenever, go over. It's right there on the main page and you'll see a screen like a TV screen that says, "Reality Check," and oh my goodness it's great. Alan, that was so great.

Alan: So I'm not a robot after all.

Jackie: Mr. Spock. You are not Mr. Spock.

Alan: I know these robots are getting awful lifelike, though, you know.

Jackie: Yes they are, aren't they, Alan. Well, I really enjoyed that. I guess for the first 15 minutes of listening to it I was just sitting grinning while I was hearing it because, Alan, we've had hundreds of hours of conversation besides the radio broadcasts and I really liked that. It was like sitting there with you actually what it was. Next best thing I guess. So what is it – did I leave anything out of that or what--

Alan: Oh there's a good cartoon there they should look at, to do with the gun boats now being armed with machines guns on the Great Lakes and so I've got a good cartoon in there to follow that up. You see a picture is worth a thousand words.

Jackie: And I had to have you explain it to me.

Alan: I know, but I think everybody else – I know the Department of Defense has got it because they've been looking at the website.

Jackie: Have they?

Alan: Yes, NSA, and I'm sure it's doing the rounds.

Jackie: Well, sometimes I just a little naive or something because I felt silly after you explained it to me.

Alan: Well, with a cartoon you've got to sit back and let the first impression just come in. If you look too hard at a cartoon you lose it you see.

Jackie: Maybe that's what I did. Alan, do you have anything particular that you want to cover tonight?

Alan: Just this doublethink we're getting, this doublethink with the flu coming in. The CBC talked about and had one specialist – they have all these specialists to give us doublethink. Half of the specialists are trying to terrify us and the other bunch come on saying, well, it's all a lot of nonsense, it's fuss over nothing; and so they get the people in doublethink so they're not sure what to believe anymore.

Jackie: They're their actual own opposition experts saying that it's going to come to nothing?

Alan: That's right. I mean there's more folk died of the common cold this year than this bird flu.

Jackie: Let's remember that according to reports during the time the Spanish flu was taking around the country, from what we gather, it was people who were vaccinated the ones that didn't make it through.

Alan: Always. It's the same with most of the big inoculation experiments that have done since the 1800's even; they made it mandatory in the 1880's in Britain that people had to get smallpox and different things and they followed out of maybe 20,000 people, 19,000 of them died of smallpox – all of whom were inoculated. This is traditional. They've given them the diseases that they claim to be fighting and again it's doublethink because the public have been trained that the new priests – you see the old priests used to wear the black, the ones who dealt with the commoners; now it's the ones with the white coats, the new priesthood.

Jackie: The new priesthood.

Alan: Yes, and we're trained through television dramas and so on that it's all so perfect and it's pure science and all this stuff, even though their theories keep on changing every couple of years. They've trained the public to obey, obey, obey and sure enough, they run off to get the flu shots which do them no good whatsoever because it's always last year's flu shot they get and the thing is supposed to mutate at such a speed that by the time you get the flu it's been mutated a thousand-odd times.

Jackie: Yes and from a report I read to our listeners last week, it seemed that the guy had really done his homework. He said it can actually mutate twice within one individual.

Alan: Oh, easy. It's so simple. What they're doing is using people – when you alter a virus you see and they've been doing this for God knows how long, they've been actually altering viruses. It's probably a very ancient technique, but in World War II we have documentation on them actually doing it, how they did it and so on, and they used different animals et cetera to mutate the viruses and then they'd use animals to breed them up and they call these animals "breeders."

Now they're using humans of course to be the breeders. They give you the shot. You become the breeder or the fast breeder and then you shed off the virus to each other around you and carry it around in society. This is just bunkum science is what it is and it's pretty dangerous at the same time.

Jackie: I recall reading reports back in the 1800's. You were talking about that it was made mandatory. Every country where they made the vaccines mandatory is where the worst outbreaks were.

Alan: Yes, always.

Jackie: And then once they weren't mandatory anymore, there were no more outbreaks.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Also, this is what blew me away, Alan. They didn't really make a smallpox vaccine. They made a cowpox vaccine.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: The smallpox vaccine was made from the cowpox, so people weren't even getting a vaccine that would have any effect on smallpox anyway.

Alan: Yes, but it cut down on the flatulence.

Jackie: Okay, you're going to make that joke and I'm laughing, but maybe our listeners don't understand what you--

Alan: If they're so far back, we'll let them catch up. The thing is, actually they did that. They passed a fart tax in New Zealand on the methane created by cows. I mean the government actually put a law through the farmers have to pay the tax and they call it the "fart tax". That's the truth and that's how ridiculous things have gotten to you know. That's how ridiculous it is with bureaucrats and these little petty priesthood scientists talking about how we're destroying everything that they end up taxing that. I think there're just going so far to see what they can actually do to us.

Jackie: And probably just roaring with laughter.

Alan: Oh, I'm sure.

Jackie: They do these things. I remember, Alan, quite a few years ago there was a report, a small report that the UN was issuing that they were measuring literally the flatulence, the farts from the cattle. They were talking about prohibiting the breeding of cattle here in the states and doing it strictly in South America because of course the flatulence, the methane gas was causing the greenhouse effect and of course I guess when they got to South America they weren't going to fart anymore, right?

Alan: Well, what it was, they don't care about the people who live in the Southern Hemisphere. If it all gathers there, they don't really care.

Jackie: If it was causing the greenhouse effect, it's going to happen anywhere.

Alan: Oh, we know that.

Jackie: That's what I mean.

Alan: It's all nonsense. It's no different than King James with his fresh air tax and light tax. It's the same old rubbish

where they'll tax anything you dream about. I mean that's the problem now. There are so many taxes on everything they've got to be very inventive and so they bring out again their paid prostitutes specialists to give some psychobabble or some techno-babble and explain why they've got to have a new tax to stop this, or stop that, or whatever. It's all to bamboozle the public into going along with something which is really just another tax grab, something which is ridiculous, and that's what they're doing.

Once we have the brain chip in, then they'll monitor our breaths, you know, every breath you take, like the police song, "every move you make, I'll be watching you." They already have this in the NASA astronauts' spacesuits; they have little chips which monitor their heart, their weight, their pulse, their blood pressure and their respiration weight et cetera and even how they sweat and the body temperature. However, when you get a little brain chip you see it will do all that too; and if you go over your limit for the day, they'll probably tax you or fine you for having too many gulps of air. People might laugh and it is laughable of course, at the moment, but that will come one day. You know that will come one day and they'll have a whole school of theories to explain to us why it must be, you see, until we all parrot what they say, because that's the society we live in; it's run by these new priesthoods.

In the middle ages the Roman Catholic Church had one of the great synods, the great meetings, and all the wise men from all over the Catholic world came and the priests and the monks and all the different sects and friars and they debated for weeks how many angels could stand on the head of a pin, you know. You see nothing's changed except they keep telling us we're more civilized and advanced now and it's done scientifically, but it's the same rot, nonsense, when they come up with all these theories they pluck out of the air and try to make a science out of it and a doctrine out of it. Then they explain to the public why it must be so and we parrot it too. It's the same techniques which have been used for thousands of years on the public. It hasn't changed.

Jackie: Alan, I don't mean to change the subject on us, but you and I were talking one evening and you were talking about the New Age, the Age of Aquarius, and you gave me a background on that. On your video on your website I thought that's what you were going to do and I think you kind of got off track because you mentioned the Age of Aquarius. Would you explain to our listeners what you explained to me about that?

Alan: Aquarius – you see there's multifaceted levels I could explain. I'll give the main one and it's to do with the legend. See, the legend of Aquarius is basically of the most beautiful – it's mythology – the most beautiful boy who lived in the Grecian Islands – this is the esoteric story and one day he fell into the water --

Jackie: What was his name?

Alan: It comes from a Greek term – there's different names for the same thing and the Latin version ends up being Aquarius, the water--

Jackie: Did you say Ganymede?

Alan: Ganymede is the Greek. In fact, they have a Ganymede Observatory in England named after him. He fell into the water and of course Zeus the big god you see who basically was a Hugh Hefner of his time. He sort of was into anything and everything. Zeus came, dived down and raped him – saved him and raped him at the time, because Zeus had to dominate everything you see and he didn't care if it was male or female, but he wanted this beautiful, beautiful boy. According to mythology, the exoteric, he placed him into the heavens afterwards with the symbol of the bowl of water, the water bearer, and of course the Romans took it over and made it into Aquarius.

What's behind the legend is another thing, it's towards the time we're living at, the Age of Aquarius, where the New Order was to come in – the new type of human is really what it's to be. Therefore, that is why it wasn't until now that they started pushing – and people are wondering why did it start? Why is so important to start pushing homosexual marriage and so on now?

It was because it was the wrong time before. They go by this calendar in the sky, this plan, and they had to bring up the status of the homosexual now, you see, but not for the homosexual's sake. Everyone who joins or belongs or identifies with a group is being used for a plan they don't understand, and the homosexual movement has been used right along too.

The whole idea is to get culture in such a flux where nothing can be normal anymore. There's nothing to compare normal to, if it keeps changing, you see. Once they get you into a flux where anything goes, like the old song, anything goes, then they can bring forth within this context a new type of human, which will be a clone type hermaphroditic self-reproducing, a perfect slave, though not the master, but the perfect slave. That's really what it means.

The homosexual movement has been used to destroy the old culture, the old norm to bring in the new and of course homosexuals will be out in the cold eventually with everybody else because their job will be over once the new type of slave replaces them. That's really what it's all about because the old man is to be destroyed afterwards you see.

It's to serve the elite, this new type of programmed part-CYBORG type of being, the hermaphrodite, so that's why Aquarius was the age to bring all of this in.

The Thousand Years of Peace according to the mystery religions is literally when we're all probably chipped and connected to computers like the Borg and can't think for ourselves, we're just robots in a sense, and there'll be no trouble from the people anymore, the slaves. That's what they're after in the Age of Aquarius.

It's nothing to do with retaining a conscious mind and making nice decent decisions to all get along together. That was a con game they foisted upon the public to do with the absence of consciousness.

Individuality will be gone totally once the chip comes in, but they put this into their ancient plan and see Revelations is a plan. You reveal a plan, reveal, revelation. You reveal it. You see it's not a prophecy—

Jackie: Thank you. Say that again.

Alan: Revealing. 'Revel' from Revelations is to reveal. You reveal a plan. You don't prophecy a plan. You reveal a plan you see and that's why they could write the Old Testament, which was an amalgamation of all the sun gods that have before and put into the story in one of the gospels where Jesus said before riding in on triumph on a colt et cetera, a donkey, he says go to town and find a colt tied up and the man carrying a picture of water. He was telling you that his reign would last as long as Pisces because Aquarius the picture of water would then take over. That's what it meant.

Jackie: In other words, he was saying it or they allegedly said he said it?

Alan: Well sure, they wrote it all. I mean the same bunch that gave the religions for everything wrote it all.

Jackie: Thank you.

Alan: That's how clever it is. They actually give you all these clues and for 2000 years you've had blind priests and ministers giving you exoteric stories and everybody believing it and they cause pitch battles amongst each other when they can't understand it, but it's all esoteric. It's nothing to do with what it seems to be. It's an astronomical plan and the great time clock.

Jackie: When you say astronomical, not in the way we use the word sometimes, but literally it's all based on astronomy – astrology.

Alan: Well, astronomy really – astrology is the art of the meanings behind on a different level, again; but George Bush, Sr. when he gave his famous speech on the New World Order coming into view, he said, "I can see a New World Order coming into view," coincidentally, in 1990 and '91, both on September the 11th of course.

Jackie: We have each of those excerpts from those speeches in the website with the dates on them, Alan.

Alan: That's right. I mentioned them years ago.

Jackie: I hope there's a lot of people that know today the 911 – you know, call 911 if you're in trouble.

Alan: That's right. That's why it's there. Anyway, in the speeches he said everything was going to the heavenly plan and what he was referring to was the zodiacal – the timetable, the clock, because every part of what they gave us as the astronomical chart or astrological chart is part of a timetable, the great timetable for the Great Work, you see. We're now in the Age of Aquarius, and even then they're arguing about when exactly it started.

Jackie: Right, when it came in. Now, talking about their timetable, tell us what you can about the Mayan Calendar, which I understand ends in 2012?

Alan: But who said that, though?

Jackie: Well that's what I – anything I've ever read said the Mayan Calendar only goes to 2012.

Alan: You only get this stuff recently you see in the last few years.

Jackie: Well see, I got a Mayan Calendar, and Alan, I couldn't understand it.

Alan: Until a few years ago it's always been the same. Nobody else could understand it either. Again, with Laurence Gardner and all these guys coming to the front and the Art Bell's et cetera who are meant to shape our minds, now they've got this date fixed in your head – see, this is the whole thing with religion and prophecy.

Prophecy is intended to make you feel impotent on changing something because you think it's predestined and that's what religion has always done for thousands of years is to convince you, "well, there's no point changing it because, well, look it's predestined, it's god or it's this or it's that."

Jackie: So in other words the Mayan Calendar doesn't end at 2012?

Alan: Not according to all the other guys. It's only the undercurrent shortwave crew and the occult booksellers that are all related to the Nexus Magazine that have been pushing this stuff.

Jackie: But you know that it doesn't?

Alan: Yes, because when you see government still making plans for the year 2021, and on and on it goes, well these guys aren't—look, they'd be taking it seriously too, believe you me, if that were the case.

Jackie: I know but what really caught my attention or because I've read it so many times. I took it as, oh that must be so. That's why I wanted the Mayan Calendar because I wanted to be able to see it for myself.

Alan: All mystery religions must go through (and Masonry does it too) where you say, "I am." God says: "I am." Who are you? He says, "I am what I am," and all Masons do the same.

In the Middle Ages it was the symbol of the "Bee," I be, "who be ye?" "I be so and so," that's how you'd reply. Today it's "I am," and Maya is just "I am" backwards. It's the same old stuff rehashed.

Jackie: Does 2012 mean something to them?

Alan: It will to them because here's the thing: Arthur C. Clarke who is one of the highest Masons, (along with Stanley Kubrick who gave us Eyes Wide Shut and a whole bunch of Masonic movies), put out 2001 and 2010 the two movies. He put out the first one in the 1960's and used the same camera crews and computer generated space shots that NASA used pretending they were going to the moon. In 2001, it gives you the Mystery Religion of the high occult in a story form, which really has nothing to do with space. That's the exoteric story; so the beginning of the New Age for them for the last part of the mission, of the Great Work, was to begin in 2001.

9/11 happened in 2001. It was to end in 2010 when a new sun would appear in the sky and "as above, so below," a new one is presented on earth, which means in their terminology either they'll bring forth a new clone or a new king of the world or something. 2010 was when the big presentation was to happen in High Masonry.

Jackie: What do you know about then the 2012 date?

Alan: That's just a misnomer for again all the people who are following this on the exoteric level and who gorge these books up as fast as they're turned out.

Jackie: Okay, well the reason I'm asking this because there was a Diebold Commission setup. I don't know, this has been probably eight, nine years ago.

Alan: I know what the guy said.

Jackie: And the Diebold Report, I've got actual photocopies of their report and Ross Perot was on that commission, by the way, if anybody today thinks Ross Perot was "patriot," but the Diebold Report ends – basically what it does is it projects outward what's going to happen between the year such-and-such to such-and-such and finally it says the U.S. Supreme Court will rule, and I don't even remember. I'd have to get it out to see, the ending date of the Diebold Report was 2012.

Alan: In their system they have to have, number one, to have the amalgamated Americas totally running as one. They have to have – well, the European Union is already done. That was all written about by Karl Marx in the 1840's that this would happen, because he worked for the bankers. Then you have the Pacific Rim conglomerate; they'll still have to pick a capital for them. They want us all to be as one. They want a world government to be up running and openly declaring itself world government. Now it's doing it; it's just not openly declared. They also want a new type of system, a completely new type of system working, so we have to go through crisis after crisis until we're so weary of real and fake crisis that we'll accept gladly the new system that's to be brought in, which is a scientifically designed and controlled society.

Jackie: Alan, we're going to take a break here in just a few seconds. We'll be right back, folks, with Alan Watt. Stay with us. All right, folks, we're back with Alan Watt and we were talking – the year 2012, you don't know of any particular meaning it has for them?

Alan: See, they've run the world and we get stuck on these things they put out for us on the new age bookshelf.

Jackie: I know, but you always tell us—

Alan: Here's what I'm going to say, is that they've always had timetables to implement different parts all down through history. If you want to look at how it runs, the UN is the place to look because the UN runs on the same Soviet style system of where they'll say, "we want the water supply under our command in 20 years." They'll have a 20-year plan for that part. They want the whole agriculture of the planet under their arm by 2000 and whatever, so they'll have a 40-year plan for that. That's how the Soviet system works.

They even had 100-year plans and it's the same thing. It's an ongoing plan. It's what they call "The Never-Ending Story," that's why they put it into the movie. It's The Never-Ending Story – that man himself is infinitely malleable and the building material, and those with the understanding and knowledge of science have the right to keep going as far as they can go with him.

A Never-Ending Story and the elite have said for the last 100-odd years openly in the books they write themselves, that nobody reads because it's too boring, but they have told us where they're taking us with the genetic modification. They have the Bioethics Committees, which is the new term they use for eugenics—

Jackie: Oh yes, bioethics.

Alan: It's a nice user-friendly term you see.

Jackie: It is, isn't it?

Alan: Of course it's eugenics, the same thing that we've seen down through the ages with the measuring of the cranium, all of this kind of stuff. Measuring your ears to see, oh my God, this guy might be a criminal when he grows up, and all this kind of stuff. It's the same pseudo-science and they plan on creating a purpose-made society. It's in all the scientific

magazines. The bioethics committees publish their own documentation on all of this.

They're having one at Oxford University right now on this very subject. They call it bio-enhancement and it's the same thing. It's about how to improve the human race basically and of course – longevity. Well, obviously, since this group also controls the depopulation program for society, they're not going to give longevity to everybody. It's to be the contrary; they're killing off the excess working people and they'll give the longevity to the scientific elite.

You can trace this all the way back to Plato in his Republic. He was a member of the Mystery Schools in his day and he talks about the perfect world state with the guardians at the top, the dominant minority, and then the helping society of the guardian class who are the scientific groups and so on. Then, all of the types down below them that will be specially-bred for their purpose of work; and that's exactly the same plan that's on the go today. It's never changed. We're talking not just a 15 or 10-year plan. We're talking about a 1,000, 2,000, 2,500-year plan for that part of it. This is an ongoing Great Work they call it in Masonry. Now we are at the end of the phase where they have to get rid of the old society where you sort of go to school and to an extent you pick what kind of job you want to do. That's too messy for them. It's just not efficient enough. The new society must be completely efficient and they will literally breed people for their task that they'll have to perform throughout their life. That's to be the new society. They're well on their way, actually.

Jackie: School to work is a big part of that.

Alan: That's the Soviet. They took the whole Soviet system and experimentation that was done and proved it and brought it here and it's in place right now. Therefore, if they want you right now to be a motor mechanic, they'll take you at five years of age and give you the basics that you'd have to know to be a motor mechanic. No history, geography or anything. You won't need that.

Jackie: You know in talking about this, it's happened to me also. For example, school to work. When you find out that they're going to train them for a particular positions and you don't disbelieve it, but somehow, Alan, it doesn't seem to like you know register. I'll tell you what happened here and this has been probably nine years ago. There's a factory – I'm in Tioga County, Pennsylvania here. It's a large area of land with about – I think the population is maybe 40,000 or something. Well, right here in Tioga County is the seventh poorest county in the State of Pennsylvania. There is a factory about eight miles from where I live and it is owned by the Japanese and there was a huge newspaper report about this factory. They didn't use the word "school to work" but that they are training the children today in the schools to be ready to go to work in that factory, but they have to have certain skills and they're training them for the skills to be able to work in that Japanese factory.

Alan: You see what they did and again it's all the United Nations. The United Nations want the human habitat areas, which have been set up for a while, and to be self-sustaining communities, so your work will be in the local – it's like a factory town like they had in the 1800's throughout the U.S.

Jackie: Reading that really brought it home to me. To see it actually being done right there in our own neighborhood.

Alan: Everything is run on a system of economics in this fake artificial system and we have a fake economic system to begin with. It isn't a natural system so everything which it spawns must be more deviant than itself and that's why we're rushing toward the ultimate deviancy in everything. It keeps multiplying itself into more devious areas because its foundation is rotten and deviant to begin with. This whole economic system is unnatural. It can only spawn more unnaturalness until you have total deviancy and ultimately you have some kind of system which is totally inhumane, in fact it's anti-human, and that's what we're seeing.

They at the top call it efficiency. Now we know that the elite themselves have written about it themselves, like Charles Galton Darwin and others. Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell and many of the top boys who worked for the establishment wrote about it and said that the elite themselves will not genetically alter themselves, but they'll do all the genetic alternations on the working people.

Jackie: Well, because he said the subjects must have a master.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. These people have never given – I mean Democracy was just a con game to fool the public. "Democracy" has many meanings and the ones at the top have is nothing like the ones at the bottom. It's the same with Communism. Lenin said it. He said, to the mob, he said, we'll give them an ideal of Communism for the workers and for the middle ones at the management level we give them a different version of Communism and we give the scientific version of Communism to the Politburo class. It's the same old con game down through the ages. There are no sides to this.

Communism and capitalism are just the two antipodes, the two opposing forces, to create the third way; and today they've all come together. Without Communism they couldn't have created the massive bureaucratic multi-layered strata to manage us all. That was really what Socialism was all about, and I think it was Khrushchev himself who said that "Communism was just Socialism in a hurry." That's what he said. We're all under the Socialist bureaucratic system

of experts and Lenin said it too in the beginning of the 1900's. He said, towards the end of the millennium going into the next, he said, will come a stage of over-regulation where things will be so over-regulated they become inefficient, as multi-layered bureaucracies step over each other and step on each other's toes.

Jackie: And that's intentional, the chaos?

Alan: It's all to create the chaos.

Jackie: Alan, you've quoted Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book, *Between Two Ages*, and the subtitle – I have the book, by the way, *America's Role in the Technetronic Era*. He explains "technetronic" as technical and electronic, so he made up that word evidently. I would like to share with our listeners and then I want you to comment on this. This is in the very first chapter. He says:

Speaking of a future at most only decades away – and when was the book written, in the '70's? 1970. "Speaking of a future at most only decades away, an experimenter in intelligence control asserted." Now this guy he's quoting this Charles DeCarlo in "Computer Technology," a book evidently. This is what he said:

"I foresee the time when we shall have the means and therefore, inevitably, the temptation to manipulate the behavior and intellectual functioning of all the people through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain."

Biochemical. Do you see or do we see a connection between—

Alan: It's already happening.

Jackie: Well I know. The vaccines and the chemtrails.

Alan: What he's talking about – yes, the chemtrails.

Jackie: Chemicals he's saying.

Alan: You've got the chemtrails, which basically are full of metallic type particles. Patents came out in the 1950's on these chemtrails on the very thing in conjunction with HAARP and scalar technology, and therefore the victims are the ones who breathe this stuff in. It's in the food. It's in the water. You become charged basically. You take out these metal particles and become a better receiver. You're like a walking antenna and therefore the technetronic warfare equipment can beam out signals, which then affect your body and they alter the chemistry of your body.

Jackie: They mention manipulating – I've got this highlighted. "Life seems to lack cohesion as environment rapidly alters and human beings become increasing manipulable and malleable." Just shape us like a piece of clay.

Alan: Absolutely and it's a takeover of the mind. If you have the mind of the people, you have the body, you see, and that's what it's all about and it's an old, old plan. Bertrand Russell also talked about it, where the public wouldn't even know it was being done to them and once it was fully effective they'd have no memory of basically what had gone before; and that's happening today.

People are losing memory very quickly. They have no long-term memory. It's all short-term and very short at that, but the technetronic warfare—see, this stuff, here's how it ties in with the cell phones.

There was a recent documentary on the CBC on the National, it was a few weeks ago, about a new syndrome, a medical syndrome of people who are hypersensitive to the microwave bursts of cell phones and cell phone towers and they showed you a visual of a place in Toronto with all these little cell phone towers. Most of them are so small you can't see, but they're up on buildings, they're everywhere. Really, as we know, it was already mentioned in Homeland Security, that cell phones can be tracked everywhere. It's part of the tracking mechanism. Well, the new I.D. card that's coming in, which has an active chip with your DNA and voice print and iris scan, all that stuff, that also will be stimulated and give off a signal to these infrared cell towers that are all over the cities and towns, so they'll be able to track you wherever you go in that city, even into back allies, wherever. It's a tracking mechanism.

Once they go a step further, which is to come, because the Loyola University talked about the brain chip being ready. It's actually ready to go and the regional computers which will program the recipients, we'll be programmed like the Borg on Star Trek series, they're all set up and ready to go and they said all they have to do is convince the public to accept these chips. Now they'll do a tremendous barrage of chaos from now until they bring it out to us to accept it, and then Oprah will come on and tell us how wonderful it is and all that kind of stuff. The technology to track everyone and basically beam instructions into your chip, which will then affect your body, your brain chemistry and everything, it's all up around us waiting to go already through the microwave technology. It's already set up to do so.

These guys don't miss a trick. They're way, way ahead of what the public knows and these cell phone towers, there's thousands of them in every city you know. Some of them are only a couple of feet high.

Jackie: And a lot of them are camouflaged. Some of the look like palm trees in the southern states.

Alan: They even put one above a school entrance on the main building because they're paying them so many dollars to put up these little towers you know.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: They put it behind the school sign.

Jackie: I wonder how many children – school children have cell phones today, Alan. Lots of them. I know a lot of them do.

Alan: I know. The MP3 players and the iPods and they have the Blackberry that's an Internet cell phone, everything all in one, and of course it's a status symbol with the parents--

Jackie: They can watch movies on cell phones now.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: Did you know that?

Alan: Yes, and you've got to have your cultural brainwashing one way or another through much music and that's how they give us culture, or a lack of it. Everything is set up for this and it's been discussed at world meetings and the Loyola University published 600 pages on this with the top scientific experts from all over the planet there, scientists and microchip specialists and biologists, and they said it's already to go. This chip is actually well tested. I mean it's perfected. I'm sure they were testing it many, many years ago on unsuspecting people and it's got a coating on it which will integrate with your nervous system, so you couldn't even just cut it out easily; it will send little tendrils into your nervous system and intertwine with them, so it's a very, very advanced.

Jackie: Sometimes when we talk, I feel such a deep sadness and I feel like I want to scream to people, get out of the city. If you can get out of the city, get out of the city.

Alan: Well, the cities are where, as Plato said, they create the beehive because nothing is natural within a city; therefore it's the easiest place to alter culturally and speed up into this strange work called "progress" that no one wants to define, except the High Masons you know. In other words, you can do whatever inside a city and of course we've seen all that in our own lifetimes how they can pervert anything in a city so easily and the public go along thinking it's all quite natural. They'll be the first ones to take all the chips, the tracking chips and all the rest of it.

Jackie: Even if they don't, Alan, the people in the city. Lets say that people who are listening to the broadcast, people who are much more aware than the average person. When you live in the city, you are so bombarded that it's almost like you don't have a chance. You don't have a chance.

Alan: I mean personally, I can't go near a city now. I feel the buzz off it miles before I come near it.

Jackie: The last time I went to St. Louis and Chuck drove me to Columbus and Jody and her boyfriend came half way and picked me up and took me there because I didn't want to make the thousand mile drive by myself. Anyway, we got into Cleveland, we had to go through Cleveland and I looked around and I said oh my God, Chuck, look. Everything is cement and brick and pavement and there's nothing real here, and it almost felt like I could feel myself shriveling, like you're shriveling up inside and God I feel so sorry for people in the cities.

Alan: Yet, after watching what happened in New Orleans, I think it should be a lesson to everyone that if you caught in a city in a disaster or a food shortage or a real or phony outbreak where you're probably dependent on supplies coming in – well, we saw what happened in New Orleans. It's the last place you want to be is in a city situation.

Jackie: You know in the book Between the Two Ages, I made a note at the side here. There was a footnote and there was a comment here a book called, Why Is Man Aggressive, Impact of Science on Society argues that "population growth crowding and social oppression all contribute to irrational and intensified aggression. Experiments on rats seem to bear this out. Observation of human behavior in modern cities seem to warrant a similar conclusion."

Alan: That's why they created the large cities, to get that kind of behavior going.

Jackie: Right, and it isn't that people are themselves inherently aggressive. It is the environment. When you've got all these microwave towers, I mean there's nowhere to escape from the cities, Alan.

Alan: People are not meant to live on top of each other.

Jackie: They live in the 'burbs,' the same thing.

Alan: You see it's an artificial creation and they knew this thousands of years ago at Nimrod what to create the artificial city. That's why it's--

Jackie: Look at the story of Joseph. It says right in that story that he gathered up the people from the country and brought them into the cities.

Alan: Because the city is where you're now the master. They're the servants and you can literally teach them anything and experiment with all kinds of behavior and make any behavior normal. That's a fact. Any behavior can be made normal in an artificial setting.

Jackie: It isn't that any of us really escape it, you know, because even as rural as we are, we still have the chemtrails.

Alan: You get loaded with it.

Jackie: And that's doing God only knows what. We're just not as subjected to the array of "biotechnical" manipulation of the brain.

Alan: In that CBC documentary on this new syndrome of cell phone tower syndrome, they showed you a visual as you

were standing in this part between different skyscrapers and they showed you the visual bursts of microwave from all these towers everywhere and if you were standing in the middle you were getting totally bombarded with this. Now this is an energy pulse, remember.

You're getting dosed with energy pulsations and at a specific frequency and this does not bode well. The human organism is not meant to handle this and yet the guys who put this up know what it's ultimate effects will be. They know this stuff. They're not waiting to see what happens. They knew years ago how it worked on people, so they know what they're doing is programming the people.

Jackie: The question in my mind and maybe there isn't an answer, why some of us just had to leave cities. I remember when – because I lived in Chicago and St. Louis and when I moved to Illinois and started by business in Springfield, I built my home 50 miles away and I promised because I was so grateful to be able to live away from cities. I will never complain about the drive and even though I was in farm land and out in the woods et cetera when people would say, oh, it's so beautiful here, you know what I would say, Alan? If I had my druthers I'd be somewhere out in the country on a farm. It's like it was a yearning inside of me and I know that a lot of our listeners and especially a lot of the shortwave listeners, some of them go out to where they don't even have electricity. So it's almost like birds of a feather flock together.

Alan: I know, I know and that's what it's coming down to is those who understand innately, probably, a lot of them, that they need the country. They need the stars at night. They need the nature around them you see because that's your natural setting. You weren't born thousands of years ago, or millions – you weren't born into the concrete jungle. You were born under the stars or under the sun and that's nature you see, and the way we're going is a planned direction by an elite, which is totally artificial; and as I say, something which is deviant to begin with can only spawn more deviancy, which technically is our hell ultimately.

Jackie: Our hell. We're out of our hour and you're coming back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: All right, well once again, folks, Alan's website is .com and I know you'll want to watch his video and listen to the information he shares there.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 22nd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday, today. It is the [22nd] of March, in the year 2006. ...And Alan Watt is with us again. Alan, thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you. And it's snowing in Northern Canada. Well, we're supposed to get snow tomorrow. And it's still 30 degrees here and down into the 20s. I was looking at the weather bug on the internet, and we're supposed to have cold weather, pretty much for up until next week. And it will get up into the 40s, but it will go down into the 20s at night, so it's kind of chilly.

Alan: That's how it's been here.

Jackie: I was telling you, when you called me, I had found an article, actually it got emailed to me, okay. And it said that this article, or this writing, or something is illegal. And I hit the, the whole story was there. But I hit the source, because I wanted to see where it came from, and it was a story out of the New York Times, Alan. I mean, it was so ludicrous that I was shocked to see that this was written in the New York Times. Some guy named Crichton or Crickton or something wrote it. Basically, what he was explaining, and I read it once very quickly, but there was a study done, and whoever it was that had done this study, discovered that the lack of vitamin B12 could lead to heart disease. And they patented that discovery. They patented a discovery and now it is illegal to talk about it or to write about it, because it is patented. And according to the article, Alan, it's already been challenged, and successfully in court. I mean, in other words, that the courts have ruled that nobody else can do this study or, it's just insanity. And I know I wasn't reading it wrong. Well, in other words, the title of the article was that this article is illegal, because the author of the article, whoever wrote it, was talking about a patented idea that he wasn't supposed to be discussing.

Alan: Well, it makes perfect sense in the control freak world that everything must be owned by the ones at the top.

Jackie: Even our thoughts and even our words.

Alan: That's right. And all of that is what political correctness is all about. There's many ways to introduce political correctness. But tell them about that undercover sting operation, through all those bars in the Texas way.

Jackie: You tell them.

Alan: Well, what I heard was there was thirty-six bars and hotels raided in an undercover sting operation, and thirty people arrested for being drunk in public places, in the bars.

Jackie: That's right. And they said that allegedly it wasn't to, it had nothing to do about protecting people's rights. This is what these people were told. It was protecting the public. The safety of the public. Not your rights. And even the people, this was in Texas, I don't know where in Texas. I don't even know if I...

Alan: San something, yeah.

Jackie: San, oh, okay, whatever. That even the people, listen to this. People in hotel bars that were guests staying, registered guests in the hotel, that were not going to be driving, were still arrested, Alan.

Alan: So, it's control freak time. It's so obvious, it's the new freedom you see, as Mr. Bush said. It's the new freedom. Freedom has to be redefined. And so this is the new freedom. It means, enjoy yourself, but not too much.

Jackie: Nah, it doesn't mean enjoy yourself. It means, live in fear.

Alan: Oh, yeah, sure.

Jackie: That's what it means, in fear of us.

Alan: When you see armed SWAT teams coming into the bar, and smelling your breath, you know, that's very friendly. That's your friendly policeman.

Jackie: You know, what they used to do is sit outside, you know, and hide some place, and trap people. But now, going right in there and saying, okay. Oh, and you know what they said. Now, these are the authorities, statements by the authorities. Bars are to go in and have a good time, not to get drunk.

Alan: Oh, I see.

Jackie: So, you Americans cannot get drunk anymore.

Alan: That's the redefinition of the good time, now.

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: Well, that's what police are for. It's for control freak times. And they've been hiring so many of them. I guess they've got enough on the roads, as it is, you see. So, as they keep hiring this army of police, they've got to find new things for them to do.

Jackie: You know what, they're not finding. This has all been in the plan, Alan.

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: They're not finding new things for the police to do. And they're calling the police in, and they're getting the psychopaths and the sociopaths and the people who love power, so that they'll go and ride roughshod over the people.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Jeff is visiting. And he was in watching the weather channel, just before we came on the air. I've been on the computer a lot today, and I just, it occurred to me, that is why I could feel so edgy. I don't think it's good sitting at a computer for long periods of time. Not only that, you read all this stuff. But I have been on edge, and I wondered, God, I wonder if they're bombarding us with something. You know, we've been talking about bio-chemical control, and chemtrails, and the vaccines, and how they can manipulate our emotions. And I've been on edge all day long, and a cranky edge, you know what I'm saying. And I got to wondering, you know, God, I wonder if we're getting hit with something here, because, well, it's me, I'm the only one. But, you know, we've been talking about it on the air, and I thought, that would be just like them to say, okay let's give them some. You know. But, anyway, he said that on the, remember, I told you that on the weather channel, they've got one program that's called the weather makers. And I haven't watched the weather channel in a long time now. You never know what the weather is going to be for the most part. But anyway, several times, you'd hear this voice, under, you never saw the face. "You're watching the weather channel, live by it." And he said, he saw the weirdest ad on the weather channel. He said there were people standing outdoors, looking up at the skies, and he said the skies were lined with chemtrails. It showed this right on the weather channel. And then the voice said, do you know when the good weather is going to happen? We do.

Alan: It's in your face, isn't it?

Jackie: I might start watching it. I'd like to catch that.

Alan: Well, on the weather channel, as far as I know, I don't have it, but what I understand, everything is a crisis. You get a drop of rain, it's going to be a flood, you know.

Jackie: Oh, you know what. Never anything but floods and droughts, according to the weather channel.

Alan: It's all crisis, crisis.

Jackie: And, you know, when they report on the weather channel that there's terrible flooding in a certain area. People have told me, they live there, and there were no floods.

Alan: It's part of the hype and fear thing, you see. And apparently the weather channel also tells you sometimes, which towns or areas have the flu, the common flu. So, they're already getting us hyped up for that, through these stations they've given us, that we think are there to serve us. No, they're there to create the hype, to condition you.

Jackie: Let me ask you a question. I was talking to Jody, earlier. Her boyfriend got very, very sick, suddenly, high fever, chills, a rash, etc. He finally wound up going to the hospital, and they said he had the pox, chicken pox.

Alan: Oh, chicken pox, eh?

Jackie: Yeah, but he had had them when he was young. But you can't get them twice, you're immune to them. She said, but wait a minute mom, she said, they're talking about a new kind of chicken pox, and now they're giving chicken pox boosters, chicken pox boosters to the children, for the new chicken pox.

Alan: Well, it's the new freedom, and it's the new sobriety, and it's the new chicken pox.

Jackie: Listen to this. A friend of hers, their relative. I don't know if it was a brother in law, or whatever, came suddenly down with a virus, and was dead in five days. They're having his funeral today, she said. And they have no idea what the guy had. I told her about. I said, I want you to know this, so that you're aware of it. You know, this avian flu and etc. And of course, I got going in it. And then she goes, mom, I want to talk about something different. It's enough. It's enough. Some people just don't want to know, Alan.

Alan: Oh, I know. They can't handle the truth. You know. Most people cannot handle the truth. And they won't until the bitter end. They'll still be the same. But you're talking about the pox though, the chicken pox, you can get it again as an adult.

Jackie: I didn't know that.

Alan: But generally what happens, it breaks out as shingles. So, you get rashes around your rib cage, and so on.

Jackie: I did not know that, Alan.

Alan: However, if they're giving booster shots, they could have evolved a different type, an upgraded form.

Jackie: That's what I told her. That if they're giving boosters, you know, because reading about the vaccines, when you read that smallpox vaccination was actually made out of a cow pox, then they were just spreading disease. And that's what I told Jody. I said, if they're starting to give these children boosters for the chicken pox, there will be outbreaks of chicken pox going on.

Alan: Probably, because some of this stuff they've got now is hybrid. They hybridize the viruses, you know, until they're different strains. But you know, we're getting to a stage now, where you've got to be careful because there are even drugs out there from the pharmacy. One of them, there's one drug I think, it's for skin cancer. And a person I know got it, the drug. And he didn't have the same cancer. It was some experimental treatment to see if it would work

with arthritis. And the little sheet that came with it from the pharmacy, on the warning, contraindications on it, it said, stay away from people, avoid people who've had recent polio shots because you may be susceptible to the polio. Which tells you that the polio shot is shedding live viruses. See, here's where medicine, these theories don't jive. So, people are walking around shedding live viruses, and people are susceptible to catching it, if they've got a weakened immune system, or on certain medications which will weaken the immune system. Something doesn't jive here with the whole theory of the inoculations, you know. So, yeah, we're living in Disneyland.

Jackie: Something doesn't jive. I guess not, Alan.

Alan: That's right. And speaking of Disneyland, you know that Genesis broadcasting that gives us all our heroes, you know, they're owned by the ABN News, ABN Station, or ABC?

Jackie: ABC. American Broadcast. ABC. They're an ABC affiliate, I think.

Alan: They are. They're owned by it. And ABC is owned by Disney Corporation. So, that's why, that tells you who runs Genesis.

Jackie: And that tells you that anybody on Genesis is definitely going to be censored, and a lot of people don't realize they're being censored, because they're allowed to say so much. They're not allowed to say certain things, and they will not say certain things.

Alan: Personally, I don't think it's that at all. I think that's their job is to give out what they're supposed to give out. And no more, no less, or no less of a spin, either. But Disney, as you know, has been in the mind control business for many, many years, molding the brains of children. And of course, now they're just doing it in the adults, the same sort of thing.

Jackie: Yes. Are you making a new video, another one?

Alan: I will be.

Jackie: Not yet.

Alan: I haven't started it, but I know what I want.

Jackie: Well, I hope our listeners have gone in. Have you gotten emails that people have found it, and?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Good. What kind of comments?

Alan: Oh, it's all really favorable comments.

Jackie: I got a, remember I said last night, that I had an email from one of our listeners in England. Well, I got a really wonderful email from a man in Dublin. And he said that people, he said that, you know, every country is in the New World Order, but he said, there are people waking up. And he said that's evidenced by conversations that you hear in bars. And he said, whenever he gets in a conversation with people, he tells them to go to Sweet Liberty website, and they come to their own conclusions. That's wonderful. I do appreciate hearing, well, from all of our listeners. I don't get a lot of, you know, email from listeners. But it's really uplifting to know that what you're doing is making a difference for at least some people, Alan. And as you said, you know, if there's one person that is brought out of the lie, out of the system if you would, it's a miracle and it's a blessing.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Jackie: When we know that there have been more than just one, don't we?

Alan: There have been lots. There have been lots of them. And that's the key to it. Generally, it's someone who has been questioning, and they don't have the answers, but they're questioning, and when they hear someone else that's a bit further forward, with the explanations, they can catch on quick. And then they in turn can then pass it on to other people, you know. But you've got to be selective in who you spend time with, because I call the people who don't want to hear the dead. And you don't want to expend energy trying to make people wake up. There's no point. They have to have started the process themselves. Even if they're only asking what really is going on, that's a start, you know. And really, I mean, with everything that's happening today, I'm still astounded that people are still asleep. I am, you know.

Jackie: Well, it just proves, Alan, you know, I think, I remember when I was getting the information together on the fluoride in the water, and reading Major Jordan's thing that he had done on it. And actually, here in the States they started it in towns that were near military bases, Alan, that originally, when they started using the fluoride. Because it does create an apathetic, an apathy. That's what's mind boggling to me, like you said, it's amazing to you that everybody hasn't awakened, but, you know, when you show people, and I know I'm being redundant here, but when you show people the poison warning on fluoride toothpaste, the tubes. You know, keep away from children under six. And if you swallow more than enough for brushing, seek medical help or contact a poison center. It's right there. They'll look at it, and they'll say, I didn't know that, and they keep using it, Alan.

Alan: They're so conditioned; you see, people who are socialized truly believe they're being well managed by experts. They really do believe that. And what they'll say is, well, they, you know, the big "They," they would never give it to us if it was really harmful. That's what they believe. It's the same with the soya products. I mean, for donkey's years they kept hyping up soya, how great it was, and of course, soya has been used since the days of Thomas Malthus, because they'd feed that to their slaves, you know, on plantations, and it literally turns the testosterone into estrogen in males, and makes them docile.

Jackie: So it creates femininity.

Alan: It makes them docile. And now, soya byproducts are in everything now. Everything. Even candies.

Jackie: And one thing I did read, that the only reason that soy is used, and safely in Japan, is that they ferment it first. So, it evidently kills all of the properties that affect the hormone system.

Alan: Well, what it is, it's the outer meat they use of the soya bean. Because the stuff that alters your testosterone if you're a male is in the center.

Jackie: Is in the center?

Alan: It's in the center of it. But the companies here, of course, they crush all of it, and use all of it. You see.

Jackie: And people, and the vegetarians, vege-meats that are made out of soy. The whole thing, I know.

Alan: That's why they can sing soprano, you know. But that's what they use. That's also added to all the prisoners in some of the US states to their meals, by law in Texas. I think it's Texas, 40% towards their meat products, they'll have up to 40% soya, added to it, and the guards are told that, that it's to basically alter their testosterone level and turns it to estrogen to make them more pliable and easily managed.

Jackie: Sort of like when we neuter our male dogs.

Alan: That's right. So, drugs have been used for thousands of years actually, on slaves and so on. And there's nothing new under the sun, really. Aldous Huxley, who worked for the Tavistock Institute, and who wrote Brave New World, and then the sort of follow-up documentary style, Brave New World Revisited, and who was all for this whole agenda, and he was one of the elite of course, said, What's wrong with drugging the population to make them happy, and easily managed? He said, after all, they'll be happier, the authorities will be happier, and there'll be less commotion.

Jackie: And there will be peace.

Alan: He said, it will get rid of this troublesome individuality, he said. People will be more uniform, you see.

Jackie: There will be peace in the world, Alan.

Alan: That's right. As George Orwell said, when there's no-think, then there's peace. Yeah, no-think.

Jackie: I would like to do this, and this is way off the subject. We're going to take a break in about five minutes. Remember the tincture, that I told you, that the lady at the health food store. I want to share this with our listeners. Because, it really made a difference. I've still got a lot of congestion in my lungs, but it isn't. It's coming up. It's constantly being brought up and out. And Alan, before, when I would cough, there would be just nothing, and the pressure, the pressure, the internal pressure was so great that I'd hold my head, it hurt so bad. And it actually, the morning after I started taking this, I actually woke up and just coughed and coughed and coughed up phlegm. And I wake up in the mornings now. I mean, I still cough in the morning, because, you know, it accumulates during the night, it comes up. But I don't wake up with the wheezing, like I can barely take a breath until I start coughing this stuff out. And folks, if you would get a pen, or a pencil, and a piece of paper. This stuff is really easy to make, and using it, in fact, she's got some more astragalus root ordered, because I'm going to make another batch and keep it on hand. It will keep forever, Alan. You know, your tinctures are made with 80 proof alcohol. Folks this is a combination of three herbs, and one of them is astragalus root, and it's cut and filtered. Roxy told me that she only knows of one company that makes it, and it's on back order for her. But you can get the astragalus root and break it up, but this stuff that she used in the tincture, is cut and filtered. And she said, probably filtering it means they just get the dust off it, so it turns into looking like leaf. And it's one part astragalus root, and one part olive leaf, olive leaf, and she used two parts mullein in hers. And the reason so, is because she had kind of an asthmatic condition. And the mullein is a lung cleanser, so to speak. It's for the health of the lungs. And if you don't have, at the present time a lot of congestion, I suppose you could make it with one part of each. But anyway, she said, if you were using like a half a cup of astragalus root, half a cup of olive leaf, use a full cup of mullein, and you get an 80 proof alcohol. I used a brandy because that's what Roxy used in hers. And you put it in a jar. You put enough of the alcohol in that it's covered. But you will find out that as the dried mullein and the olive leaf begins to absorb, you're going to have to wind up adding more alcohol, because you want the alcohol to be over the top of your material there. And then, all you do, is you put it in a jar, cover it, and once a day, you just shake it up a little bit. Flip the jar upside down and back and forth a couple times. And after 30 days, then you strain it into another jar, and you have a wonderful tincture. And the astragalus root is an immune booster. And I was talking to my doctor friend, Kevin Imhoff. A couple or three years ago, he told me this Alan, that astragalus is even better than Echinacea as an immune booster. The olive leaf is an antiviral. And the mullein is to cleanse out the lungs and the respiratory tract. So, if you've got that folks, I really would recommend that you get some of this material and make it and keep it, because, Roxy takes two tablespoons a day, one in the morning, and one at night, as maintenance. And when I had that terrible congestion, I was taking a couple tablespoons, I took a couple tablespoons immediately, and then before I went to bed another, and in the morning, it started coming up. But I was taking about four tablespoons a day, you know, throughout the day. Anyway, I wanted to share this with our listeners. I've been wanting to share this with our listeners, and I wrote it down tonight to do that. And I think that it's just about time, folks, at the half-hour break.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Hi, we're back with Alan Watt. And if you might've tuned in late, you are listening to Sweet Liberty. I'm Jackie Patru, your hostess. Alan Watt, more than a guest I think. He's become like a co-host on this broadcast. We've done it together so many times and for so long. I want to remind you too, folks, that Sweet Liberty does broadcast Monday through Wednesday, and Darren Weeks, which Darren is our webmaster, and Darren does the broadcast Monday and Tuesday. I do the broadcast on Wednesday, and I want to encourage you to tune in all three nights. Darren does his homework, and presents documented information, that, without the documentation or sources of the documentation, I think that some of this stuff we talk about is actually difficult to believe, but anyway, do tune in, Monday through Wednesday, not just on Wednesday night.

Alan, I wanted to share something with you. I don't know if I told you this, there was a, you know, we get these free

newspapers around here. And one of them is called the Penny Saver, well we get a couple or three free newspapers every week, or every couple weeks, or whatever it is. But there was a little ad in here, listen to this. It says "Dead or Alive: Pennsylvania Mountain Lion Reward. \$2,000." For any of you in Pennsylvania, get your pen back again, would you. Because you might like to be aware of this. It says, call Jake Holme, and he's got his home phone number and his work number in here. And what he's saying is help save the deer herd. But anyway, they're offering a \$2,000 reward. Now, I wondered how they could advertise this, Alan, given that of course, we're told, you know, there's a fine. Because even though they don't exist in this state, they're protected. And I asked him, first of all, he said, they're just sick and tired of all the denials that there are mountain lions here in Pennsylvania. And he said they aren't Eastern Mountain Lions because they pretty much became extinct, and they are from the West, but they've been brought in. And he said that he's, in fact one of the state legislators here, a Senator, I think his name is Madigan or Kadigan or something like that, is trying to get some type of legislation introduced, and I'm not really sure what it's all about, but Jeff called him, and then I got on the phone and spoke with him. He said he'd keep me posted. But, I said, how can you offer this \$2,000 reward. You know that could be the fine that somebody would pay. He said, we want it dead or alive. Anybody that sees and can get a mountain lion, a cougar. But he said no, there is no law here. He says, you are allowed to shoot a mountain lion if it is on your property, if it's, you know, endangering your family, your pets or whatever. And he said, there have been people that have shot them, and they don't get fined, because they don't want to be taken to court, because they don't want the masses to really know that they're here and that they have been reintroduced into Pennsylvania.

Alan: The rewilding.

Jackie: The rewilding, yeah. But I thought that was pretty cool. And the paper was laying here and it just, I thought I would share that with you and with our listeners. So, people, well, he didn't know about rewilding though. It's just people fed up with the insanity, Alan. But anyway, I told him, do a search, in your search engine. When I put rewilding project, I pulled up seven hundred and some articles. So that was pretty cool, huh?

Alan: Yeah, what gets me, is that if people just sat and thought about it logically, like if you're a tenant in a building, and the landlord brings another tenant in and puts him in your room, you'd be pretty upset, because you haven't given up your notice, and you haven't even thought of leaving until then. Well, that's what they're doing to the public. They're rewilding the rural areas with animals for the future, for this idealistic future, that they're already creating, when there'll be nobody left on the rural areas. They'll all be in these chokey, smoky habitat areas. And that's the gall of these guys. They're actually fixing up for the future, while we're still living in the country, you know. How disgusting. They're so arrogant, you know.

Jackie: And when we were first talking about this, a long time ago on the air, a lady from Wisconsin contacted me, sent me newspaper articles, and in a State Park in Wisconsin, it was a newspaper article, they re-introduced rattlers, rattlesnakes, Alan, so then people can't go picnic in the park.

Alan: That's to scare the mothers. The mothers will say, we don't want to go there. It's around your house, well let's get out of here. Let's go somewhere safe. And it's all to scare the people off the rural areas, that's why they're doing it.

Jackie: Yes, of course, yes, yes, yes.

Alan: I heard they released wild haggis in Scotland.

Jackie: What's haggis?

Alan: Well, apparently the Scotsmen ate it. It's a traditional meal there.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: I'll let you look that one up.

Jackie: So, that was a joke you just told me?

Alan: That was a joke there. I can see 10,000 people checking up on the internet to see what a haggis is. It's actually a three-legged bird that runs around the mountains, and that's why it has a third leg, to keep a hold, you see, so it doesn't fall down. But no, the Scotsmen ate it. So, they caught it and ate it.

Jackie: Okay. Now, you were born in Scotland, weren't you?

Alan: Yes, I was.

Jackie: How long did you live in Scotland before you left?

Alan: Oh, quite a few, well, I was moving, I went to different countries even in my late teens. I'd visit them before I went to live in different countries.

Jackie: Oh, but you actually grew up in Scotland then.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I survived it, yeah.

Jackie: You survived it. You know, I was telling somebody what you had shared with me one time, that in Scotland, and this probably was long ago, but you said that there was a huge, or a deep, deep, deep hole. They had no idea how deep it was. And when any adult abused, sexually abused a child, they were just thrown into that hole.

Alan: That was traditional. When the people, the locals had proof, that was it. There was no bureaucracy or police or trials or social workers and rehabilitation. It was just down the hole with them, you know. And interestingly enough, there was a CBC special on recently, about pedophilia, and they talked to some of these guys in their 40s, 50s, and 60s even, who were now out into the community, and being, of course, closely monitored. But one of them said, he says, I'll never change. He says, I can't change. He said, it's an obsession, you know. And so, it's true enough. It's an obsession with them. They're very dangerous people, and they know it too.

Jackie: Well, there was an article about a man who had abused many, many children, raped. And he begged them, they were going to release him, and he literally begged them not to, because he said he would do it again. Or he said, at least castrate me, do something so that I cannot do this again.

Alan: Maybe they fed him soya.

Jackie: And they let him go, Alan.

Alan: I mean, they cannot stop it. They haven't found a method of treating them, you know.

Jackie: Somebody asked me, when I was telling them about what you told me. Evidently they had tried to do some research on it, and this was some time ago, and they asked, well, when you're talking to Alan, would you ask him if he could give more information on that because they wanted to actually see if they could verify it.

Alan: What was it though? On what?

Jackie: About the hole.

Alan: That's right. It was a crevasse really, a deep crevasse in the Ettrick Forest. And that was traditional. I mean, they just dumped them down there. Of course you could look down there with flashlights. You'd never see the bottom of it. It was very, very deep. I don't know how deep it really was. But certainly, you couldn't see anything with flashlights or anything.

Jackie: What was the time frame when that was going on?

Alan: That was still happening up into the 1900s. And probably after that too. And the locals all kept their mouth shut, you know, because that was the old way. That was the old way. Justice was done by the community. In clan systems, there was still a tribal system there. You didn't need law, because your culture was the law. Everybody knew the rules. And anybody that broke them knew what the punishment would be.

Jackie: And children were well.

Alan: They could travel all over the hills and so on, and come home safely. No one had to worry. Mind you, they were not flooding. They didn't have TV, etc., to flood people's minds with pornography all the time. But yeah, they made short work of the pedophiles.

Jackie: And I suppose that would be hard for somebody to actually confirm and research, because it was more of a tribal thing.

Alan: Actually, it happened in more localities than just that. Justice was swift. In fact the law wasn't light, at all, right into the 20th century, up in the highlands. In fact, the people there looked upon the law as their enemy, traditionally. Anybody in uniform, I mean, the highlands had been so persecuted for such a long time that the English law with uniforms, uniformity, one form, Masonic, they just did not like the police at all.

Jackie: Well, they were smart, Alan. Because the laws are always so stupid.

Alan: Well, it's not just that. It's that men in uniform are dangerous, because they do whatever they're ordered to do. And that's just a fact. It doesn't matter if their country gets taken over, even by another country. We saw that in France and different countries when Germany walked in. The police just went to work the next day as usual. And they do whatever they're told to do. They don't care who their master is. And it's because of the type that goes into police forces. These people are basically the school bullies. They like to see the average person squirm when they're asked for ID or whatever. They get their kicks on that, you know. And police have always been the same. But in places like the Island of Skye, when people were getting moved off their land, it was the police forces that were sent out to do it. And they beat the people, male and female with clubs and everything. They were merciless. So, the people in the highlands have a long memory of this kind of stuff. You know, uniformity. That's why in Britain they had a healthy distance between themselves and even the military uniform. Because the military all over Europe has always been turned on their own people. Always. And that's what America hasn't seen, yet, well actually it started...

Jackie: Well, they have, but they don't see it, Alan. Although, you know what. I'll bet you any amount of money, if you told people, that nine out of ten would say that they get the creeps, when, let's say you're driving. You're doing nothing wrong. You're not speeding. But you get nervous as heck, every time you see a cop. And I'll bet, I'll bet you that today that people, even the walking dead, in that aspect, I don't think they see the police as our "protectors" anymore.

Alan: No. Well, when you see them dressed in black with combat boots, you're looking at an army. That's what you're looking at.

Jackie: I know it.

Alan: And it's very ominous. And it's going to be used on the public. And those guys will use all the weaponry they're given, and they will do whatever they're told. They never have faltered in history. They're not going to falter now. This will repeat itself again. It's ominous. They haven't been built up into a huge internal army for no purpose. There's a purpose behind everything in this world that we live in. It's all planning. Planning ahead for things to come, and they will be used for what they've been created to do.

Jackie: And you know, that's what we should get real clear, and hopefully that our listeners do, is that what happened is not accidental. It's a long-laid plan. They have their timeline. And it's the same, as you said, last night, that prophecies, the so-called prophecies in the Holy Bible and Revelations, it isn't a prophecy, people who could see the future psychically. It was written by those, the priesthood, or their minions, who have been in control down through the

ages, and this was their plan. We're living it today.

Alan: Absolutely. And they've laid the groundwork so perfectly this time. Because, when they first brought in video games which were designed to train military, to desensitize them from killing. And they gave those games to children. And I said, twenty years ago, one day, I said, we're going to create a generation of barbarians to go and do and fight in a war. It was so obvious to me, and that's exactly what they've done.

Jackie: I feel like I should have compassion, simply because of the, the I don't know. They somehow convince themselves, and their parents are so proud of them because they're over there in Iraq and Afghanistan, fighting to keep us free. And Alan, I can't find the compassion, at least, that I feel that I should have, simply because I know they're being used. They've been. It's like you said on your video, you know, they knock our legs out from under us, and then ridicule us because we can't get up. And that's the way it is with these young men and women.

Alan: We've got to realize too, you see, these people who go in in peacetime, when it's a non-draft, these are voluntary. They are voluntary mercenaries. Let's not kid ourselves here. It's always been this way from even Roman times. Voluntary mercenaries. And these guys get paid to go out and kill, you know. That's what a soldier does, no matter how much they try and whitewash it with this term Peacekeeper, this Orwellian doublespeak. And then the fact is, it's like Woodward and Bernstein wrote in their book about Kissinger. When Kissinger told a group of the pressmen, including these two authors, he said that the American soldier is just a dumb stupid animal to be used for foreign policy. Well, he was, Kissinger was telling the truth. Because these guys have no idea about what the real long-term agenda of this is. And what's more, they don't care.

Jackie: And they can go over there, and pull the trigger, and shoot.

Alan: It's just another video game.

Jackie: And children and innocent citizens over there, Iraqis, unarmed.

Alan: Well, they're taught, you see, they're dehumanized, and they're taught to call them ragheads and so on, and dehumanize them. The same stuff they used in World War II, you know, and then of course with the "gooks", in Vietnam. And now it's "ragheads". The same techniques are being used, again. However, this generation is worse, because they were a purpose-made generation to be used now for war. They were bred and brought up with the value of the State and the media, and much music and video games to do exactly what they're doing. They're the bottom of the barrel.

Jackie: Yes, and then I think about that statement, I happen to have the book lying here, in *Between Two Ages*, where this one said that, I foresee the time when we shall have the means to manipulate the behavior and intellectual functioning of all people, through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain. Somewhere, that has to have happened to these people. These young people who can go over there, or not so young, because a lot of them have actually re-enlisted. And just go over there. But, Alan, somehow they've convinced themselves that they're over there fighting for our freedom.

Alan: Well, that's why Kissinger said they're dumb stupid animals.

Jackie: And they should be heroes.

Alan: They don't know what the real story is, and what's more they don't...

Jackie: But I'm saying that's why there should be some compassion.

Alan: Well, I can't. You know, I can't...

Jackie: Well, I haven't been able to either.

Alan: Because, I mean, if I see a dog that goes rabid, I don't hate the dog because now it's gone rabid. However, I'm still very wary of the fact that it's now rabid. And that's how I see these soldiers.

Jackie: But, see, you could have compassion for that dog.

Alan: I could.

Jackie: Because it's a disease.

Alan: And I know that it was a normal dog before it happened.

Jackie: We might have to shoot the dog, you know, to avoid, you know, being bitten and stuff, or just because he's going to die anyway, but there would be compassion there. And it feels to me, like there's something missing here.

Alan: Well, there is something missing.

Jackie: I mean, for me, that I can't, I can't see the wrongness of it and still feel compassion for the insanity that these people have been living. And if it's biochemical manipulation of their brain, it's sort of like you said. Knock the legs out from under us, and then ridicule us, because we can't get up. That's kind of how I see these people who go over there. They don't have a damn clue, Alan.

Alan: And they don't want to know. That's what Kissinger was saying. He says they're dumb stupid animals, because they don't even inquire into the real reasons. Any superficial reason will do. And I was watching a program on the CBC here, when they were sending Canadian troops off, and there was one sergeant there, and he was getting ready to board the plane and say goodbye to his family, and they asked him how he felt going over there. He says, 'oh, I'm happy to go,' he says. 'I'm a soldier. That's what I do. I go wherever I'm sent.' What he's telling you is, he didn't care about the reasons given. He just goes and does what he's told to do, and he's happy to do it, you know. Well, that same guy, if they put a black uniform on him, and bring him back home, once again, he'll do exactly what he's told to do. And we better remember that. I mean, there are psychopaths out there too.

Jackie: That young soldier, what was his name, Michael New. Remember Michael New? He was a hero, because he said he wouldn't wear a UN uniform. And when I was talking to his dad, and we said, well, you must be very proud of him. And he says, well, we told him, that's what they were going to do. He said, Michael will go anywhere in the US military and serve proudly, served proudly in the Gulf War, but he will not wear the UN uniform. So, what's so heroic about that?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But he has been held up, for years.

Alan: As a hero.

Jackie: By many, many people as a hero. And I believe that Michael was brainwashed by his family to do exactly what he did, so that he would become this hero. I don't know what was behind it. But I do know that that was a manipulated thing. And he was being used.

Alan: And young men, let's be honest, young men who are 18 to 20 are stupid. You see.

Jackie: But see, his dad said, I told Michael, one of these days they're going to ask you to put on the UN uniform. And if you do that, you're going to come home indistinguishable from all the others. So, see, Michael had been fed and fed and fed to him, but his dad was a member of the Birch Society. You know, that's their whole scam, get us out of the UN, and phony conservative, the biggest and one of the first, and so therefore the UN was the issue, see. But I see, by what his father said that Michael was just set up for that. He was set up for it.

Alan: Well, again, a lot of parents are pretty dumb.

Jackie: His dad wasn't dumb, trust me. His dad was just a climber and just a pawn for the Birch Society.

Alan: But in general, as I say, all these troops who are 18 to 20, they're pretty stupid, because young men don't even know who they are at that age. And they don't even know history. They have no idea. And they don't even know current history.

Jackie: We just had our 60 second warning, and I heard it, and ladies and gentlemen, we are just about out of our hour here. I want to remind you that Alan's website, .com, you'll want to visit it. You definitely will want to watch the video, and take a look at the excerpts from the three books that he's written, Cutting Through the Matrix, or Cutting Through. I think it's Cutting Through the BS, don't you, Alan?

Alan: It certainly is.

Jackie: We'll be back with you next Wednesday.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
March 27, 2006

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt here. I'm filling in here for Darren who's busy tonight and tomorrow night Jackie and I will be doing a show together and then probably Wednesday as well. I got such short notice so I've nothing prepared to talk about. However, this morning I got up and the sky was full of these amazing – the new super latest version of the chemtrails across the sky coming in from the west, really, using the westerly winds to bring it across the country. These were amazing new types of very artistic trails they were laying down, brand new types of polymers, which have fluffy little tails on the ends of them, as though someone had combed a cloud and then there's a little tuft at the end, so there're all very uniform, these little twists, these little tails on the end of them. It was quite a spectacle to pan the sky and take all of this panorama of chemtrails in such an amazing project on such a huge scale and yet to realize that maybe you're the only person within 100 miles that actually knows what's going on, maybe even further. That's even more amazing.

Today, I talked to someone who was photographing these clouds in the nearest town and she didn't know of course that these were fake clouds and so I filled her in and what I could tell her in about half an hour without overburdening her with the truth or the history of all of this, but maybe, just maybe, I've got someone else to think about what they're actually looking at. However, she did comment that it looks so pretty and my first reaction to that was, well, they do look so pretty because they're so uniform, the ends of them are so uniform with these lovely little twists and little curls which don't occur in nature. Yet, people who haven't been observing the sky over the years as they grew up and lived have no memory of what natural clouds look like.

Those who are being brought up today won't know, they will think this is all quite natural. Quite a few years ago, I said that one day we'll see these clouds glow in different colors. I've already seen it last year in the summer where you see rainbow ripples going through some of them, but I think that the old Beatles song said marmalade skies in one of their songs – we'll certainly see the marmalade skies in maybe different colors or shades a strawberry to put in their for effect.

I think it's so far advanced now they can pretty well do anything and the public would think it was all quite natural. That's the beauty, when the parents don't know to tell their children. That's the beauty for the elite who rely upon this a mammalian indoctrination, knowing that if you can indoctrinate one generation they can't warn their offspring of the dangers that around them or what's even natural anymore.

This is the 27th of March, by the way, 2006, for those who still have some kind of memory to go by and I had to look at my watch to make sure myself.

I was going to talk about these trails and so I say I have nothing set up to talk about really. I don't want to go off into the news because I don't like following the news. To me the news is basically irrelevant as to what puppet is put in front of the public to declare this law or that law or whatever. They're just the puppet men.

Those who have studied the whole agenda, or as much as is available to the public, are well aware that the front men could be interchanged with other faces tomorrow and the same agenda steamrolls on. So I don't get caught up hitting the firewalls they put up for us to hit and that's the politicians, the front men, who are well chosen long before the public even know that's their names or their supposed party they supposedly represent. They are relevant to the agenda really. It's only important that the public believe it's all real and that way they don't question beyond politics; and of course all of this is designed by people at least – if I use the word people – which are definitely beyond politics.

The global government has been here for a long time. At the moment it is primarily invisible to the public, which makes sense. You would never put your real leaders into the public view in case anything happened to them. You'd always put your front men there to take the heat and any real actions that could happen, well, you can replace them quite easily. They're just puppets, but you'd never put your real people in front of the public.

We know some of the higher players certainly. We know the Rockefellers have been involved in this agenda for 100-odd years at least. Beginning with old Nelson Rockefeller who was set up to be the controller of power and energy in the United States and I say he did not work himself up to it. These guys never did. They always put their own men in charge of anything to do with power and economics. You couldn't work your way up in their system unless they allow

you to come up. They open the door for you to come up and you must serve them.

Old Nelson Rockefeller basically did what he was supposed to do – he hired the thugs that set fire to independent oil rigs and burned them out of existence. All the competition was basically killed off or burned out and he came up with Standard Oil at the end, but he was backed by bigger guys behind him and authorized to do this.

He was the guy who also turned the militia loose on the miners that were employed by him who went on strike and they shot lots of them. Then they thought well how can we make this man Rockefeller, this penny pincher, into a sort of a hero for the people? How can they change his image? And so what they did was they hired two men to create a new public image after he was blamed for the massacring of all these miners who were living in tents and the militias went in and machine-gunned them. They hired a guy called Gates who was a PR specialist in public relations and of course I'm sure it's an ancestor of Bill Gates, the gatekeeper for Microsoft and so on, and also another guy who became the Prime Minister of Canada. That was his reward for creating a new public image of the benefactor Rockefeller and he was put in as Prime Minister of Canada for the Second World War. That was his payoff; so this is how the club works you see. You scratch my back in high masonry and I scratch your back; and the public can never have a clue what's really going on because the media's there to make sure that they don't. It's all public relations. Building images, very much like show business. In fact, it's the same crowd who create the images in show business and give us the superstars to follow who do the managing of these guys and create their public images for us to swallow.

Recently, Mr. Harper, the new Prime Minister of Canada, who was picked by the Bilderbergers and attended their meetings before he was supposedly elected, gave a speech in Afghanistan to the Canadian troops. In his speech he made some unusual statements that were sort of un-Canadian. They were almost Hollywoodish and the first statement he made was – this was in a comedy show in Canada. They showed you this. They showed you a clip of Mr. Harper saying "we won't cut and run" to the troops, and then they went back to the host of the show and he says isn't it strange Mr. Bush said this. Then they showed Mr. Bush a couple of days beforehand giving the same speech with the same term in it, "cut and run." "We won't cut and run," he says. Then this host went back and forth between the two, Mr. Harper and Mr. Bush, showing you four other things he said in the same speeches which were identical; and of course they're identical because they were both using the same scriptwriter and this repetition.

It's a form of almost "psychic driving" as they call it in Tavistock terminology, the Tavistock Institute which came up with all this behavioralism and behavior studies in society, where they found that something had to be repeated at least eight times to the public before the public starts to parrot those phrases or terms themselves; and that's what they do. That's why during the build up to the Iraq war, Condoleezza Rice and Rumsfeld and Powell and all the rest of this little menagerie would appear in front of the public and they would say, "weapons of mass destruction," over and over until we're sick of it you see. They were making sure that the public during their own conversations with each other will start using the same terms, which they did, but they've got to be repeated eight times before the public pick up on it and start doing it automatically.

Well, of course Mr. Bush and Mr. Harper have the same scriptwriters and they must be "on board" you see and "on track" with each other on the same path, so they use the same scriptwriters to make sure that the Canadians and the Americans who are now basically joined at more than just the hip since last March when they signed the "United Americas Agreement," March 27th, I think it was. In fact, this is the anniversary of it.

They make sure that they give them the same speeches because we will all be one big amalgamated Americas. That's where it's all heading. This agenda is very old, you'll find it in the writings of Karl Marks in "Das Kapital" where he talked about United Europe, which would be first, for a trading block, followed by a Pacific Rim conglomerate, the head of which at that time hadn't been picked, and followed then by a United Americas. Each one with a form of local government – in other words, your national government becomes a local government under the head of a world government, which is of course the United Nations.

A long time ago the Brotherhood was well aware of where they were taking the world and why they were taking them this way. We can go back even further to the writings of John Dee and Francis Bacon and Queen Elizabeth I court, and this was the period when the Rosicrucian's first appeared on the scene with their manifestos. This word "manifesto" and they claimed that through science they would overcome all the problems that the elite were facing. They didn't care about the ordinary people. They never identified with ordinary people. In fact, they had no problem differentiating themselves from ordinary people, in less polite terms than the U.S. today.

They wanted a world 500-odd years ago that would be run by an "intelligentsia," a scientific community of experts, who would serve the guardian class, the dominant minority, as Charles Galton Darwin called them, and Huxley called them. Aldous Huxley of "Brave New World".

They basically parroted an even older agenda going all the way back to the days of Plato where he wrote the "Republic," the perfect society, the utopia, and he talked about the guardian class as well who would technically be in charge of the

whole system worldwide, helped by a type of specially bred lower class – inbred, specially bred. Selective breeding in other words to create specific HUMAN TYPES to serve them.

Small squat guys for mining and tall guys for picking apples off trees and yet he had it all planned down through basically selective breeding, where the guardians would choose the mates for men and women for their genotypes basically and actually breed them for a purpose. They've never lost site of this goal. It's ancient, ancient and so it resurfaced in the times of John Dee and he talked about the creation of a British Empire to Queen Elizabeth the first. The empire itself, although it was called British, could be called anything.

In other words they could move their headquarters from one country to another, but it was to be based on a form of what they called "free trade" and those countries which would be part of a worldwide commonwealth – and it's interesting term, commonwealth. It really means the wealth of the commoners, because THEY certainly wouldn't benefit from it. It was to serve the elite. They did not believe in independent trading but they had this idea of free trade, so it was countries and those big corporations, which existed by the way in the 1500's. The British East India Company was formed at that time, huge corporation, with the members being of the elite and the nobility being the sole members in partnership with each other and shareholders.

Free trade to them was basically the setting up of a same governmental system, which would eventually be worldwide, with authorized corporations who would be allowed to trade between those countries with no impediment to trade or their trade. No tax barriers. Anyone who didn't join them would definitely face taxation, import duties and exports and so on; they'd be penalized and shunned in fact. They wouldn't allow certain goods in. They'd be kept out of the loop and suffer from it, so they'd be forced to ultimately join, but it meant also adopting the same political system. The same rulership system really is what it is. It's a form of rulership and they use the term "democracy," a term which has never had a fixed meaning in the last few hundred years and every 20 years or so it takes on a new twist.

Supposedly, it was based on the British government and people would forget that only the landowners and nobility at one time could vote, up until really the late 1800's, and most men and women, not just the women but most men who owned no property or who rented didn't get to vote to the first world war. Hundreds of years before that, THEY were still calling that democracy – when the nobility alone could vote. It was never meant for the ordinary people, the commoners or serfs.

Today, they've given us the illusion that we vote for matters and that way they've found when things get terribly bad after four or five years the people don't revolt. They simply vote the last load of corrupt guys out thinking they can get better ones in; and politicians are fantastically good for doing exactly that. THEY WORK ON PROMISES and they voice the people's concerns when they're running for elections. They'll mention the corruption of the present government or supposed leadership and the scandals they've been through, and as long as they promise to acknowledge this, that they also see this and if they get in power, well, my God they're going to give you utopia and clean things up, then the public don't revolt. They simply elect the next new bunch in that gives them the promises and give them four or five years, then vote them out when they're just as bad as the last bunch.

THAT'S THE REAL MEANING OF DEMOCRACY. It's a sham for the public to keep them in hope that four years down the road you can change the sponsor a new bunch. That's the hope of democracy; but if anyone who's studied this agenda with the secret societies, and yes, there are secret societies, or "societies with secrets" as the Masons call themselves.

The Masons, even the lowly Masons, are told that there's two types: Those that are enlightened or illumined and all Masons even up to the 3rd degree become illumined when they "see the light," they ask for the light and the blindfold is taken off, and then they're lifted up by the Grand Master with the proper grip and they're now announced to their brothers, their fellow brothers, their brethren who are also illumined. The other class of those who've never been through these silly rituals are called the "profane," which means base or "those in the darkness." The elite call them the "commoners," the common public, who are useful and this is called "the natural order of things."

Albert Pike who was basically the Pope of Freemasonry in the 1880's and who wrote his "Morals and Dogma" book – I say "his" book because anyone who's read it and who's read a lot of books can tell when there's different hands in different chapters, different penmanship and Albert Pike's is no different. They were teams of people who put that together and too many specialist areas, from the reading of Hebrew and the Kabbalah and so on, to ancient Greek and middle Greek et cetera, psychologies, mythologies, the religions of India –that took teams of people to put that together and all the heroes they give people today are no different. They have teams working for them.

They appear like supermen to the general public because Joe average says, gee, I couldn't do all that by myself; and you're darn right you couldn't. No one could do it all by themselves and that's how the technique works because the public are unwilling to follow an ordinary person who is talking reason because he's really not famous you see. The public want to worship someone on two legs who dresses better than they do and lives in a better of standard of living

than they do, and that's why we're taught to worship millionaires and that's WHY WE WON'T LISTEN TO REASON. There's a book written many years ago on logic and I think the title of the book was called "Straight and Crooked Thinking," and it was a textbook really for logic and reason. It went through this whole system of how THE PUBLIC ARE TAUGHT NOT TO REASON BUT TO FOLLOW EXPERTS AND PEOPLE OF WEALTH. One of the examples was to do with Hyde Park in London where orators, any orator, you can be an orator yourself, even if you're a tramp – a tramp is a vagabond in old English. It has a new meaning today in North America, but a vagabond could take a soap box and stand up in Hyde Park and draw a little crowd and spout off what he thought of life; and the public still go there today and watch this kind of thing going on and they have a good laugh and a chuckle and throw insults at the person who is nobody, even though he can be SPEAKING ABSOLUTE TRUTH, PENETRATING TRUTH. However, someone is built up by the media to appear in some big club or theater in London, with a few letters behind his name and walks on the stage with his duck suit and his bowtie, the public can hear the same kind of stuff and suddenly it's very important what this person says; and yet it could be the same tramp dressed up. The perceptions change because WE'RE TRAINED IN A SPECIFIC WAY FROM BIRTH TO WORSHIP WHAT WE CALL SUCCESS and those who run the world are never short of giving us people who they claim are successful and whenever they speak, we follow.

It was interesting that Carl Jung who was a psychiatrist who was way ahead of Freud – in fact Freud was never, actually he had no degree in psychiatry. He simply had the media to build him up into the superman because his job was also to change society's way of looking at things and to base everything on sex; but Carl Jung who was far more intelligent talked about this phenomena of training the public to believe in the experts. People should really look into some of Carl Jung's books knowing remember that he also was a very high Mason. His dad was the head of the Rosicrucian Lodge for Switzerland. Carl Jung had grown up in a milieu where nothing was forbidden to speak about, all topics were open for discussion; whereas the people below them, who are still steeped in religion and taboos, would avoid certain topics because it wasn't genteel enough. It was impolite or it was simply against God.

For understanding of human logic, Carl Jung's the one to understand. For a study on someone who put his god who used to be above him, above his head, down to his lower head, you should study Freud because that's basically what he did. He transferred it from above his head to his lower head and everything evolved around sex then.

It destroyed – Freud's job was to destroy human emotion and human attachments to people and base everything on purely hormonal responses. He helped to create the beginnings of the culture for what they called free love, a movement which has started in the 1880's onwards with people like H.G. Wells, the author.

For more on that, read some of H.G. Wells' non-fiction books, since Wells was a founder of the Fabian Society and they said they have to convince the public that free love was natural, promiscuity was natural, because they had to destroy the family unit – which was the only thing STOPPING THE ELITE FROM TOTALLY DOMINATING THE INDIVIDUAL. To get to the individual they had to get through the whole family and a small family is like a tribe. They'll stick together. They'll stand up for each other, so the family has to be destroyed and the only way to do it was to start pushing this "free love" as they called it.

This took in the 1920's with the roaring '20's when they brought in prohibition. They put the Bronfman's into Canada from Russia. I was talking about the Bronfman's being brought into Canada in the 1880's in preparation for the role they would have to play in setting up the booze industry, really, because they had it all planned out that they'd get prohibition.

Prohibition created more alcoholics than had existed before that because more people, more youngsters went to this naughty thing of booze cans and they needed a very exciting place to go. It was very bad and naughty and the police would snoop around and they could pay for their high-priced drinks and have the music there, the jazz that was sweeping the country, which was all timed to come in at the same time, of course.

For more on the jazz scene, look up the history of music in psychological warfare. You'll find that Lenin actually put out a team to kidnap a Jewish guy in New York who was trying to find ways of altering people's moods through types of music and he was creating a new type of jazz. He was kidnapped by some Russians and brought over to the Soviet Union and they did use jazz throughout Europe, except for Britain it didn't take off there, but just all find the jazz houses in Denmark and Germany et cetera, all remnants of this movement to create discordancy, et cetera, nihilistic type music.

The Bronfman's – an official history made by the Bronfman's themselves states that they were just poor farmers who didn't do any farming and when prohibition came along, lo and behold, they just knew what to do. These little dirt farmers, they actually bought a liner, a sailing ship which could take booze from Canada to Cuba, bypass all the laws and get into the States, plus they smuggled lots across the border to the States, and how they did it was THEY MADE A PACT WITH SEAGRAM'S WHISKEY OF SCOTLAND.

They imported the barrels. They sold stuff in Canada. They then leached the whiskey out of the wooden barrels themselves by ADDING BATTERY FLUID, SULFURIC ACID, which they then mixed up with their own brew and sold that as high quality booze and that was the beginning of the Bronfman's/Seagram empire, all made through the times of prohibition by selling illegal booze and running it across the border into the states. Tremendous organization. Of course the guys on the other side including the Kennedy family, that's how they rose to prominence by taking part in this big brotherhood chain of illicit booze cans. Big money, they also smuggled drugs as well.

It's also strange that the Bronfman's name in YIDDISH MEANS WHISKEY MAN. I guess that tells you their true destiny. There's a good book by Peter Newman called "The Bronfman's," a very good history on this. Peter Newman tells you at the beginning that he was the second authorized biographer to write about the Bronfman's, authorized by the Bronfman family themselves, and he's careful to tell you in the first chapter that the first guy who was authorized just happened to fall out of a 50th floor of a building when he was going through the records of the Bronfman's. So he was telling you before hand there's a lot more to this but he couldn't very tell you.

That's the reality of the world we live in. These things are done on huge scales backed by big, big, big money in order to change culture in a certain direction and to build certain people into mass fortunes, which then are used UNDER THE GUISE OF PHILANTHROPY. A very important word, "philanthropy". Then they would fund certain NGO groups to push forward agendas, which politicians would go for and sign into law. That's the big thing behind charity work and philanthropy; and again, for more on that, read Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry, "Morals and Dogma," where he said that, "we shall become masters over the masters of the world by gaining all the money and using philanthropy," you see. This is how the world is run.

There are no grass roots movements that exist long who aren't authorized because they can't get funding. The ones who make major changes in your life by pretending to speak for the people, the animals, the trees or the grass, or anything else, those are the guys who are funded by the Rockefeller foundation, as is most universities in America and Canada. They get grants from the Rockefeller Foundation along with certain topics they will forbid to be spoken about or taught, and that's how the world is really, really run. MONEY RUNS THE WORLD and those who run the money make the decisions and the masters behind them do all the planning for it through think tanks and simply pass it on down to the guys at the bottom. That's the real world we live in.

As they were doing in the roaring '20's in Europe and America and creating the massive depression of course, same banking boys, same scams, they turned countries like Germany into "sin cities" like Berlin. The CBC did a three part documentary series – I think a four part actually on sin cities and you can find them in the CBC archives.ca. Very worth watching if you can get them downloaded or transcripts of them and they show you footage of a devastated Germany after World War I where women were selling themselves for peanuts to live. They had huge halls where these producers and Germany was really the top country for movie making at that time, run by these particular producers who eventually fled to Hollywood when Hitler came in.

You'll see this incredible dancing girls doing all the same dances you eventually saw in the '30's and '40's from Hollywood. They called them "hoofers" these girls. That's how much esteem they held them in and the only difference is in Germany they were stark naked. There was no shame when you're hungry you see and every pervert in the world was traveling over there to indulge their fantasies in these countries which had been shattered by the depression and morality was being sold for peanuts and food. Of course these producers brought these same dancing girls with their formations of dancing like flowers and they'll come in unison like sea anemones and they simply put a skimpy uniform on the ones in Hollywood and duplicated it there, because free love was to be promoted, which it was, but the fallout prior to the 1960's was tremendous because they didn't have the birth pill. The orphanages couldn't keep up with them. They didn't have the well organized and funded abortion clinics to take care of all the unwanted side effects of free love, and so they went back to the drawing board during the '40's and '50's and gave us lots of cowboy shows and cowboy movies where nothing much happened and that was non-political. The scare of the McCarthy Era had been still running and the Hollywood producers who were hand-in-glove with the same guys in the Soviet Union and so they churned out dozens and dozens and dozens of boring cowboy movies where nothing much happened, but then the '60's came along and bang! Out came pop music and out came new fashions with mini-skirts just sort of overnight. Out came the strange drug called "LSD" which was being thrown by garbage bags full over every university's wall all over Europe and some parts of America and free love of course has promoted once again, but now they had abortion clinics. They had the pill. They had everything working for them this time. They had government sponsored psychiatric clinics to take care of all the burned out LSD-heads who ended up with permanent psychosis, many of them, and so the agenda went ahead with much, much more success because the intent going back to H.G. Wells and free love of the 1880's was to DESTROY THE FAMILY.

Maurice Strong who works for the Rockefellers and works for the United Nations and who in his '70's runs all over the

planet doing his master's work, with tremendous energy of course because he's given a superior form of health care that level one reality will ever see. Maurice Strong said at the Earth Summit Meeting which he hosted and all he did was reiterate the agenda that one of the other Rockefellers had drawn up for him.

He said at that meeting that the last bastion against the state being supreme over the public was almost totally destroyed and that was the family and those remnants that still existed as family would come under tremendous attack now to totally obliterate it.

In the last two years since we've come into the Age of Aquarius knowing what Aquarius means. I've explained this on Eye on the Future Radio.com, you can check that out. I'll be on there tonight at 11:00 p.m. Eastern. I've explained on there and on Jackie's show last week what Aquarius really stood for.

It's the Ganymede story of Greece. Ganymede was raped by Zeus by after falling into the sea. The most beautiful, handsomest guy in the whole of the Grecian Islands, and so he was buggered by the big boy himself, you see, which tells you that that was the era where the new man would come forward, basically the new type of man you might say and on a road to creating another type.

Not only do you see the new man, you see the new woman and I'm sure you'll see them walking around in your own neighborhoods with little Elvis Presley haircuts and the big arms and boots. This is the new man and woman for the Age of Aquarius because the old type, the male and female, MUST GO and so the family unit is gone. Once that's gone you have NO NORMALCY TO COMPARE ANYTHING TO. Culture becomes flux and fluid and when that happens anything can be ran through. Any changes can be made and there's nothing to compare it to, so you go along with it; and eventually they'll bring forth a new type, a HERMAPHRODITIC CREATURE which will be SELF-REPRODUCING, probably when injected by scientists at a certain age they can produce its own offspring and may even have its reward for serving the elite by being able to clone itself or REPRODUCE an exact duplicate of itself – the true Ganymede-Aquarius type.

You'll find the Jesus story incorporated into the New Testament seeking out of the colt that Jesus was supposed to ride into the city and so he tells two of his guys to go into town and find the man with a pitcher of water; and that's THEM telling you that his triumphal reign would last until the Age of Aquarius because that is Aquarius he's describing – the man with a pitcher of water.

They give you the clues of the agenda because this AGENDA IS THOUSANDS OF YEARS OLD.

In Judaism the Rabbis say it came around 4,500 B.C. That's when the plan for the Great Work was born; and the Masonic temples if you check the dates of construction, because they always put the date where the foundations were laid in the temple outside, there's two dates.

There's the one for our era where it was constructed and there's the one that's AL, Anno Luciferos, after Lucifer. That's what it means, so they have the modern date plus 4,500 years, so the Masons have a consensus agreement with the Rabbis that that's when the Great Plan was born to create a new type of society, a society run by experts. As the illuminist, Thomas Jefferson said in his own writings, he says, we (meaning the illumined ones, the illuminati), he says, we are the natural aristocracy, the intelligentsia.

Those who have proven an interest in science, they can actually alter things in the world, are the natural aristocracy. Not the natural ultimate nobility but the natural aristocracy.

Going back to Plato, they would be the helpers of the guardians. Here we are today going through the final phases of the destruction of what was in order to create that which must be. That's the Masonic term. That's the phrase they use because being Masons who build society, the structures of society, just as stonemasons built cathedrals, as they were building up the new cathedral they were dismantling the old; so they remove that which was in order for that which must come which must be and that's what's happening today.

We've watched the take down of society. We've watched the state take over control of children. As Lord Bertrand Russell who worked for the British Nobility and the Royal Institute of International Affairs said: we used to think we'd have to remove the children from their parents in order to totally condition them to serve the state. That way they wouldn't have contamination – mental contamination by their parents, but through experimental schools, which he ran, he found that if he could get them at the age of two at kindergarten for even three or four hours per day through a special scientific indoctrination, then any input that the parents would try to put into the child in the evening would be of no avail; and this is very successful. It's more economically feasible too because now they can leave the schmuck [add-in: it has to be pronounced shh-muukk with feeling] parents to bring up the state's child you might say.

They're very economic minded. They believe in efficiency. The world that's to come, it's in progress right now, is to be a world where NO ONE WILL EXIST UNLESS THERE'S A FUNCTION FOR YOU IN THAT SOCIETY. There's to

be a massive reduction in population. This has been going on through sterilization and inoculations from at least the 1950's. Prior to that they used different kinds of foods, which had similar kinds of effects, and they'd tell you it was a health food or a fad or whatever, like the SOYA BEAN FAD. However, since they've perfected inoculations, which are bio-warfare techniques you see, perfected in laboratories, they can make sure that a guy will start to lose his sperm count in his early 20's now. Now they've found that the average male at 25 in the western world has only 25% live sperm compared to the 100% of live sperm of the guys who lived in 1950. WHAT'S CHANGED SINCE THEN? Inoculations came in big time like the POLIO VACCINES in 1950's and that's the connection.

The same with autism. We hear about autism and about how one in – Jesus! about one in 50 have got autism. It used to be one in many, many thousands but it's a "new type" of autism compared to the old. Old autism would always be apparent from birth, where the child wouldn't even go through the early "milestones," as they're called, up until they say dada and momma.

Today at two years of age, roughly, when they get a whole set of inoculations, they've come up well in the normal pattern of milestones and after they have the brain fever that comes with it—but the doctors tell them it's normal and not to worry about it—they're suddenly autistic and they're back to one month old type of thing, a mental age and this is the DAMAGE THAT HAS BEEN DONE TO THE BRAIN.

Now there's subcategories of pure autism and you have all the attention deficit disorders et cetera and various other categories of the same thing, until now every school has special classes for this because it's the new norm. It's the NEW NORM you see. It didn't happen before but it's the new norm; and Plato, who got all his information from the ancient Egyptians, he studied in Egypt, was taught all of this: that society is like clay. MAN IS CLAY ON THE POTTERS WHEEL. He's infinitely malleable. He's the most adaptable species on the planet, so no matter what's done to him he simply adapts to it and DOESN'T QUESTION THE WHYS.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, who's specialty was MIND CONTROL and PSYCHOTRONIC warfare and you can read "Between Two Ages," this man who advised so many presidents including the present one. He was the Secretary for War for one or two of them. He tells you the same thing, that shortly the public, he said (this is in the 1970's), shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves. They'll be so perfectly trained that they will leave all reasoning to the media and if the media doesn't mention a certain topic, the public won't repeat it or talk about it themselves. They've given over their right to reason and they expect the media to do it for them. That's how simple it is today. He said that they'd be unable to talk normally about anything except what they've been downloaded with from the previous night's news. That's happened. That's happened, coupled with inoculations, coupled with the UN's AGENDA to literally drop the IQ through again inoculations.

Read Arthur Koestler on that, on the "Ghost in the Machine" because HE WORKED FOR THE UNITED NATIONS ON THIS PROJECT. They had to dumb generations down to bring through this new system of a specially ordered society, much smaller society, which is to COME VERY SHORTLY TO SERVE THE ELITE; and of course if all of our faculties were working, we'd fathom all of this out very easily and there would be a great mayhem caused, so it makes perfect sense what you do to upset that.

You make sure that the people have lost a few brain cells in their critical thinking ability centers to pull all of this off. This has happened. THIS IS THE BAD NEWS and in most people it's happened. Not in everyone. Not in everyone, but now of course they've been stepping up inoculations and I forget how many dozens of inoculations the child gets before the age of two now. Their immune system is being destroyed before it's even developed and ALL OF THESE INOCULATIONS TARGET THE BRAIN. That's why you have a fever centered in the brain and where you have a fever, an inflammation, you have DEATH OF CELLS. That's what inflammation does.

What happens with inflammation in the brain? You lose brain cells. Gee, this is rocket science. Everyone is looking for something to come. All the bad things is to come in some all sudden swoop and THE REALITY IS IT'S BEEN GOING ON FOR A LONG TIME. Most people alive have been through it in their whole lifetime. It's been going on in their lifetime.

Now with the spraying, this is what we started with, I'll jump to what Rumsfeld said after 9/11, the next day on the news. At least it was shown in Canada when asked how he would cope with a major crisis and in another big, big city, he says, oh, we're all prepared for it, he said, to stop panic. He said we have vast quantities of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over those areas. Well, since these characters are bringing in the whole New World Order that Mr. Bush Sr. talked about two years running on September the 11th, 1990 and then on September the 11th, 1991, a Mason play you see on the beast, because read Revelations chapter 9 verse 11 – that's a Masonic revealing you see.

That's what they mean by the creature from the pit would be unleashed. The CREATURE OF WAR is what it means, their system, and that's why THEY GAVE US 911 AS THE EMERGENCY NUMBER. They're ALWAYS LAUGHING down their noses at us because we're so stupid. We wait for the media to tell us these things, which they

won't because the media is an essential arm of government.

THEY GIVE US WHAT WE THINK IS REALITY.

If they don't mention the nasty things, well, we won't think of them for ourselves. Or we'll think it's unimportant. It can't be important because the media would tell us, wouldn't they?

Well, here we have the one minute bell, and as I say, I invite you to come on tonight at 11:00 p.m.

EyeOnTheFutureRadio.com. It's out of Vancouver. I'll be on at 11:00 p.m. Eastern time and come into my website. It's called: .com. It's being updated now. I'll have a lot more stuff on it next week and I hope you listen in and you learn something and maybe change something.

May your God go with you, whoever or whatever it is.

All the best, Alan.

March 28th, 2006

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Today is Tuesday. It's the 28th of March, of course, in the year 2006, and Alan Watt is with us this evening. ...Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Well, thanks for taking over last night.

Alan: Yeah, it was no problem.

Jackie: Alan, there was something that I wanted to mention tonight. It's simply because it's something that's important to me. I've been doing some research, and this is for our listeners who have pets. You know, when Molly was 9 weeks old, she weighed 9 pounds. And Molly is a little lab/rottweiler mix, folks, but she really looks all lab. Anyway, when I took her in, just to have a checkup and make sure she didn't have worms, etc, she had her first distemper. And she was 9 pounds now, Alan, and the distemper isn't just a distemper shot, it's distemper and parvo and something else. So, they're actually injecting three different types of organisms into them. Same thing they're doing to the children of course, you know when they give the children their diphtheria, tetanus and pertussis shots. And he turned around to a drawer, you know, to a table, and when he turned back around, he had a big needle with a large vial of stuff in it, and he walked back to the table. And I said, Dr. Cutler what is that? And as I said it, he shot it into her, and injected it, and it was her rabies shot. But it isn't just a rabies shot they get. There's corona and some other illness that a puppy can get or a dog can get that isn't even fatal, Alan. And I said, isn't that an awful lot to put into a little 9-pound puppy before they're, you know, their immune system isn't even firmly functional. And it's just the way we do it, he said, you know. And, Alan, he's a good doctor, I mean, good in the way that he cares about the pets, the animals, and he's very thorough, and yet, when I scheduled her to have her spay, they said that she had to have a booster, what do you call it, distemper. And I said, no, I'm not giving her another distemper shot. She had two of them, that's all we've ever given. And she said, well, then we wouldn't be able to bring her in, because we wouldn't take a chance on the other. So, I let them give her a booster, and I asked him about it, and he said, well, we do it annually now. I don't know when this started.

Anyway, I was asking him about when they do the spay, they take the uterus out, and I asked if they leave the ovaries. And I asked him if he was going to leave the ovaries, and he looked at me, quizzically, and he said, no. I said, why? He said, why would we leave them? I said, well, isn't that where the hormone production is? I mean, to me, it would be like throwing a woman who has a complete hysterectomy, throwing her immediately into the change with hormonal imbalances that are unbelievable. And he said, well, she still would cycle. I said, but there's not going to be any blood. There won't be any uterus. She can't get pregnant. And he says, well, there's a little, tiny bit of the uterus left. And then I said, well, I don't understand why that means the ovaries have to come out. And then he just kind of shrugged. And he said, well, that's the way we were taught. So, I started doing some research. I said, well, I'll tell you what, I'm going to do some research, and then we'll determine whether those ovaries are going to go or not.

So, every single article I read, they call it ovario hysterectomy, and that's what they do. And finally, I got into some holistic websites, you know, for animals. And I wrote to one of them and asked what their opinion or knowledge is about it. And she wrote back today and said, well, there are people now who are asking the vets and successfully to leave at least one ovary to allow for the balance of the hormones that the dog needs. And because, they say, that once a female is spayed, in her later years she becomes incontinent, and it causes weight gain. And I just wanted to, I got into some wonderful articles about vaccines. And there are many veterinarians who are saying that the over-vaccination is just unnecessary and harmful. It causes all kinds of illnesses and weaknesses in the dog, and for example, the distemper. They said to give a distemper past a year is totally ridiculous, because mostly the susceptibility of the

distemper is in the first year.

And as far as the rabies vaccine, there's one article, the man did some real thorough research and found out, this is in Pinellas County, Florida, it was a doctor of veterinary medicine, but he was holistic. And there was an association of two veterinarians and there were four of them that actually pushed for this, in the states for the state to mandate, that there had to be a yearly rabies shot. And several articles that I read said the same thing. Once a dog has had a rabies shot, they can do a blood test ten years down the road and still find antibodies to the rabies, but yet, every single year they're getting them. And I wanted to bring this up, because I think a lot of people have a tendency to just "believe what the doctor says". And I've made up my mind that she will have her ovaries left in and she will not be getting any more of the annual boosters that are not necessary. And I just wanted to bring this up so that our listeners, who may have pets, and we love our animal companions, and really, they're totally at our mercy, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Oh, they are.

Jackie: We take care of them. Anyway, I just wanted to share that before we got on with something else. What are your thoughts on that? Any?

Alan: Well, I think it's pretty well like everything else in professions. The ones who go to university get downloaded with techniques and so on which they themselves don't question. In fact, the whole thing at university.

Jackie: Alan, boy, I can barely hear you. Would you try to talk loud until we get the volume going there?

Alan: The whole thing is, the doctors themselves are being trained or downloaded with techniques. And the whole idea at university is to simply parrot back what you've been taught, without question.

Jackie: That's right, because that's what he said. Ultimately, you know, I said, I still don't understand why the ovaries have to come out. And he shrugged, and he said, that's the way we were taught. And so, there was no question in his mind.

Alan: No. No, it doesn't occur to them.

Jackie: And as far as these vaccines, and there were several articles, really good ones that I read, and they said that they usually get the vaccines for anywhere from 60 to 90 cents a dose. And they charge anywhere from \$15 to \$25.

Alan: That's right, I know.

Jackie: So, they're making a lot, a lot of money. And it was a vet, a veterinarian that wrote this article. He said their profits and a tremendous amount of their gross income comes from all of these vaccines.

Alan: Sure it does. See, this is the problem in our system that's money based. And getting ahead, as they say, which is getting as high as you can in the money tree, you cannot keep ethics and morality apart from profit in this system when profit is the motive. And so, anything to do with medicine becomes corrupted as soon as a monetary gain is involved. And that's a sad statement on our affairs, but it's the same in the medical industry, for humans, or the veterinary system for animals. It's profit based, and you cannot mix morality and ethics with profit. You see, people go into these professions today for the money and the status. I mean, that's the reason they go in. In fact, there's people now, whose families traditionally were lawyers, who are telling their children to become veterinarians, because that's where the big money is coming, because people will spend everything they've got to save their little dog or cat, especially the people in the big cities, where you can't even get a friend in the same building. So, they're gouging them through emotion and the promise to, not even the promise to save the animal, but, you know, the hope that you can save the animal. So, ethics cannot be mixed with morality when it comes to life, you see.

Jackie: I'm thinking that we need to disconnect and try to reconnect, because your volume is so low that it's almost impossible to hear you. And that just is so weird, because when you called about five minutes till, the volume was perfect, and then we get on the air, and your voice, it isn't of course from the station, because you and I are connected

together. If Nicholas is there, and could put us to music, I don't like leaving a lot of blank space, but maybe we'll just go ahead. Folks, if you would give us a couple, or three minutes, I'm going to try to have Alan call back and see if we can get a better connection.

...That has to be very frustrating for our listeners, because so many of them listen as you do the broadcast with me. So, that's good, thanks. Well, I'm glad I took the time to do the research that I did, because it gave me the confidence. You know, another thing I'm going to check out are the doggone heartworm pills.

Alan: Oh, I'll tell you, I was talking to a vet up this way. And even though it's a big fad now to push the heartworm, he said, as far north as I am, he said, they haven't had a single case of heartworm.

Jackie: I wouldn't think so.

Alan: That's what he said.

Jackie: You don't have a lot of mosquitoes, do you, Alan?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Oh do you? Oh, but you're so far away from the....

Alan: The madding crowd.

Jackie: Oh, the maddened crowd. Well, you know the thing is here, where we are, I'm at 1800 feet. And the only time we ever have mosquitoes, if it's rained a lot and then gets really hot, you know, when the ground is really moist. But other than that, the breezes blow so consistently. There just aren't mosquitoes. I don't have Molly or Mariah on heartworm. But, you know, because, unless we do our own homework, we don't know for sure whether we should or shouldn't.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: Sometimes the cure is worse than the, you know...

Alan: Sometimes the cure is fatal.

Jackie: Right, exactly. And we're taking a chance. But I am going to look into that, before she goes onto heartworm. And I haven't had Mariah on it, for, Mariah or Trusty, for at least three or four years.

Alan: It's a jungle, isn't it though, trying to get to it. Again, it's such a huge business. It's a huge, the whole pharmaceutical business is massive. And again, they have a big say in training students at universities through grants and loans, and so they make sure that their particular thing is pushed as part of the training, you see. And the vets or doctors end up pushing those products and doing techniques this way, never questioning, because it doesn't occur to them, generally, that there's another motive behind it. You know, generally it doesn't occur to them, I'm sure so many doctors today are still giving inoculations and seeing the effects of autism, occur in families that they've actually injected, and yet, they're still in denial, because they've been taught.

Jackie: And it's the vaccine that caused it.

Alan: Yeah, because they've been taught that they're somehow holier than thou, they're gods in a sense. And surely they would not be misled. That's what they think. And it's so easy to train whole generations of people in a lie. When you tell those same people that they're some kind of saviors in medicine and surgery, well, mostly medicine, but that's where we are today. The profit motive is so incredibly huge, and the big companies have a massive say in what is taught in universities, at all levels. If you look at the Rockefeller Foundation, I don't think there's a single university in Canada or the States that doesn't get a grant from them.

Jackie: And that they control.

Alan: That's right. Along comes a list of subjects, and what they'd like to be taught, and what they'd like to be omitted, and that's the reality of the life we live in.

Jackie: And you know, of course a lot of it has to do with the money. Jeff said, they just don't make anything. Why they're even doing it to the animals. I said, well, you know, another thing it does, because it's costing a lot of money, it creates anguish for the people. For the pet owners, when their pets. This one article, God it was a good one, and this woman said she has been researching for thirty years and doing a lot of her own testing and that, following animals after they've been vaccinated, etc. She used the example, they'll bring a six week old puppy in for their first distemper, and maybe in this otherwise healthy little puppy, oh, the first time might run a fever and be a little lethargic, for a day or so. Next time, a couple, three weeks later, they're brought in for their second one, and as she pointed out, when they're putting the vaccine for three separate conditions, and she said, in mother nature, in nature, that just doesn't happen. They don't, they aren't confronted with three separate diseases all at one time.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And she said they're very rare to find today, but if pet owners will try to get single, like maybe give them a tetanus vaccine the first time, and then the parvo the next time. Wait a couple weeks in between. But then she said, after that third time, and she gave some of the symptoms, and she said one of them was that they'll start itching. And there's no fleas. Molly itches her. Remember I told you, Alan. Molly's scratching, and she doesn't have a dry coat, and she doesn't have fleas. And she also, amongst the ones, there were two that Molly does consistently. She licks her feet a lot. And I don't know why. But that was one of them that was on the list, of what they've noticed after they've had these vaccines.

Alan: It's because they sweat through their feet.

Jackie: Well, why is she licking her feet? She licks her feet a lot.

Alan: Well, you see, it causes a little fever after inoculation.

Jackie: I know, but what I'm saying is, this is, she hasn't had. Now, she did have one just last week, but until then, she hasn't had one since she was like ten weeks old. And so, but that's what she does a lot. She lays there and licks her feet. And I don't know what it is, but she said a lot of other problems it causes, the dogs have a problem gaining weight, they don't fully develop, or as well as they could.

Alan: I know there's a lot of temperamental disturbances too.

Jackie: Yes, she mentioned anxiety, separation anxiety. And they always have to be with their owner. She called them velcro puppies. And boy, I'll tell you, Molly's my little shadow. So, she's exhibiting, actually I said there were two of them, but there were four of them, that the woman mentioned, and Molly is exhibiting four of them. And it makes me angry. And what my regret is, Alan, that I didn't look into this a lot sooner.

Alan: People think it's so easy to get an animal. They don't generally think beyond it, because we're trained to believe in this system that we're somehow being taken care of by the professionals, you see. That's part of our conditioning. So, we think as far as getting the animal, but we don't think of the things that are all involved around that. And it isn't just a matter of you choosing the animal, now they've got laws all over the place, where you must get this for the animal, and you must get that.

Jackie: Like the rabies shots.

Alan: And also, of course, even when you go to the veterinarians, I don't know about the US, or the states within the US, but in Canada, they automatically report it to the authorities that this person has a dog at this address, you know.

So, see, we're overrun by... Big Brother is everywhere. And it's the same, I know one guy from Pennsylvania phoned a couple of days ago, and his daughter is just going into New York University, and to get in to the university now, they're demanding that you can show your inoculation data, or they won't let you in.

Jackie: Well, see I'm wondering about this. When I said, no, I'm not having, she's not getting any more distemper shots, and the girl on the phone said, well, we wouldn't be able to let her come have her surgery then, because we just couldn't risk our other patients. And I'm going to print some of these out, and I'm going to give them to Dr. Cutler to give him the benefit of the doubt, but I will find a veterinary clinic that will take her without the boosters, or, I don't know. So, we'll see what happens next year when her booster comes due.

Alan: This blackmail stuff is getting beyond a joke, you know. When there's no choices, you see, we're given no choices in anything anymore. It's this way or no way. And that's getting the same now with sending children to school. They've got to have all these inoculations up to date. It's the same Big Brother complex where everything is being observed and noted and observed through their lives, whether it's animal or human. This is getting to be a totalitarian system. Well, it is a totalitarian system. They're just getting more techniques put in place to observe us all.

Jackie: You know, I read about the tetanus vaccines they're giving the children. You know, because when we were little, I remember once I stepped on a carpenter's nail in a board. It almost went through my foot, the ball of my foot, and they took me down right away to get a tetanus shot. That makes sense somewhat. But, what I was reading about them, tetanus is not a virus, it's a bacteria. And you can't vaccinate against a bacteria. I mean, it's something that's not even around.

Alan: Well, it's not so much that, it's the fact that you'd be very hard pressed to see a doctor that's ever seen a case of tetanus. That's the real problem here. Everybody, every student gets shown the same old photographs of somebody with this awful looking face, taken back in the early 1900s, and they're all shown the same thing, and they've got this explained to them what this is caused by. But you'll never find someone who's actually seen a case of it. It's amazing. And if it's supposedly prevalent in the soil and the ground, etc, I mean, farmers are out there all the time cutting themselves and getting scratched with different things, and they don't come down with tetanus. So, it's such a ridiculous, I think it's a scam, to be honest with you. Or, there's an ulterior purpose for giving it to people.

Jackie: Alan, you hit that right on the head.

Alan: That's the scary part. And again, all those trained in medicine are hard pressed to come to that conclusion, because they truly are. The best fool in the occult is a willing fool. In other words, they must believe in what they're doing. And, of course, all these people are trained to believe in what they're doing, and it never dawns on them that there's an ulterior motive in that little vial of liquid that they're giving, even though they've never ever seen the inside of one of these laboratories where it's made. It's all taken on faith. And that's how this whole system works, it's on faith. Right down to the mother that brings the child in for the inoculations. It's a teaching faith based system, and yet, these big laboratories are guarded like concentration camps. You can't get into them. They're like highly classified areas. You can't get into them and have an inspection by the public. And you've got to say, well, why? And of course, we know that the depopulation program that was on the go from the early 1900s and spoken about and written about in many, many books from the Rockefeller foundation of eugenics, the eugenics society, on population reduction, talked widely about using inoculations to bring down the populations of...

Jackie: Alan, it's in the protocols.

Alan: And I think it goes even, probably even further back than that, because the elite have always used techniques of bringing down populations when it gets beyond a certain manageable size for them to control. So, why should it have stopped, say in the 20th Century? Of course it didn't, any more than it stopped in the 21st Century. It's on the go. And the best way is to get it done by a method which the public will never suspect, because they're trained to believe that medicine is their savior.

Jackie: The white-smocked god.

Alan: That's right, the new priesthood.

(Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. I was thinking of this, Alan, talking about the vaccines being used, as I'd say a big, very large part of their plan for depopulation. In one of the articles, and it was so well written about the vaccines, she explained it technically, but in layman enough terms that you understood what she was discussing. And she was saying that many of the vaccines are from, I think they're called modified live viruses, MLVs. And she said, basically, what they do is they alter the virus. And the agent that they use to alter it with is formaldehyde. And that goes into the system, along with the mercury, the thimerosal, and aluminum, and I don't think the body naturally, easily expels those metals, those heavy, do they Alan?

Alan: No, they tend to get to the brain and stay there. In fact, in the 1970s, the studies done in Britain, found that in all the Alzheimer's patients that were on the increase, they had...

Jackie: Aluminum.

Alan: It was all aluminum particles in their brain. So, this has been known for a long time. And they knew it was from inoculations.

Jackie: But Alan, think about people who for years used aluminum cookware.

Alan: Oh, I know. And that was promoted, again, from the top. You see, there's nothing given to the public for the public's benefit. It's always for an ulterior motive by those who run the world. And of course, that's why they pushed it. They knew from before World War II, in fact, they knew in the days of ancient Egypt what aluminum did to the people who worked in the mines and so on. The same with asbestos. The Egyptians had a word, it actually comes from, the asbestos, from the Egyptian. They knew that the mine workers got this disease and they knew all the signs and symptoms of it. So, this stuff is ancient knowledge. It's not new. And yet, through keeping the people ignorant, they can recycle the same stuff and use the same techniques over again, and say this is good for you. It's been done over and over again. And we're all trained to believe in the scientific elite, like Bertrand Russell said they'd do. They'd train the public. And if you read Jacques Ellul, who worked for the United Nations, the top sociologist for the planet, basically, he was quite open. He said all teaching is done through radio and television. He says, through fiction, he says, they elevate the doctors, through television series and dramas. They elevate the legal system through dramas, and the police system. These are three main elements of controlling the public. And yet, we're downloaded through fiction to see it in a different light than that which really exists. So, he said that all of these dramas are actually propaganda. That's how we're trained.

Jackie: Through our entertainment.

Alan: Through entertainment. That's right. So, it's an indoctrination technique. You have no censor part of your brain working when you think you're being entertained, so you don't stop and say, wait a minute, that doesn't seem right, or whatever. You get carried along with a story, and you can identify with the characters in the story, and through emotive techniques, through emotion, you're actually being indoctrinated into seeing this supposed science in a different light than really exists, you know, and those people, those professions are then elevated in your subconscious and your conscious mind to be more superior than they actually are in reality.

Jackie: Well, there was a series on, maybe it's still on, called E.R. Oh, man. Emergency Room.

Alan: It's well named though. It's to err, you see, is human.

Jackie: Err, yeah. That seems a lot of, lot of, lot of people follow that almost religiously.

Alan: And of course, the whole DNA thing now, where they want everyone DNA typed, and they've been doing it actually for quite a few years on the quiet, but that CSI series that they have out there, where every second line is "get

his DNA,” you know. Or get the body’s DNA. Or get this DNA or that DNA, that’s all you hear.

Jackie: They know how to make it sound good too, don’t they?

Alan: Yeah, I know, I know.

Jackie: They tell about, we’ve let seven people off death row by being able to tell by their DNA that they weren’t the killer.

Alan: That’s it. So it’s pure indoctrination. And the public now, when something happens in an area, I mean, in Toronto a couple of years ago, a little girl was killed. They knew it was a pedophile who’d killed her, a sexual predator. And the media went into action, big time. And that’s all you heard every day was about the hunt for this killer, done near Toronto beaches. And this went on for maybe a month and a half, two months. And they had all the women, the mothers in the area nervous wrecks to see who was going to be next. And then the police were going around door to door asking for the DNA samples from every male, street after street after street. And they were giving it, thinking, well, I guess it’s the law. But it’s not.

Jackie: It will prove me innocent.

Alan: Yeah, but it’s also because they’ve been trained by television that this is somehow law. And it’s not. You see. So they were doing it automatically thinking, I guess it’s like television, I guess this is law. And all the time, the police knew who it was, because they monitor all these released convicts, pedophiles, and they know exactly who they are, where they are, and all the rest of it. So, I think that was one big exercise on the public, actually.

Jackie: And the sickness of it is, think about it, right back to the get-go, they let them go, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: They let them go to do it again. And then monitor them.

Alan: That’s right.

Jackie: That’s like the article that I had. It just blew my mind away, it was when they were having the Olympics in Atlanta. And the article was a fairly large article in the newspaper. I don’t know which one it was, but one of the big ones, and it told how they had done a sweep, all over the entire region, or area, and a whole bunch of different police forces, and they all came together, and they rounded up 700 and some known criminals, killers, thieves, they knew where to find them, Alan. And when you’re reading that, and you’re going oh, my God. You could tell by the way it was written that they knew where they were. And at the end of the article, it said, it is not determined yet, whether or not they’re going to be released after the events were over. Oh, my God.

Alan: I know. But that’s again how you keep the public. See, you’ve got to have crime, amongst the public, ongoing to build up a massive police force, which really is an internal army, working for those who own the system. And that’s why they have the revolving door, generally, of criminals out in society. It keeps the whole thing going. If there was very little crime, they’d be hard pressed to keep all these policemen in work, you see, which again is an army that’s really there to serve and protect those who are their masters. So, they’ve got to have crime going on all the time. Nothing in life, really, is really the way it’s presented to us. It’s different. It’s very, very different. There was an RCMP officer in Canada...

Jackie: Is that the Royal Mounted Police?

Alan: Yeah, only generally they’re not on horses, except for shows in a small group.

Jackie: It’s sort of like the state police in the states?

Alan: That's right. They're sort of like an FBI, in a sense. And this guy was sent undercover to work with the Hells Angels to find out their drugs, their movements of drugs, and this kind of stuff. And he brought a book out, eventually, almost as a protest against his superiors, because he could never figure out why, when he had all the information there. You might say he had the dope on the dope. And the superiors wouldn't get raids going on to stop it from happening or confiscate it. And eventually he was reprimanded, and then he was suspended, for insisting that his superiors apprehend the...

Jackie: Do something about it.

Alan: Do something. When he had all the information on the shipments, where they were going, the times, all this kind of stuff. And eventually, there was an interview on the CBC television about it, and about his book, and I could tell by the way the guy was speaking, he still hadn't figured out that his bosses and the criminals were all part of the same group. They need each other. They've got to have drugs in society to keep the police force up, to begin with, to have the crime going on.

Jackie: And then, think about this. They report it on network news, and nothing gets done about it. And talk about the frustration that must cause, Alan. That it's, here it is. It's known. It's in a book. It's on network news. Still, nothing is done. And nothing is done to or about the superiors that wouldn't do anything about it.

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: Sometimes talking about this, it boggles. I mean, you know it, but, God, Alan, the insanity just could drive you crazy.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. The world, the real world is completely different from the indoctrinated version. The real world is totally different from that version. And we're all trained to see the, I call it level one reality. That's the indoctrinated version. And of course there's another two layers, at least, above that. And as they go up the scale, some of them catch on to what's going on. Other ones never catch on to what's going. And that police officer, you could tell that this guy was sincere. He still hadn't figured out why. He really was confused, you know.

Jackie: Well, at least he was a thinking person and he did something. Wrote it, and he spoke out, and God love it.

Alan: But, isn't it strange, you can be watched and monitored about your business dealings, your financial dealings, the money you spend in a grocery store, all this kind of stuff. And people all over the country who take drugs can phone up certain numbers and have it delivered to their doorstep, at any time, night or day, nationwide, and they just can't figure out who's doing it. Who's kidding who? You know.

Jackie: And you know, when you see, living in the US, I used to call it America. But living in the US, and seeing what's happening, and the "force" behind it. And it's all, I mean, so much of it comes from the US. And then you think of going, you know, just leave. And then you wonder, okay, where do you go? You can't go far enough into the woods, they just burn the woods down.

Alan: I know. And we're constantly monitored.

Jackie: I wonder if there's a country or a place in a country in this world, where a person could go and live in some kind of a place that is like out of the world. You know what I mean, Alan?

Alan: I know. Untouched. Yeah, I know. Well, again, when we've all been sleeping or trained to be asleep, and countless generations before us, these boys have been so busy working with the sciences for today, to make sure that they could monitor everything from space and satellites and all the rest of it. It's mind blowing to see the planning that has gone into this, to where we are today. Incredible, minute micromanagement and planning has gone on, by thousands of think tanks, employed by the big rich men of the planet. And they have pretty well missed nothing, you know.

Jackie: No. No, and with those satellites, Chuck told me about this. They had a picture, photograph, taken from a satellite, and it was a fast pitch in baseball. And they were able to zero in so close and literally catch it in one frame. And if they can do that, it's true, they could see a mole on your rump.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Jackie: Is it those people in the satellites, that they just get a vicarious thrill of just eavesdropping on people, like for fun, when they're bored?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure they do. They do it on the phones. We've all had experience on the phones. I mean, often at night, if you're talking about the occult to somebody, there's silence, and if you get off the topic into politics or something, then they start tapping, tapping, and making all these noises, because it's the young guys they put on the night shift. And they get bored listening to that kind of stuff. But they love the occult, you see, so they leave you alone then. It's either that, it's either listening to you or Art Bell, you know. So, they give you all these little taps on the phone when you wander from their favorite topics.

Jackie: Oh they like it when you talk about the...

Alan: The occult, yeah.

Jackie: They do?

Alan: Oh, yeah. They leave you alone. You have silence then, but you wander off it, into just everyday politics, or what we all do, we tend to go into the bitching mode, you know, because we're so fed up. That then, these young guys who are the sort of apprentice eavesdroppers you might say, put on the night shift, they get bored and they start tapping the phone and making all the noises, to get you back on.

Jackie: You know what I think about? I think about how boring it must be when my sis and I are having our daily Yahtzee game on the telephone.

Alan: I'm sure they put the lowest guy that's just started work you know, on that one. That's what they'll do. That's to give them patience, you see. But it's the same too, sure. They showed a few years ago in the British Daily Mail, which you can buy over here, they showed a full page of this huge, well it was only part of a room, but it was an incredible room, it was a circular room really, with hundreds of television screens, and all these, it was mainly women, sitting watching them all, and this is from the cameras in London, just in one area. And they also said that not only could they watch all the people, and again, zoom in on, as you say, a mole on them, you know, or a hair on their chin, they could also use boom, little tiny boom microphones and hear conversations in doorways at over 200 yards away. So, this is the incredible observation we're under, that George Orwell talked about in his book, Nineteen Eighty-Four. We're here. It's all around us.

Jackie: It might have been in Canada, I was reading about, I'm not sure, but some city that was just putting in gobs and gobs of cameras, and in other places, they said, and I thought about the parks. Remember, in Nineteen Eighty-Four, no matter where they went there were microphones and cameras. In the bushes, in the trees. And I thought, oh, my God, when I read it, oh, my God. It's they're probably putting them in the parks and camping areas, Alan.

Alan: I know that they are in some places. I know in Texas, some parks there, they have them already. And in Vietnam, they were dropping them from aircraft, these tiny little, tiny, tiny little dart-shaped things, which were microphones, and they were dropped along trails, so they could hear when the enemy were coming through. So, they can also put tiny cameras on them nowadays too, they're so minute. And they transmit to a fair distance. So, yeah, everything today is getting monitored for Big Brother.

Jackie: Do you think they can hear when we whisper?

Alan: I'm pretty certain they could. Actually, that's old technology.

Jackie: Isn't that a shame. Sometimes I whisper in my own home.

Alan: Well, at the moment, the only place that's safe is your own thoughts. And if they get their way with brainchipping then even that won't be safe anymore. There's actually a woman, apparently, in Ontario, who's supposedly got one of these chips, and who's testing it out. Now, whether it's propaganda for the chip, predictive programming us towards it, I don't know. But supposedly, she wants to experience what the public will experience, when they have to use the chip in their own thoughts, to transmit messages, electronic messages, to say their bank for withdrawing money, with their codes and all this kind of stuff, and to find out if she can shield her thoughts and her code numbers from other people. So, this is all predictive programming, I think the story itself is, to get us used to the supposed inevitability of this coming our way. But that was apparently in one of the papers here. So, this is coming. So, yeah, your thoughts are the only place at the moment that are pretty safe. But if they get their way, it won't be for long. They want, you see, for a totalitarian system to survive, everyone must be completely predictable. That's why they like uniformity. They like groups and so on. They don't like individuality. It's the individual that gives them problems, not the group. The group is easy to control. And that's always been their problem, is the individual, you see. So, they want everyone to be completely predictable for control purposes. And this isn't my idea. This is what H.G. Wells, the propagandist for the British government and Lord Bertrand Russell that worked with the Tavistock Institute in London, this is what they say in their own books. They have to create a world where everyone is completely 100% predictable, for control purposes. That's what they call peace. When you have no free will of your own.

And that's what they're bringing about, step by step. And of course, the computer is only one step towards it, to get us used to it. Because we are so adaptable, and they said this in ancient Greece, that the human being was the most adaptable species on the planet. So, whatever gadget or gizmo they give to us, we adapt so quickly towards it, that soon we can't really think of living without it. And of course, the computer now is taking over so much of a person's life with their banking and shopping and information transfers, it's a stepping stone towards the inevitable, which is a brain chip, which is their virtual reality. And they're already working through movies to make this sort of thing appealing to children, by telling them, oh, you'll be like your favorite comic stars, you'll have superhuman powers of telepathy, and you can open things at will by thinking a thought, with having this cyborg type body and a brain chip there, this is how it's being put to the people. But, in reality, once everyone has got their chip, the main switch will kick in, and the real purpose will also take over, which is no more you as an individual person. That's the purpose of it all.

Jackie: Right. When you talked about people getting so used to their gadgets, and when we moved in here, when we saw the home, it never occurred to me to look to see, was there a dishwasher, because every home has a dishwasher, you know.

Alan: Yeah, I am mine.

Jackie: Alan, we got here, and all the furniture was piled up all over the place. Suddenly I looked around and I said, Chuck, there's no dishwasher here. And I thought, oh my God. What am I going to do? And I looked at the cabinets and I thought, I can't give up any of these cabinets, I need them all, and I actually, knee jerk was totally bent, because I couldn't imagine what I was going to do, and then Chuck had said, well, I guess that means handwashing the dishes. And you know what, it's just fine with me now. I mean sometimes, I let them stack up in the sink for a day, a day and a half sometimes, and then have to wash them all. But it's amazing how we actually think we need some of that stuff.

Alan: And there are people now that won't even think of using a landline if they've got a cellphone. In fact, there was one guy in the Toronto airport, when no phones were allowed after 9/11 for a week or two, he was crying on the news because he couldn't use his cellphone in the airport. And right behind him, you saw all these Bell landlines, the phone booths, right behind him, but it didn't dawn on him to use them, you know. That's how quick people adapt to every bit of gadgetry that's given to them.

Jackie: We are out of our hour, already. And it's amazing how fast it goes. You're coming back with us tomorrow night, aren't you?

Alan: Sure, I sure will, yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being with us tonight. We were kind of all over the place. Of course, we always are, aren't we, Alan?

Alan: That's the best way. It's non-linear thinking.

Jackie: Non-linear thinking. Because we never know when we're coming on what we're going to talk about.

Alan: That's natural.

Jackie: We'll be back with you folks tomorrow night. ...And Alan, tomorrow night, honey.

Alan: Okay.

—

March 29th, 2006

Alan Watt on

"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday the 29th of March, in the year 2006. And Alan is with us this evening, of course. ...Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: You caught me not at a real good time.

Alan: Not at a good time, eh?

Jackie: When you called me earlier. I was sitting there going through those emails. And it's so sad, the propaganda. And well, as I mentioned to you, somebody sent me an email and I clicked on it, and it was photographs of a rally that was being held, evidently in Mexico. I think that's where it was. But these were, the majority of them were young people, and they were very nicely dressed in all the photographs. Very neat, clean looking. They had big banners, big signs, this is our continent and we are not Latinos, we are not Hispanics, we are Mexicans, and our land was stolen from us. And they said thousands turned out. They had a big march. And they had evidently, because there were photographs of people who came up to read their signs, that they were presenting the information. They were presenting, so they're rallying and riling up people in Mexico. And of course, these young people, and when I say young, I'm not talking teenagers, but you could see that at least a lot of them were in their 20s and 30s, but they had been riled up. And I put myself in their place. And I think, you know what, if I knew history, as I know it now, I mean what I know of it so far, it is true that their land, not their land, but the land that was once Mexico was stolen by the U.S. It was literally stolen. And you know, think about it, that was another good reason for the War of Northern Aggression. It was a good reason for it, because they had their army and they started sending them there. They started sending them, you know, out West, and setting up their forts and doing all this. And even the Southern troops, if they pledged their allegiance to the Union were able to join the army. But I've read a lot about that, Alan, and it's true. But then, when you look back at that whole scene, you see how, for example the war between the states, how much these creatures accomplished by that war. So many things. But what's happening today was laid out all that long ago.

Alan: Yes, it was. I mean, divide and conquer is the old story. And then of course, people forget that the Free Trade Movement has been on the go for an awful long time, long before it was announced to the public. The Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain had published books on ultimately the unification of the Americas and the unification of Europe, etc, and then the Council on Foreign Relations went into motion working towards this great plan, you see. And the public really didn't hear about Free Trade for the Americas, until about the 1980s with the Free Trade Agreement, which really is the big one. It's more, really, important than NAFTA. And in there it's got the free movement of goods and labor between nations without impediment.

Jackie: That was when?

Alan: That was in the 1980s. The Free Trade negotiations, that was written into it right there and then. And of course, that was already in the British charters of the Commonwealth, the British Commonwealth countries, from the time that the Rothschilds took over, they had talked about Free Trade between nations belonging to the Empire, and no impediment to trade or labor, skilled or otherwise, as needed. So, it's the same agenda that's ongoing. We're blaming the effects of this on the people that are moving in, rather than the cause of it, and that's typical, you see.

Jackie: It's because they don't know.

Alan: They don't know, no.

Jackie: And so many of us wouldn't know so much of what we, the bigger picture. See, I was beginning to learn a lot about recent, more recent history, the last hundred, couple hundred years. But I didn't have the whole picture. I didn't have the big picture. You gave us the big picture, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's old really. The first time this was voiced and written down in any governmental papers was in the 1500s in Britain, when John Dee went to Queen Elizabeth I, and he coined the term, we could create a Brytish, meaning a British Empire. He spelled it with a B-R-Y-tish Empire. And he said, to consolidate our rule over the world. And it was to be done through trading blocs, setting up of trading blocs, and then they would all share the common monetary currencies, etc. The same rules, regulations. In other words, they'd standardize the same system worldwide. Now it's called democracy, of course. And the same bankers would run the moneyed side of it. And the same higher-up brotherhoods of the nobility would run the economic side, the law side of it, legal side of it. So that was the 1500s, you know.

Jackie: Yeah. I think I told you this, speaking about England way back then. I was watching a bio on Queen Elizabeth, the first Queen Elizabeth. Well, actually, it was sort of like done as a docu-drama I think they call them. But when she came to the throne, they said that the treasury was literally bare. And these people, her handlers, they introduced her to this man, and said, he's going to be the new, whatever they called it of the Treasury. And the name that they named was not a British name, it was a foreign name. And I thought to myself, well, that's how they get a hold of the crown. They get control of the Treasury.

Alan: Well, you've got to understand... I think actually they were brought in for their purpose, because they understand this system. And Queen Elizabeth I, they always talk about the Spanish Armada, you see, attacking England. But what they don't tell you, but it is in the old history books, that after the battles were over between the British fleet, and really, British privateers, like Francis Drake and so on, was that afterwards all the people that they'd conscripted and they'd had conscription then to do this and press-ganged into the quick navy that they drew up, they had no money to pay them. So, after the battles, it was ordered by Queen Elizabeth I, to leave them at sea, anchored off the coast. And these are the days where guys couldn't swim, very few people could swim. And they waited until plague and famine broke out amongst them, and they had another ship going around them all taking reports of how many were dead or dying, and once most of them were killed off, they simply drew their boats back into harbor after dumping off the bodies, because they didn't want to pay them any money for what they'd done. That's the reality of the people who ruled the world then and their descendants are still running it.

Jackie: They've ruled the world since time immemorial, almost.

Alan: Yes, exactly.

Jackie: That's the whole point.

Alan: And of course, getting back to the, I was surprised today, you just skim through the short wave stations for ten minutes, and it's so strange that every station you listen to has got the same reports on about these illegal aliens coming into the country, as though that's the only topic they have to talk about, which tells me there's a coordination between them all.

Jackie: Well, sure, but how are they reporting it, Alan?

Alan: Well, they're blaming the immigrants of course. As I say, they're blaming the effects and not the cause. And it's to stir up a racial hatred. They want internal strife to get all their laws put into motion.

Jackie: But you know what of course they leave out, the laws. I mean, the US has been sued by Mexico for not providing drinking water at the places where the Mexicans are coming in.

Alan: I know, but this is all to agitate the people in America.

Jackie: I know it is.

Alan: That's what it's for. It's a deliberate agitation to create the racial strife, because this again is an old trick. Britain did it in India. India at one time was a conglomerate of small independent little princedoms. And the British East India Company went in and in no time at all they had armed different factions, had them all fighting each other. Then they come in to give them the solution, which was unification and peace, you see. So, they're doing this. They're building up to the same thing again today for a unification of the Americas. They've already signed it into law last March, remember, when Bush and Paul Martin and...

Jackie: The way they billed it was, we're expanding our borders. And people think, oh, Canada is going to be part of Mexico.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Canada is going to be part of America.

Alan: And then a reporter for the Global News in Canada stood up right there at Waco, where the meeting was held, and he said this sounds awfully like the European Unification. He says, is that what it is? And then Paul Martin for Canada jumped in and he said, well, it's not quite the big bang. And then he floundered a bit. He was trying to say well it's not the full thing. But then George Bush stepped in and got carried away. And he was all excited. And he said, well, what's wrong with free trade and free this and free that, and sort of an amalgamation, basically. Not in that word, but that's what he meant. And this is the old plan that's come down from the 1500s. It was reiterated by the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, that was set up with Lord Rothschild, as a founding member, to create a British-styled Empire across the world under democracy, under the same central banking system, and with free trade areas. Anyone who wouldn't join the free trade areas since the 1500s in Britain has been shunned. In other words you're not allowed to trade with the Commonwealth. That's how they blackmailed the little countries into joining.

Jackie: How wars are made behind the scenes, we've put quite a bit of stuff in there in chronological order. But on the Second World War, out of the book that I have called voices of history, and this was for the year 1941, they had, they were important speeches and documents. And they had the final, if you would call it, offer by the US to Japan for peace, the agreement that they wanted Japan to agree to, and in there, you talk about trade, Alan. That was a biggie, because it had to be accepted, be accepted, that's what Japan had to agree to. And of course, it was an agreement that they knew Japan could not accept, would not accept. Of course that was all part of the program too, wasn't it?

Alan: Exactly. In fact, there's so much on that, because Japan tried to stay isolated. The only ones, mind you, who had been in there for a long time were the Jesuits. And they had a going concern in goods and stuff from Japan. But the US Navy sent a warship in to force Japan to trade, you know. And that started off the whole thing. Then Japan thought, well, we're so far behind Europe, how do we catch up? Then they sent a delegation over to the United States, to try and get bank loans, and they met with Mr. Baruch, the great Mr. Baruch.

Jackie: Bernard Baruch. They called him Barnie.

Alan: And there's a book called the Fugu Plan, and it's written by a rabbi, Rabbi Tokayer, who's a Japanese Jew, living in New York, and he goes through this whole plan, how it was set up, how Baruch financed the Japanese on condition that they build up their military, their naval ships and so on, and attack China. That's all documented in the plan. And then of course, they built up Japan for World War II.

Jackie: And of course the Communists that had flowed into China were flowing into Japan. And Japan was trying to protect its borders from there. I wanted to say one thing back about what you were talking about last March. The one thing, I made a note so I wouldn't forget. I remember in one of the newspaper articles, they referred to it, this merging, that a continent was restructured in an afternoon. And that was Vicente Fox and Bush and Paul Martin.

Alan: Well, the comical thing is, I don't know if people realize how much bureaucratic legwork went into all of that, long before Bush and Fox and Martin met together. These guys were just meeting to...

Jackie: Oh, well, they just rubber-stamped it. It was all ready, right.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: Of course.

Alan: They didn't sit and make about five or six hundred pages up in an afternoon.

Jackie: Yeah, right exactly. Well, like George Bush in an afternoon, you know, after 9/11, came out with all the plans for the war, and the Homeland Security Department and all that. He gets off Airforce One, all the plans are ready.

Alan: Well, he's a genius, you see. He just doesn't show it. That's right.

Jackie: Okay, well, one of the things too, that you brought to our attention was that that thing was taking place at the time Terry Schiavo was on national and "international" news. So everybody's mind was diverted, attention was diverted from what was going on. Now, one thing that I'm not, I don't know about is that Japanese-Russian War. How did and why did they orchestrate that, Alan? And when was that time frame kind of?

Alan: That was just after, and during actually, really, the First World War, and the idea was to, it was actually before, just before the second Revolution in Russia. The first one was 1905. The next one was in 1917. And it was to get the Japanese to attack the eastern side of Russia and forcing the Tsar to tax the people to get railroads for supplies and military down through right to the East. And that really was to help foment the anger amongst the people, who were being taxed to death, and help the Revolution get under way. That was one of the reasons for.

Jackie: Now, who was that to? Did Japan go attack Russia?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: What was the ostensible reason that they gave the people for this? Why was Japan going to attack?

Alan: The people of Japan at that time didn't need a reason, because it was such a patriarchal system of just you follow and do what you're told. So the Japanese did what they were told, you know.

Jackie: But they never even said why?

Alan: They didn't really have to in Japan. They had this Bushido Code and the Japanese warrior stuff and nobility. They'd never known voting or anything like that. It was just follow.

Jackie: Well, let's say then, the students of history, what are they given, what reasons are they given for that war?

Alan: Well, they're generally, in the very thin, I call them the thin schoolbooks, in the very thin schoolbooks, especially the modern ones, they'll say well, there were certain territories and islands that were technically owned by Russia over time, and the Japanese wanted to expand. That's what they're told. And so, conflict came between the two countries, and the usual.

Jackie: Go ahead, just for a minute, I'm going to let the... Alan, you're only going to be with us till about 20 till. I want our listeners to know this. He's been invited. I have to go let them [dogs] out. You tell them about it. Tell them how they can hear you. I'm going to go let these girls out so they can chase the critters out of dodge.

Alan: It was last night at five to nine, just before I went on the show with Jackie, someone phoned me, and just asked if I'd go on this show. And I was trying to remember afterwards, who exactly it was who'd called, but it's I believe, I

hope it is, anyway, it's called Rollye James Show. And that's found on the net at www.rollye.net. And it's on satellite as well. And it's also on a lot of AM and FM stations across the US, Albuquerque, Gulf Port, Charleston, Cleveland, Columbia, etc, on a whole bunch of AM and FM stations, and so, I'll be getting a call at quarter to ten, and I'll have to go off the air with Jackie earlier to get that call coming in, and I'll be on for three hours, till one in the morning. So, this is a marathon tonight, beginning at nine, and then after this for another three hours. So I hope those who are listening to the show can tune in. I know that it's on XM Satellite, I believe, 165.

Jackie: On what, Alan?

Alan: I was mentioning that it's XM Satellite 165 I think it's called.

Jackie: Okay, I don't know anything about that but maybe our listeners do.

Alan: I haven't a clue either. But, as I say, it's on www.rollye.net, at 10pm. That's Eastern time.

Jackie: So, you're copping out on us, so you can get your breath. Make yourself a pot of tea or something, Alan.

Alan: And go to the washroom.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: That's right, and get ready for three hours. So, it seems to be a lot of stations.

Jackie: It's a wonderful opportunity to wake up some people.

Alan: It is. I was just thinking today as I watched these manufactured clouds being made right above my head. The mess we're living in, and all this stuff that you started with that you were telling me earlier about this thing going around the internet.

Jackie: Yeah, and I'll tell our listeners about that after you leave us.

Alan: Yeah, because it's such... Right now, there's so much fear and terror of either natural disasters or whatever coming our way. Meanwhile, people can't even look above their heads and see this mush that's being poured down upon them through the jets. And yesterday we got a video clip, right here, of a jet going across and they had a zoom lens on it, and you could see these two huge tanks underneath the wings, actually they're in front of the wings, separate from the wings. They were not the engines. And they were like two round, big round tanks, massive things. And this thing was just spraying right across the sky. This is happening everyday, everywhere. I had calls from Quebec today.

Jackie: Where did you see this video clip?

Alan: I made it out at the back, here, took the shot right outside my home.

Jackie: You could actually see the tanks on the one.

Alan: Yes. A good zoom on this video. And you could see these huge, huge tanks actually jutting in front of the wings. Whatever held them on must have been very, very, slender, but they were definitely not the engines. They were separate. I've never seen anything like it. And this is what's going over the skies all across America and Canada at the moment. And whatever they're spraying on us is of no good to us, because no one in the main media is going to even touch this. Meanwhile, they've got us looking for catastrophes. There was one report in the newspapers today, oh my God, if an earthquake hits Tokyo, so many thousands will die. I mean, this is all fear mongering while we don't look up at the sky. You know. It's all diversion. It's just amazing the terror and fear they're putting out there to keep us confused, anxious, while they literally poison us from above. You know. Amazing techniques. And meanwhile they won't even mention this to the public, what's happening.

Jackie: Well, Alan, are you wondering why not?

Alan: Oh, it's a big puzzle.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: Yeah, watch this hand, but don't watch that hand. And this stuff doesn't bode well for anyone. I could taste this stuff this evening, outside. It was so thick. It was a definite. There's a sweetness to it as well. But it's definitely a chemical taste. And this is dumped on us on a daily basis. We don't have to speculate about it, we can see it happening. What a wonderful world. But getting back to that Free Trade deal, people should read the book, Millennium by Jacques Attali, who was the Kissinger for Europe for France, and he was the main advisor to a whole bunch of presidents and the United Nations, and in his book called Millennium, he goes through the whole takedown process of the borders for America.

Jackie: That book is out of print. And our listeners should know, they possibly could find it at Abe books, because that's where I found my copy, and you know, I can't find my book, Alan. It's such a little book. I think it was a red book. And it's such a little one. And I probably put it some place where I could find it easily, and I can't find it. Jacques Attali. Folks, it's an awesome, it's just an awesome read and it's a small book. And even the Intro to it. Was it Newt Gingrich who did that? No, who did that?

Alan: There was a Francois Mitterrand, a whole bunch of them, the presidents of France.

Jackie: Okay. The subtitle of that, is Winners and Losers...

Alan: In the New World Order.

Jackie: In the New World Order. And he said that the majority of the people will be like boat people.

Alan: He said the next boat people in the world will be Americans leaving in little boats, looking for work abroad. That's right.

Jackie: And those who are winners, he actually said that they will yearn for, you know, the neighbors...

Alan: A home.

Jackie: ...in other words, the way things used to be.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. Folks, Alan is going to be with us for another ten minutes, and then he's going to go to get prepared to do a three-hour marathon. And I'm glad you're doing that, Alan. When you're doing a broadcast like that, when you're on AM and FM, are you careful about what you say, or do you just use the opportunity to get it all out?

Alan: Just get it all out, because we don't have, we can't dance around anymore. We've watched the dancing happen for so long that we're almost over the brink here. And there's no time to be so, you know, wishy-washy about, well, when you're presenting facts you don't have to be wishy-washy. And as long as you have the facts there, and you can point them what to read by the guys who are helping to do all this, and bringing it about, well, that's all the proof you need, you know. These people don't print stuff just for the fun of it. When the Brzezinskis of this world publish the books and tell you what they're going to do to you, you can take them pretty well at their word they're going to do it.

Jackie: You know, Alan, you know something I noticed about that book, Between Two Ages. He writes it as though what's happening is just a matter of course. In other words, it's just happening. He mentioned I think three times in the first nine pages, the force behind it. The force that is molding it.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But somebody could read that and just think that it's an...

Alan: An evolution.

Jackie: Right, exactly. So, even though he's telling so much, he's telling it almost in some ways like he's concerned about it.

Alan: Well, yeah, he has to. That's so that when we see the things actually happening, we'll never believe that nasty people could have done it deliberately. That's the technique that they use. But they publish it. And then other writers like Bertrand Russell, the Lord Bertrand Russell, who put out a whole stack of books for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and the scientific community, talking about a world run by experts and there will be no right of choice on anything with the individual anymore. It's just too inefficient.

Jackie: Well, if you can't think for yourself, you have no choices anyway.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But when they talk, when they literally use the term bio-chemical manipulation of the brain, that should not be taken lightly. And when they say biochemical, they're talking about biologicals and chemicals, right?

Alan: Chemical, and also, psychotronic, Brzezinski, which is the HAARP type EMP pulsations. It's all of these things. And that's for peace on the planet, you see. When you can't think, there'll be peace. So, they've published all their agenda, their protocols, you might say, and the public, even though, you know, you tell them to read it, they'd rather listen to Art Bell and the men on Mars. It's a sad state of affairs in this great age of confusion.

Jackie: And a sad state of affairs in my mind, is like this stuff that I was telling you tonight that I had been reading. And when you called, I was literally, literally nauseous. That there are many of our listeners of Sweet Liberty, who fall for this. Who fall for the Paul Craig Roberts and the Ken, what the heck is his name, whatever, Ron Paul for God's sake. Ken Welch. This Ken Welch thing that's going around. Greg Szymanski, he's all over the internet. And he's a writer also for the American Free Press, which once was The Spotlight, and if anybody, if anybody needed to wonder about The Spotlight, I found out as you know, because when I first started subscribing to The Spotlight, I started getting all that political mail from all those phony conservatives. Alan, I was spending thousands of dollars. I owned my business at the time, and I was getting concerned. I was starting to wake up, you know. And, oh my God, I'd get these letters, that would say, oh, do you know what they've just done in Washington DC? And you better send us money so we can, you know, send this message to a lot more people, or we're dead. I mean, basically that's what they do to you. I couldn't open my mail without getting out my checkbook.

Alan: Yes. And the guy who basically spoke for The Spotlight on radio was Tom Valentine. And Tom Valentine in the 1960s, when he was a very high Freemason, way above the 33rd degree, when he was a member of the Stella group, wrote a book himself, and you can find it. You'll see I'm telling the truth here, it was called Man's Monument to Man: The Great Pyramids. And he goes through all the Masonic folklore that he was completely steeped in, and this is the high mason, the international brotherhood here, suddenly he's leading a charge to save America? You know. Who's kidding who?

Jackie: But he did say on the air, somebody called in one time and was mentioning, you know the societies, the Masons, Freemasonry, and Tom Valentine said, oh, well, you know Freemasonry is really dead now. In other words, it's just a good old boys club and they're totally. And even by that statement anybody who knew about, really understood about Freemasonry was going to know that he was phony.

Alan: Well, they have to cover themselves. But the proof is out there, because he wrote the book himself, Man's Monument to Man: The Great Pyramids. And he was a member of the Stella Group, the High Masonic Stella Group

when he wrote it. And he can't live that down, you know. But I should really get off now, Jackie, and get ready for that show that's coming up here. I think they're calling at quarter to.

Jackie: And you can call any other broadcast a show, but don't call Sweet Liberty a show, okay, Alan?

Alan: I know.

Jackie: I know. I know I split hairs with words, but.

Alan: I know, we're so used to it.

Jackie: I'm not.

Alan: Anyway, the ones who want to tune in can do so at about ten.

Jackie: And that was R-O-L-L-Y-E.net. And it's live streamed from there.

Alan: And it's repeated during the week too, I believe.

Jackie: Alright. Well, I'm not used to doing this by myself anymore, you know.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Alright, well, just break a leg, Alan.

Alan: Okey-doke.

Jackie: Okay, bye-bye. Thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Bye now.

Jackie: Gosh folks, I almost hung up on you. Good night, Alan.

May 3rd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: So, here's Alan Watt with us folks. I was sharing the spiritual message. "Can you thank me for trusting you with this experience, even if I never tell you why." That's from James 1, verse 2-4. And I told our listeners that I share these that are meaningful for me. Maybe it's for me that I do it. But, you know, it's like this wrist of mine. And I'm not a Buddhist. However, I am, to me when something happens, there is a reason. We don't always know what it is. And sometimes we find out and sometimes we don't. Know what I mean?

Alan Watt: Well, the message there is, stop practicing karate.

Jackie: This wasn't karate, as you well know.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: My precious little Molly swept me off my feet.

Alan: That was it.

Jackie: Well, anyway, thank you for being here with us this evening. And folks, thank you for being here. I'm glad that you are. Alan, we were talking last night, and I said, uh-oh, we better quit this, because we're doing a broadcast right now. Because you were talking about things, and of course, as usual, I have my dozens of questions. And what we were talking about, you've been on a lot of different radio broadcasts now, and from what I understand, you've been pretty much zeroing in on the secret societies, specifically Freemasonry, but all the Secret Societies. And we got talking about that, and we talked about bringing it up tonight as relevant.

Alan: Yeah, it's quite interesting to see how politics has gone in the last fifty years or so, where they're always talking about divisions between government and religion. And how that's been pushed to the forefront. Then, when you look at this division to keep them separate, you find that you have people belonging to a thousand organizations, which are simply other branches of Freemasonry under many names. And Albert Pike tells you right there in his own book, the Pope of Freemasonry, Freemasonry is a religion. And you'll find pretty well all your government officials, right down to the local level, and the people on the school boards, and even the people who count your votes, are members of these organizations. And we seem to take it for granted and never inquire, how come? Who are these organizations? Who's behind them? Who connects them all together? Where do they get their instructions for? Because they do all belong to the same head at the top in this pyramid fashion.

Jackie: You know what? There's some of the initiations. You know their different levels. It's very Talmudic, Alan.

Alan: Oh, it's pre-Talmudic.

Jackie: Well, okay, maybe the Talmud is a takeoff on another religion.

Alan: In fact, you see, Albert Pike himself stated that they could have used, rather than use the Old Testament, they could have used the knowledge of Nimrod and based all their foundations on that. Because, the Old Testament is simply a tool they used when they updated Freemasonry around the 1700s. So, he said himself, we could have used Nimrod and based it on Nimrod and the legends of Nimrod.

Jackie: Was Nimrod from Babylon?

Alan: Well, that area, but it's thousands and thousands of years ago. You know.

Jackie: Well, are you saying then that Talmudism didn't begin whenever they say that it did?

Alan: Oh, I'm pretty certain it didn't.

Jackie: In other words, well, first, we've got the first five books of the Old Testament, which they refer to as the Torah, although from some of their websites, they say that the entire Old Testament is. Mostly, I understand that the first five books of the Old Testament is the Torah, and then the Talmud is based in gnashing at (unintelligible) so to speak from there.

Alan: Well, no. Not really. There's two Talmuds. There's a Babylonian Talmud and then there's a later Jewish one that was a sort of an updated version that continued on from there. And it's nothing to do really with the Old Testament. You see, all religions, and I don't care whose religion it is, even if you're Buddhist, are run by the same people at the top.

Jackie: I know that. The reason I said that, because when Nicole was working, she said, she asked me one day, what is a Buddhist? And I said, well, I don't know that much about Buddhism. She said, people at work keep telling me I'm a Buddhist because if something happened Nicole would say, well, there's a reason for this. And that's why I said that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, because I just looked recently at some famous guru who's coming to New York, who's a Buddhist. And he had a big ad in a magazine. And the temple in New York that he's coming to has a whole bunch of kneeling mats laid out in the form of the chessboard. There's your Masonic floor. And then, just near the altar at the front, there's another. The actual tile itself is a Masonic tessellated floor. And then the logo they have there is the tetrahedron, the double tetrahedron. The 'as above, so below'. The diamond shape. And it's in blue, different segments. And in the middle, that's the blue lodge, you see, and in the middle they've got a white and another one, a gold number six, which is also the letter G for the usual stuff, Geometry, God, up to Gold, and Graft. And it also stands, if you look further back from it, you've got a hidden swastika in there, which is pretty typical. So, these societies are all run by the same people at the top.

Jackie: You know, Alan, a lot of these symbols, they are so ancient.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: It doesn't mean the symbols themselves are evil.

Alan: All these symbols are symbols of the same ancient society behind all societies. They've used them for at least many thousands of years.

Jackie: And I have a sense that there is within their "religion", there is also truth.

Alan: Oh, yeah. There's a lot of truth and it's based on the law of nature. And they always tell us that, so it's their right to dominate the lesser. And that basically is the system that we live in. It's all centered around that very thing. We're taught at school to run fast in races, and to get the best marks, and you know, you go on in life as the ones below you get the dreary jobs. In fact, job comes from Job in the Bible. You get a job at the bottom level. And of course, if you play with the sun, and you've got up higher, you get a salary, you see.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: If you go higher and you get a salary.

Jackie: What does that have to do with salary?

Alan: Well, salary is sal. It's a play. So, the lower guys get the job. And that's from the Bible and Job of course was

cursed and cursed and cursed and the old story was that God gave him boils and everything, and plagued him, and even sent Satan down, because at that time Satan worked for God, you'll notice. And made the life of Job a misery.

Jackie: Are we talking Job, the one?

Alan: Job is job. That's where job comes from. That's where a job comes from. And if you're at the bottom of the totem pole, because you can't compete, or whatever, then you get a job. You know.

Jackie: You know something, though. A job, I mean, because of the monetary system, there are people who have jobs, and who take pride in their work. And they do their work well. Unknowing of all the stuff we're talking about. I was thinking, when I was in high school taking typing. You know how certain things, something somebody says, or something you read, and it just sticks with you forever. And it says that there is no job that is too menial. In other words, if we had a job as a janitor, and we did a damn good job, and took pride in it, and looked at it, and felt complete with what we were doing. That's beyond them.

Alan: It's beyond them.

Jackie: The integrity and the honor and all of that within the individual, there's nothing that can take that away from a person. No one can give it away.

Alan: But the point I'm making is though, that the system that we live in is based on the law of nature, which is not really a humane law. It's an occultic religion that runs this whole thing. And from school onwards you keep competing, competing, competing. Even in racing, you know. I mean, I used to win all the things at sports from javelin to running and sprinting and all the rest of it. And I can remember one time, I had won everything that there was to win. And they said, you've got one last race, you know, and all the rest of it. And I said, well, I don't want to run. You know. He says, Why? I says, I don't need to. And he sort of looked stunned. This was the teacher, you know.

Jackie: In other words, you weren't interested in "taking all the prizes".

Alan: Well, yeah. I mean, I thought, well why are people cheering you on because you're born with a particular type of muscle that makes you faster and a bit stronger than other people. In other words, you didn't work for it. You just were born like that. And yet, our whole system from that, from competing even in sports and education through everything in life, is actually going towards the creation of the Great Work, as they call it, which is the New Man. The New Man to come.

Jackie: What is one to do, Alan?

Alan: You have to understand what it's all about to start with. Now, you take the...

Jackie: Sports in school in other words?

Alan: Well, don't think it's so necessary for you to, you know, be faster, stronger. You see this faster.

Jackie: In other words, don't feel like a failure, because you're not on top of the heap.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely.

Jackie: Like the person who does their very best, that's the greatest thing you can do.

Alan: Well, and it's supposed to be a fun thing, but it's not. It's taken seriously. Because, really, it is serious. It's a training for everybody in the world. The whole world has been standardized into the same system. And you'll find that they're going towards a new type of creation. And you'll see it primarily in sports, because they're all taking steroids, even in the Olympics. And we know that they're turning a blind eye now, because they're getting the public to accept it, that through engineering, re-engineering...

Jackie: They look like men.

Alan: Yeah. Through re-engineering we shall create a new type of creature. Well, you take the whole New Age Philosophy that they're pushing out there right now, that something wonderful is going to happen, because we're in a New Age, and there will be a new type of human, and all this kind of stuff. It's all tied in together, because it's a religion driving the whole system.

Jackie: Here we all are, Alan. Here we all are in it.

Alan: And most people don't know. They don't know it's a system.

Jackie: Yeah, I know that.

Alan: And it's like Lenin. I mean Lenin who was really trained by the best, the best bankers on the planet, stated that the public must never realize that human kind can go off in a thousand different directions. They must think that the system that they're born into simply evolved and is the natural one to be in. And that's why people never question the system. They think it's all evolved this way naturally. They don't realize that it's being guided very carefully with a lot of planning to where we are and where we're going.

Jackie: When I was married to Nick Patru, well, I worked. I mean, I worked before I met him. I worked after we were married, but finally I said, I'm done. I want to stay home and be with my children, and just be a mom and a wife. Of course, we wound up divorced. But we went to marriage counseling, and this guy sat there, his name was Zacher by the way. And he saw us separately, because it just wasn't working out us being together. But he said, I think your husband is upset because you're not working. I said, well, I think it's important for him to know he can do it without me. And then he looked at me and said, I don't understand you, a woman with your intelligence, why aren't you out there competing in the business world. I said, Dr. Zacher, I don't have anything to prove. I don't have anything to prove to anybody else or myself. I just want to be a mom and a wife. But that's what he was leading me to. I see what you're saying. And women, women who were moms and wives began to feel inferior. One of our neighbors said, we used to walk in the morning, and that's what she was. And she saw her son off to school in the morning, she got his breakfast, she packed her husband's lunch when he went to work, and she was complaining. And I wanted so much not to be in the workplace. I wanted so, I would have loved to have been in her place. And I said, Sandy, don't let them do this to you. What you're doing is the most important thing in the world that you can do, is to raise your boy, be there when he leaves for school. Be there when he comes home. And nurture your husband. I mean, women need nurturing too. I'm not saying, being you know, some little slave or something, but I heard her feeling inadequate Alan, because all she was was a wife and a mother.

Alan: And that's been pushed so strongly through movies and magazines, and then they create a peer pressure. Because they said many, many years ago, they had to destroy the family unit, in order for the state to be supreme over every individual.

Jackie: Then she went to work part time, and then it became full time, and they wound up divorced.

Alan: That's pretty typical.

Jackie: She wound up, you know, meeting somebody else, and the grass was greener, and it was yeah.

Alan: So, it's a system, and back in even the 1800s they were starting that trend. And it all came from the top, authorized by chartered agencies in England to begin that push towards the dissolution of the family. I don't think people realize that in the late 1800s, they were actually pushing what they called free love. And some of the biggest authors of the day were pushing that. All connected with Sir Thomas, Professor Huxley in London. He taught at some of the biggest schools, including, I think, Eton. And he recruited certain authors to write under him. And they were pushing, including H.G. Wells, he was one of his students. And he ended up pushing free love as early as the 1800s, late 1800s, and that was intended to, as I say, destroy the family. Because they knew that the earlier they could get

children acting out sexually, the less chance there was of them for mating up for life. So, that was the plan, because the state cannot be supreme as long as there is any semblance of the family unit. It has to be totally dominant over every individual. The family, in fact, is the smallest type of remnant of a tribe, and they tend to stand up for each other.

Jackie: So, here we are, all of us, in this system. And I don't know, maybe there's a way to be in this world, but not of this world.

Alan: Well, I think people at least have to start a ripple. You see, we're up against something that's thousands of years old in the continuous ongoing planning stages.

Jackie: Maybe it's more than thousands.

Alan: Very possibly. It could be millions for all we know. And I think personally it is.

Jackie: I think it's almost been from the get-go, Alan.

Alan: Well, as I say, from what they give us as the birth of civilization, and that's their term for their system. So, it's a ripple. It's been on the go so long, that you start off a snowball with a small flake, which you start rolling, and that's what you're up against. And people have to stop using traditional tools to try and figure out what's happening here. There's no point complaining about politics. You don't, that's just the show. That's the middle man, the political politician. You have to start to demand, since you are putting people, even in local levels in positions of power over you, and you are going to pay them to do it, then you must demand to know what organizations that they have sworn allegiance to, and what oaths they've taken.

Jackie: You know the most upsetting thing about that today, I'm sorry to say, even here in Tioga County, it's a huge area. I was talking to a guy the other day, and he said Tioga County, the square, you know miles, is actually bigger than the state of Maine. We have about 40,000 people here. They've got electronic voting machines now, Alan. Well, we're not putting anybody in office any more, but at least, what you're talking about is those that are running for office, that they should be questioned.

Alan: Well, those who are already in office. I mean, let's be honest. We know it's a con. But they're supposed to be public servants. They're taking money from the public, and they're supposed to serve the public, and so therefore, their lives should be an open book when it comes to the organizations which they have sworn allegiance to and sworn oaths to. And people who are adults take these oaths tremendously seriously. And these oaths override any later oaths they take to the public. In these organizations loosely called Freemasonry. And, as I say, they've got a thousand different names. The thousand faces of Isis. Isis being the church. That's the symbol. That's the esoteric meaning behind Isis. And the body of Osiris that was scattered are the members of the Masonic people who joined them.

Jackie: When you talk about Isis, I think of Isis, Ra, and El, Israel.

Alan: That's not what I'm saying Jackie. What I'm saying is it's, and El is not a Jewish god by the way. It was a Semitic god, because there was many Semitic gods because there was many Semitic peoples, but it wasn't a Jewish one. It didn't come in until much later. The Al version is the Arabic version. That's why you have Allah. And it doesn't mean what most folk think it means. It's a hermaphroditic term. It's a religious term, which is a whole different thing from standard religions. It's the religion behind the religions. And as I say, as Isis is not a person and never was a person, neither was Osiris.

Jackie: In other words, Talmudism is just a cover too, the same as Christianity, it's a cover.

Alan: Everything which is authorized is a tool. It's a tool. Every religion which has been authorized is a tool towards an end, which the followers don't understand.

Jackie: Towards what?

Alan: Which the followers don't understand.

Jackie: You said towards something. Towards.

Alan: It's the Great Work, you know, they call it.

Jackie: Oh, you said an end. Towards an end.

Alan: So, you have all these different people, in all the religions, which, let's be honest, all authorized religions, number one is to create a type of order in a society, to make the society obedient to those who rule that particular society. And that goes for every, every major religion. And even the New Age, even though it doesn't think, it's meant, it's been taught that it's free and it's easy and it's open. It's nothing of the kind. Because the New Age really started the roll off with the French Revolution. Actually with the American Revolution, then the French. They started bringing out all the symbols then of the real guys behind the show. And then, right up to the present day, the Wiccanism and all the rest of it, with their simple three degrees at the bottom, it's all from the same Masonry that runs the whole show.

Jackie: I've got a book here on Freemasonry. I don't remember who wrote it. I'd been looking for it. It's on my shelf someplace. Because what I noticed, at least, by this particular author. There were so many break offs, and so many different, there's like you said, every single secret society is part of the same thing.

Alan: Same thing. Same head, yeah.

Jackie: But, when I got towards the end of the book, it got into New Age, and I remember making a note, a bracket, and said, they invented New Age religion. Because you could see it, the way this thing was written.

Alan: It was boasted about in the main publication of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry's Journal back in the 50s. The name of the Journal was called The New Age. And they boasted about bringing in the New Age of Aquarius, with all of the old stuff, you know, the horoscopes, and the tarot cards, and all the symbology and so on. Which again is to make a form of predestination. When you convince whole peoples, just like religion has done. Christianity did a great job on the public in the same way. When you can convince lots and lots of people there's nothing they can do, because it's all preordained, then they sit back and let things happen. That's the purpose of.

Jackie: You know, I had an astrological chart done one time. I think I was, well, we're going to have to take a break here in about 60 seconds. But I want to mention this, because this is the confusion for me, Alan. The woman that did the chart didn't know me from Adam.

Alan: Yeah, I know these stories. I know exactly what you're going to say. I know what you're going to say, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, you tell me when we're back from the break what I'm going to say. Now, one of the things this person said is that this isn't to be used to run your life by. It shows you what, well, we're running out of seconds here. So, when we come back, you tell me what I was going to say, okay. Well, folks, we do have to talk about though, Alan, what we talked about last night, because I think it's important. We'll be back, folks.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan, tell me what I was going to say.

Alan: They generate your charts with many years ahead and all the rest of it, and they'll give you a basic guideline as to the things you could aspire to. And then they'll tell you, it's not the way you necessarily have to go, etc, etc, etc.

Jackie: No. This was what was called a natal chart. It wasn't a progression. I was about thirty years old. And when I met her, somebody said, she's an astrologer. And I said, oh, I've always been interested in that, or curious, would you do a chart on me. The woman knew me, she didn't know me. But when she came back and was explaining this natal astrological chart, Alan, she said things that I am, that I was, without knowing me at all, based on this astrological chart.

And one of the things she said, this was interesting to me, because, I have what they call stage fright. I went to a fairly small high school, and I knew everybody, almost everybody there. Actually, at that time it was from seventh grade up to the twelfth. And every time I had to get up in front of the class, I took speech class, I got the jitters, I got the butterflies, I had stage fright. And yet, I was in the lead in the play, I played sports, but standing up and talking to a group of people made my stomach literally flip. Every single one of them in this small class, I knew them. Well, she said, I see you talking to large groups of people. And as soon as she even said it, my stomach started to flip, because when she said it, you know, I think in pictures, I saw myself standing in a podium in front of a group of a bunch of people. I said, I don't think so, Sheila. She said, it has nothing to do with what you're doing now. And I thought about that later, I was on the air for ten years, Alan. And shortwave for most of that ten years, talking to large groups of people. She also told me that I felt like a misfit. And I always felt like a misfit, Alan. And she said, but it isn't you, it's them. I said, oh, in other words, I'm not crazy, the rest of the world is. She said, in a sense, you could say that. And she told me so many things, based on the astrological chart, that nobody could have said to me, that hit me more deeply. She didn't tell me how I was going to live my life. And she also told me that I was here to serve, to serve humanity. Well, that's about all I've been doing all my life when you think about it, Alan. I mean, I was.

Alan: Yeah, I know, but there are true believers, and there are ones who are not.

Jackie: There's what?

Alan: There's true believers really, that's the bottom line.

Jackie: I don't know what you mean by that.

Alan: There's people who are true believers in it, and there are the ones who are not. You know. There are those who are true believers. You know.

Jackie: What are you saying though? I'm a true believer?

Alan: It seems to be, yeah.

Jackie: Well, was that coincidence? Was this woman?

Alan: I can't say without knowing it all or seeing it all. But personally, the stars, let's be honest. Who drew up all those patterns in the sky, because they look nothing like what they're supposed to look like, you know.

Jackie: You know, in the Old Testament, it says, not to go to, what does it say?

Alan: Astrologers and...

Jackie: Yeah, right. Well, is that a possibility that, I mean these creatures that are in control have been ruling and running their plans by this as a...

Alan: Well, they use it as a time clock more than anything, but they also use it as parts.

Jackie: What do they know that we don't know, Alan?

Alan: Well, they know the course of the stars. And by that, I mean, the time. The ancient ones used to con all the people into creating darkness by knowing when eclipses would happen. They've been studying the stars probably for millions of years.

Jackie: I know, but that's different than what we're talking about.

Alan: Not really, in a sense, when you understand what astronomy is as opposed to astrology. And as I say, when you understand all of the meanings of the characters that they give you in astrology, there's an esoteric meaning behind

them. And in fact, if you understand the esoteric meaning behind them, then you understand the plan.

Jackie: Well, this is a confusion for me. Because I know that we've been told so many lies. And I know that so much truth has been hidden from us. And I know that much of the truth is hidden amongst the lies. And I think, we need to be careful and discerning. I'm not a "New Ager" all though maybe you think I am. I don't know about the New Age movement. I don't know about it. But I know that people have said that I was New Age, you know. I like Steven Halpern's music, beautiful, well not anymore. It used to be. But, I'm not New Age. Whatever their term of the New Age is, but there are ancient truths, Alan, that have been kept from us. And there is a lot more to this physical world than their plan.

Alan: Yeah. But what I'm saying is, I'm trying to deal on with what we can deal with. You see, as opposed to that. I think if you can deal or start dealing with what's here, now, the rest of it falls into place.

Jackie: Okay. How do we deal with it?

Alan: As I say, we have to start to demand and to expose those, this system, what's behind this system, and this religion that's behind the system. The policemen and soldiers and everything get, I don't know if you realize that most of them get Masonic burials, you know. And they're also your public servants. You're paying them.

Jackie: Yeah. It's a little boys club, isn't it?

Alan: It's not just little boys. Girls, there's little girls' ones too. So, I don't know if there's anything in between. I wouldn't be surprised. But they certainly do have many, many branches and organizations, all over the world, in every country. When the British troops went into India, in the 1700s, they had traveling lodges with them, Masonic lodges, and they were astounded to find that every little village in India also had one. They thought they didn't know they had them there. This was already worldwide. There was a very good movie put out with Michael Cain, and who was it that did the James Bond movies, the older fellow, Sean Connery. And it was called The Man Who would be King. And many Masons got upset with it. It was written by Rudyard Kipling in fact, who was a Mason. And the movie showed two travelers going through the north, north of India, to find this priesthood who dealt with the square and the compass. And they used some of the Masonic terms there that Masons use amongst themselves. And the Masons were furious when they made a movie out of it. So, people should get it. It's worth the see.

Jackie: And you know, another one we were talking about last night.

Alan: Oh, From Hell.

Jackie: From Hell. Well, I did see the movie. Remember I told you. But I didn't catch it the way that you explained it. Would you explain it to our listeners?

Alan: Well, it's based on a true story of Jack the Ripper. But it's also, it also uses what are now the declassified documents from Scotland Yard, the main police for London. And they kept it secret for a hundred years that it was Sir John Gaul, who was the physician to Queen Victoria, who was the ripper. They knew who it was, because he was going out and killing these women, because they knew that one of the prostitutes had given birth to a son, and actually had been married, secretly, a Catholic prostitute. And he was sent out to kill them. And he did it with Masonic rituals.

Jackie: Every one that knew her.

Alan: And everywhere they left the bodies was a Masonic name, the Miter Square and so on. And he tried to blame the Jews by writing it on the wall, but he used the Masonic writing of Jews which was J-U-W-E-S. He said, "The Juwes will not be blamed for nothing." Well, that's a little Masonic coding in there.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: I could go on for about an hour about what it means. But the thing is, the point is, in that movie, you will see part

of a Masonic ritual with the, and these were the upper, upper elite of London, the Sirs and the Lords in this particular temple. And they reconstruct it. And you'll see how the candidate eventually gets risen up, when he's seeking the light as they call it, and they're wearing their Masonic regalia. This actually happened, you know. So, it's worth seeing that one.

Jackie: It's worth me seeing it again, because I'll see it in a whole different light now.

Alan: So they can keep that secret for a hundred years, because all the guys in Scotland Yard were Masons.

Jackie: And this was the surgeon, wasn't it?

Alan: He was the top surgeon. And he surgically removed organs. And each woman had the penal sign committed to her. Because, when you take an oath in Masonry, you also take an oath to whatever. Plus, you also take, you're shown your signs and passwords for every degree, but you're also shown a penal sign, which you must use.

Jackie: What's a penal sign?

Alan: That's for penalty. For breaking the oath. So, you know, you cut them across the neck. And sometimes the other one is to rip their stomach and their chest, and throw their entrails over their shoulder. Well, this guy actually did it to these women. This was a purely Masonic...

Jackie: To let those brothers know that it was Masonic murder.

Alan: That's right. And that was kept secret by the whole establishment, because all of the establishment at the top are Masons. And that's the power of Freemasonry.

Jackie: So, what did, I'm sorry, you piqued my interest and my curiosity. "The Juwes will not be blamed for nothing." What did that mean?

Alan: It's double negatives contained in the whole thing. And if you looked at, it's the three unworthy craftsmen, that's what they mean. There's the three unworthy craftsmen, and the myth that killed Hiram Abiff. That's what they claim. And it's not a true, see, this is the problem when you explain things. Most people think of people as soon as you mention names, and they're not people. Just like the old Egyptian gods weren't people either. So, when you say, Hiram Abiff, you say, well, that's a person. You picture it in your mind. You picture him getting murdered with these apprentices, who didn't know the upper passwords to get higher pay, and killed him.

Jackie: And really, it's all symbolic.

Alan: It's all high, highly symbolic. Because the three unworthy craftsmen, Jubelo, Jubelum, and some other one. But basically, it's really the death to the Knights Templars was so they had to put them down as the unworthy craftsmen, which is the Church, the State, and the Mob, the people. That's what they stand for really. The Church, the State, and the Mob. Because these particular high Masons control all of it. And that's what it really means. So, the three blows that were given to Hiram, and they go through these rituals in degrees, these supposed blows, is all to do really, with their dominance. And actually eventually destruction, of what was the Old Church, the Catholic Church, and then the State, the old Royal State, except for Britain, because they were given refuge there. And the Mob, the general population. Each one is despised by the very high degrees.

Jackie: With the Mob. If we so declare ourselves, maybe.

Alan: But this is where it gets down to the individual, because, you see, rather than believe in anything being ordained, the individual must grab the power that they're born with, and they must create their destiny, rather than saying, well, it's all laid out for you. That's the difference. When you understand that you can grab that life force within you, and I don't care what you think your connection is with whatever deity you follow.

Jackie: Or maybe not grab it, connect with, Alan?

Alan: Well, you can grab it, you can grab it, because it's your right. You know. You're born here, and you have, you have it there if you want to find it, you'll find it, and you take it and you run with it, because you must create a destiny, instead of leaving it to others to do it for you. If you leave it to others, then you are a slave, and you've never lived, and that was always the esoteric meaning of let the dead bury their dead in the New Testament. It was used long before them, that same saying. And people who go through their whole life, never knowing, that's what they say in High Masonry. It's as though they were dead, because truly, they leave nothing behind them. They altered nothing. And there's so much each individual can do, if they just take that power back, and stop being slaves to those who know how to control them.

Jackie: And I know I split hairs with words, but I'm thinking about this spring, after Chuck passed over, looking out the window, and it had been raining forever, and the grass was so that you could never mow it, and wet. And I was just saying, father, please give me strength, and give me courage to do this. And suddenly Alan, and that's why I'm saying, connecting with maybe, not grabbing it, but maybe we're saying the same thing. It suddenly occurred to me that everything I need is within me. And I have the strength, I have the courage. And then I started to think, thank you, thank you for giving me the strength and the courage to go on, and please help me to find it, and to hold onto it. That was my asking. And that was my thought about, well, you said, grab, didn't you. And I said, please, let me find it and hold on to it. Because I knew it was there. But I didn't know, you know, when I was asking for it. We're asking for something that we already have.

Alan: Usually we are. And it's insecurity. It's fear of the system. See, this world lives on fear of poverty, loneliness, ill health/sickness, all of these things. This system exploits us all on it, in fact. A person who's successful, and called successful in this system is one who's battled their way to the top over everybody else. And this is called, it's civilization? It's the cruelest system you could possibly have. It's anti-human.

Jackie: When I owned my business this insurance man came in to see me, and he wanted to lay out a plan for me, you know, so I could invest, leave a whole bunch of money to my children. And, when you're doing well, because I was doing well financially, at that time, you could, if you allowed it to, you could allow it to control your, you know, your thoughts, and get you anxious. What am I going to do to "preserve it". And while we were talking, I said, Roy, you know what, I'm not here, and what I'm doing, you know, in my life's work here, is not to leave my children a lot of money. I hope and I pray that what I leave them with, is the strength, and the inner knowing, to know that they're self-sufficient, in other words. You know, are you following my? That's what occurred to me at that time. The most important thing that we can leave our children is the values, and the honor, the respect, the compassion, all that is real in this world, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know. I know, it's getting connected again, you see. We're being disconnected, on purpose, over many years in a carefully laid out agenda to separate everyone else from everyone else. And that's divide/conquer down to the lowest common denominator, until there is nothing to stand beside you, and there's nothing that opposes you, except the top. That's all done deliberately. And it was discussed by the big boys in their own books, many years ago.

Jackie: So, okay, so, because we're running out of our hour, when we were talking last night, and you were saying, I asked you how the last broadcast you were on, and what you were saying is that we alluded to it earlier, that these people who are in public places, public positions of power, that people have to ask them and demand that they give them information on any secret societies.

Alan: Well, societies with secrets. In fact, all societies, because you have to.

Jackie: Anything they took a nose to.

Alan: Yeah, because you're giving them power to make rules and laws over you.

Jackie: And when you said that to me, the first thought I had, was, well, what good is that going to do. And that's what I asked you. I mean, do we really expect, because I remember you saying this one time, a long time ago, go to their

meetings and speak up to ask them, you know, what.

Alan: If enough people do that, if nothing else happens, you'll start a ripple effect. These people have never been questioned on the proper things.

Jackie: Well, right. You see, that's what you said last night, that they sent to me. Because, when you said that a long time ago, I thought, yeah, right. We're going to ask a public official, are you a member of the Freemasons, or etc, and they're going to be honest with us. And what you explained last night, that I thought it was so important that you expanded upon is whether they answer or not, ask.

Alan: Because you've got to start. Because people have to stop being on the defensive. We've got to stop it, you see. And it's their right to demand, since you're giving them a job, and you're also going to pay them to make laws that will affect you.

Jackie: What is Pat Buchanan? He's a Knight of Malta, of the sovereign military order of Malta. And I know this for a fact. And he has taken an oath to the Church, the Catholic Church.

Alan: Well, it doesn't matter. It doesn't matter, because it's the same. I don't care what they think at the bottom, the gangs at the top all belong to the same capstone. They think they're on different sides at the bottom, but, yeah, that's the con game.

Jackie: Yeah, the Catholic Church. It doesn't. What about this, the Lodges, the Moose Lodge, are these all lower extremities?

Alan: Well, a lot of those lodges, the side lodges, are guys who are Masons, and that's their basically fun place. So they have their main lodge to go to as well. I'll be doing a further expose in an upcoming video. And people should check the website into .com. And check out this one that went up today, this video. It's called "Peeping Through the Clouds".

Jackie: And that was the one you did outside?

Alan: Yeah, there's some wind interference there.

Jackie: You cut some of the wind out of it?

Alan: It's less long-winded. But it's the best we could do.

Jackie: Your dry humor cracks me up.

Alan: Well, at least I tell the people at the bottom, it's free, so don't complain. You know.

Jackie: Alright, well, for our listeners. Give your website again, and about your books. We've got about four minutes left, so you do that.

Alan: Well, the three books are on the site. There's also an MP3, the CD.

Jackie: Cutting Through the Matrix.

Alan: Yeah, .com. There's also a good article, and the books are Cutting Through 1, 2, and 3 in a series. And I'll be doing more of them. And there's also a good connection tonight on that website there, of recently, there's an inquiry going on now in Britain, because they were spraying Cadmium over Norwich, the city of Norwich, back in the 60s, and now they're saying it causes lots of esophageal and lung cancer. So that's up on. And that's from the BBC.

May 10th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Today is Wednesday, and it is the 10th of May, in the year 2006. I can't believe May is half over, Alan.

Alan Watt: I know.

Jackie: So, thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I almost missed getting online on time, folks, because I was just having a little chit-chat with Alan. I get into my idle chatter. I think that would be a very appropriate word, wouldn't it Alan? Idle chatter.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: And Alan said, it's 9 o'clock, you better call in. I hope you've had a nice day. We've been having beautiful weather here folks. I watched, Alan has two new videos on his website at .com. And when we've talked in the past, he's talked about the sprayings there. Alan, how far from the Canadian border, the Southern Canadian border, how far north are you?

Alan: Oh, quite a few hundred miles.

Jackie: Yeah, five?

Alan: Oh, yeah, I'd say that. Probably a little bit more.

Jackie: You're way out. You're way out. You must be in a stream there where they want that to carry to.

Alan: It is a stream. It comes up through Michigan, the jet stream, and it loops just about where I am, and goes right back down to the States again.

Jackie: Well, you've told me in the past, when you talk about the spraying, and you talk about it often. And they do spray here, but remember I said, the way you're getting it, we don't get it like that. And you described it as mush. That the sky just gets filled with like Mush. And when I saw the video, and folks, if you haven't seen it, you certainly, definitely will want to watch it. The first one Alan did is called Reality Check. If we have any new listeners, and if you haven't watched that one, you will want to do it. And then watch the Casual Conversation in the Woods. And then the last one, I've watched that twice now, and when you called earlier this evening, as I told you, I was watching it again, Alan, Peeping Through the Clouds, folks. And the one I'm discussing right now, they were taking videos of the spraying, the chemtrails, and it's just, it's way more than you said it was.

Alan: Yeah, it's staggering. Because really, what they're doing, as I say, around the Michigan area, because it comes up through Ontario, they use it. They spray heavily there to carry a long distance. And at the top of the loop where I am, they spray heavily here, because then it takes it down through Eastern Ontario, and down through Buffalo, New York area. So, they're really covering a vast area with it. That's why the spray in these two main particular spots.

Jackie: Spraying where you're at. It's pretty much overhead, isn't it?

Alan: Very often. Sometimes, I've noticed, just by the feedback you get from people, if too many people are noticing it,

they'll start spraying off outside of the cities to the West, and the westerly wind.

Jackie: You're not near a city.

Alan: No, there's one to the north there. But people in the cities, I've noticed, the clouds will trail over them, and it means that they're using the Westerly Wind to bring it over the cities. They're being very sneaky about it, in other words.

Jackie: They look real sneaky to me.

Alan: And then, at sunset too, you'll see a lot of them beginning to spray into the sun, where it's hard to look.

Jackie: They do. Yes, they do. And that's a lot of times, when the sun is setting, and if they're spraying just over the setting sun, you can see the black underneath the clouds.

Alan: In fact, sometimes, you can see it coming through a cloud, a normal cloud, you'll see the straight line of the trail, and it's darker, because of the metallic particles in it. And we're not supposed to notice. In fact, we're not supposed to even know about this. That's how audacious they are.

Jackie: Right. I want to make it clear too, that the entire video that we're discussing is not about the chemtrails. It's the beginning of the video, but once again, you do a dialog, as the thoughts roll. And go back into ancient history and bring it up to today. One of the things that I caught when you said, you know all the laws, you mentioned specifically at one point, crime prevention. And you said, how can they prevent crime? Because they've said themselves that anyone is capable of committing a crime.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, then do you know what it reminded me of? Well, remember Ayn Rand's Atlas Shrugged. It's because they've made everything a crime.

Alan: They've made everything a crime, and that was how the Soviet Union worked, in fact. When they wanted to arrest someone, a citizen for political purposes or something.

Jackie: They made what that person did a crime?

Alan: Well, no, what they could do is just watch them throughout the day, because you'd break so many crimes, just going to work, that they could pick you up on anything. And if they didn't want you, they'd let you go, you see. And that's why they've got so many laws on the books.

Jackie: Another thing that you said that really hit home or struck me, when you talked about the fact that they controlled the legal system, and the illegal system.

Alan: That's right, above and below.

Jackie: They control the criminal element too. The mafia.

Alan: All sides of everything. That's how total the system is. And they use both of them when, you see, without, it's true enough, to govern in a totalitarian way, you can't have one without the other. They need to create the crime, to create the police force, to watch the people on the prelude of stopping crime. So, they need each other, you see. And then to satisfy the citizens sometimes, they'll make a strong, say, drug raid, and show the public what they're doing. But they don't tell you about all the legal stuff that's shooting through in the meantime, while this PR stuff is going on. So, they control both sides of it.

Jackie: Well, they certainly are worth watching, all of them, actually, and every time you listen. And you know, I was

thinking that tonight. Because I actually, this last time through, and I'm only about, I don't know, maybe twelve, fourteen minutes into it, again. But as I was listening, the questions keep coming to my mind. And I thought tonight, if I had written my questions down, we'd need three hours, Alan. And I thought, you know, we have to, you and I, besides on air conversations, we have to have had hundreds of hours of conversation. And there are still times that you'll say something that will explode questions in my mind that lead from one thing to another to another. And you know, one of the questions I did write down, this was later on, and the thing where you said it, and where you talked about, and maybe you don't want to do what you did on the things, but just in this one instance, the video, where you talked about the aristocracy or the elite, how they see the priesthood. And you said, they refer to themselves as the priesthood, right? And they wanted to perfect humanity, because "God didn't do a good enough job."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, okay, the word God, Alan. I wonder if it's on purpose that the word God backwards spells dog.

Alan: Oh, that's right. That's what the dog priests used to be called. The god is dog, dog priest. That's why they wear dog collars. They call them dog collars.

Jackie: So, when they say they don't believe that God finished it, who are they talking about?

Alan: What they're talking about really is that, in their own inner religion, this thing called Progress, that's part of their plan, it's called Progress. And what they claim, it's because they are rebels, and they do everything through Revolution. Now, most revolutions, the public are generally unaware of, like the sexual revolution, the pop and rock revolutions, the feminist revolutions. Most of them are bloodless, or fairly so. In other words, they're constantly changing society and upgrading it towards a destination, a pre-planned destination, and it's to really perfect that which they claim was left imperfect, which is basically the population of the planet.

Jackie: But left imperfect by what and who?

Alan: Well, they talk about the one they rebelled against.

Jackie: Would that be Creator?

Alan: It's something to do with that. They're never specific, but you always get the hints. I'm pretty certain that all holy books that mention this are put out by them from the beginning. And they give us little clues, but they warp it a little bit, and make us serve them, you know, in the process. But there's always the hints of somehow being imprisoned here. And this is their world, therefore, through their own intellect, they will break out of this prison, through science. And they wrote more about this in the 1500s and the 1700s.

Jackie: They're imprisoned here.

Alan: Basically.

Jackie: Is that what they say, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. And that's why they gave us a story of a fall of a deity and an army, you know, behind the deity.

Jackie: Lucifer here.

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Jackie: Lucifer, how you have fallen, da, da, da, da, da.

Alan: And they say one-third fell with him. You know, this army.

Jackie: One third of the, what, spiritual beings?

Alan: Yeah. They claim about two million.

Jackie: Oh, you actually have numbers. Well, that's like, that's like, you know the Talmud claims to know the exact time and date God created the universe.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Because I don't know all of their codes and etc. This is why I was asking you this. When they say, well, they're perfecting what God left unfinished.

Alan: Imperfect. Imperfect is the word.

Jackie: Imperfect. Yes. Are they referring to Lucifer?

Alan: They're referring to the people that were basically here. The natural people.

Jackie: But who do they think created the natural people?

Alan: Oh, they still believe there's a creator.

Jackie: They what?

Alan: They still believe that there's a creator there, but they rebelled against the same one.

Jackie: In other words, they know that Lucifer is not creator but Lucifer is their god.

Alan: But they believe that Lucifer, and also themselves, and everyone who takes on the high secret societies or goes into them, believes that they themselves can attain that same power of godhood through pure will and intellect. They can achieve godhood, and be the equivalent of that, you see. And so, what they always claimed is that they could break out of the prison through science, through the use of science. And what they've been doing all this time is using the populations to work through their sciences for them.

Jackie: When they break through, where do they think they're going?

Alan: Oh, probably forever, just going through the planets, all over the place, and sucking them dry no doubt, and you know, carrying on. There was a poem written back in the 1920s, I think, and it was along those lines, that eventually they would leave the planet, and leave the earth spinning like a burned-out cinder, in its wake, as they went on to the next one and then the next one and the next one. Under the guise of loving everything in nature and so on – it's nonsense – all these laws are passed to put us in a prison. And they can reproduce anything, right now, through cryogenics and genetic manipulation. They can reproduce anything on this planet. And they've even had programs on public broadcasting services about it. They've shown us these huge arks, where they have all the DNA of every living creature, plant and animal and insect. And they admitted that they can bring them out of cryogenics, after many years, and even use different hosts as the carriers to bring them to term. So, these guys don't give a damn about nature. It's just to put us in a box that all these laws are passed, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, well, the prison that they have made besides the fact that somehow they just own people's minds. But of course, it is said that the mind is the gateway to the soul. Because they're imprisoning souls, aren't they Alan?

Alan: They imprison souls and they also use our wrong choices for their own benefit.

Jackie: Our wrong choices. Good way to put it.

Alan: Because we tend to do their wars for them. We battle for them down through the ages. We actually kill and die to bring around an agenda. And once their agenda is over, then we will be pretty well wiped out. Because we only have a function to these people, and nothing else. That's all we are, is a function. And the other thing is too, you see, if we cannot master ourselves individually, then these people will master us for us. And that's the other key to it. Because we're so willing to go off and slaughter at the drop of a hat. We don't really even need a good reason to do it. And young men, of course, full of hormones and tribal instincts have been used forever for this purpose. They never recruit guys, you'll notice, forty and up, because they're too wise. But when you're eighteen, you're invincible.

Jackie: Today they're not though, Alan. And they are recruiting. You know, I have read that they have actually talked about upping the drafting age to thirty-eight.

Alan: They made exceptions for undertakers up to fifty-nine. But for young guys who go off and do this stuff, all you need is bodies, really. You need bodies. And you need bodies that don't think they'll ever die. And men and women at eighteen can't imagine death. It's always going to be, it doesn't happen in the movies. The good guys always win. And the bad guys can never shoot straight. And yet, this game has been played down through the ages forever. They used to have dramas in the British Empire, traveling shows where these plays were written about wars, either in Africa or somewhere, anywhere where the empire was striking out. And they'd put these shows on, and they'd give cut rates for teenagers, teenage men to get in. And it was all noble and it was all hero stuff, and the good guys always won, and he always got his fair lady. And this was the kind of stuff they fed them for centuries. And they still do today. You take a young person at the bottom strata of society that has almost no dignity at all. He's ignored by everyone. No power of any kind. Very little chance of getting ahead in life, as they call it. And you put a uniform on him, and suddenly your own country treats you as though you're a brand new being.

Jackie: Yeah, right. The uniform.

Alan: You see, this has been used for thousands of years, this same technique. And these are sciences. They understand the science of the mind. And they know the sciences of the mind. And they know how it changes the older you get. So, they can hit you at any age group, according to whatever they want to hit you with, to make you respond. And even advertising companies know these techniques very well, how to hit even children at six years old or five, to nag their parents to do something. Or teenagers to join up, you know. So, this is instant status. And instant respect. And all you have to do is go wherever you're told to go and kill people. And they always dehumanize the enemy of course. And now, the same technique's to be used.

Jackie: Dehumanize the enemy. Yeah. It's somebody that really in fact is not an enemy.

Alan: Now you take the doublethink of all this. See, logic is like mathematics. Two and two must always add up to the same number. Now, here you have a society where if you say any ethnic slur you end up with a fine or prison or something, because you've got to get cooperation in society, because people have to get along. But you put them in a uniform, and you can get people from all ethnic groups in that one army, and then tell them to hate this other group over there. And it's okay to go off and kill them. See, so something is wrong here. It's doublethink. It's Orwellian doublethink. And if you kill someone in your own society, you end up on a murder charge. But if you go over and become a sniper and assassinate people at long range, you get a medal for it. What's wrong with this picture here? How come we're so easily manipulated? Well, the reason is, it's through indoctrinative techniques, and the perfect understanding of our minds and the young teenagers. This is ancient science that's been used for thousands of years on how to get young people and train them to go off and kill, and still teach them it's alright to do so. And yet we like to call ourselves progressive. We're progressing in society to this fantastic utopia, which they claim exists or will exist. And every century that we go on, we slaughter more and more millions than the previous one. And they call this progress. There's something wrong here.

Jackie: Well, of course there's something wrong. But not for them. It's the perfect plan for them. There's something wrong to somebody who's sane.

Alan: And yet, at the same time, they use a flaw in humanity, where we have either been gulled into believing the system is real and genuine, with all of its doublespeak and doublethink, or else we have an inherent problem here, where

individually, we mustn't let ourselves be conquered by these people who know how to use ourselves, our age, the tribal instincts to go off and slaughter other people. Because we never benefit from it. The public never. In any country, whether it's conquered or the winners, or whatever, you never win. Only a small group win in this whole strategy here. It's like Henry Kissinger said in the Last Days. The book written by Woodward and Bernstein about the Vietnam War. When Kissinger was asked about the troops that were still there, and he says, what about them. He says, the troops are just dumb, stupid animals to be used for foreign policy. Now, here is the monster telling you the truth.

Jackie: Alan, where did he, was that actually in an article? Were they quoting him?

Alan: It was in a book.

Jackie: Okay, in a book. Okay, they said that this is what he said.

Alan: He was talking to a bunch of reporters after the main interview, and they asked him, that question, and that was his reply. And, now, he was telling the truth, because, young people who are drilled, they're drilled. These are all mining terminologies they use as well. It's Masonic, because the whole military system is Masonic, and you do square bashing on the square, and all that kind of stuff. And you're uniform. You're one form. You stop being individuals, and you become one. You act as one, and you do what you're told. And so, it's all Masonic, you see. And their symbols and rituals are actually Masonic. And, they train you not to be an individual anymore. They give you a whole new set of values and tell you to obey instantly, without thinking. Now that's what all Masons are told, that when a superior gives you a command as a Mason, you will obey the order, without question, and put all moral judgments to the side. You will simply carry it out. All these things are Masonic. And people should question themselves why every army on the planet has the same types of uniform, the same types of drilling on the square, and marching. And you go back to the ancient steles of Egypt and Sumer even, and you look at the pharaohs there. In any of the statues, you'll always see the left foot forward, because that's the beginning of the journey, by the left quick march.

Jackie: That's a Masonic thing?

Alan: Yeah. By the left quick march. This has been done for thousands of years.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. And that's even when counting cadence. Your left, your left, your left, right, left.

Alan: That's right. So this is an ancient science, by ancient priesthoods that are understood and are right up to date, and we're still doing them yet, because they'll never let go of science which works, and they understand this perfectly. And they have the same type of...

Jackie: Do they actually think there's some kind of a power?

Alan: It's a symbol. It's a symbol of their dominance. If you go to Luxor and you look at the temple, or the pillars of Isis and Osiris, Isis is the mother. And it's not a person, it's their church. Collectively, it's their church. And they are Osiris, the body of the church. And then, the inscription for Isis says, I am Isis, I came from a perfect wonderful egg, nothing that exists exists without me.

Jackie: She comes from a what?

Alan: A beautiful egg.

Jackie: Egg, okay, and that. Thank you for, that's where it comes from, because, the Easter, Ishtar is Isis, right? Another name for Isis?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I remember reading that that's why we have Easter eggs. Because it really, Easter, the time when Easter is is the celebration of what, the creation of Ishtar hatching out of her egg.

Alan: What it means is that all things within the world, the physical system, come out of the mother. In other words, this high, high, high occultic church. That's what it means. They are the body. Their members are the body. They are Osiris. They are the body collectively of the church which is a mother. It's allegories for their system. So, Isis is everything in their system, which is basically everything. And so, everything in their system which is orderly, and marching is orderly, you see, starts off with Isis by the left quick march. Because the female is left. She is called sinister in knighthood.

Jackie: She's called what?

Alan: Sinister.

Jackie: The woman is sinister?

Alan: Yeah. And knights, you'll find Dexter is the right. And Sinister is the left. And that's why, because they don't like women, you see; the females are sinister.

Jackie: But you know, you got talking one time like you didn't like women too well either. You were saying that women were the cause of all the problems in this world.

Alan: No. What I've said is that they understand that through Eve...

Jackie: Okay, whoa, whoa, you know what. Let's pick this up. I don't want you to get started and then we're going to get cut off. We're going to be taking a break here. Well, right now, and folks, so, remember what we're on here, Alan. Okay. And we'll be back with you folks in just about two minutes. We'll be back, with Alan Watt and Jackie Patru.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan. We were talking about Ishtar, and then I mentioned that you had made at one time on the air, you sounded like one of them. Not really, but that women were a source of the problems in this world.

Alan: No. They're not a source. They're understood. And because they're understood, the higher priesthood have always said that they will bring fruition of their plan through the female. And that's what the whole allegory of Eve is all about. It's the nature of the woman. Now, Caesar himself said that to take over a country you put fear into the people. The women complain and want security, and then you offer them security, food, etc, and they'll come to you. Now, Stalin did the same thing. So did Lenin.

Jackie: So, do you see that that's true in your own?

Alan: Oh, yeah. It's a natural thing. I watch it on the surveys on television. Even when there's things that government actually wants done, they'll have these interviews on the street type of thing, and they'll ask the women what they want. And the women always say there should be a law about this, or there should be a law about that, or whatever. And it's always what the government wants. So, in other words, women naturally look for security, you see, and Hitler did the same thing. He said, all our propaganda must be aimed at the woman, who wants food for herself and her family, peace, and security. And he says, then will follow the children. And then must follow the man. And he was basically quoting Caesar. Because it's an ancient understood mechanism. And you'll notice today. Well, even after 9/11 when they had the surveys on the street, the usual thing, would you give up your freedom for security. And the polls that came out here in Canada, reflecting the States, actually they were from the States, showed about 88 or 90% of women agreed, according to them, that they would give up freedom for security. So, these were techniques which are understood. They know how to manipulate the male, because of his nature. They know how to manipulate the female, because of hers. And they also know how to manipulate the teenagers of both sexes, right down to the pre-puberty children. It's an art in every section. So, this is understood.

Jackie: I've got a report. I read this several years ago. And it was very frightening. It was a report on brain research.

And they were talking very technically about the synapses and how at first, from birth, until about seven years old, they said that the synapses, it's like there's explosions going on in the child's brain. And then, it's maybe seven or age nine. I think it's well, between there, that it slows down to more of a normal pace. Of course, there's always constant learning as we're growing, but think about those pathways that are being made in those babies' brains, Alan. They know exactly what they're doing.

Alan: It's a road well traveled, you might say. That's what the pathways are. But, if you take these sciences that were understood in the days of the ancient Greeks and the Egyptians before them, Plato talked about this coming time, even in his writings in the Republic. Where he talked about his, the creation of the perfect republic, with a dominant minority at top, with a Guardian Class, and then the strata of bureaucracy, and then the military class. And he said, towards the end, that they would bring in the women, into the military, who will fight alongside the men. Now that's two thousand, three hundred-odd years ago.

Jackie: And here in the US, there have already been, I believe, Congressional debates on, you know, when they're talking about re-instituting the draft, with the women. And there was, there was a bill that didn't get passed here, but the bill was if it had been passed, any young child who goes to get a drivers license, has to sign up for the draft at the same time or they don't get a driver's license. And it said, men and women. And then, when a new version of it came out, it just said, I think it mentioned the males. So, there must have been a heck of an uproar at that time, but you can see it coming, can't you?

Alan: It's coming. It's planned. And they must have a military class, where they'll inbreed the male and the female for a period of time, because this isn't forever, to make sure they breed the offspring in a military environment, to take care of the people. This is all, again, old science.

Jackie: And getting back to the crime thing. It's a crime to drive without a state driver's license. And yet, to use that was a tool to get young people to register for the draft.

Alan: And that's what they all want, is a driving license. They want a car. They want to drive.

Jackie: The new bill had a thing at the bottom of it, and I don't know if that passed, Alan, but there was a box that you could check the bottom, that said, do you want to use this as, you know, your application as registration of the draft, yes or no. And it said that the draft, you have to register at such and such an age anyway, because it is the law. It isn't the law. It isn't the law, because here in the US, the draft registration "law", I forget what title, it may be title 52. It is not positive law. Which means that it is not law. Maybe if you live in Washington D.C. or the territories, you would have to, but it is not actual law. I wanted to say this as we're talking, because the thoughts are in my mind. For any of our new listeners, if you have children, or you know people with children, have them not register for the draft. Have them not register. It is not a law. I've got the thing that they mail out to young people, and they do say, well, you have to do it. And one of the frequently asked questions is, what happens if I don't register? It says, you may be fined, you know, so much money. You may be. That's because it isn't a law. It doesn't say you shall be. And then it says, you will not be able to get government grants if you don't register for the draft. Well, to hell with government grants. Anybody that's listening to this, right now, if anybody you know, in fact, a friend's son was helping me here today. He's going to turn sixteen very shortly. And I talked to him seriously about it, for that reason, and he said, well, I can't. I'm the last of my family line. I said, then tell all your friends, Michael. Tell all of your friends. Because, I mean, you know, we're living under commercial law, and when that young person signs that draft thing they are held to what they are told is a contract. And yet, you have to be 21 years old to sign a contract. Don't you find that interesting, Alan?

Alan: Well, everything is conology, con being the priests. It's, that's the world we live in. It's coercion by threat. And then, ultimately the use of force to back it up. And that's how the herd are managed, and always have been, really. But I think it's a sad, sad, thing you know, when you look at what they've done. They've done their best through the unisex movement that began in the sixties, that the same clothing and stuff, all this kind of thing, that we're all the same. And then of course, the American psychological association did their politically correct agenda, and said, well, girls only play with dolls because they're taught to do it, you see. And they're really the same as guys. And this is all a big, big preplanned thing done back in the early 1900s through experiments, through special schools, like Bertrand Russell's, when they planned to destroy the family, destroy marriage, and all other things that they'd used actually up until then,

for their own benefit, for a post-industrial society. And I think it was Carl Gustav Jung, the psychiatrist, who was way beyond Freud. He actually visited America, in the late '40s, the early 50s, and he said. He said when the female loses her Eros, you know, her natural femininity, when the female loses her Eros, and begins to emulate males, then that society will plummet to the ground. And he said America was leading the charge there.

Jackie: They talked about that in the New Order of the Barbarians. In the shadow government section, if you haven't read it, New Order of the Barbarians, and they said the exact thing that you're talking about, and how they were going to take that, did you call it Eros from a woman. They were going to get rid of, baby dolls and go to different things. Okay, in the 60s, out came the Barbies.

Alan: Well, Barbie is for Barbarian.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Well, thank you. The whole thing, is she's a grown-up buxom, you know with big buns doll. And she's got a boyfriend. Okay, plus all of her, whatever. The point is, little girls, this is what I wanted to ask you, do you think the maternal instinct is a natural thing and can be taken out of them? I think so too. You know why? Because you see it today.

Alan: It's been written about long ago. Carroll Quigley wrote about it in Tragedy and Hope. He said that after World War II into the early 50s, he said. Now, he was a professor who was an advisor to various consulates for the US. A bigwig. A guy who chose Rhodes Scholars for World Government to get sent to Britain. He chose Bill Clinton to go over. When they say something, you listen to their words carefully, because they don't waste words.

Jackie: They say what they mean, and they mean what they say.

Alan: And a thing, an extraordinary thing, extraordinary thing happened to women, young women. He said, they suddenly, suddenly, began to mature physically, sexually, far quicker than before. In other words he's telling you that something extraordinary had been introduced into society, and it was through the inoculations, etc. And because of that, they would race ahead of the young males. But it would also make them more aggressive as well, and that's what we see.

Jackie: When I go back, you know, when I was a little girl, we had baby dolls. But we didn't have a whole bunch of them. I had, I remember, I think I was in the fourth grade and that was all I wanted for Christmas. It was a newborn baby doll. And I got that doll for Christmas. And for the next Christmas, I got a buggy for her and grandma made clothes for her, and that was my baby. And you know, when my girls were little, I wanted them to play with dolls. And I got them baby dolls. And I'd go in their rooms to straighten up and whatever, and I'd find their dolls laying on the floor, you know, all tumbled. And I'd pick those dolls up, and I'd wrap them up in their little blanket, and put them in their little cradle. I said, Mom, I feel like not a fool, but it's so natural to do that. You know. She said, it's just your maternal instinct, honey. See, Jodie was my firstborn, and out came Barbie doll. And I got her Barbie dolls, because I had no clue, Alan. No wonder she didn't want to play with baby dolls. And I noticed that this happened to all the little girls. I wanted a dollhouse when I was little. I had a friend that had a dollhouse, and I would play for hours. And that was one of the first things, when Jodie was old enough, she wasn't interested in a dollhouse. You know. I got her a little clotheslines and clothespins and little tea sets. She played with those things, because I played with them with her. As they got older, they just weren't interested. And it is not just my two girls. It's women today, how they, even when they're there with their children, and I see it with my neighbors, with my friends here, their children are almost like a nuisance to them.

Alan: Well, here's the key to it, you see. They knew, they knew, and this is true. Ask anybody who's been in a war. Who does a soldier cry out for when he's dying? It's not his dad.

Jackie: Mama.

Alan: And you see, the motherly instinct is a counter to the male, the young male, who's more aggressive. And they had to do their best to destroy that, because history, primarily, was taught from mother to child. And John Dewey mentioned it, that they'd have to eliminate this contact between the mother and the child to get racial harmony

throughout the world, because most history is taught through. See, the children don't really bond with the father until they're sometimes quite high up in the teens. And it's because the father's instinct is different from the mother's.

Jackie: Well, in the past too, it used to be this way, the mom was home taking care of the children, the dad was out earning the basics.

Alan: But it's also easier for the child to talk to the mother. It's far easier for communication-wise.

Jackie: Because of her receptivity.

Alan: A male tends not to bond so quickly, until they're actually adult. That's when the male kicks in. So, they understand this, and they had to destroy that. And now, of course, it was interesting, a recent survey that was done to do with universal child care that they've pushed in Canada, and they've found that the vast majority of women were demanding as their right that the state basically pay for mandatory daycare and all the rest of it. So, there you go, you're right. That bond has been severed. And that was intentional. And the people who go along with it have no idea of the big sciences that are motivating them.

Jackie: You know, you might want to link the New Order of Barbarians at your website. Because, I'm telling you Alan, they said it all. They even told this Dr. Richard Day, they even told how they would do it. When I started reading the first transcript, I got about, I think a transcript of the first half of the first of three tapes, that that Dr. Denigan did, I kept gasping as I was reading it. Because you could see it. You could see everything that he was talking about, back in whatever, 1960 something, today, you could see it all. And they did it. Even to the point of people stopping buying Made in America. Oh, well, we're going to start making chintzy cars, little things like, you know, the door handle will fall off, and people will get so fed up with it, they'll start buying foreign cars.

Alan: But you see, the thing is too, that I've never fooled myself on either. You see, I've never looked upon this system as being mine, and the one that I'm born into as being mine. I've always known that we had no say in this system. The system is theirs. All they are doing is upgrading their system for a new era, for the next phase of the plan.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, see, you came in with some very, you came in with knowing. I came in with some knowing, not the same kind you did, but because, as I've told you, that's why I believe I can relate to our listeners. I didn't see this world, and this life that we live as a system, Alan. I didn't even see it as a "system". It was just life, you know.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. In all mammals, they look towards the parent for danger signals of any other creatures and so on. If the parent doesn't warn them, that mammal will go up quite happily to its worst enemy and be eaten. Now, if your parents have been brainwashed, and most of them were, they don't know to pass it on to the child and say, look, I know the world appears this way, but here's the real story. So, you see the child grows up clueless, and it's like Lenin said. You know, there's a thousand paths that a society could take. But the public mustn't know this. They must think the one that we're born into, every generation is born into, is a natural development. So, this has always been perfectly well understood. And of course, religion had a big, big role to play, down through the years, in keeping this order together, for this particular elite.

Jackie: Well, you know the sad thing is, I, from things that I've learned in these past twelve, thirteen years, in documents and writings and things that I have, there was a time in this country, when people were "politically involved" and they actually believed they had a say in the government, Alan. And I saw that, you see, I saw that as I was reading those, what a shame it is today, that nobody is involved. And yet, those people then, that were so involved contacting Congressmen, and interacting and da, da, da, da. They believed in America, as I did, up until not too many years ago. And all of the activities that they were involved in, they were supposed to be involved in it. Because there has to be opposition to move the plan forward. And the whole pathetic thing is, that America itself, or not America, the US, was without a doubt, was founded to do exactly what it is today. And do you know what I saw in, I've got a big satellite dish and I was going through the satellite guide. Do you know, they have a movie out called, listen to this, Team America: World Police. It's for children. I should watch it. I really should watch it, just to see. You know, you watch those kinds of movies, because you want to see what they're doing. And I look at it and I say, oh my God, I just want nothing to do with it, but we really should watch movies like that, shouldn't we?

Alan: Yeah, they do indoctrinate us through movies into the possibility that this will come. Once you accept the possibility through fiction, you're more apt to accept it when it comes into reality.

Jackie: That Team America: World Police. That's here today, Alan. The US is the World Police today.

Alan: That's right. Well, the head of NATO in 1956, he was a Frenchman, and he put a book out on this very topic. He said, America has taken over as the world police, but they will have a couple of minor wars then fail towards the end. Then, the universal society will kick in. And there will be a universal police force. So, they understood this. Nothing happens in this system without their go-ahead, basically, their planning. But through predictive programming, we are gradually shaped, our minds are shaped towards what's to come next and next and next.

Jackie: Do you hear, talking about predictive programming, did you hear about the docudrama, I think that NBC did, it was about the bird flu. Did you hear about it?

Alan: We had one here in Canada about a month or six weeks ago.

Jackie: I wonder if it was the same one. Well, I don't get the networks, but Jeff said he watched about the first five minutes of it downstate there, and he said, he couldn't watch it. I said, you should have watched it. I would like somebody, if somebody taped it, I'd love to have a tape of it. You know what he said in the first five minutes at the very beginning of the movie. There was an Arab person at an airport with a suitcase in his hand. And then the plague hit. And evidently, this thing was billed by the network as, this is ahead of the headlines. So, whatever they did in this production, American people, people who were watching it, led them to believe that there is going to be a plague, and there are going to be millions dying, and they're probably pushing the vaccines like a son of a gun.

Alan: They're also conditioning the public on how to respond if they ever say it's hit through stay at home, do what you're told.

Jackie: Did you see it, or did you hear about it?

Alan: Yeah, yeah. They had a docu-drama. They used real people from the UN with the actors as well, to mix it all together, to try and get this home to us and train us. Just like they trained the British public before World War II.

Jackie: Well, at the beginning of the movie, the hatred they are promulgating against Arabic people, the Muslims. There at the very beginning of the movie, to imprint into everybody's brain, because probably somewhere in this movie they don't know how the thing started, the plague. But in everybody's mind, they knew, because they saw that Arab at the airport. The Arab terrorist. Geez.

Alan: I know. It's pathetic what they throw in our faces. But it's also pathetic how the public swallow it, subconsciously. That's the scary part, because they are conditioned.

Jackie: The real pathetic part to me, because I'm always relating back to myself, when I may have at one time watched something like that and believed it, if I hadn't begun to learn, what I began to learn. It's like I told you Alan, during the "six day war", I looked at the newspaper laying on the table, I saw the headlines, "It was over. Israel Won." And I said, isn't that cool. That little tiny country. But what's really pathetic to me are people who are told and don't hear.

Alan: Well, you see, they do, and this is, Brzezinski was quite right. They've trained the public that you don't have to reason things out for yourself. The media is there to do it for you. It's there to reason for you and give you your conclusions.

Jackie: We have about thirty seconds. So, do a commercial for...

Alan: Well, people want to see the website. You should look into .com. There's lots of downloadable stuff there for free.

Jackie: Folks, if you haven't, go over to the website. Good Night, Alan.

Alan: Good Night.

May 17th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And so, before I forget this, I wanted to bring this up. I think you got the same email I did from one of our listeners. The email, his name was Awake Now. He said he's been listening to the broadcasts and his eyes are really open. And he sent, he sent a link. He put in his search engine, Masonic CHIP program, and I clicked on the link, and I brought up one of the pages. The first one there was the Pennsylvania Masonic Youth program or something, and it was the chip program. And that is the child's identification program, Alan, where they use biometrics, they use fingerprints, and etc, etc. And it sounds so good. But the thing that was interesting to me, is several years ago, and I'm thinking it's at least four or five years ago now, the state legislature came out with the program. It was passed by the legislature, and it was called the chip program. And it was the children's health insurance program for Pennsylvania. And it was for the children whose parents couldn't afford health insurance. No child will be left behind, you know. So, then now, we have the Masonic, Pennsylvania Masonic CHIP Program. And I sent it over to Darren and asked him to post it, well, he did, beneath one that he had posted several months ago. And it was from Nebraska. And they're promoting, of course, all this. But what's interesting is they started out here in Pennsylvania, CHIP, was the Children's Health Insurance Program. Now, we have the Masonic CHIP Program, which is the Child Identification Program, and next it will be the real chip, won't it, Alan?

Alan: It's a chip off the old block.

Jackie: A chip off the old block, yeah. And I wanted to thank our listener, who sent that over, and it's just very, very telling, just how fast they move. And how insidiously, how insidiously. And when I wrote back, I pointed out, you know, that the ostensible reason, makes too naive in a person who isn't aware. It sounds so good. It's like oh, my goodness. You know, we'll get this video, and we'll get the fingerprints and the hair, whatever, the DNA, I guess from the hair, right, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. They get the cheek as well. Inside their cheek. They take a swab test.

Jackie: For the DNA?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, in this little kit, I think it's a hair sample, or at least the one in Kansas. I don't know. But it's the underhanded and devious way that they worked in everything that the elite, everything that is done. Isn't it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. I know. And it's always for a bit of pretense. A good cause.

Jackie: Well, that's the point. It makes you feel so safe, like chipping your, your beloved pets. And if they get lost, well, my, my, you can find them. And then you chip your beloved children. And then the beloved husband and wife, and then pretty soon everybody will have the chip.

Alan: Yes. Just normalize it.

Jackie: So nobody can ever hide. There's no place to hide, is there, Alan?

Alan: That's the thing. They normalize something, which really, if you stand back, it is bizarre. But actually, normalized bizarreness. And they do. And they said they'd do this, at that Loyola Meeting, where the world scientists met, chaired by Newt Gingrich. And it was sponsored or paid for by the US Department of Commerce. And it's to do with an implanted chip in the brain. And they said they would promote this through kindergarten, through cartoons, through novels, through movies, and make it a positive thing. And so, they can normalize anything that they wish if we fall for it.

Jackie: Wait, now I, you lost me somewhere there, Alan. Okay. Would you repeat that?

Alan: Well, that's their whole agenda, to normalize something which is a dangerous idea. If we stand back individually, and think about it rationally, it's a dangerous idea. But you can actually normalize it by good marketing strategies, really, to the people. And all you have to do is give some PR out of how they found this woman's child that was lost.

Jackie: But how would they normalize planting a chip in the brain, Alan?

Alan: They could do it. They can do it, whatever they want, because it's done primarily through fiction. Young children already are watching this stuff with their superheroes in the cartoons, and in some of the movies.

Jackie: Okay, but how do they make it look good?

Alan: They give them extra, enhanced abilities of intellect, or you don't have to study. You could be downloaded with all the data, and without studying for it. Or you could have amazing strength, or whatever, you see. So, that's how they're promoting it to the very young children. And so, they want to be like their heroes. And they know this. They always give people heroes. Children like and want heroes. So, they supply the heroes, and of course, they're being programmed for something that's not for them. It's for a small elite to control them in the future.

Jackie: Right, right, of course. Jeff came to visit and he brought a flyer that he took off the bulletin board down in Wellsboro. And this is another, another example. It's just a page and it's in big letters, it says, Looking for a Job? Use this checklist on your interview. If your employer can't meet such simple demands, give me a call. And there's a yes or no here to check. Will you receive at least \$1178 to \$1501 a month plus room and board? Will you earn two pay raises a year for the first four years? Will you receive thirty days paid vacation per year? Will you receive a pay raise if you get married? Are full recreational facilities available, i.e. golf, tennis, theater, pool, horseback riding, etc.? Will you be entitled to medical and dental benefits, with unlimited sick leave? Will you be accepted without experience? Will you be taught a skill at the firm's expense with full pay? Can you quit after two to four years, to attend college and expect the employer to contribute all but \$1200 to an educational fund of up to \$70,000? Will the employer pay for 100% of your college tuition while you're working for him? Can you ask for cash bonuses of up to \$40,000, will the employer pay off your college loan up to \$65,000, while you're working for him or her? Will you be allowed to work in locations where you've never been, like Hawaii or Europe? An army of one. And if you cannot, if your employer can't meet the simple demands of these, give him a call, Sgt. Pond. He's a recruiter for the military. And I read that, and I said, hell, I'm going to go sign up, this is great. A full recreational facility. I can go to Hawaii or Europe. Isn't this pathetic, Alan?

Alan: Well, it's standard PR.

Jackie: Well, I've never seen one of these before, maybe they're all over the place.

Alan: Well, the old Masonic ones used to say "I am" or "I be". In the Middle Ages they'd say "I be" for "I am". And that was the standard joke in Britain for years, when they were recruiting, during the troubles in Ireland with the IRA, and they'd say, Be all that you can be. And of course, they said the same thing, you could travel the world and meet people. And of course, the standard joke was, yeah, and you can run up the shank hole road with the bullets bouncing at your heels. So, they never tell you that there's a bad part about it.

Jackie: Well, certainly, they're not mentioning Iraq, Iran, Syria, you know, Afghanistan. Oh, and where are these

recreational facilities for god's sake, Alan? And they lie to them. They lie to them. I've got newspaper articles in there, and in our section, so, you want to go to war? There's a lot of these items like this. Like, promising some man, I forget what the heck the bonus was, if he would re-up, and once he did, they wouldn't give him his bonus. Now, when you go to court today, when they try to go to court, you know what's going to happen. The government always wins.

Alan: That's right. And it's also the same when you come down with one of the illnesses after the inoculations if you're in the military. Some horror stories have come out of the VA hospital, about the kind of treatment they get.

Jackie: My dad died in a VA hospital, Alan. And my friend, Mel. He was in Vietnam. And he was supposed to have surgery on his knee. It was at least three years ago. And they withdrew or lowered the money, you know, withdrew funds from the VA thing. And so, they couldn't give him his surgery, so now he gets to have a walker.

Alan: This is the stuff they don't promote in the ads, you see.

Jackie: And you know what I want to say. I know I'm talking a lot. And I know that our listeners, they tune in, a lot of them, because they want to hear you. So, if you get any complaints, tell them I get my chance every now and then too. But, I got an email, and it was just phenomenal, and I was formatting it to send over to Darren. And Alan, it was one of the best I've seen written, about the chemtrails. All kinds of things. And I get to this one part. And this is a confirmation about the controlled opposition, how 99.5% of what they say is not only truthful, but it's really, usually, well, well, well written and presented. Then, one of the paragraphs in there said something about, how was it that nineteen hijackers were able to fly around in our airspace for over an hour. And so, there we are. And then, of course, Saddam Hussein was brought into it, the monster, Saddam. So, there we are, this one fabulous article, about global warming, chemtrails, illnesses, etc, etc. And then there's that one paragraph, and that's the big hook. You know, they've got to keep that lie going. So, I went to the website, where it was posted. Come to find out, it was Kinkaid. Kinkaid is or was a long-time member. He's one of the phony, you know, controlled opposition, phony conservative, Christian Conservative. And it was on his website. And I said, well, that makes sense. You know, that's the same thing Phyllis Schlafly and all of them do. Tom Deweese is another one. He just puts out absolutely fabulous information. And I called him one day, and it was something in one of his newsletters that he puts out. He puts out free, of course. Slick. I mean, you have to wonder where they get all their money. But whatever it was, it was so not right. And I called him to talk to him about it. And he said, Jackie, I agree with everything you said. And I said, well, are you going to make amends here. And then he went on to slip slide around me. And basically, I did it to give him the benefit of the doubt, because I was pretty clear that, you know, he had all these little hooks in his stuff. Little tiny ones. They look little but they're big. They're big lies. And the same thing with Kinkaid. And I'm saying this for our listeners who fall for these kinds of things. Folks. You have to watch for the hooks. And any time you read anything that talks about nineteen hijackers, 9/11, on September 11th, at the World Trade Center debacle. Any time you read that, you know that it's part of the controlled opposition. Because there's nobody out there that's out there with that kind of information, Alan, that doesn't know.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Okay. I'm done.

Alan: Well, that's the key to it. It's always been this way though. The strategies that are planned way in advance, like a military type campaign over the public mindset. They look for what will come out of the public. What their responses will be. And so, they always give them the leaders to follow, who seem to give very good information. And as you say, then they spin it off somehow. And that's the little hook that they have in it. They prepare in advance, even before they start their first move, by putting these people out, waiting for the event to happen.

Jackie: And you know, often times, their lies are lies of omission. And you have to know the facts in order to hear. And what reminded me of that was in '95, when we were working to stop the Conference of States. There were two, Senator Jesse Helms and another US Senator from Colorado, who were promoting the Conference of States and wanted to be delegates that went to it. Well, Phyllis Schlafly waited until it was really won. It was, I mean, they had been beaten, and she put out an absolutely exquisite piece. Differently, differently written than anything anybody had written. But it never mentioned Jesse Helms. She mentioned whatever the guy's name was in Colorado, but she wouldn't mention

Jesse Helms. He is of course a 33rd degree Mason and a member of the Council for National Policy. And if people didn't know what really happened, they wouldn't have known she lied by omission.

Alan: Well, it's easy to present the wrong picture, by giving them half the story.

Jackie: Yes. And protect their cohorts. You know what I've been wanting to do. When there is so much information that is given. And sometimes, it's so overwhelming to, I mean, even people who are awakening, it can be overwhelming. And like I, you know, I had received an email some time back from somebody who said, well, what do we do? Do we just sit back and let them steamroll over us, and etc.? And it looks to me like they're winning. And the one thing that I feel that we've been neglecting in part of the conversation, Alan, and you can present it so beautifully, is the fact that the power that is within each and every individual, and I'm talking taking it to a level, of beyond this physical, in other words, even though it's still in the physical. And I was hoping maybe that you would share with our listeners, some of the information that you have imparted in the past, and haven't for a long time.

Alan: Well, I said, I'd never be a cheerleader for the people.

Jackie: I don't know what that means.

Alan: What I mean is, I would never, ever go out there and tell them it's going to be alright. What I do tell them is that on an individual level, you can make it alright for yourself, maybe. And a spinoff of that, a side effect, is that you can help others along the way, even unintentionally. Because I think for every person who truly, and I mean truly gets beyond the awake stage. I don't mean the awake of realizing you've just been taken over. We've been taken over a long, long, long time ago. And all you're doing really, is waking up out of the dream that you've been in for so long. Your whole life, really, and your parents, and way back into the past. So, I tell people, don't panic when you wake up, thinking you're just losing it all now. In reality, you never had it.

Jackie: Okay. But where does that leave an individual?

Alan: It's up to the individual, if they can even handle that much of it. Most can't even handle that much of it. And that's the common problem that you hear in so many telephone calls, is how to wake up their friends and their relatives. And I hear that every day. And I say, why are you wasting your time trying to wake up people when the chances are maybe one in five thousand, or more, can wake up. So what I tell them, is don't cause friction at home. That's the first thing. Because people spend years trying to change people around about them. And I say, all that energy could be done trying to help someone who's taken the first step. They're waking up and they need the information. And hopefully, maybe along the road, if your relatives have it in them, if by hearing you discuss it with them, maybe they'll be able to come to the same level. But many will choose not to. There's also a choice involved here. A big choice. Many people truly want to believe that they are being well managed. And never forget that. That's a choice they make. And so, I tell them don't cause dissension. Because, it's almost like evangelizing at home. You know what that's like. It's the same thing. And if the person cannot get it, or does not want to get it, you'll end up with discord. And everyone is unhappy. So, it's best to try and find those who are trying to wake up. And even then there's a process of waking up into different levels of awareness. Some get stuck in the money trap, thinking, it's just the money. If we can get the money back, we'll be saved.

Jackie: No, if we can go back to a gold standard.

Alan: That's right. Or, if we can just get the right politicians in, it will all change. And all of this kind of thing. They don't realize it's way beyond that. And that it's always been this way. I'll give you an example of that. I don't know if you've heard of Don Scott.

Jackie: Oh, yeah, Donald Scott.

Alan: Well, he did a lot on the chemtrails and....

Jackie: Wasn't he one of the authors of The Brucellosis Triangle?

Alan: He did that. Well, he had got his Federal MP, his Member of Parliament, and furnished her with all this data, and went to Ottawa. And she stood up and asked the Ministry of Defence why and what they're doing with all this spraying over the skies. And she had all the facts to back it up. All the data, all the photographs, etc, from all over. And the Department of Defence or the man who was in charge, the politician in charge said, "We do not have to answer you."

Jackie: We do not have to answer you.

Alan: So, there's your democracy in action. See, there is no democracy. It's a charade for the public to believe in.

Jackie: Okay. Let's say we're talking, you're talking to an individual. Or, let's say, on the air, where you have a lot of people listening. And we talk about this system, and how ancient this system is, and how we've always been programmed, how they have cultured us. Literally, the world is their petri dish, and we are their organisms.

Alan: These are all sciences on human behavior.

Jackie: Okay, Alan. That's what I'm saying. And then, on top of that, there are religions. And you know, you have the Christian religion, you have Judaism or Talmudism, whatever. All religions, even though there is truth there, most of it is more just mind control and programming. You know, people being "the fear of God", he's a good God-fearing man and all this stuff. It goes beyond that too. See, I think that's what, part of what's been missing, at least as part of or occasionally, to have people who are caught in that trap, Alan, to be able to see that that is a trap, like everything else. And basically, they have trapped the soul. Because they have removed or blocked, the ability or the grasp for a person to recognize the power that is within. And that's what I feel. I've been wanting for a few weeks now to do this. Because you have talked about it before.

Alan: Yeah. But it's multi-layered.

Jackie: Otherwise, what use is all this information if a person sits there bewildered and overwhelmed and says, "Well, my God, what am I doing here, then? And why are we here? What am I here for?" Do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: I know where they all go with it. And again, it depends how much they've come through it all to understand much higher things. Many cannot go higher. Some can.

Jackie: Yeah, but you know, unless a seed is planted for an individual to consider.

Alan: But once a seed is planted, and it takes up within themselves, because, the first step really, is self-analysis. Not world analysis. It's self-analysis.

Jackie: Yes. And what does that mean? Would you expand on that?

Alan: Well, if you are truly, in a sense, and this is again the occultic side, because they know this is a fact. That you are a microcosm, which basically contains all of the macrocosm, or everything around you. Everything is known within you. The truth is within you. That's why you can perceive it when you hear it. It's already there, you see. It means that unless you understand yourself, it's know thyself, has always been the rule. How can you possibly point out what's wrong with the world if you're all wrong with yourself? That's why we're in the mess we're in. We have control freaks and psychopaths running our lives for us. And they don't reflect for a minute on their own personalities or their own self. They sleep well at night after planning mass slaughters called wars. They go to parties and they laugh and joke and they have no conscience. They are unable to even look at themselves as they are. So, those who must bring the world into a different arena, have to start with themselves. And look at every part of their own life, who they are as a person. Who are they, in fact, as a spiritual being. What is a spiritual being?

Jackie: Thank you. Yes.

Alan: And then again, you find out you're constantly at war in this world with yourself. Because this is the place where

spirit meets matter. The contest between spirit and matter.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of. The story in the Bible about Jesus sitting out there for forty days and forty nights, and Satan comes to him, and says, hey, if you follow me, look, and he showed him all this stuff. You know, you can rule the world basically. And in the Bible, Jesus said, Satan, get thee behind me. When I read that, I mean, later of course. I thought, that was a wrestling. We're going to take a break.

Alan: It's all allegory for the same thing.

Jackie: All allegory, but I'd like to pick this up on the other side of this break. Because, thank you, this is what I hoped that we could get into tonight. Folks. We'll be back with you, with Alan Watt, in about a couple of minutes. So, you be sure and stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan. We were talking about the allegory of that story. When I read it, later in my life, not as, you know, a young person going to church and stuff, the way it appeared to me was that it was symbolic of the wrestling that you were talking about. That spiritual nature with the human nature. And when he said, Satan, get thee behind me. Well, the thought that occurred to me, is I thought, he didn't have to have Satan show him. You know, if we're going with the story in the bible of the miracles and etc, and walking on water, and da, da, da, da, da. He didn't need anybody or anything to say, well, follow me, and I'll give you this, and I'll give you that, because he already knew. And maybe that's the whole point, is knowing within our own selves. And maybe when he says, Satan, get thee behind me, maybe it's when there was no more wrestling. In other words, we're not here to be powerful controllers. To be "wealthy". And nothing wrong with it if we are, if it happens to happen, depending on what we do with it. But I mean, the lust or the constant wanting more and more and more. And what we're always wanting more and more and more of, is physical stuff. You see what. Am I making any sense?

Alan: Well, what it is, as I say, it's the battle of spirit and matter. Because in matter, everyone needs to eat and live and sleep and have a roof over their head. And of course, the system in which we live in is totally artificial and fake. And what it does is exploit all the natural fears people have. Poverty, sickness, loneliness, illness, no home, no food, all of those things. So, success therefore is the opposite of all those things which they exploit. Success is having all of those things, which means that you, in turn, exploit those beneath you. So, personally, I don't think that riches can even be used properly. We shouldn't be using money at all. It's an anti-human thing.

Jackie: Yeah, I know. But if there is. I maybe was relating to when I owned my business, and I began to question even the business that I was in, because, it was, you know, it was fitness centers. It was all about, you know, getting a physical body in shape, in condition, healthy. And I was making very good money, because the business was successful. It was successful, I do know, because we were giving to those people who came in, what they, you know, we were serving them. But the point is, I've wondered if it was okay that I was making that kind of money. Well, you know what, Alan, I didn't go into the business to become "rich" and I wasn't rich, but I had lots more than I needed at the time. I went into it, because it's what I knew, what I loved doing. And it was serving people. But then, it really does depend on, does it rule us, or does it make us think that we're somebody or something above somebody else, because we have "more" than that person has.

Alan: This system worships multi-millionaires.

Jackie: Yeah. I understand that.

Alan: And so, that in itself tells you that you can't normalize a deviancy.

Jackie: Well, I wasn't a millionaire, but I had lots more than I needed.

Alan: But that's the key to everything, as I say. They exploit everything in this system which they've given us.

Jackie: But I wasn't exploited. That's my whole point, Alan. You said money cannot be used right, because we shouldn't even be using money.

Alan: That's right, it's a deviant system.

Jackie: However, it is a system that we are in right now, and you are too. You need money.

Alan: We've been given no choice.

Jackie: Thank you. And my point is, it depends if we have money, how we are with it. Does it make us think that oh, wow, we're somebody really good or superior or better or somehow over other people. Or is it just something that's happening to us in our life, and maybe we use it for helping other people who are lacking in. Do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: Well, I think it's getting off the whole thing. The thing is, in a world of matter vs. spirit, there's going to be a battle always, because, let's be honest here, when you're young, when everyone is young, they're sitting healthy and they want to have a good time and enjoy themselves. They don't want to be burdened with the worries the adults have, or the older people have. But, life can really be pretty tough at times, for everyone.

Jackie: You know what, even if you have money, life can be tough.

Alan: Yeah, it can be tough. And the world of matter is always transitory. The world of spirit can, can possibly, but not always, be eternal. And that's the key, because in ancient times, they did not believe that the spirit had the right to live forever, or at least the soul. There was a difference between soul and spirit.

Jackie: There is. I mean, in those two words there is a difference, isn't there?

Alan: Big difference. In this modern language, they've tended to blend the two together interchangeably.

Jackie: Would you explain your understanding of the difference between soul and spirit?

Alan: Soul was the animating force. That's why even Christians miss this, because they've been brainwashed again in the last century, really.

Jackie: More than that, all the way through.

Alan: Yeah, but really more in the last century, because they used to know the difference. They used to know this. It used to be taught that everyone was born with soul. And soul is a sort of life animating type, separate from spirit. And the purpose of soul was to seek out spirit. And that's why in the New Testament, the disciples asked him how to get everlasting life. You see, if they were already immortal, you wouldn't be asking that. And so, he was talking about how to receive spirit. How do you gain spirit?

Jackie: Or gain spirit, or connect with and recognize.

Alan: It comes to the person. And this was taught long before the Christian Era, that when you were on the right path with yourself, then the spirit that was made for you, that part of you that was separated when you came into the physical world, it would draw closer and closer and when it united then you had the actual knowing that you would then go on. If the spirit did not come to you in your lifetime, the soul literally after death could sort of linger for maybe a few centuries, and then die away, or be recycled, but know nothing.

Jackie: And whose belief is that? The ancient belief.

Alan: That was what they believed in all of the ancient religions.

Jackie: Well, you know what? When I think of spirit "having to come closer to us" or come into us or whatever. What would we call it, the consciousness, of everything that is in this physical world. And I'll use as an example, the consciousness of plants. There is a consciousness there, Alan, and you know that.

Alan: I know there's an awareness here, you know.

Jackie: A lower form of consciousness. I'm not saying that a plant thinks, I mean, but we do know, I've experienced it myself, with plants. They respond to us. To the care they're given. To the love that, or the well, love your plants. Maybe that's not the word to use for it, but they respond to love. To an acknowledgment, or maybe an understanding that there is a consciousness in all things. Now, what is that consciousness? I'd call it creator, because, what else would it be, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, but again, it's not through everything. And you see, that was the old Gnostic teachings.

Jackie: Well, what do you mean, it isn't through everything?

Alan: Well, like rock and everything else, you know.

Jackie: How do you know that?

Alan: That's just my personal understanding. And the fact is, getting back to people again, people have to know themselves, before they can truly come close to anything called or would even vaguely call a creator.

May 24th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 24th of May in the year 2006, folks. Alan Watt is with us, this evening of course. And thank you for being with us, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: So, is there anything particular tonight that is on your mind that you want to begin with?

Alan: I was just going to mention that apparently it was, I think it was NBC in California, or Los Angeles I think had broadcast last night or this morning on a town which has been affected by these trails, these chemtrails. And they mentioned that there was a yellow powder coming down. Now, this was back in February.

Jackie: And NBC broadcast this?

Alan: I believe so. And they were streaming it today. I never caught it myself, but what I was told was that one of the Departments of the Environment sent out someone who tried to say it was pollen. But it was too early in the year for pollen. And the townspeople had been getting sick. And they said that they saw the stuff coming down, and it exploded in the air at one point. Now, what kind of pollen explodes, overhead?

Jackie: When they say explode, I wonder. See, I can't picture that. What?

Alan: It was kind of like a gaseous type of cloud that was just yellow. And they saw the aircraft spraying them.

Jackie: And the news reported it.

Alan: This was on this broadcast. I'm just wondering if they're going to broadcast it across the country eventually. Because here, you see, about a month or so ago, on the first rain that we had, a couple of hours later there was a three or four inch wide yellow band around every puddle. Every puddle had it. And it lasted for a few days, and even when it came down really heavy for the next couple of days, that yellow band stayed there. And when the puddle started to dry, it left this band behind them. So, I got some samples and I may try and get them tested. It's not pollen, because we didn't have any film of pollen coming off anything. Generally you get a film on your windows and on your vehicle. But there was none of that.

Jackie: Exactly. You would.

Alan: So, I've never seen this.

Jackie: Do you have any thought of what type of mixture this could be that would be a yellow? I mean, what would be in it that would have it yellow?

Alan: Well, we know that Britain has declassified documents from the '60s, only recently. And they admitted to using cadmium, which they...

Jackie: Cadmium red.

Alan: It's a yellow powder.

Jackie: Oh cadmium is. Oh, there is cadmium yellow, isn't there?

Alan: And they sprayed this from ships that blew it in over Norfolk in England. And then they observed the public for years. And they had the highest esophageal cancer rate and no doubt.

Jackie: Esophageal is the Esophagus.

Alan: It's a tremendous carcinogen. So, we don't know what they're up to really, unless we get the stuff tested.

Jackie: Alan, okay, there is a cadmium yellow and a cadmium red in the oil paint. Is cadmium itself yellow, and they do something to make cadmium red?

Alan: It makes it inert, in other words, not dangerous.

Jackie: What, the cadmium red?

Alan: I believe so, in paint.

Jackie: I can remember once I was taking a painting course at the Art Institute in Springfield. And I, you know, I would get paint on my fingers and wipe my face, you know. And my teacher came over, and she said, Jackie, get that off your face and get it off your fingers. That is very dangerous. And I thought she was really overreacting, but maybe not?

Alan: Well, it may be not so bad there, but if you're breathing a powdered form in, it certainly would be. And it's just amazing that this stuff is being declassified. I mean, this is what I keep trying to tell people. There are so many levels of real government above the one that you elect. And I talked to Don Scott about it, up in Sudbury, and he's been on the radio about these trails, and what they've been doing. And he got his federal MP, now that's the federal politician Member of Parliament, to bring this up in Parliament, and the Minister for Defence refused to answer. He said he didn't have to answer. So, we have no, literally no complaints department here as to what's happening.

Jackie: No, of course there isn't. Tell me what you know about, or what, Donald Scott was one of the authors of the Brucellosis Triangle. I did have a conversation with him one time. And it was after, I don't know if you recall this. Remember the people that had the four shepherds. It was a sheep farm and they had imported these sheep. And the EPA came, you know, with their flack jackets and their jackboots and their guns, for a family of four. Two children and the mother and father. They took every single one of their sheep and they killed them all. And I had them on the air with us. I had the father. And I got all of their, or a lot of their documentation. And there had been testing of those sheep, and there was nothing wrong with them. But their sheep were taken anyway. And of course, their whole investment was gone. It was one of those power grabs. And when I was talking with Don Scott, he called me, because evidently one of our listeners told him he should come on Sweet Liberty. And at first, when he called, I said, well, you would have to call me on your dime, because I don't have an 800 number. Oh, that's no problem. And then we got talking about that family. And he just insisted that those sheep had to be killed. And I said, you shouldn't say that until you read all the information, and the crime and the corruption and deceit that went on in regard to this. He said they had Kreutzfeldt-Jakob disease. Kreutzfeldt-Jakob, or however you would do that. Well, anyway, as we talked, he was going to be, as I said, on the air with me. And then before we were off the phone he said, well, I guess he called me back, he said, well he had talked to his partners or whatever, and he just couldn't do the broadcast with me because their budget was so low and he couldn't afford the call. And initially, everything was fine, but the point is, he was going along with the stealing of these sheep, like it had to have been done, and Alan, it didn't.

Alan: Yeah. But, I don't know anything about this particular case. But, generally there's some recompense or something if they do something like that. Although, in Britain, with the mad cow nonsense, they literally went into farms and they flew teams by helicopter in, and they'd walk into barns and just shoot them all and fly off again, and leave it to the farmers.

Jackie: These sheep were bred from a strain that had been tested and tested for any disease. And then, after they were bred and these people were importing them, first they were quarantined in their home country, before they were able to come over here. Then they got over here and they were quarantined. And they paid a very high price. And these people were making their living, making, I guess, just delicious cheese and stuff like that. Well, they lost everything.

Alan: See, there's so much going on that we have no idea about, really. And I don't like to alarm people, but I think they have to stop thinking that the world is going to come to an end sometime in the distant future, all at once, because you'll find out that we've been given poisons and so on, and tested on. In fact, it's been happening to people before I was born. And it's happened during my generation. And they're doing it to the next generation. It's an ongoing program here, where we are, this is the laboratory, and we're the guinea pigs. And not only that, they know I think what they're really, really doing. It's an interesting thing.

Jackie: You think they know what they're doing.

Alan: Yeah they do. These guys have such incredible plans. And you cannot go by the media. The media will put you into a certain mindset so you can't really fathom out what's happening, because you're trying to use normal logic, according to the data. But when you use the observations and the facts that come out over the years, you start to get this incredible picture that these characters know exactly where they're going with it all. And then you tap into the global meetings on depopulation, and also rendering people ill, so that they'll be very poor marriage partners, and all of this has been going on for donkey's years. And here we are getting sprayed like bugs every day, from these aircraft, and there's not a peep from anybody near the top or any media. Now, a media that won't even talk about this, I wouldn't listen to them about anything. Because that's how controlled they are. That shows you, there's total control. And no one in the media is going to risk their job and their career by stating what's obvious if we just look up. And that's a scary thought when you think about it. So, we've got to stop relying on them for information on anything, and do it all ourselves.

Jackie: Gonzalez. What the heck is his... I can't remember who he is. Attorney General? Well, I got an email this weekend, this past weekend, where he was quoted as saying that journalists can be prosecuted. That is, evidently, if something they're reporting is considered to be a threat to national security.

Alan: Oh, I know. They're taking this all the way.

Jackie: Journalists. And you know, there have been a lot of journalists killed over there in Iraq and disappeared. So, some of them when they try to jump ship, and do it right, Alan, they just do them in.

Alan: That's the real world. See, that's the real world. It's a scary thing for most people to realize that all these glossy magazines and newspapers, really, on the one hand, they're not telling you really what's happening. And a lot of what they are telling you is total disinformation, to keep you twiddling your thumbs and smiling away. That's part of mind control. Mind control works primarily through the data that you receive. And when you believe that the media is there to do your thinking for you, then you're under mind control. And Aldous Huxley pretty well said that, you know. So, this is well understood. We form our opinions on what we are fed.

Jackie: Well, you know, I remember one time, when we were talking, I know I brought this up last week, more on the spiritual level, when you said that they're at the top, the ones that we believe are in control are actually controlled by another level. People that we don't, or creatures, I don't know what we would call them. But when I said, well, you said that their greatest fear is that enough people will realize the power that is within us. And I asked, you know, at that time, how many you think it would take, and you said, I don't think too many, because there really aren't too many of them. And Alan, you see, to me, that's important for people to realize that all of these plans, and all of what they're doing right now, and I know that we're part of it, and we have been, but we know that with creator, all things are possible.

Alan: They're possible, as long as we understand fully, and I mean fully the situation we're in. You see, close to this, on the mirror image of this, you have all the new age movements, which grabs all the real data. You see, intelligence, this is what intelligence and counter-intelligence is. Intelligence is information that's been passed around to the

ordinary public. It's leaked out. It's getting passed around. Counter-intelligence agencies that work for the supergovernments grab that information. They put out their own people to become superstars. And so, the public immediately listen to them speak. We're trained to follow the stars, like Hollywood. The big successful ones. So they say the same things, the intelligence, then they counter it by wrapping it up in a lot of nonsense and throwing it into outer space, or telling you it doesn't matter, it's all illusion. And that's the trick of counter-intelligence. So, you see, I'm trying to tell people. And I've heard people who phone me up. They'll follow the big ones, and that's what they'll tell me, "it doesn't matter, because nothing is real anyway". And I thought, boy, what a mind job has been done on them, because now they're rendered utterly harmless.

Jackie: Well, you know when I was listening to one of your videos, watching. And the questions that come in my mind, and one of them was, okay, why are we here? Why are we here? Who are we and why are we here? We are here. At least our consciousness is.

Alan: We wake up every day as ourselves.

Jackie: Yes. Well, what I'm saying is, and we had this. Actually it was a wonderful, spontaneous conversation once, on the air. And I remember the date. And I went and got that tape, because I wanted to hear it. And the tape was totally inaudible from my own machine.

Alan: I told you what happened here, a little while back there. I was taping something down to the States. He listened to it, and all that. He put the tape up on something, on top of a speaker or something, or a table, and the next morning it was wiped. He could hear his voice asking questions and my voice was gone. Everywhere I answered was gone. And that's the technology.

Jackie: Well, that's what happened. I was just sick about it, because it was so important what we talked about, basically, that we are all existing, even though our consciousness is fully focused here in the physical realm in the third dimension, but that every single thing we do here matters in every single dimension.

Alan: Yeah. I'll tell you one thing. The proof of it is, in this incredible length in planning. Now, 9/11, let's start with this nonsense here, 9/11, because we know they published in The Project for the New American Century, the whole war plan to attack Afghanistan, Iraq, then Iran, then Syria, and then so on. And then Brzezinski brought his book out, The Grand Chessboard, with the same strategy and battle plan in it. So, this was planned long before 9/11. And the proof is also in the fact that pretty well every country on the planet is signed into this anti-terrorism campaign. And they went into action at the same time, with the same plans, to make sure they can survey every single person in their population totally in all communications. Now, that obviously took... Do you know with the speed of bureaucracy... Do you know how slow bureaucracy is? You know, so this shows you the tremendous work that went in worldwide, long before 9/11 came into being. And here's your key. Now, what is it they're afraid of? There's people going through the border there, who certainly do not look like Arabs. They don't look like Arabs. But everybody is going through this farce in every country. And your telephones are being tapped, your email, your fax, all communications. You, everybody, has obviously got something in them that terrifies them. Everybody. It terrifies them. They're going to incredible lengths. You see, in an absolutely totalitarian system, everyone must be predictable. And this is taught in law enforcement.

Jackie: So we must be unpredictable and unreasonable.

Alan: We have to think for ourselves. And that's the key, it's thinking for ourselves. And you can't figure out what the world is all about, until you start figuring out what you're all about, you see. Now, that doesn't mean you sit and navel-gaze, and cross your legs and shout Om, or whatever. It's a matter of realizing that tremendous powers play in this world. And no matter where you go, with following the history, and the way we're shepherded. So perfectly shepherded down through history, by a small group of elite masterminds, you might say. You'll always come up against the perfect planning of a diabolical type mind. And unfortunately, in the language we're given, which again, was created deliberately. It's minimalistic in its descriptive capacity. But you can't help but coming across something, which is so intensely cunning and evil and just beyond the ordinary crook or even the super crook. Because everything today is coming into place at the same time, that was all started a long time ago. Everything is falling into place, and

coming together. We can read about this with Blavatsky and the creation of theosophy, which was intended to blend Christianity with Hinduism. And then they brought that out across the planet in an explosion with the Beatles when they went off to the Maharishi, after they had gained their audience, remember. They didn't start like that. First you've got to grab the audience, and the people follow the stars. And once they were accepted and superstars, then they went off to India, and all their followers were suddenly delving into all these books on Hinduism. That was planned that way.

Jackie: Okay. Let me ask. Oh, gosh. These conversations we have sometimes, so many thoughts and questions just explode in my mind. Trying to keep it in order here. The reason that we have the religions, the reason that they control education and entertainment is that they want to control our thoughts, because they know, absolutely, how powerful our thoughts are. And they know how powerful our words are. And behind the thoughts and the words, what drives the force or the power of them are our emotions.

Alan: Yes. The emotions and experiences.

Jackie: Exactly. So, they want to control our thoughts. And you have 40,000 Judea Christians, who are clamoring for "Jesus to hurry up and come" because he's going to take his seat in Israel, and this is God's plan, it's all God's plan. So, that's how religion does it. And the emotions. The fears, the concerns. When we start worrying and we start getting, well what am I going to do when this happens. I spoke with a friend today. An associate, let me say that. We had met at one time, and we had had several conversations. And he was getting so frustrated with me, because, you know, he was talking about, we do know this. As self-sufficient as we can be, we must be. However, we can only do the best we can do, and if we sit around and worry about what's going to happen because we haven't done this, or we haven't got that, the worry itself, the fear, is a negative energy that is being generated, that they want us to generate.

Alan: This is obvious. And this is a strategy which has been used so many times before by the same people. And they've got the audacity to publish this in books. Such as Carroll Quigley. He published the strategy of terrorizing the general population, so as when you went to war, you'd breathe a sigh of relief. And they scared the British people for years, telling them they were going to get gassed. And all the major cities in England shoved off their children, millions of children, off to Scotland and Wales and different places. So they split up the families. And Quigley, who was the historian for the CFR. You know, he wasn't just a member of it.

Jackie: Right, he was their historian.

Alan: He said that the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British one, of the same company, the same group. He said that the newspaper men had all met together in the Royal Institute of International Affairs and decided and planned this strategy to terrorize the public for three years.

Jackie: Yes. To keep us afraid.

Alan: And then, when they declared war, you see, everybody almost breathed a sigh of relief that something was happening.

Jackie: Something is being done.

Alan: And they gave gas masks to all the people. Everybody had to carry them. And it's same stuff they're using now with the flu. Oh, the flu. They've been saying this for years now and drumming, you know, get the drums going, and terrorizing the public. And now they're announcing, oh, it's definitely going to hit this fall. They already admitted a few months ago it was going to hit here come about March or April. And now they're churning out these movies, these docudramas, using real members of the UN and their various teams and their WHO, or Dr. Who, I call them. So they're using actors and real people to make this seem so real to the public. And it goes through, just like the disaster movies that we're all trained to watch. You see, it's all done through fiction and then comes the reality. They start off with Day One, when the first report comes in. Then Day Two. Then they'll show you what happens. Then it goes up to Day Fifteen, and my God, they're rioting and looting.

Jackie: Yeah. And it's total chaos.

Alan: And this is all training the public in the same type of mass hysteria, so you'll do what you're told, like a robot, and go along with whatever is part of the agenda.

Jackie: And Alan, the energy itself that is generated. This is the way I see it in my mind's eye. These creatures have no emotion. The ones in control. They have no emotion. They have to have, an emotion is energy, and it is powerful, and they have to have it in order to move their plan forward.

Alan: Well, we do have...

Jackie: So, they generate the negative emotions.

Alan: They make us generate it.

Jackie: Exactly. Well, they promulgate the fear, the concerns, the worry, the anger, the hatred. And people say, well, it's righteous anger, and whatever. I just know that when we get like that we're doing and being and feeling the way they want us to.

Alan: Absolutely. And I tell you something too. When someone is furious or angry or afraid, they're missing so much around them. They don't see things. And that's why they're giving us all this incredible fear all the time.

Jackie: Well, this guy that I was talking to today, he was almost not hysterical, but he was so intensively emotional about, Jesus, Jackie, don't you know what they're going to do. And do you know that they're going to nuke this country? I said, I believe that's what their plan is. You know, I've said that before, that they're probably going to set a nuke off in one of the... He said more than one city. I said, how do you know? But you see, I wasn't reacting or responding with enough emotion. And he said, you don't seem to get it. I said, yes, I do get it. I said, but what good is my sitting and worrying about something? He said, because then you can be prepared. I said, how do we prepare? We have to be self-sufficient. I said, well, do you have any suggestions for me? Well, you have to talk to people, and you have to do this, and get a group of people together. And basically, he was frustrated with me, Alan. But I said, I'm not going to live in fear. And I'm not going to live in worry. Because, I discovered a long time ago, my worry changes nothing.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I will do the best that I can do. And there's where our faith comes in. And we are going to take a break here in about 40 seconds. Folks, Alan Watt's website is .com. Alan has three videos now, if you haven't seen them, you will want to take the time.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt, folks. You know, I wanted to say again, just before the break. When we think about. And I know that Alan, it takes, what does it take? Maybe understanding. I don't think it takes will power. I don't think we can make "worry" until we understand and really get it that worrying about something changes nothing. And I'm not saying, you know, we don't have concerns about somebody we love, or etc. But what I'm getting at is to sit and worry.

Alan: That's immobilization.

Jackie: Yeah. But, say it again.

Alan: It's immobilization. That's what pure worry does.

Jackie: It immobilizes you.

Alan: Yeah. It immobilizes the person. And it truly will give you very poor health to begin with. It will bring you down quickly. And if you're worrying and fretting, it also brings those around you down quickly too.

Jackie: Well, you know what? Given that our thoughts, our emotions, our fears, etc, that we do attract to us that which we fear. It's all, but the thing is, to say to somebody, well, don't worry. They're like, what are you, nuts? How can I not worry? Chuck and I talked about this a lot, because he was a worrywart. And we had so many conversations about it. Finally, one day, I mean, I asked him. I said. He was concerned about finances. And of course, if you're in sales, and you're hungry, and you show that you're hungry and that you're worried. You're an opposite, like an opposite magnet, like you repel instead of attract. And one day, I finally said it in a way that he understood. And I asked him, Chuck, could it be any worse than it is right now. And he said, No. I said, so what has all your worry got you? He said, nothing. I said, well, then try giving it up. Because it is useless. And it does. It de-energizes you. And maybe you could just go out and have fun with what you're doing, enjoy the people that you're talking with, and don't worry, because that's what the stoppage is. And Alan, I saw it in his eyes, that it finally sunk in. And I'm telling you, it was, even that same day, he did something that he said when he got home, I don't know what made me do that. Well, he gave up, basically is what he did, and wound up getting a sale that gave him a \$700 commission, that same afternoon. It was within an hour after he left that the call came to the house. And so, to say to somebody, don't worry, they look at you like, well, how can you not worry. Well, because I found out that worry changes nothing.

Alan: Well, that's the same thing we were talking about earlier with the language itself. It isn't specific enough, as compared to other languages. And so, really what we're talking about is when you get to a state of fretting. When you fret, you know. And when you're fretting about something, that's worry that is not constructive. You're worrying for the sake of worry, with no solutions. You see. That's destructive. It's a destructive state.

Jackie: But what good does worry do?

Alan: Well, what I mean is, we should really differentiate it between concern.

Jackie: Concern, yes.

Alan: You see concern is different.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: In other words, you always know, yeah, this is wrong, and I see what they're doing, and you're aware of things, but you don't let it get into a panic state where you sit and fret about it.

Jackie: Well, for example. You know, frantically saying, they are going to do this. They are going to do that. They are going to. And I said, well, I know what their plans are. I know what their intentions are. I am not going to help to speak their plans into the material world. And that's what they do. And I know that they know this, Alan.

Alan: Well, they know it.

Jackie: And that's why they've got us saying, oh, well, it's God's plan. It's God's plan. I had somebody call one day, and said, you know, what I was talking about. He said, I love listening to you because you're so inspiring. But, he said, Jackie, don't you understand, it's God's plan.

Alan: It's preordained.

Jackie: Yes. And when you can get a billion or two or three billion people thinking. You know what I believe, I believe that if enough of us said the sun comes up in the West, that the whole physical apparatus would change, Alan. That our belief holds it in place.

Alan: I'd have to move my kitchen to another room.

Jackie: There you go. Yeah, me too. But that is so important for us to know, that with all of this terror that they are trying to create, and they are terrorists.

Alan: This is a Reign of Terror. It's not a War on Terror. It's your standard Illuminati type Reign of Terror. And I was thinking about Trotsky the other day there. And Trotsky wrote a few books. One of them was a book. I think it was In Praise of Terror. He was justifying. He said the techniques of terrorizing the populations, so that they would go along with what the elite had planned. And of course, he counted himself amongst the elite of his day.

Jackie: They do know what they're doing.

Alan: They know. This is an old technique of stampeding the public. You know, I think it was around the 1500s, when Britain wanted to. Well, it wasn't Britain. We should stop using these terms, really. It was a group in London who wanted to go to war with the whole of France and loot it basically. And they put out propagandists to go into communities and, I don't know if you've seen these speakers they had that would say, oh yea, oh yea, and everybody would gather around a village. And he'd give the latest news. That's what they did. They sent them from London. And they told the people. These were ordinary people. Actually, they were illiterate. And they told them, that there was strange events, strange events happening, that sounds kind of familiar, where shipwrecks were coming up on the coast of England, and these strange Frenchmen that don't look human were being caught. And it actually came that a ship came across and did flounder off England. They had some pet monkeys on board, and some of the local people hung them, thinking they were French.

Jackie: Oh, my.

Alan: That's what they do. Well, we're hearing the same stuff with the aliens are here, and all the rest of it. It's the same strategies they've used down the ages to confuse us, panic us, into doing ridiculous things. And we see this. You remember Orson Welles did the War of the Worlds on radio.

Jackie: And people jumped out of windows.

Alan: They were shooting at water towers, thinking these were the aliens. And people died, you know, during that panic, and smashes.

Jackie: People killed themselves before the aliens could get them.

Alan: And then they admitted in conjunction with the CIA, it was a national psychological test on the public, using the Psychology Department of Princeton University. This was authorized. They authorized them to do it, to panic the people. And this was for future use. And now we're seeing the similar techniques being used today, where there's always a great enemy or multiple enemies. So, now all Arabs are suspect. And even though you don't look anything like an Arab, you're going to get stopped and questioned too. And then you've got bird flu that you can't even see, you see. So you've got all these strange enemies all coming at you at once. And then the CIA is putting out, well, you're going to get nuked, and it's coming in as well off the harbor, and blah, blah, blah. And this is all to panic the people. And when you're running in a circle, the big boys are moving swiftly.

Jackie: Well, you know what happens too, Alan. When we're in fear like that, we disconnect from our spirit.

Alan: Spirit and personal power, and your right to participate in life and the creation of destiny. Because you forget it all. You're looking for a savior to come, generally in a suit and tie or a uniform. And it's not going to happen. You are your own champion here.

Jackie: Thank you. Yes. If there is a hero, it's each and every one of us, and it comes down to this, really. Well, you've said it. And in fact, when you said it, it took me maybe six months to really get it. That it's up to each and every one of us, how we live our lives, Alan.

Alan: And we have a right to. You see, we have. We're all born the same way. I don't care if someone is sitting in the

top of Buckingham Palace, or the Pentagon, or the White House. We're all born the same way. And really, they have no special rights over our destinies. They're not my shepherd, put it that way. I don't need a shepherd, not a physical one.

Jackie: Yes. Exactly. And the thing is, that if we're living in fear, there's no way that we can live in a way that could make a difference. Because we're not connected. We're not hearing that inner voice, that inner guidance. I shouldn't say voice, maybe, because I'm not talking about an actual voice, but the guidance. The understanding and awareness that is within us. There's no way, we're going to be able to be in touch with that, if we're living in fear and anxiety and anger.

Alan: You're just like sheep running around a pen, bouncing off the walls because you're panicking. Panic is the word.

Jackie: So, maybe sometimes, when somebody says, what is it we can do.

Alan: It's a long journey because it's a process. You have to really look into yourself, first of all. And most people truly want this system, just time to stop. They want time just to stop, and they can continue slowly in their system.

Jackie: In other words, it's just don't let it get any worse.

Alan: And I keep saying, look, this system, which they call civilization, is a moneyed system, which they gave us thousands of years ago, at least, many thousands of years ago. And that gave the leisure class. It also gave the ability to tax labor from people, because we are all working towards their great plan, you see. And you can't save something that is corrupt from the base upwards. You can't do it. You can't save. What part of the corruption do you want to save?

Jackie: Yes. And I know that we've talked about this, but I will say it again. It was Betty Mills and I, when we were having a conversation. Like, one day, okay, I said, Betty, if we could stop it, right here, how in the world would we ever start turning it around? Well, then, years later, it occurred to me, there's nothing to turn around to. Why would we want it to turn around?

Alan: What part of the corruption in history...

Jackie: Yeah, would you like to have back.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Or would you like to preserve or go back to?

Alan: Because, as long as money has been here, which brought around the ability of a ruling elite to live and hire people to scheme and manage the people, it's always been corrupted. We've never truly been free. In fact, we have no real records. In fact, all the records we've had were given in history as given by the authorized historian, just like the authorized Bible. It's authorized by the top. And so, they give us authorized history. And when you dig into the history yourself, and the various writings of ancient times, you start to piece it together for yourself. And these characters have tried this before. That's why they're going to such incredible lengths today to try and ensure they know what everyone else is doing, everybody on the planet. I mean, that is a fearful state to be in for them, when they must have minute observation of every single man, woman, and child on this planet. That tells you that this is a critical phase for those at the top.

Jackie: Their window of opportunity.

Alan: Because this has never, ever happened on a world scale like this before. Even during World War II, we didn't have all of this hassle, listening, snooping into every single individual. They're going to every extreme. There's never been a tyrant in history who would have dreamt of having this power, or even going this far, as they're doing today.

Jackie: Well, I guess they dreamt of it. But they didn't have the...

Alan: The know-how.

Jackie: Right. Exactly, how was that going to happen.

Alan: So this is an incredible length they're going to. And they're having their world meetings. They're having one in Ottawa in June. That's a Bilderberger meeting. So, they have their big world meetings. And Bilderberger, you see, this is High Masonic. Build, the builders. That's why they called it after the Bilderberger, they named it Bilderberger Hotel before they had their meeting. This is how they do it. And they build the Berg. The Berg is the mountain, you see. And the mountain, of course, is the symbol of the pyramid. The pyramid is an artificial perfected mountain. They want to perfect nature by completely recreating it scientifically. So, they give you this in your face, all the time. And we see what appears to be some of the main characters, but we're not seeing what's in those characters.

Jackie: And say that, what you shared with us one night. In other words, and I was thinking about this earlier, that there is, if you would call it, maybe another dimensional force that is at work here.

Alan: Definitely. As I say, you must look at today and all of the things which have been pushed since about 1960 onwards. And even though they started in the late 1800s, with this push. They really brought it out. And they've got everybody into channeling. Everybody from psychologists and their patients, to even visualization, into, which is really to help promote the next step of channeling. That's what they're really pushing. And channeling is bringing something into you that doesn't belong there. And I look, I look at these guys like the Kissingers and I see a very dark person. A darkness around them.

Jackie: Well, remember you were telling us about that High Freemason you were talking to. And you saw.

Alan: Oh, I saw that. You see, I'd love, personally to be able, I really would, to be able to say this is all advanced science, and they certainly have incredibly advanced sciences, beyond what we're given even as science fiction, at a high level, the higher matrix. But there's no doubt. We're up against something else here. These are entities which can flit through them, and they bring them in. I didn't want to believe it, until I saw it.

Jackie: And they welcome them.

Alan: Yeah, because with the high degrees, they take in higher entities. This is what they claim themselves. And at first, I didn't believe it, until I saw what was flitting through the guy. And it was unmistakable, yeah. And I would love, I would dearly love to put it all down to just basic science and so on. And I do know, they can certainly put thoughts in a person's head through science, because they've been doing that since the 1800s. With Alexander Graham Bell's father, that's what he was specializing in. And Alexander just took over the job, you know. So, so yeah, they have advanced science, but there's also this other added entity, which is above the human intellect. It certainly is beyond the cunningness of the average individual.

Jackie: And beyond the physical world.

Alan: Yeah. And of course, they get a trade-off. They get a bit of longevity and tremendous health if they take these entities on. But they also have to allow the entity to take on or to spend more time within them. Hell to an entity is absence of the physical world.

Jackie: You mean hell to one of those entities.

Alan: That's right. If you can imagine being a mind, say in one of those, what do they call them, those deprivation tanks, where you float in water, desensitization. Well, if you were just a mind floating in space, and you couldn't move or go anywhere. You're just a thought. You're thinking. And you couldn't feel, touch, smell, or anything, that would be hell. And so, these characters want to inhabit the physical realm, because, for some reason or other, they're basically trapped within this realm. And because they're trapped, they want to first conquer this realm, in order to break out of it. But they want to create...

Jackie: Oh, you believe, in other words, are you saying that they believe, if they can conquer this realm, they can break out of it?

Alan: That is right. Ultimately, through their own intellect – I mean, this is the boast down through the ages – they will become gods over all the gods. In other words, break out and be above everything.

Jackie: What do they... Do they believe in a creator?

Alan: They certainly seem to. Something definitely has put them here. But it's not the same as humans.

Jackie: But, I'm not talking about let's say, what they call the fallen angels; what I mean is, the spirit or the energy, the force, the intelligent thought that created, the spirit that, man, I know, it's just hard to...

Alan: It's hard to formulate, but they want to, because they are basically eternal, you might say, spiritually or whatever you want to call this thing, this entity. They want a physical body, ultimately, to inhabit, which will also match it and live forever. They want physical immortality. And that's why we've been driving through science all this time. It's to create this for them. Not for the people here, but for them. Barring accidents, there's no reason why they couldn't. And David Suzuki, who's a geneticist, and he does all the nature programs for the Audubon Wildlife Society and all these big societies. He said on national television here a few years ago. He said, we now have the ability to make a person live to five hundred years if we want to.

Jackie: I believe that.

Alan: Because they can stop the aging gene from kicking in, the time gene.

Jackie: The time gene. And Alan, do you think that it is a probability or at least a possibility. I see it as a probability that the human body did live for maybe hundreds of years in the past. And that the DNA was messed with, sort of like a self-destruct mode or something that. Well, like in the Old Testament. It says that we are allotted fourscore and ten years. So, that's [ninety] years. And if we really live well, we might get eighty. Well, that's in the Old Testament. And yet, in those days, Methuselah and all of them were living for hundreds of years.

Alan: Again, you see, it's mixed with allegory. It's just like other writings to do with solar events, not real people. And what they're really telling you, you see, these are not really physical people. These are solar events. And of course, over the course of the many thousands of years, such as the great zodiacal cycle, it's the journeys of the sun and so on down through the ages, and the ecliptic, as they go, as the earth wobbles. So, different constellations come into view and dominate for a couple of thousand years. These are all to do with solar, stellar, and lunar cycles. They're not real people. And that's what the elite have always known. They've given us this. They have wrapped truths about human nature and their system in it.

Jackie: But, do you believe that in years gone by or eons gone by, that the human body lasted a lot longer than it does?

Alan: I think if it was not tampered with and injected, and our food was modified before we even knew it. We're the last to know how long this has been going on. Yeah, without all of this tampering with us. And I'm sure the disease creation as well. Yeah, we could live a lot longer. And definitely healthier and fitter right up to the end.

Jackie: And think about this. As we live longer we become more, not intelligent, but more knowledgeable.

Alan: Wise, wise. You see, that's the thing too. In old cultures, in tribal systems, before this infection came in, the elderly people were held in the highest respect, because they had the wisdom that was necessary for survival of everyone.

Jackie: And the elders, also, were caretakers of the young people, because they passed their wisdom on.

Alan: That was why it was so vital to split up the family and really remove the older people from the family, because

they passed down the knowledge. And they've been very successful at that.

Jackie: And today, of course, the elders are "useless eaters."

Alan: According to the elite. And even the UN, they've said that, a good world citizen; now, world citizen was an Illuminati term. That was the first time it was used, was by Weishaupt. And the Rockefeller, I've got tapes from Rockefeller's foundation, where he's giving awards for world citizenship. This is no coincidence here. And it's the same bunch, you see, but long before Weishaupt as well.

Jackie: You know, we talked about this, a couple of weeks ago, or whatever. We have the New Order of Barbarians and they talked about how important it is to break up the families, and especially the extended family. And I remember when Effie was going to come to visit that one. Folks, listen to me what I'm saying. I'm saying this, well, of course, our whole conversation is for our listeners, but this is so you can understand how they do what they do. Effie was going to come to visit. She was going to get a senior citizens discount on her airline fare. And they said, that if she wanted a senior citizens discount, she had to make her trip, her round trip, within four weeks. And when she told me that, I thought about that, New Order of the Barbarians. And I said, Effie, why? Why does it matter to them how long you stay? If you have an open round trip ticket, why do they care? Why do you have to come back in four weeks? Well, I say, that it's because they don't want children with their grandparents. She called every other airline, and every single airline had the same policy, Alan. And so, that means, if grandma is going to go to visit the family, you can't stay more than four weeks, or you don't get the discount.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And that's how they do it. It's little things like this.

Alan: And you talk about the coordination between all airlines.

Jackie: All airlines.

Alan: There's obviously coordination.

Jackie: And here we are, at the end of our hour. And this is, these are the times I wish we had two, or maybe three, Alan. Folks, Alan and I will be back with you next Wednesday night. Thank you for being with us tonight. And Alan, this has been lovely, and thank you tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you so much. Good Night.

May 31st, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here with us, tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Memorial Day weekend. You know what's so sad, is that, well, of course, on Memorial Day, I guess there's just a cause for celebration. I don't know if people really stop to, too many people stop to think what it's all about. But, we're supposed to remember the brave soldiers who fought to preserve our freedom and our liberty. Our freedom, Alan.

Alan: The agenda.

Jackie: Yeah, the agenda. And that's sad.

Alan: I know. When they have the Remembrance Day here, and everywhere else in the Commonwealth countries, I look at all these old men with their uniforms. Well, they wear a blazer and a little hat, and they have all their medals on. And when they're spoken to, they have never really studied up on anything after the war, World War II. And the same propaganda they were fed then, they repeat it verbatim. It's quite amazing to see how it's never changed with them. Because they didn't realize they were bringing in the United Nations.

Jackie: And actually, the United Nations was already at work, wasn't it?

Alan: In fact, they had it on past newsreels, during World War II, and sometimes you'll see old re-runs and stuff, where actually the narrator will actually call it the United Nations.

Jackie: Oh, they make a mistake, you mean.

Alan: Not really. I mean, they signed that deal in what, 1941.

Jackie: Sometime or other, but the thing that I remember specifically, well, not then, of course, but in Major Jordan's diary. And it was, he had, Major Jordan had volunteered. He was a business man. He was a World War I veteran. And he was assigned to United Nations Depot 84, something like that in an airport in New Jersey, Alan. And that was, that was during the war. And that was where they did so many, that is where they sent so much over to Russia, or to the Soviet Union, I should say.

Alan: From the base in Alaska.

Jackie: Right, under the Lend-Lease Act.

Alan: Well when you lent to Russia, it was like lending a cigarette to somebody.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Yes. Actually it was a Lend-Lease Act, was supposed to be lending to Britain, I believe it was.

Alan: Oh, they did a deal with Stalin too, though.

Jackie: But it wasn't known. The deal wasn't known. The deal with Stalin wasn't known.

Alan: And what's interesting too, is that there was a documentary on some ship that was a high-tech ship, a private ship

that was looking for ships sunk on the route from the US to Britain, to Greenland, etc, all on the way to the Soviet Union. And what it was, it said that they were carrying bullion, gold bullion to the Soviet Union, during WWII, and some of them sank or were hit by subs' torpedoes. And they actually found one. And they did manage to get a lot of the gold up. And there was tons and tons and crates of gold bars. Now, what was the Soviet Union doing with all this gold, when they didn't need gold within Russia? You know.

Jackie: Right. And on top of that, they sent the printing presses and the paper over, of the US Treasuries so that they could print and draw directly from the US Treasury. The printing presses and the paper. And then there was all of the information for the bomb, along with all the materials necessary to build it.

Alan: Well, I don't think they even had to sneak it in. I used to wonder about the supposed threat of Communism. And every book that you read, because it was never taught in school, really, you had to go into libraries to find out what Communism was. And supposedly, all these authorized historians were telling you that the Cold War was going to be fought with high technology and science. And whoever had the height of science would be the victor. And yet, every year in Britain, you'd read in the newspapers at the annual meeting, where all the West's top scientists were going over to Russia for their meeting. So, you would never allow your top scientists to go over to an enemy's camp if you depended on those scientists for secrecy, it's impossible. So the whole thing was an utter farce.

Jackie: Yes, it was, but it was pretty scary to people. It was scary to people that didn't know.

Alan: Yeah, and you know, I got an email from someone in Texas, who was talking about the Cuban Missile Crisis.

Jackie: Alan, I was just thinking about that. That was the same thing. Go ahead, I'm sorry.

Alan: And he said he was at school then, he says. And you know, they got all their inoculations, and then they were told, oh, my goodness, you might get nuked any time. And the practice drills of hiding under their tables in the school, and all this kind of stuff, only to find out years later, the supposed missiles in Cuba were dummies. I mean, you know. It's all to do with terrorizing the public.

Jackie: Exactly. And I can recall that time. And I can recall that throughout every day you were, you were almost flinching, expecting what they were saying was going to happen, if the Soviet Union didn't back off. It was a very, very frightening time, and of course, we all breathed a sigh of relief when it was over.

Alan: When the wall came tumbling down, just by magic though. And so, you know the whole thing was just the antithesis, you know. And now we're going into the synthesis, and that was the whole, that's why it was set up in the first place. They couldn't even feed themselves during the whole Cold War.

Jackie: You mean the Soviets?

Alan: I mean, Canada and the States used to put bids in every year, all the farmers, the biggest farmers for grain shipments to the Soviet Union. And in fact, their economy depended upon it. And they got subsidies from governments and so on to do so. So, no, they couldn't even make a good television set, you know.

Jackie: Well, yes. I've got a book here by W. Cleon Skousen, it's called The Naked Communist, and basically, the evidence there abounds that if it hadn't have been for all of the aid that came over from the 'republic', it would have died its own death.

Alan: Yes, it would have.

Jackie: Communism would have, the whole thing would have just collapsed.

Alan: And right from the beginning, the West was heavily involved with different fund raisers, etc, and was hand in glove with government, to keep the whole Communist regime going, or Bolshevik from the beginning. And they used to send, you know, ships over with food, clothing, shoes, you name it. Big, big drive.

Jackie: I wonder how the people, people were a little... They didn't know the whole story, of course, but I can remember when I was real little, there was a co-op grocery store, up on the highway, near that housing project we lived in. And I can remember my dad saying, they wouldn't even go into the store, it's a bunch of G.D. Communists, running the thing. And you heard the word Communist quite a bit.

Alan: Well, we didn't get anything really in Britain, the occasional little blurb in the paper, when you find out that your top MI5 and MI6 guys were defecting to the Soviet, until it became a boring routine. And that's when I caught on to the fact that they were hand in glove with each other. They were all one and the same company. And during the '60s, there was four guys who defected, top agents of Britain. Kim Philby was I think the last one. And he basically was put in charge of the KGB at one point, this guy from Britain.

Jackie: You mean, he defected to the Soviet Union.

Alan: Yeah, they were on the trail, and MI5 and MI6, they were on the trail of... They knew there was a bunch of, all this information was going right to Russia, right to the Soviets. And eventually as they came down on each one of these men over a period of a couple of years, somebody tipped them off from the top and they absconded off to the Soviet Union. And The Fifth Man, the book called TheFifth Man, they knew there was a fifth man there somewhere, and it was written about Baron Rothschild, and he was claimed to be the fifth man. And he was one of the exceptions to the Rothschild family. He was a scientist during WWII, and after WWII he was put in charge of the main security agencies of Britain, to fight the Bolsheviks or the Communists. And he was the only guy who could be tipping off these particular agents. So, a book came out about him years later, and it's called TheFifth Man.

Jackie: Now, who were the four other men?

Alan: Oh, one was Blake. He came from, he was recruited from, they all had phony names. And of course, MI6 just couldn't find that out. But they'd all been trained at Cambridge University. That was the common denominator. And they were being trained. Cambridge was set up basically, always, to train the elite's offspring to run the system, the old empire. And each one was being trained at the University, just like Lawrence of Arabia. He was picked as a young boy and sent there and trained in Aramaic, etc. So, these guys were the same. They were trained in the supposed espionage system. And then they went straight into MI5 or MI6. But Philby eventually ended up as the head of the KGB at one point. The guy who was MI5 and MI6. So, it's ludicrous to think that we're separate, and that's the conclusion you come to, because the only people who knew that a raid was going to take place on any agent, was put in two boxes at the end of the night, and delivered straight to their destination. One of the boxes went to the Queen. And the other one went to the head of MI6.

Jackie: Now, what was the difference between MI5 and MI6?

Alan: My 5 is the five points of Masonry. But it's internal. It's like the FBI.

Jackie: Are they two separate?

Alan: They're intertwined, obviously. The FBI would be the equivalent of MI5.

Jackie: What does MI stand for?

Alan: Oh, it's got about ten different explanations, but it's even harder to get it yet, what exactly it stands for. There's official ones, then semi-official, then the real ones.

Jackie: Well, give us one of them.

Alan: Well, you go into Master Instructor, and Masonic this and Masonic that Institute. Because everybody in it, according to Peter Wright that belonged to it, he wrote about it. In fact, he wrote about it and Thatcher brought him into court, because he was giving out information that they didn't want disclosed. And Peter Wright, who was not a Mason,

was into a... it's very much like the James Bond thing, where Miss Money Penny gives you all your certificates and so on. And the woman who was in charge of this part said, you're a Mason, of course. And Peter Wright said, no. She says, well, you've got to be a Mason. Everybody here is a Mason. And he wrote about that in his book. And in fact, Thatcher, Margaret Thatcher eventually brought him up to court, because of his second book. It was called the ABC of Spy Catching. And they confiscated all the second books and pulped them. They pulped the whole lot of them. He was in High Court in England for that.

Jackie: So, you're saying, in order to be a MI5 or MI6, they had to be Freemasons.

Alan: Yeah, that was the rule. He was an exception because he was an electronics expert in specific areas, and they needed him in the organization. His father was a Mason. He tells you about that. But everybody in it was a Mason. And then you jump to Leon Trotsky, and then you read his Memoirs, and Trotsky talks about how he joined Freemasonry while in prison. And he started to write books on Masonry, praising it. And even when he was getting escorted out of Russia, by the police, he said, my escorts went through three different borders in countries by giving Masonic signs to the guards. So, everything is Freemasonry.

Jackie: I know. I've said this before, talking about MI5, it's on my mind, so I wanted to say this for maybe our newer listeners. John Coleman, he wrote the book.

Alan: 300.

Jackie: Yeah, The Committee of 300. And I want our listeners to know this. First of all, I find that's interesting, because then we would, could presume that probably at least, most probably, he's a High Freemason. But in his book, The Committee of 300, I have the first edition of the book. And in that book, he said, he actually said that he had been with MI5, and that that's why he had access to as much information as he had. And he also said that in the elite corp, most every one of them are homosexuals. Okay? Effie came to visit and she brought me the book. But she had the third edition. And I said, well, Effie, I already have it. And then I got to wondering, would there be any edits made since that book first came out. And sure enough, we sat down, I read aloud, she followed along, just the introduction. And in the first edition, it was what I said there was. In hers, in the third edition, he didn't mention MI5. He said, because of the nature of his work, that he had access to a lot of inside information, and there was not a peep in there about the sexual preferences of the elite.

Alan: Well, you know, the CBC, I think it was the BBC maybe, did a documentary on one of these defectors of the 60s, and that was Philby, you know. And sure enough, he had been recruited again at Cambridge I think it was. All of his buddies at the top there were homosexuals. He was one too. And they displayed it fully in their documentary. And he was picked up and he was doing the double agent thing, working for MI6 and working for the Soviets at the same time. And I think that was the deal at the top. It was to make sure that nothing did go wrong by somebody who wasn't in the know. It was to make sure that they were both equally informed at the top. That's the conclusion I came to.

Jackie: I lost that.

Alan: Well, you see, the boys at the bottom have to believe everything is real as well. And they have all these different groups in their silos and nuclear bunkers and all this kind of stuff, doing drills, yada-yada-ya. And they've got to believe it's all real. So, you have to have a group at the top that belong to both sides, if you want to manage them both. It's the only way you could keep it all under wraps, you see. And that's the conclusion I came to. And then when that book came out called The Fifth Man, on Victor Rothschild, it really explained so much. Because really, even most of the defectors, that they were on the trail of, while in Britain before they defected, they'd all been lodgers in Victor Rothschild and his wife's house when they were students. You know. So Victor Rothschild, he was the guy that was passing all the high-level information over to the Soviets and being a scientist himself, he was one of the main characters involved in the Porton Down LSD and bacterial experiments. That was his job. He was a scientist first of all. It wasn't until much later that he went back into the banking system.

Jackie: I would imagine that they're never really very far away from the banking business.

Alan: It's essential. The whole system of what they call civilization and what we think is normalcy revolves around economics. And the banking system has always been paramount in economics. Every Prime Minister has to go to the banker first, cap in hand, to make sure that he's going to get all his loans. So that's really how it works. And even Karl Marx, that's given way too much acclaim, because his name wasn't put on the Communist Manifesto for years later. Karl Marx said the same thing, that every system that's ever existed in civilization has evolved around the economics system.

Jackie: Well, yes it has. When wasn't there one, Alan?

Alan: Well, definitely pre-Sumer anyway. You know. We know that. And probably pre-Hurrian as they call them now, the people before Sumer. Because even they were known to be traders that traveled vast areas.

Jackie: Where did the Hurrians live?

Alan: They covered the same area, all the way from at least Egypt, all the way to China, they were doing trading. And they're still unearthing tons yet in archeology in the people who predated the Sumerians. So, who knows. See, we're far, far older than we've been told. The human race is far, far older. And of course, it was Darwin who was brought up front to make us believe we were all scraping our knuckles along the jungle floor not too long ago. And that was to throw us off the track that people have been around for maybe even millions of years.

Jackie: Well, and then we have the rabbis, Pharisees, I guess. Today they call them rabbis that claim to know the exact date and time. Now, Alan, even for somebody to say that sounds so ridiculous. There wasn't, before there was creation, if you would, because they say that it was 6,000 years ago, there was no date. There was no time. And they say they know the exact date and time that the world was created.

Alan: Yeah, and the same thing happened with the Christians with Bishop Usher. He was the guy that tied up all the generations that came to the same conclusion, about 4,500 BC, he brought up that. And it's utter, utter rubbish, of course. Because you go to Peru and see these ancient walls, etc, of Neolithic, prehistoric cultures, and all over the planet for that matter, and you're astounded by the kind of building projects that went on, oh, maybe 10,000 BC, maybe 20,000 BC, maybe 50,000 BC, you know.

Jackie: Well, and there was Atlantis.

Alan: Yeah, Atlantis. And no doubt many other.

Jackie: Lemuria. Do you think that there's truth in the continent of Lemuria?

Alan: Not the way it's said today. There's no doubt that there was huge land tracts off South America, that are under the ocean. That can be verified by divers. And not just there, I mean, all over the planet, actually. You'll find these places. They even took shots of old ancient villages in the English channels and in the North Sea, going all the way to Norway. And they found...

Jackie: So, when you say, not the way it's chalked up today, what do you mean by that?

Alan: Well, since about the 1800s, they had this big outpouring of books by High Masons to create a new type of culture, put in lots of mysticism and things that grab the imagination. And Weishaupt talked about it in his own writings, they would do this. And it was almost a way of creating an interest in what we today would call the New Age.

Jackie: Well, are you saying that in other words, that I believe that another name for it, they referred to it as the Land of Mu or something.

Alan: Yeah, but they can give all the differences, you know.

Jackie: Right. I hear what you're saying, but allegedly that Lemuria went under the ocean before Atlantis even existed,

or do they say that they co-existed and then Lemuria went under and then Atlantis.

Alan: I think if you took even the Sumerian tablets, you see, it's all a toss-up between part myth, part history. It's all mixed together. Remember, the ancients too, they didn't really take the track of time in calendar as we do. I mean, even in ancient Egypt, you had the reigns of the Pharaohs, and so a new era began with each pharaoh. So, it wasn't like AD so-and-so or BC. So, it's very confusing. But we do know from the writings of even the Sumerians, they did say at one time, according to their legends, and their own mythologies, great upheavals had happened on the Earth, and that whole continents had sunk, while new ones arose out of the sea. So, it was big tectonic shaking up going on at one point, for sure. And then we do have the histories again, of the Greeks, the ancient Greeks who do talk about...

Jackie: Atlantis.

Alan: Well, the whole area in the Mediterranean that today we have the remnants, including Terra, where a massive volcano, you know, maybe hundreds and hundreds of miles of a land mass sank. And now we have these little disjointed islands around the perimeter.

Jackie: Right. Will you hold that thought? We have to take a break here. And we'll be back right after this. But don't lose your train of thought, okay. Okay, folks, we'll be back with Alan, Alan Watt in just a couple of minutes. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan, you were talking about the land masses. I was going to ask you about that, if the Greeks had any tales about that.

Alan: They had records of huge tidal waves coming in, when that whole area went under water in the Mediterranean basically, leaving the scattered islands in its wake, basically, which were on the outskirts of it.

Jackie: Now, where is this?

Alan: That's, if you look up Terra, T-E-R-R-A, that's the main island where they've found all the frescoes of this very wealthy civilization that existed there at one time. Every bedroom that they've found, and every room in fact had hand-painted frescoes from top to bottom. Lots of work went into all these places. And they know that they were very big merchants as well. They probably ran the ancient system. And even the Egyptians had records of tidal waves and other countries as well, about the same area.

Jackie: Is this concurrent with what Immanuel Velikovsky wrote?

Alan: Well, he was more on a global catastrophe.

Jackie: Yeah, his was, wasn't it?

Alan: And yet sure enough, we've had big impacts with big, huge meteors coming in, meteorites, and they've found craters on different parts of the planet, which could definitely have caused certain phenomena across the whole planet. And you've also had the occasional place sinking here and there at the same time, or later or before, as it still happens today, you know. The volcanoes are always coming up and the other ones are going down in the sea. So, we always forget that we have an incredible lava core here, that's always trying to get out.

Jackie: Well, you've always taken quite a lot of stock in Velikovsky's writings. Well, I mean, at least in, was it Worlds in Upheaval, was it?

Alan: Collision.

Jackie: Worlds in Collision. Yeah.

Alan: I don't go with all his stuff. I mean, he still is speculating to an extent as to what caused it. Was it a comet coming past? That's a possibility. A comet close enough would definitely affect the gravity, and even the spin or rotation of the earth. Huge meteor clusters would do the same. You'd have the burning parts falling across the sky. And also you have to decipher the way that the Egyptians wrote about things, because they had a highly imaginative way of describing every catastrophe, even local, you know. And it was a natural form of almost bewailing unfortunate events. They would go off into the extremes to describe them. But they did say that it was so hot that as these burning parts fell from the sky, that even some of the cattle were hit and went on fire. You know. So all you can do is take it for what it's worth. We just don't know.

Jackie: Right. That is one of the books that you recommended quite a bit.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, it was definitely good bits and pieces of history, wrapped up in there. But again, the rest of it is possible.

Jackie: I don't know what the rest of it is though.

Alan: There's so many different things he brings in there which may or may not have happened. And he was trying really to validate a history of Israel in his books.

Jackie: Okay, well, the other books that he wrote, I noticed that. But in *Worlds in Collision*, the only thing that I saw, well, that I recall, was that he said that according to the rabbinical writings, that when that happened, especially it was referring to the time when they said that the sun didn't shine for, it was total darkness for three days. And of course, all this happened, according to the Bible when all these curses that Jehovah was bringing down upon the Egyptians. The children of Israel, the chosen, it didn't occur to them. It didn't happen to them. And according to Velikovsky in his book, the writings, the rabbinical writings say that 49 out of 50 of them were killed, and that it wasn't just the Israelites leaving that area, it was everybody, because they were trying to find out where the heck that they were or what direction the sun was coming up, etc.

Alan: And also as they were coming out, the so-called invaders were supposedly coming in, and it's all terribly confusing. I think he stretched it a bit there, to be honest with you. I mean, the whole Bible, there's so much myth in the Bible that when you, for instance, you know the one with Isaac talked to the Philistine King, you know, who fancied his wife. And he told him that was his sister. And the thing is, it's all myth. It was pretty common in those days to put those kinds of stories out in legends and myths and so on, because this King of the Philistines did not speak—I mean what language did they speak? because the Philistines were a non-Semitic people. They spoke a different language altogether. So, yeah, I mean what language would they even converse in? And then they found out that through the archaeologists, they're still digging things up all the time, that the Philistines didn't move in there until about 1200 BC. And of course the story of the founder of this whole thing was supposed to be much, much earlier. So, it throws it all out the window.

Jackie: Yes, yes. Well, the thing I noticed, you had mentioned that it gave credence to the Bible stories and it did. That's exactly what it did. As though there really were a group of chosen people over there, and da-da-da-da-da. You know.

Alan: Well, I think to be honest, when it comes to religion, everybody who's born into a culture, or a group, is conned. I really do.

Jackie: You think what?

Alan: That everyone born into a group or a religion, regardless of what you're given, I think everyone has been had.

Jackie: Well, of course, Alan.

Alan: And that's been the standard technique for many, many thousands of years. When you read about how the Arians

went into India, and all this Arian stuff is not Germanic. It's supposed to be the bunch who went into India, that the Brahmans are now descended from. It's well documented what they did there. They would study the local populations. Now there were so many different tribes and different cultures within India, and different languages, they studied them, and they put out Princes out, just like the feudal system of the Normans later on. And they studied the people, and they made up a religion for that specific people. And you wouldn't believe how accurately they understood the psychology of the people, and they knew exactly what kind of religion to give the locals. It's fantastic. And then they had them all warring with each other down through the ages when it suited them. And this has been going on forever.

Jackie: Well, when you take a look at the so-called Reformation. Well, they brought all the lies right down into the other religions.

Alan: Yeah, because they had to keep it going. Religion has been a great tool, right up until the present time. And it's just phenomenal to realize that even Blavatsky in the 1800s was sent out there to create the next religion, the New Age religion for the world, to blend Christianity and Hinduism together for the upcoming new century and new age. And then you watch it explode in the 60s and be pushed from the top down through music and movies and novels and books. And here it's out there now, and then Gorbachev writes his book, Towards a New Beginning, you know, in civilization, telling you that they're creating, I am part of it, he says, and we are creating a new religion for the world, and it must be based on Earth worship. And earlier on in the book he tells you that he's an atheist. So, it's the same old ploy they're using over and over again. It's fascinating to see them pull it off. They work in centuries. They plan centuries ahead.

Jackie: I think the overall plan was probably, you know, they came up with that a long time ago.

Alan: I'm sure.

Jackie: And it seems to me that every hundred years or so, they sit down, and according to some things, you know, that you read, they sit down, and they see how they're coming along.

Alan: They evaluate.

Jackie: Yes. And they plan for the next century.

Alan: And even when I looked at the old Communist system, if they looked at the water supply and say the sewage supply, the road interconnections between cities, each one was given a designated time period. So they had Five Year Plans for this, Ten Year Plans for this, and even Hundred Year Plans for other things. And then you see the exact same formula in the United Nations. The exact same formula is used in the United Nations. So, the only way that you can be certain of pulling it off is to alter the culture. And you've got a hundred years or more to do it. So, it's quite easy to do it when you have all the money in the world and all the think tanks at your disposal. You can easily market ideas to the public. It's like George Bush Sr. said, when he was talking about the New World Order in his first speech on September the 11th, of course, 1990. And then he repeated it on September the 11th, 1991. And he said, it's not just a New World Order, it's a big idea. And sure enough, they always export and market the ideas into our heads, our subconscious, through advertising and magazines and movies and that's how it's all done. It's predictive programming.

Jackie: I was talking to somebody recently, who said that anybody, anybody who believes that this is a plan, you know, by man, has got to be brain dead. I said, oh, well, I guess Alan Watt is brain dead too. And he says, well, you know, he kind of backtracked a little, but basically, what it was was, you know, trying to confirm that what's in the Bible was prophecy and it was the divine inspired word of God.

Alan: Well, you see, God is really playing chess with himself. He's got the black and the white there, you see, the chess board, and he planned it all ahead of time, and he knows who's going to win. I mean, it's so ridiculous. And what I hear is from Christians, who are all sincere about it, because they've been totally trained in this belief, you see. It's Plato's cave. It's all you know. So, all your conclusions will come from that cave. That's how it works. That's how Plato described it 2300 years ago. And here's God, who's planned everything ahead of time, which is predestination. Which must mean too that God would also know who's going to get saved and who won't, before they're even born, you see. Which tends to make you think, it doesn't matter what I do, I'm doing it anyway, because it's predicted that

way. And then they bring all these famines and plagues and horrors and wars and atrocities upon you, and maybe, just maybe, if he's preordained you to live, you will live. And don't worry about all these horrible things, because he's got it all under control anyway. I mean, this is the most amazing mind bender you could ever imagine. It's incredible. It's Orwell's doublethink. God is good. He does nasty things, and evil things, but he's good. And of course, as the Masons knew, and they even wrote poems about it, that Jehovah, Jove, by George, it's the same thing.

Jackie: Jehovah.

Alan: And that's what they mean by ages. You see, the old age, the ancient age, the Golden Age, as they're always tongue-in-cheek referring to, was the time of Saturn. And Saturn, of course was the father of all the gods. And the Greeks called him Chronos. And the Romans just called him Saturn. And his offspring that took over, his son, the son of God took over for the next age. That was the Christian Age. That was Jupiter, which is also called Jove.

Jackie: Jupiter, Jove, and Jehovah.

Alan: That's right. So, now we're going into the next age, you see. And that's the Age of Aquarius. So, these are all ages, written by a mystery religion behind all the religions and guiding them all to the conclusion. So, you can find this all down through history. We are manipulated by those that know.

Jackie: We had a conversation about, well, what you and I were talking about last Wednesday, because I was being told that, you know, we are going to go into this, and they are going to nuke the cities, and we, I tried to just suggest, you know, that if you don't have a crystal ball, for it to say that it's definitely going to happen, and the power of the spoken word, and basically he said, just because I say something doesn't mean it's going to happen. And then he agreed with what I was saying. And I said, well, then you obviously don't believe that you have that same power within you. Oh, yes I do. But just because I say what's going to happen doesn't mean that I'm helping them bring their plan in. And when you look at how slick they are, Alan, knowing that themselves, I mean, the creatures, you know, that planned all this. They know it, as you said. So, they make the religions, and they get people actually praying for it to happen.

Alan: And you know, you build up the stress enough, as I mentioned before in one of the programs, we talked about the Royal Institute of International Affairs and these big boys owned the newspapers in England, sat at a table deciding to terrify the British public and say that Hitler who had just taken over Germany was going to gas the whole of Britain, you know. And for two or three years it was just, it was terrors coming, horrors coming, death from the air, until the public breathed a sigh of relief when the war started because now something was actually happening. And that's the same technique that's been used today. And all these fools that go around parroting the disinformation that's put out there to terrify them, this is a Pavlovian technique of shocking the dog, you see. Eventually the dog gets shocked in the corner. He gets shocked in the middle of the room. He gets shocked on the other side of the room. It doesn't know where to sit. It just sits and shakes. And that's mental breakdown. That's when you're easily controlled. And that's what they're doing to the public right now. And people should know better than to pass this nonsense around. Because if anything did happen, you're not going to be told about it.

Jackie: What do you mean, Alan?

Alan: They would just do it.

Jackie: Oh, right. Like they did on September 11th.

Alan: The public, like Francis Bacon said and John Dee, but Francis Bacon wrote about it on his advice to the king. He said, it's best that people never know the true motives of government. In other words, you keep everything secret. So, the public are the last to be told any truth. So, when all this stuff is coming out, oh, gee whiz, there's a nuke in a ship off New York Harbor, and these idiots pass all this stuff around, it never dawns where all this info is coming from. It's the disinformation guys at the top that want you to be terrified and want you to terrify others. When you're terrified, you cannot think straight. It's a simple technique used for thousands of years. These are sciences. Sciences. And here they are putting out the bird flu programs, the docudramas, to terrify the public that they just know the bird flu is going to get us all this fall.

Jackie: Well, if you recall, they said it was coming this spring.

Alan: That's right. I did see one going overhead and it was sneezing.

Jackie: A bird.

Alan: It was sneezing.

Jackie: Well, here it comes.

Alan: Definitely.

Jackie: But have they changed their story now?

Alan: Well, now it's coming in the fall, now. But it still has to make the jump between animal to man and then man to man, you see. And out of all the thousand directions it could go, they just know it's going take this one pass.

Jackie: Sometimes do you just get feeling weary, Alan?

Alan: I'll tell you what it is. I get so many calls from people, who have followed all the nonsense out there, including all the Annunaki and the Serpent People, and everything else all wrapped into one. And they're nervous wrecks. Some of these people have been following the whole New Age movement for thirty-odd years or more. They've been to every guru, every group that they've paid money to, and they're totally burned out, and totally confused.

Jackie: When you're talking with them do you emphasize too though that there's a lot of truth in what they call, you know, the New Age Movement? In other words, there's truth in there.

Alan: I don't even go there with them. And I'll tell you why. See, they parrot, it's like Lenin said, he says, we shall win by slogans. The repetition of slogans. And when you're talking trying to deprogram people who have been right into mind control, you're going to hear the same slogans coming out of their mouth as though they're all clones of each other the world over. Because all of these groups that they've been to, meditation schools, they're all run by the same bunch at the top. And they just repeat their indoctrinations to you. So, to deprogram, you can't encourage them at the same time, you see. Maybe once you've deprogrammed them you can touch on something like that, but when you're trying to deprogram, and they've phoned you for help, you know. They've phoned you up for help, because some of them have been around this incredible roller coaster of thirty-odd years or forty years, and they've spent every penny trying to get immortality. People should realize that immortality means that I'm Mortal. Huh? Think about it. Right. And here's all these people.

Jackie: But when you say, trying to get immortality, do they mean on this earth?

Alan: Some of them do, some of them are. In fact, that's the biggest fad that's been going on through the New Age Movement for years now. And there's people who live in streets and cities and so on who truly believe that if you eat all the right stuff and do all the right exercises and get the right chakras going, they can live forever.

Jackie: Isn't that a shame that somebody would want to live in this world forever, Alan?

Alan: Well, it gives you a clue about the elite. Because they're using science in the hope that they can do it for themselves. And there you have people at the bottom, if they had the money, they would be doing the same things as the elite.

Jackie: Remember Steve Aim? Well, just before he really kind of blew it, he had gotten really going into religion. I mean, not becoming "religious", but he said, he said there had to be something that keeps people so brain dead. And we talked, and it was just before he went to prison. But he said, Jackie, he was telling me some of the stuff that he had dug

up. And he said, I'm going to say something, you're going to think I'm nuts, but he said, I have a feeling that some of these creatures have been around here for hundreds of years. And he said, I mean it. I mean, not coming back from another, you know, into another lifetime, but that they have not immortality. I was going to say immorality. They have attained that, haven't they? But that he had a feeling that some of them had been around that long. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: Well, I know they have life extension. And even the Rosicrucians in their early books, and if you are lucky enough you can get an original for a lot of bucks, the early Rosicrucian writings. And that was a sort of precursor. They brought in Freemasonry later on. They did mention that those that worked towards this great work would be given superior medicine, etc, and a longer life. They did mention that at the beginning. And the sciences as I say, there's three levels of this Matrix here. We're on the bottom level. From Professorship down, that's the bottom level of reality as far as the sciences go. And all the media and magazines out there are meant to reinforce the fact that you're on the cutting edge. And when you believe that lie, it never dawns on you that they've got things way ahead of what they tell you. And we know, as I say that Nick Begich with the showing of those mind control gizmos, the CIA had back in the 1950s, a whole table full of them, and they fit into your pockets, the size of a pack of cigarettes, and they had to be solid state before the world even heard the term solid state. And they could literally put thoughts right into your head. So that was the mid level. That was the middle level, because the controllers never give even their highest weapons to their helpers. So, that was the middle level of technology. Simultaneously, you've got the BBC showing flying saucers coming out the air force hangers in Area 51 in the 70s.

Jackie: Alan, I'm going to interrupt you here. We're out of time. Let our listeners know how they can find you.

Alan: Just punch in, .com, and see the website and download lots of stuff for free.

Jackie: Yeah, and your videos.

Alan: Yeah, and I'm working on one right now and the next video will go into the occult, and it's going to be pretty good.

Jackie: Good. Alright, well thanks for being with us, Alan. We'll talk to you next week,

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here.

—

September 13th, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Alan Watt: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt, from Canada. And I'm standing in for Jackie, tonight. She called me up about half an hour ago, so there's nothing really prepared to talk about, except that we don't really need anything to prepare us, because we're flying along on an agenda, which has all the stops out. And it's an old agenda. Very, very old. You can read about it in the 1800s with Marx and others. And even further back in the 1700s with the French Revolution and the authors that came forth to help to push the Revolution forward. And all the followers, of course, always follow the great leaders in every era, every age of society. And something obviously is being turned up at the moment. We know that we're already amalgamated as a continent, the American Continent. That's a done deal. We're just the last to know; the legalities, the negotiations, the formulas for even putting the legal systems together to equalize them, all the moneyed systems. All of these things have already been worked upon. The dollar value of the US and Canada will gradually come down to a dollar par. And that will happen in the final days, for the amalgamation. By then, most people won't care.

The majority of the public really, don't really care about what happens in their own life, as long as their personal little world around them doesn't change too much too quickly. They don't seem to notice, almost. It's as though government had nothing to do with them. And, in a sense, they're right, because government, as we're given it, really does have nothing to do with us. We are at the low end of the scale. We're the cattle. It's never been any different, in any era. It was far more blatant in ancient times when they wrote about it, and tortured slaves for fun and entertainment when they were bored at parties. They did the same thing in the Middle Ages, when the plagues were rampaging through Europe, and the Lords and all their cousins, were holed up in castles, they would torture prisoners, just to pass the time. And nothing really changes in society. They can always find the torturers, from the dregs of society, to do their bidding for them. Or give them a uniform, and they'll do it for them, as long as they get paid. So, we have the defects in society, that are useful tools, useful idiots to the elite in all ages.

Now, of course, they're building up something. A crisis, you might say, within the Americas. Part of it is to cause confusion, which is a great tool to use, as you're going through very big changes. Confusion and the threat of terror, the oldest trick in the book, which the ancient Caesars used to use. Terrify the public, claim there's terrorism everywhere, or someone is threatening the king's life, the Emperor's life. And the spies are everywhere, amongst you the people, and then the army is turned loose upon the public. And the public give up all their rights for safety, and simply hope that they don't find out that they're the terrorists, because it could be anybody, if your thoughts happen to be incorrect. So, nothing changes.

And we have all the talking heads on television, to give the majority of the public their opinions, which are never questioned thereafter. The public don't question anything, the vast majority of the public. That's why they're called the public. And PO and PU in Masonry, are the lowest forms of life. That's why you have archives for the elite, of real history, real sciences, and you have public libraries for the people and police to police you, the common person, the common man and woman.

They're building up to something now. It's almost as though they want a reaction within the United States. And that might be exactly what they're after. One of the bigwigs in charge of the US Air Force recently was talking about using non-lethal weaponry on the public, and he made a strange statement that, well, we have to use it on the public, because we'll be using it in warfare situations too, and we'd rather know what it does exactly, before we'd use it on an enemy. Well, what are you? You're the guinea pigs. And even to say that and have it published is rather startling, because generally they do things to the public and never tell them until fifty years later. And it's even more startling, because they've already used non-lethal weaponry on the public at demonstrations. They've tested all that stuff out. So, it seems to be that they're goading those who are waking up, into actually doing something.

And the mob, who react, in all ages, albeit for the right reasons, they react. They have never thought anything through.

They're disorganized. They have no clear view of where they're even going. I hear people say, "We can get America back." And I keep telling them, you never had it in the first place. What part of the bankers' system do you want to go back to? What period, what era, what depression? The twenties and thirties, of the 1920s and '30s, that wasn't the first depression. They had three manufactured depressions in the latter part of the 1800s, when a coterie of bankers got together and collapsed the economy by pulling all their gold.

So, how can you go back to something which was never yours? And just like today, when you're born into a system, and your parents can't tell you, or don't know to tell you that it's all manufactured, your reality, everything you accept as normal is not normal at all. It was designed that way. Planned that way, by experts. And it's happened in every single generation and era. The big difference today, and since the invention of the radio and television, is that with these particular tools, we are overloaded with data. And, in amongst all the data, we have music, entertainment of all kinds, to put us into this surrealistic state, where everything is mixed together; fact, fiction, fantasy, surrealism, and a little bit of truth, until you can't discern what is what anymore. Even on your major media, you have entertainment and the stars and what movies are coming out. That's your news.

Everything about Hollywood and the stars is just drama dished up to the public, who love to gossip about affairs and all of this kind of stuff. And a hundred years ago, a hundred and fifty years ago, and for hundreds of years before that, they dished out the same drama about kings and queens, and their princes and princesses, and who wasn't getting along too well, and who's unfaithful to whom. This is drama dished out to the public. And with all their worries and their own personal problems, the public jump on it, and beat it to death, as though it really mattered. Distractions.

So we're truly, incredibly confused when we're brought up in a system of the overload, the constant daily barrage of data. Most of it is useless. Most of it is totally irrelevant. All the AM stations that you hear locally, across the country, with their topic of today: are you for or against? And sure enough, the people fall automatically into the two categories, and get all head up and bothered, and argue over the radio about what side they're joining on whatever issue that these gossip jockeys dish up for us, manufactured reality.

Very few people can stop and stand silence anymore. They've done surveys now, and they find that so many people cannot sleep without the radio or the television going. Many city people can't stand silence in the country because they've never had it before. They've never lived in an environment with a lack of noise and machinery and traffic. They've adapted. They've become comfortable with the environment they've grown up in. And yet, only when you're alone and away from it all, can you work through all the nonsense. Only then do things become clear, because you're thinking for yourself, a unique thing to do today. Maybe a dangerous thing to do today, as well. Because we're not supposed to think for ourselves. That's why you have such a massive culture creation industry as it's always been called, by the elite. Massive. To give you your thoughts for every minute of every hour when you're awake, so that you don't think for yourself.

We're not supposed to notice that we're being sprayed like bugs from the skies going on unabated. And the major media, that everyone will run after, the major media and their topics. The major media won't even mention that. Why would you trust them on anything else? But the people do. And they do, because they cannot imagine that professional people and well known authors that come on television and news debates, etc, could be possibly lying to this extent to keep the public in the dark, because they themselves could not do that. They can't imagine anybody else could. That's how simple this whole thing is. The elite have always done this.

Meanwhile, we're destroying the last few countries that have hung on to their old ways and have not gone along with the central bankers, etc, to democratize them, to bring them democracy. Ancient Rome used to go across Europe claiming they were bringing civilization to the barbarians. Then they brought the moneyed system with them, and introduced it to the public, and after a generation, the ones who grew up thought it was normal. Then it was taxed back from them in their labor. It's a beautiful con game, money. The first trick in the book, money. Not the abuse of money. Money, period. It can't help but cause abuse and greed and destruction. Without money, no one could get an army together to go against anyone else.

The ancient Phoenicians are an interesting people. Although they're called the first main traders, they were not the first. We know that there were people before them trading between parts of India and Sumer. And that's about as far back as

we're given in history. The Phoenicians used to come into countries with alcohol of all kinds, exotic fruits, etc, and drugs, and manufactured linen. Things that the people didn't need at the time, the new countries they went into, and they would anchor offshore, and then, just before dark, a rowing boat would go in, and they'd set a fire up on the beach, and put some of their glittering little trinkets down, and some alcohol. And they made beer back then too. Even the ancient Egyptians drank it. The bureaucrats even had about a gallon each per day as a quota. So, they'd leave the alcohol on the beach, the trinkets, and they'd go back to the main boat and watch. And sure enough, the more adventurous ones would come forward cautiously and go to the fire. The women would come to pick up the necklaces and so on. And then, they'd start drinking the alcohol. Then the sign language and the shouting would happen, between the boat and the shore. And eventually they'd come in there and join the party. And they would come back every so often and trade for goods from these people, or furs, or anything at all. And once they'd done it enough times, and got the people stuck on their baubles and trinkets and linens etc, then they would introduce the money, and only accept that, again, in return. Then they'd send their moneyman in to distribute the money and to handle the money. This was a known science, at that time. And he who controls the money and distributes it and takes it back again and fixes the rate, runs you. You have no say in the matter, at all. And yet, a price is just someone's idea. That's all.

Once the Phoenicians, after a generation even – they had long-term planners – had got the system going in different places, they would put that little place into debt. It could be a village, even, come in to sort it out, just like a bankruptcy, and then they would set up their factory towns; factory towns, two and a half thousand years ago, where everybody in the town lived in a habitat area. Sound familiar? Making certain things that these merchants would then take for peanuts, and trade elsewhere. And they had strings of these factory towns, habitat areas, self-contained little townships. It's such a coincidence to see the same thing, all get risen up in the United Nations' Agenda 21, the Agenda for the 21st Century, where we'll all live very happily under this sort of unelected bureaucracy in little habitat areas, and we'll all have our own functions for work that will be decided for us. Isn't that pleasant? We don't have to wonder about things, it's all planned for us. Boy, that's good for lazy people.

So, nothing ever changes. The same techniques are used down through the millennia, over and over and over again. And the reason they don't teach that so much in history now is because they don't want you to know that these are old games that are being pulled over and over, the same ones. And if you find out the outcomes in the last merry-go-round of the same game, you'll know where it's going with this one. And you might object, so they don't teach it in school anymore. In fact, they don't teach terribly much in school, except political correctness.

Money is the key to the system. Once it's accepted as a normal creation, even though very few people even understand it. And let's be honest, if you can't understand something that runs your life and everybody else's life, and can hire thousands of men to go into an army and go and kill you or kill other people, if you don't understand something so basic, then you know it's a con game. They try to wrap up cons with science. Any science that makes itself a profession does one thing right away, it creates new words, new terminology, so that those outside the profession can't understand it. Whether it's medicine or anything else. There's always a con involved. You don't say you've got the cold in medicine, you've got coisa, the common cold is coisa, you see. That kind of thing. And back to money, it's the same thing there.

Back in the 1970s a documentary was aired on the BBC in England, and it documented different ex-professors and economists who came out openly, and said the whole doctrine of economists was utter nonsense. Utter rubbish. It wasn't even a pseudo-science with its ups and down and cycles etc. It's all utter nonsense, because money itself, as I say, is an idea that you're supposed to swallow. And the trick is to get everyone hooked on it, so we'll all swallow it. And then it's taxed back from you. And then the money that's taxed back, they hire other little people to work for them to make all the weaponry that then enslaves you, all the satellite technology, all the cameras around roads, all of this stuff come from taxation.

The oldest dodge in the book was, how do you get someone to do something for you for free, and enjoy doing it? You introduce money. The boys at the top, it doesn't cost them anything to do so. They just juggle figures around. We know all these cons, left, right, and center, up and down, in and out. And about twelve international families supposedly are the international bankers for the planet. Well, who elected them? Most folk don't even know they exist. And definitely most people will never, ever meet them in their lifetime, never mind see them. Well, who gave them the authority to dictate they could juggle figures and throw a few trillion your way, and you have to owe them it back in real

goods, when they just give you a bunch of figures? In other words, they authorize you to print up money. That's what they do.

We get clues all the time of the cons that go on. All the time, and people miss it, because, unless the media tells you to think about this very seriously, the public won't. And we know that if they want us to think about anything seriously, they'll tell us. They have no problems with that. In a documentary four years ago by the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation, they showed you these, I think it was the same bunch that found the Titanic, but they were following the old sea route from WWII from America, from the US and Canada, across near Greenland, all the way to Russia. And the reason they were following this track and doing the sonar investigations, deep sea sonar, was to find ships that had been sunk, traveling from the United States, carrying thousands of tons of gold bullion from the US to Russia, Soviet Russia, the arch-enemy, Communism, remember. These guys supposedly were going to destroy capitalism, and here they are getting all the gold from the US brought across to them, and some of them got sunk by German U-Boats. And in a documentary, these seekers, these guys who went out to find these ships, found one. And they went down, and started bringing up crates of gold bars. Why was the US sending gold bullion to the Soviets during WWII, when the Soviets were never on the gold standard?

And you wonder where all the gold from Fort Knox went. The people of the Soviet Union and the people of America and Britain and every other country are taken as suckers, always, by this international elite crowd. Much of the major things which happen in your life are drama, which you must believe in. And if you believe in it, you'll accept everything that's done to you or done to others. And now, as I say, there's snippets coming out in the major media, where they're going to tell you what they're going to do to you. They're goading sections of the public into action, then they can turn around and say, "see, there are crazy people amongst you; there's terrorists everywhere." And then the general population will see the propaganda and the way it's presented about a certain incident or whatever, and go along with the media's point of view. And then you have the Soviet Union, the new Soviet Union, right here. The Hegelian dialectic.

When the big boys make statements to deliberately goad sections of the public on major media of what they're going to do to you, it's to get a response. Something has to happen here. And it makes me always think of Rockefeller's statement to do with the United Nations, that the Americans would welcome them in. He made a statement in California, a speech he made there. They'd welcome in UN troops, foreign troops, under the right circumstances. And don't forget, all the major countries, the NATO countries have signed an agreement about two months ago, to send rapid deployment troops of a hundred and forty thousand plus to any country within five days. That's a double-edged sword, because it means that can happen to you. They can bring 140,000 or plus into your country, any time they want to. And let's not kid ourselves. This is not about some Cave Man, Bin Laden.

This is George Orwell's Nineteen Eighty-Four, something that people should read from cover to cover more than once. The techniques of the ruling oligarchy and the creation of terror, and the fake creation of resistance is all laid out there. And Blair, that was the real name of Orwell, he had been recruited at Cambridge, so he knew the agenda. He knew the techniques. Blair's father was the Commissioner of the British High Commission for the English Royal Opium Company of Burma.

Well, that's the bell gone, so I'll be back in about a couple of minutes to continue. So, I get the thirty seconds when that bell goes. It's kind of like the boxing ring, I think. So, I'll talk to you very shortly.

(Commercial Break)

Hello, I'm back on. This is Alan Watt, standing in for Jackie Patru. And before I forget, I should tell people to look into the website, at .com. And you'll find lots of free shows. You can listen to various topics on history, countries, country creation; a border is just the Order of the Bee. Border, Bee Order. I go through all of this con game, right up to the present time, and where it's supposed to go, because they told us where it's supposed to go in some of the books written by the big boys themselves.

Getting back to money and the system. Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell said himself, in his book, Roads to Freedom, that eventually the public will not use money, they'll use tokens, which will be issued to them, individually by

the government. And this will be used for a form of social control and political correctness. And those who don't go along with it, will have their credits held back for a certain time, until they can't pay rent, because in the future society, there's to be no private property. That's standard in Illuminati talks. That's standard in Albert Pike's writings. It's standard in the UN, their topics, their habitat areas, they said there'd be no private property. And so we'll rent everything. We'll be dependent, inter-dependent individually, and communally. Inter-dependent for your food, for your water, for your tokens that will be issued to you or withheld, if you're naughty. And at the beginning of every week or so, you'll find the same amount of tokens will start off in your bank account. You can't save them up and then get above the guy next to you, because the big boys are changing their system.

This is their system. They're changing it to be more efficient. At the moment we're consuming too much. We're like the trained rats that pull the lever for the seed. We work for money and then we buy, we actually reward ourselves, reward ourselves with presents at the end of the month. You know, that's what we do it for. It's a simple Pavlovian technique. Pavlov didn't invent it. It was on the go long before him, the same way that Hegel never invented the dialectic. Ancient techniques. In the new system we won't need all the plastic junk from China. We won't have massive supermarkets that have put all the small shops out of business already. That was their function and intention. Marx talked about that too in the 1800s. Yeah, that's how you get rid of the competition. You eliminate what they call free enterprise by putting in the big boys, who put all the hardware stores, the small green grocers, the small butchers, all that stuff out of business, and then, once it's done, they jack up the prices to everything, or else, they just close down and pull out. These massive warehouses they use as stores are just empty shelves, once all of that scaffolding is gone. They can dismantle it in a couple of days.

Marx even talked about the possibility that in each nation to come, you'd have one factory that made furniture for the whole country; one factory that would make shoes for the whole country. They're talking about efficiency. And this should remind us of what Rockefeller said. He said competition is a sin. Old Nelson Rockefeller. And people think he was making a flippant joke. He wasn't. He was telling you something he truly believed in, it's part of his religion, this elite's religion. Competition is a sin. And it was Kissinger that talked about getting the UN troops in, not Rockefeller, just to rectify that point. So, competition is a sin, you see, in their system. That's why, under the guise of Free Trade, it's really a Cartel Trade. It's the authorized ones, the big boys that are allowed to trade and small guys can't. That's what it's all about.

In Albert Pike's Morals and Dogma, the Bible of Freemasonry, and it still is, in the quiet circles at the top, he talked about, he says, we must accumulate wealth by any means. He said, even by dealing on the stock market, any means possible to accumulate wealth and become the masters over the masters of the world. In the late 1700s, a book was published, called Proofs of a Conspiracy by Dr. Robison, a Scotsman, who'd been in the members of the Illuminati class. Now, whether it was put out as a cover, to cover other things in Masonry, who knows. It probably was, actually, but he did admit that part of the plan was for philanthropic organizations to spring up, foundations we call them today, which would fund social movements and groups – today we'd call it political correctness – and have laws passed through their force, demanding from the government.

Now, that's how the Soviet Union was run. Technically the Soviet means run by council. And talk to people from the old Soviet Union, and they'll tell you that they had NGOs, non-governmental organizations, but what they had was the hand-picked leaders at the top of these non-governmental organizations, picked by the government itself, who always demanded from the government what the government wanted to hear. Generally, it was more laws passed, and that's what we have today, as we get hamstrung and tied up with law after law after law, when leaders of these NGOs meet with politicians and police and have laws passed between them. And the public have no input, because, well, you have to get into a group to be democratic, you see. Individuals don't count. Now, isn't that the Soviet, once again?

And in the 1700s, when Robespierre and all the rest of them were writing their books, of the system to come, and these guys had no love of the common man either, never did, they talked about this system. They talked about the masses having no ability to lead themselves. They also talked about the problems they'd have in a future society. And the problems wouldn't be with the masses or the crowds or the groups. The problems would be from individuals, because, in their perfect system, the individual would be the enemy. It's the individual, the uncommon man, or woman, who can think for themselves, and express themselves, and convey simply to other people what's going on. It's that individual that becomes a threat to the system. And so, individuality was scheduled to be destroyed.

You can see this in the collectivism of John Dewey, the guy brought in to really set up the American education system. John Dewey said we'll eradicate all negative history. We won't teach it to the children. We won't tell them who killed who in the past, and what groups killed whom, because it will keep old hatreds going. So they'd simply eliminate the history. And what a coincidence, that's where we are today, where if you ask the average person coming out of school, about wars, they'll tell you, well, WWII was fought over territory. It was a territorial enterprise. And that's it. I guess you get a hundred percent for answering that. And some of them don't know who fought in it, which countries. It's kind of irrelevant.

In the 1950s, this Dewey method was spouted by the Communists, within the United States. A great saying came up. It was put all over the media, the willing media. They said don't trust anybody over thirty. That's when they were segregating the age groups, another part of the vital plan, or the vital part of the plan, I should say, to get the agenda into full swing. You had to separate the family unit, destroy it. You'd separate the elderly from all the rest. You'd separate the married ones with their children from those that were unmarried, and so, they've been very, very successful. The average family has no one over sixty in their family now. People are actually booking themselves into retirement homes as though it's a natural thing to do. And their youngsters are encouraging them to do it. It was the people who were older at one time were wiser. And they could pass knowledge and information on, and tell you, well, I saw this con back in the year so-and-so, and this is what happened. There's no one to tell them anymore. They've been successfully segregated, every age group.

People should study up on Beria, the head of the NKVD, which became the KGB in the Soviet system. In the Comintern meeting about 1932 or '33, which you can find, if you wanted to go into a library, or you can maybe waste your time on the internet. And you'll find his speech concerning the indoctrination of children incrementally, where he said, it used to take thirty to seventy years to alter the way of thinking, the perceptions of a generation to accept the next stage of a plan. He says, now, he says, we have it down to every five years, because at that time, they'd already started a lot of kindergarten techniques in the Soviet. And they found that if they wanted this child, who's brought in at three years of age, to accept certain massive changes in societal living thirty years down the road, they'd start the indoctrination at two or three, so that when it happened in their lifetime, they somehow expected it. It seemed quite natural. And then the ones who would come in, in the following year, into the same kindergarten at the beginning age, the starting age, they'd be taught incrementally a little bit more to the next step.

And this is why we flow into the changes, massive world global changes, with no hiccups and interruptions and very few people can figure out the whys and wherefores, and very few people really care. We've taken personal responsibility away from the public, until now thinking for yourself is a burden. Worry is a burden. Why do you think there's so much worry in the world, everywhere? It's the same worries: financial, marriage crisis, all this kind of stuff. And you wonder why everything is falling apart? Look at the indoctrination everyone is getting, in all age groups, all genders, massive indoctrinations, they've grown up with it. Some of the biggest boys have written books on this and said, marriage is obsolete, it served its purpose. And they gave us it in the first place.

When the Roman Catholic Church first came in to Europe that was the first law they passed when they had the Normans to back them with the sword, marriage and marriage for life. Because it didn't exist as such in tribal systems. And to expect someone to be mated up with someone else, at the age of 13 to 16, and mature at the same speed, in the same direction for the rest of their life, of course it's ludicrous. It's not natural. But they had to start a breeding program for the coming labor, for centuries ahead, which became the industrial era.

And people were literally picked by the priests. The local priests would suggest that Sally should marry Burt over there. And that was an order. And he kept tabs of who was marrying whom, and their offspring. Were they healthy, robust? Were they good serfs, good laborers, good workers? Were they slow? Were they quick-witted? The quick-witted ones were generally taken off to become priests. So they were taken out of the fields and put in the monasteries. And they got their food and their drink, and a lot more besides. The rest of them stayed as serfs and had their little holidays now and then, to relieve the safety valve and let the steam off, where they could be naughty for a day, and then go back to being a slave for the rest of the year.

H.G. Wells, one of the biggest propagandists for the New World Order, and a ranking member, founding member of the

Fabian Society, a crown chartered organization. In other words, authorized to exist by the elite, the Crown, supposedly representing the extreme workingmen, left wing. H.G. Wells, in his book *The Open Conspiracy*, this was non-fiction. Most of his work was actually non-fiction, but no-one wants to read that, it's boring. There's no thrill. There's no sex and violence in it. So they don't read the non-fiction. He said in that particular book, he says, many will fight and die to stop the New World Order, never knowing, never, ever knowing that that which they were trying to preserve was never theirs. It's just what they were born into, became accustomed to it as familiar. We are so far removed from what we think of as normalcy, we don't know what it is anymore.

And now, we're on a roll, where all that was normal for a few generations, that's only what becomes tradition, you see, is all in flux. Crisis after crisis, men marrying men, women marrying women. Just before 9/11, a month before 9/11, they had a meeting of the International Censorship Committees for all the different nations. Censorship Committees. Now, you think your censor bureau for your country is to keep you squeaky clean and protected from profanity, you see. But, no, their job is to see how much you can take by their constant polling. And they said at that meeting that now they'd won the battle for homosexual rights and lesbian rights, they were going to up the ante. Up the ante. And then the next following day in the newspaper in Canada, and one in the States, two professors at different universities stood up, and gave the identical same speech, obviously written by the same hand, identical speech, saying that bestiality would be next. Bestiality. Because once your idea of normal is thrown out the window, as the old song says, "Anything Goes". And the more confusion and the more the speed, the rapid speed of change the more confusion there will be created, and the more can be implemented quickly. And that is what's happening now.

The European Union had panels working in 1948, in secrecy, sworn, in this international agreement, not to disclose this to the public that their nations would be de-industrialized, and then, when the nations were joined, they'd be under a super-parliament. And they admitted that only a few years ago, after the official announcement of the European Union as an organization under a super-parliament. And it actually stated, the public must not be told this, until it is completed. A free society eh? Now, I can guarantee you, this amalgamation of the Americas probably had bureaucrats starting at the same time, in 1948, working on the amalgamation of the Americas.

We know that Marx talked about the amalgamation of these three continents you might say, or the Pacific Rim region as well. In the 1800s he talked about it. We're living through it. Those that want to believe this is coincidence should just go and spend their money in the local casino. How many coincidences do you need before you start thinking for yourself? We're watching laws being implemented, the same laws, on a National, International, Regional, County, Local level at the same time. Same laws passed across the world. What does that give you a clue as to what is happening?

Once the amalgamation of the Americas takes place, then they'll announce who is to be the kingpin for the Pacific Rim region. Australia has already been signed off to China really, who will be the dominant region for a while. And for all those Australians that think, well, they'd never do that to us, don't you believe it. They will. I was astounded at what happened to Rhodesia and then South Africa, which were part of the British Commonwealth remember. They were founded supposedly, founded with British backing and charters. They were colonies of Britain. And the African National Congress just suddenly appeared with massive funding. It was called a Communistic system at the time. Well armed, all the rest of it, and fighting went on for many, many years, and then when the final push came into Rhodesia, there wasn't a peep that came out of the British media as to what was happening. Unless you knew people there, you wouldn't know it was even going on. We had a brief little mention that sort of passed away when all these people had flown out of the country before they were killed. And the reason for it was, that was also part of the agenda.

These places were founded to rape the wealth, for a long time, by the same elite, and they did. Cecil Rhodes was backed by Rothschild and De Beers to basically monopolize the gold and diamond industry at that period, when they were still on the gold standard. They're not on it now. They still use it, but not the same way. And now that its function was over, they could simply dispose of those countries. And part of the plan was to unify Africa, just the same as we've been amalgamated. Mandela's job is also to unify the whole of Africa. Unification. And of course, they used the old tribal techniques. We're all one. We're all one big nation. And the schmucks go along with it, and then they get ripped off and wonder what happened, and where their dream went to.

And for all those agencies that have worked towards this great plan for such a long time, you should dig into the

writings of Clymer of the Rosicrucians, in the United States, and read the Convocations they had, the big meetings they had, especially the opening one when they founded their main building in the United States. And he said, we summoned, we, the Rosicrucians, summoned the Blue Lodge and he mentions the Eastern Star, and all the other organizations of Freemasonry, he summoned them all, and they all came. And they pretend they're all different. Who's kidding who? And in that meeting, he ended it by saying, we shall not rest, this is the early 1900s, we shall not rest until the Eagle of Mexico flies alongside the Eagle of the United States, as it should be. The Amalgamation. Oh, what another coincidence, eh? Isn't the world just full of it?

Well, that's the bell coming up, meaning I've a minute left. So, please look into .com. There's more stuff going up all the time. And check into the stuff for sale, because it keeps me going. And thanks for the support of those who have sent off for books and so on. Nothing's fancy, but it's truer than anything else you'll buy in the glossy paperbacks. Thanks for listening. Bye for now.

September 20th, 2006

Alan Watt on "Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 20th of September in the year 2006. I hope you've had a nice week since we talked last, folks. Well, actually, I was on with Darren last night. I don't know how many of you listen to Darren. I urge you to do so. Darren was going to be on, Darren Weeks, was going to be with us this evening. He's discovered, and I wanted to mention this, before we bring Alan up, Alan Watt is with us. Alan, thanks for being here by the way.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I don't want to leave you sitting there in the quiet. Darren discovered a theme in Michigan; it's in the Michigan legislature. In fact, after it was introduced, it had already been passed through Senate committee. This was on a fast track. It is a vaccine folks, and the reason I'm telling you about this, well, I'll tell you anyway, but when Darren began doing his research, he found that 45 states' legislatures are already messing with this stuff again. And this is a vaccine that is mandated for sixth grade girls in the government indoctrinational system we once called schools. It is a mandated vaccine for sixth grade girls, those are girls, what ten and eleven years, sixth girls, and it is to prevent cervical cancer. Darren has done a lot of research on it, and he speaks about it Monday. His broadcasts are archived on Sweet Liberty, of course, or originally they're archived at First Amendment Radio. And, then after a period of time, but if you are not subscribing to First Amendment Radio, you might want to do that, because you get the archives, then the same day, next day, if you don't hear the broadcast live. He will, he had the guest on Monday. He's interviewing a woman who's actually in the legislature. And the insidious thing, what's happening in Michigan is the legislator, she's a Senator, who introduced this thing, when Darren called her office about it, the assistant secretary that he spoke with said, oh, she has been spending a lot of time on this. She's working with a group that's helping her with it. Well, he found out that the group is called Women in Government. He went to their website, guess who their sponsors are, Women in Government, Merck and GlaxoSmithKline. Those are two pharmaceutical companies, and it just so happens folks that Merck is the only pharmaceutical now that has this vaccine ready. It hasn't been tested for safety, of course. And when he went to the Merck site and pulled this up, I don't recall what it is. Darren will be speaking about it again Monday night, and interviewing the woman from the State Legislature. I don't think she's a rep or a Senator, but she works there in the Legislature. He found out that this thing has aluminum in it. I don't know what other ingredients. It is supposedly, again, a vaccine, that would prevent cervical cancer. It's interesting, I didn't know this, because I don't watch the news, and I don't get mainstream television, but my sis said, for the last two months, they've been talking about this on, evidently the news and different programs, that they have discovered that cervical cancer comes from a virus, so now they're planning on shoving more of these chemicals into young children. I want you to know about it, and I think you ought to check into your state and see. Darren has written an article about it, he's going to post it at Sweet Liberty, so all the information will be there, and I hope you will look into it, and at least make a call. Make a call to your legislator. Your state legislator doesn't know what's the ingredients in these stupid things. And call informed, and let them know, at least in Michigan, because maybe this Women in Government group is pushing it through all the states, folks. Maybe that's how, what Merck is using as the tool to get this into the states. Women in Government, you might want to write that down. Go to their website, because it may be, may be, as I was saying, it may be that they're pushing it in all the states, five of them now. Alan, here we go again, huh.

Alan: Yes. I'm not surprised.

Jackie: I'm not surprised either.

Alan: And of course, we know from long study that the inoculations that they gave in the past had nothing to do with what they claimed. They were for alternate purposed. And it's nothing new, it's been known for around sixty, seventy years that virus, that the human papilloma virus is what the wart, the venereal wart is what starts off as cervical cancer. That's always been known.

Jackie: No, you're kidding me.

Alan: No.

Jackie: Is a war a virus?

Alan: Yeah, it's called by a virus, you see. And it's not the same exactly as you get on your skin elsewhere. But it's just as contagious, maybe even more so.

Jackie: Is it a form of herpes, Alan?

Alan: No, no. It's a virus family, but it's different. It causes little warts inside, generally the vagina. Women can carry them for many years without knowing. For guys, it's obviously more obvious. And they're terribly, terribly hard to get rid of. But it would be quite the thing to claim they've got a particular antidote to this, a preventative, because, like all viruses, there's so many strains and varieties, you know.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: So, I very much doubt this has to do with what they're claiming. I don't trust them at all, in fact, when you go into the history of vaccinations.

Jackie: Of course not. And then when he looked into the ingredients, aluminum is present, Alan.

Alan: And that causes Alzheimer's.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: And there would be other. I'll tell you another thing too. When they tell you something like aluminum, it's often to sidetrack you for you to focus on that, while there's another thing that's much more ominous inside there.

Jackie: Even worse.

Alan: Yeah. It will attack the hormonal system I have no doubt, because they want to bring down the population drastically. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: And they're doing it in all their insidious and evil ways.

Alan: And it's highly Masonic. I mean Merck is Mercury, the messenger. That's why they called it Merck, you know. And the high Masons love Mercury the messenger.

Jackie: Maybe that's why they use thimerosal.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm. That's right, Mercury comes from it. Yeah. And Women in Government is just WIG by the way. Ha, ha, ha. Maybe the stuff makes your hair fall out. I don't know.

Jackie: Is Wig.

Alan: Yeah, W-I-G, yeah. But what I was going to say was...

Jackie: It's a cover up.

Alan: I know there was one woman, there's probably a few, but there's one woman in a video I watched to do with Monsanto's modified food, and this woman worked for the federal drug administration and so she was in politics, back into the FDA, and then she was into Monsanto, into them, back and forth, five times, from Monsanto back to working

for the government. I wonder if it's the same one. So they have their own agents in the government, you see.

Jackie: This state legislator...

Alan: Yeah, he'd have to dig up her history, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, she was, I don't think she's at present, I think she just recently finished as the chairman of the board of Women in Government. And their sponsor being Merck, you would think this is a tremendous.

Alan: Conflict. Yeah.

Jackie: Conflict of interest. I'll tell you what Darren did. He went to the newsroom, you know, he's an engineer at a TV station, he told them about it, and they did a thing on it, and they mentioned that it sounded like a conflict of interest, and once he's got the ingredients and understands what's in it, he's going to ask them to follow up. But then to find out that it is in 45 states. On thing I wanted to say to our listeners, this is a mandated thing, folks. Every single state has an opt-out form, that parents can opt their children out of the vaccines and they can't be kicked out of school. They will not tell you that. But that is so. And I know in Missouri as a matter of fact, when Nicole was, she actually called Health and Human Services to get a copy of an opt out form, when they were mandating Ashley's grade, the all had to have the tetanus vaccine, Alan. And when she got up to the school, I guess almost the entire class was being sent home, because they weren't vaccinated. And she told them that she was going to be signing an opt-out form. She had one coming from Health and Human Services. And the lady said, "Well, honey, we have them right there. And she handed on to Nicole, and that's all it was. It didn't have to be any religious, philosophical, just, there's an opt-out form. The problem is, when they mandate this, most of the parents don't know they can opt their children out of them.

Alan: I know. And even though you can opt out, they'll still try sort of covert threatening and children's aid, etc. But you're up against the whole bureaucracy of NGOs. The Children's Aid Society by the way is non governmental. I hope people realize that.

Jackie: What?

Alan: It's a nongovernmental institution.

Jackie: What did you say again?

Alan: The Children's Aid Society.

Jackie: Children's Aid Society? I've never heard of that.

Alan: Well, Children's Aid is the same thing as the Child, what do you call it in the States?

Jackie: Children's Family Service?

Alan: Yeah. Because these actually started up as NGOs, non-governmental organizations and simply got funding eventually from government, but they're still classified as basically private institutions. So, they often threaten the parents with these different services if they refuse to go along with their particular.

Jackie: In the States here Alan, Family, they have different names for them, but it's the Department of Family. They have different names for them. But it's an agency. There are bureaucrats that work in them. It is an agency that has been created by the State Legislature. And they create these agencies. And it's of course such broad language, and there is so much leeway given, so much latitude given that there's almost no stopping. I mentioned this I believe last night, because Darren Weeks asked me to come on with him. Here in Pennsylvania I was talking to a Secretary of one of our state reps, and she said whenever somebody has called the office to ask for help, for Children's Family Services, I'm not sure what they call them here, are harassing them and threatening them, he'd call to try to help a constituent, here's what he was told: You created us. You gave us this power. And there's nothing you can do about it. So not even

the state legislature who created the monster, not even they can interfere.

Alan: Well, we are living under tyranny. There's no doubt about it. And it's interesting that Carl Jung, back in the 1950s, who really was way superior to any Freud they put out there, his worst vision of the future that he was sure was coming by the science that he saw then wasn't just an iron curtain across a country, like Germany or whatever. He saw an iron wall around the whole planet of bureaucracy that would stifle all free thought and existence. And he was quite right. That's what we're coming into now.

Jackie: Karl Marx, now, I don't know if this true, just because I read it, but I read that Karl Marx didn't write all of his writings, he was just a front person.

Alan: He was a front. Engels supplied a lot of the writing too.

Jackie: Okay, and so, he saw this. No, he didn't see this. It was in the plan, yes?

Alan: Well, it was Lenin who wrote about it himself. Lenin said that the time would come in the West, towards the Millennium. He was talking about 2000, and he wrote this back in the early 1900s, he said, a time would come in the West, where Bureaucracies would be so all-pervasive and so numerous that they'd be overstepping each other's boundaries, causing confusion as they battled for power between themselves. And he said, this is a stage that the world must go through. He knew the whole agenda. So, we have to go through this stage of apparent confusion over regulation, until even the bureaucrats are stepping over each other, different departments, and then they come out with the new system, the new society, yeah. Yeah. Everything is planned, even the crisis, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, of course. I read. I'll tell you what I did. I was looking for a particular article in my files, in my email files. I have a jillion folders. And so I did a search. I wasn't able to find it, but I remembered reading and this was I believe a newspaper report, that the US Congress, I may have even mentioned it when I had it emailed to me. That the US Congress had shortened the time, the required time for the pharmaceuticals to test their new drugs. The time it was shortened to was eight weeks, Alan.

Alan: I know, and even then. Eight weeks. Yeah, yeah. I know, it's pathetic, but then again, it falls right into the agenda, because remember, Carroll Quigley himself, who was the historian, he was the official historian for the secretive CFR organization, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and he said, right in there, that the New World Order will consist of a new type of feudal system with corporations taking the parts of the warlords and nobility. So, we're finding more and more so that the legislation is getting passed on behalf of massive international corporations. That's happening. And look at all the politicians, all these lawyers, corporate lawyers. They've been either working for these corporations before they go into politics, or they go into them after they've left politics. So, it's one in the same thing, really. So, private corporations are getting their way. We saw it here in Canada quite a few years ago, when we found out, through Britain, through a protest that was happening in Britain when Tony Blair was pushing through the modified food, the genetically modified vegetables, it came out, it leaked out from the NGOs in Britain, who were protesting that Canadians had been using this stuff for ten years and they hadn't told the populace. So, the government had to come out within a statement, and they did admit in all the newspapers, they'd signed a secret agreement with Monsanto and others to test this stuff on the Canadians. A secret agreement from your own government.

Jackie: Your own government.

Alan: Uh, huh.

Jackie: They aren't our government.

Alan: I know. I know. I mean this Mickey Mouse show is getting pathetic. But that's what they give us.

Jackie: When you think about, I suppose, do you think Parliament, I would imagine so, in Canada, is it a corporation like the US government inc.

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They're all corporations.

Alan: They're all patterned after the.

Jackie: Paul Martin. Is Paul Martin still there?

Alan: No, well, he's not there now. He's working for the UN as far as I know.

Jackie: Oh, who's the new guy?

Alan: Oh, it's Harper, Steven Harper.

Jackie: Steven Harper. Okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: So, he's the CEO.

Alan: He is the CEO, yeah. He's, yeah.

Jackie: Like Bush.

Alan: But they're not the admirals, they're only the captains of the ship.

Jackie: They're more like the janitors. Let's face it.

Alan: Yeah. I know, I know, it's rather sad and pathetic to try and try and even pretend to yourself that these guys are in charge of you. Because they're not. They're going along with an old agenda. We can read their predecessors who wrote books on it. And it doesn't matter which party gets in, the agenda steamrolls ahead, because the bureaucracies are there forever, regardless of who appears to be the front man in Parliament. The bureaucracies are there for life, forever. Yeah.

Jackie: And they have schools for the bureaucrats.

Alan: They do.

Jackie: For the children of the bureaucrats.

Alan: They're all intergenerational at the federal level. I read that recently. I know you said that.

Jackie: I read that just recently. It was some particular individual I was reading and that he had gone to school as the child of a bureaucrat, he went to the school for bureaucrats, to grow up a bureaucrat.

Alan: And they marry each other too. It's a closed society. They always live in a specific area of each capitol city of every nation, and they intermarry and go to the same social clubs, and they don't really mingle with the general population. So, they're a class to themselves really, yeah. But they know when they go into a department that they're schooled into what their function will be there, their role will be for their whole life, what they have to push forward. And H.G. Wells talked about that when he did the write up on the League of Nations, the precursor of the United Nations.

Jackie: It will lead to peace?

Alan: Yeah. He said that basically now, he says, with the League of Nations, it is the Embryo of World Parliament. He says and every country has its bureaucrats who can now correspond directly with equivalent bureaucracies at the League of Nations. Now, that's the same today. They don't even have to go through the politicians. Yeah.

Jackie: But the politicians have assisted them in the first place. Every single agency started, I have a report, a UN report from 3 meetings that were back in the 1950s. One was in the Soviet Union and one was in Switzerland. I don't recall where the third one was. And that was when they were talking about, gosh, it has to do with the Housing Administration. Yes. I think that's what, HUD, over here. That was before HUD was even formed. And I got to looking up in the encyclopedia to see when HUD was created, and it was right after that meeting took hold. It was a regional governance, the oh, geez, there was a quote in there that that main purpose for this particular individual was the transfer of land from private to public use. That was back in 1950. And then all of these, they kept using these phrases. They all related to different agencies that are here in the US, and as you said, they're all brothers and sisters across the world, created under the auspices of the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah, that's a fact.

Jackie: And we have the United Nations report here, where they plan to become a true World Parliamentary Government.

Alan: Yeah. Yeah, they've said in many statements that their function is to eventually become the World's Government. They've said it quite openly.

Jackie: So, they need their own army. They need their own taxing agenda. And they need, the only thing that was lacking they said was the People's Parliament, the Voice of the People.

Alan: Oh, the Voice of the People.

Jackie: The Voice of the People would be the nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: Yeah. The Soviet.

Jackie: That's the Voice of the People.

Alan: That's the Soviet. That's what Soviet means, NGOs, yeah.

Jackie: Rule by Council?

Alan: Yeah, that's right. Unelected councils, and just like the Soviet Union, they claim to speak for the people. The people demand this, the people demand that, but each head of the organization was appointed by the Soviet Politburo itself. So, it won't be any different here. We know that.

Jackie: Of course not.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But when you have all of these thousands, because there are thousands of them. As a matter of fact, any listener who might be interested, they're in our United Nations section, at Sweetliberty.org. There's a report that was done on, in fact, it was "Peace by Pieces" and it was all about the nongovernmental organizations, how they were going to bring the New World Order in by these Organizations. I think the thing was done, it came from the University of Pennsylvania, and it may have been '43. It could have been '34. I don't know. It was back, way back, and already they said there were 2700 hundred of them.

Alan: Yeah, and it started in the 1700s, and it started initially by the big, the foundations, philanthropists they called it at

the time, the multi-millionaires of the day, very high Freemasons too. And they'd all got together and decided how to take the world over, and of course, money was the key, so they'd have to control the world's resources and get to the top, then they could finance and front these little NGO groups, and it's gone on steadily since then. These, the big NGOs are not grass roots at all, never were. They have big buildings, a lot of them, computerized equipment all over the place on different floors. They have pension plans. So they're not grass roots. These are authorized and funded by the Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller Foundations, and many others, yeah.

Jackie: People would be, they'd be interested to know that the Boy and Girl Scouts of America, it's international, and it is considered an NGO. And YM and YWCAs are non-governmental organizations, recognized by the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. So, it's the same old con. The pretense that there's someone there to speak for you. And as long as the pretense is there, most of the public goes along with it. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: I wanted our listeners to know about this so that they can look into it. I understand that Pennsylvania is one of the states, and I'm going to take a look into it and at least give the State Legislature a call, my state rep, and state senator. I don't know what the situation is here, but it behooves each of us to check it out, because you have no idea the difference you make. And that's true. I know that's true.

Alan: And you've got to hit something at the beginning, if possible before it begins. Once it's underway it becomes, it becomes normal so quickly, you know. You've got to hit things right away to stop things. You can't let them start and then hit them. It's very difficult then to stop something.

Jackie: And you know there are, I know that it's frustrating for people who are awake and who are waking up. Well, we're all waking up, but the process of waking up. Some of us have woken a little before others, but it's frustrating when they try to talk to friends, neighbors, associates, family, and you know, they get the eyes rolling up and, but here's how I feel about this. If we know something that can affect their loved ones and them, then it's our responsibility to say it, because it is planting seeds. Like you said, not to go out there and start preaching, but just say it. And then if they care and say, whoa, tell me more about this, then you have a person with some active gray matter.

Alan: And you stay on the topic. You see, people generally know so many different areas where everything is happening; they overload the person, rather than stick on a topic. You know, and leave it with them at that, until maybe the next time. Yeah.

Jackie: Or lets say ask a question. A lot of times, they're talking to somebody, then it sparks a question in their mind.

Alan: Yeah. That's okay. Yeah.

Jackie: If they ask, then that's fine.

Alan: And keep, again, it's short, because you could probably give them enough knowledge for a book on each topic. You don't realize how much you've stored up in your head. So, you only give them enough on each topic for the time being. And that's how you can do it. Because you're talking to people who swallowed their conditioned reality and they truly believe that if there's anything really, really worth knowing the media will tell them.

Jackie: Yeah right.

Alan: They really believe that.

Jackie: And I have an example. I think we're about out of our first half hour. So, I don't think I have time. It isn't long, but I don't want to be interrupted. So that our listeners see that it can happen. Then, at least you said it, and that is our responsibility. I just don't see that any other way, Alan.

Alan: I know. I know.

Jackie: I just don't see it any other way. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, in about three minutes, so, you stay with us. I'm Jackie Patru, in case you're a new listener. And Alan Watt is our guest this evening, as usual. We'll be right back here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back. Alan, before we get started, tell the listeners about what you have to offer, you're DVD and the books, etc.

Alan: Yeah. If they go to .com, they can look at the videos. I've also got the first one which is free on the site, the first DVD on Reality Check. They can also purchase it, if they want to, for other people that don't have computers.

Jackie: That's nice. You've got that on DVD now.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm.

Jackie: Oh, that's nice.

Alan: Because a lot of people don't have computers, and it plays on the DVD player for your TV. And I've got more CDs coming out too.

Jackie: Now, you have Reality Check 2.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But you have Reality Check 1 on DVD?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, both of them are available. Oh, that's cool. And the first one is for people to watch free, if they want to. But they can purchase it to show their friends and family, etc. And the other one is for purchase only, Reality Check 2. And your books.

Alan: And there's the three books there, the Cutting Through Series. It was a form of deprogramming, which it does work. I've had a lot of people who have; it's not what they expect. It's not with the usual boring, this happened in the year so and so. It's a method of showing you what's in front of you that you've missed, to show you that you're living in not just deception, but even the deception of the language we're given is so coded. And once they understand it, it becomes obvious to them. And the higher Freemasons use these codes all the time. And I've got another one coming out. It will be about a month's time hopefully, that goes further into this whole coding business, for those who have already caught up on the last three books. Yeah.

Jackie: A de-programming.

Alan: Yes. Yeah, because you have to de-program people. It's not just a matter of, see, here's the trick that's played on us, apart from the fact that we're brainwashed into a version of Reality.

Jackie: But we're born into it, Alan.

Alan: You're born into it. And if your parents don't know to tell you how it works, you would think it's normal. Which means anything can be normal to a child brought up in any system. And so, you have to show them, by history too, that this was a planned society, and it's to be a planned world. It's all coming together. All the laws are coming together. The legalities, so they can merge the whole planet quite smoothly as they did with the merger of Europe. They merged the country's laws together, quietly, over a period of fifty years. And eventually, they started to standardize the money, bring some down and value some up, so they could simply merge into the Euro. They're doing the same in North

America here, with Latin America. So, everything that happens is planned. Nothing just happens at the time. And these front meetings that we see, where they put their signature on something as presidents, that's just a show for the public. In reality, the negotiations and all the footwork were done by bureaucrats and lawyers for the last fifty years, you know. So, I go through this kind of stuff to show the people, it's much, much deeper.

You can't play the game of politics, it's totally corrupt. Always was. Politicians are vetted long before the public even hear their names to vote for. They're vetted by the big boys. And the ones that are chosen go along with the agenda. That's their job. Politics is a front in itself for the agenda. And it stops the people from revolting every four or five years, and that's why they gave this so called democratic system, beginning with Britain. They found that the public was generally, they were so over-taxed over hundreds of years and all the wars that came along after the Rothschilds took over the bank, and they got a standing army, paid for by the tax payer, the people were so over taxed, they knew they'd have a Revolution every four or five years, so they gave them this thing called democracy, and carried on as usual with the some antics. But the people think, well, we've got a chance. We can get these guys out. And that's what you do in these countries. You vote the last lot of politicians out, hoping the next bunch will be better. And it never is.

Jackie: Well, today, at least here in the US, and I don't know how many countries are using the computer voting machines.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: In the US today, voting is actually futile. I mean, because your vote could be changed.

Alan: It always was though.

Jackie: Not always, not this easy.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, what I found strange, I only went to a voting office once, and that was because someone told me to meet them there. I'm proud to say, I've never voted for anything or anybody in my life. I was never fooled. But I went to this one, in Ontario here, to meet someone, and every woman that was counting the votes in that office had an Eastern Star Badge on. That's no coincidence. You know, and Stalin himself, said, I don't care.

Jackie: They weren't counted right in the public, at the voting precinct itself?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They weren't?

Alan: Oh, they were counted in there, but all the staff there that were in charge of all the boxes and in the counting were all these women with Eastern Star Badges on.

Jackie: And the public wasn't allowed in, while the counting was going.

Alan: No, no. And Stalin himself said, I don't care who votes for whom, he says. He says, that's irrelevant. He says, I only care about the one that counts them. Yeah, so, yeah. So, it's a con game. It always was.

Jackie: What I wanted to say before we got on that subject and back off it again, when we were talking about it being our responsibility at least to inform people. My sis and I went grocery shopping the other day, and stopped and had lunch, and she accidentally put aspartame, or I think it was that, it might have been Splenda, in her coffee cup, and she took a sip and she said, whoa. So, she asked the waitress if she could please have another cup, and it was a new cup of coffee. And she says, oh, that's great. I use that. I'll drink it myself. And she started walking away. And I said, "Was it Splenda you put in your coffee?" "Yeah." And I said, "No Splenda, no Splenda." as she was walking away, and she turned around. And she said, "No Splenda?" And I said, "No." So she came back. And she asked me about it. And I said, "No. It's a real bad move, any of the artificial sweeteners. I said, just do a search on your search engine for Splenda; asked her if she had a computer. I said, just do a search for Splenda and you will find out about it. And she

said, “Thank you.” And that was the end of it. And I mean, she meant it, Alan. She wasn’t just, oh, I’m a customer, so humor me. She was very appreciative to hear that. She had no idea. It took about three minutes. And anything like that.

Alan: Oh, yeah. You can’t really stop yourself. I mean, I can’t. Yeah.

Jackie: You can’t?

Alan: Yeah. And there’s so many opportunities.

Jackie: Every time somebody says something, it’s an opening isn’t it?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: It really is. And then, then there comes a time when you just have to gulp, because everything they say is an opening. Everything they say. But when it comes to, when it comes to things like that, it’s so, it’s killing. It’s killing. It’s our responsibility to say it. Whether they listen or not, it is of course to be their own responsibility. And you know, I may have said this already. I may have said it on the air. But this thought has been in my mind. If I knew Alan, when I was a young woman. If I knew what this world was like, I don’t think I would have ever brought children into the world. Alan, I mean that.

Alan: Well, I decided that before I had a woman. (Chuckle) Yeah. I knew it then. Yeah.

Jackie: You knew it, but I didn’t. And then I think to myself, well you know what, who are we to say who’s to be here? Because there are people who come up. And I read some, in fact, I wanted to use it tonight as our spiritual message. It was spiritual I guess in a sense. But, basically what it said was that something about today there are so few that are doing so much for so many. But it had to do with the people who are awake and who are waking up.

Alan: Mm, hmm. Yeah, because we are at a crucial time. In the past, it wasn’t so urgent. It was always there, boiling away, simmering away, but now it’s urgent, because we know, they’ve published so much on their scientific data. They’ve had so many world meetings of scientists of what to do with the public, the type of public they wish to have in the very, very near future. And we know it’s a robotic type society. So, that’s why it’s so urgent now, you see. Yeah. Because those who are growing up now are the ones who are going to go through the biggest changes that’s ever been seen here for probably thousands of years. Yeah.

Jackie: Do you think this is the end of an age?

Alan: Oh, it is the end of an age. There’s no doubt, yeah.

Jackie: Well, I mean, it’s the end of the Age of Pisces and...

Alan: Yeah. And with that.

Jackie: Do they? No, but, I want to ask you a question. They refer to that as an Age?

Alan: Yes. To them, it’s the period of time, in every age, in every age they have their agenda scheduled out.

Jackie: So, is that every twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah, it’s over twenty-five and a half thousand, really in a sense. Now, they knew, if you notice, history went along with the usual conquering stuff, the building up of empires in the traditional fashion, with the backing of the money lenders and the taxations of the conquered people. It went on quite the same, and so did agriculture and so on, until about the 1500s. And it was in the 1500s, as though an alarm bell went off. Suddenly there was this explosion of Rosicrucianism throughout Europe. And it was always Rosicrucians in amongst around the Royal Families, the

advisors and so on. And they were into the sciences. Suddenly science was very important to them, because they knew though, it had only about five hundred years left to complete the mission that through science they would conquer all or finish off the period for the age. And that's why they've had this tremendous rush since the 1500s.

Jackie: So, you're saying, according to them, an Age is a full cycle of the zodiacal ages.

Alan: It's called the Great Zodiac, yeah.

Jackie: The Great Zodiac, because according to, you know, what I've read, and I think we've talked about it, during the time when Jesus was here, that's why they, the sign of the fish, Aquarius. And that was about 2000 years ago. So, isn't each of those inner ages about twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah. So, that's really what it is. It's broken down. Now, within the Great Cycle, one particular sign predominates, just as you do in the annular cycle. And so, they have all the mini ones in-between them. So, at the end of the age, technically, we're going into, this is Aquarius. And they've been arguing about the exact moment of reaching Aquarius, for the last 60 years. Yeah. And the Theosophy Society came out with different debates on this. Yeah.

Jackie: So, in this Age, this Great Age, there's one particular sign predominant?

Alan: That's Aquarius, the Water Bearer.

Jackie: I mean, the Great Age, the whole 25,000 years.

Alan: They do, they do have a sort of symbol for it, occultic symbol. Some of them have different occultic symbols to confuse it all, because, they claim that every, and I really, I truly believe this, because, if you were to study, supposing the so-called civilization as they call it. Let's take the standard nonsense we're fed here. Life begins at Sumer, or civilization begins at Sumer. That's nonsense. Sumer came on the scene fully fledged as a system, with its money form, with its even, receipts. You could get a baked clay receipt at the market within 15 minutes. They've found millions of them. And they have all these priesthoods that acted as bureaucrats in governmental departments, you might say, governing all trade, domestic and foreign.

Jackie: How could a humungous, was Sumer a city?

Alan: It was both city and cities. Some of them include Maree to the Northwest, as part of the whole Sumer area. It was really Akadia they called it, the whole area. Akadia.

Jackie: Could you spell that?

Alan: Some of them use K, A-K-A-D-I-A.

Jackie: Akadia, A-K, okay.

Alan: Other ones use the C, but it's up to the person.

Jackie: But how in the world, out of almost nowhere, how did they gather, this many people.

Alan: Well, we know they came down from the Highland areas to the Northeast of them, and they brought the seed with them, which meant there was a previous agricultural civilization existing to have the seed. You see, nomadic peoples don't keep seed and plan. They're always on the move. So, these people came from the mountainous areas, and brought this system with them. So they had to have gotten it not only from a previous age. Now, to knock out the nonsense that we just sort of evolved from there, piecemeal by good luck or whatever, here's the clue. They knew astronomy inside out, even at the beginning of Sumer. Now, if you were to follow all of the stars.

Jackie: Even fifteen hundred years ago.

Alan: Yeah, even if you followed all the stars, and all the planets, and the risings and settings, and the different comets that come and go, etc, to get one great year, you'd have to have studied it for twenty five and a half thousand years already to be sure it would happen exactly the same way again. You see what I'm saying? If you just watched it one time around, you couldn't be certain it was going to come in the same sequence again. So, man is far, far older, with knowledge, intellect, methods of obviously translating this, or putting this information down and teaching it to others. To have had that extreme knowledge at the beginning of Sumer. So, that's the key to that. We're not supposed to know. So, getting back to what we're saying here. They plan the ages. Now, the mini-ages are with each two thousand, it's over two thousand years, again another sign will predominate. So, you'll have within the Great Zodiac, you had Pisces for the time of Jesus. The fish was the symbol, long before the cross, and even after the cross it was used for two hundred years before the cross was officially made the Christian symbol. And they had the two thousand years mapped out. In other words, their goal was mapped out at the beginning.

Jackie: What do you know about the giants that were here?

Alan: I don't go along with all of that.

Jackie: I've been reading some stuff.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: One of the things came from Ohio, and they actually, they actually showed the reports. You know how the little town halls or the county seats that we have now, where their records were kept. This was maybe 1800 and some time. They dug up; they found all kinds of bones. And this was reported and it was recorded in the public records. And these people were eight, nine, ten feet tall, large, and they had double rows of teeth. They showed jaws in them, Alan. And then, evidently there are some of the American Indians that were here before us. I don't know, why do we call them Indians, because.

Alan: Oh, it's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: Right. Because, they said they thought he landed on India.

Alan: I know, I know. It's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: What kind of words to say for those people. But anyway, but in their lore, a lot of them said that there were giants here before they were here. And the one story, of course, it's oral history, so we know where there's smoke there's fire, and I suppose it changes down through the years, but there were red bearded ones and black bearded ones. And then it reminded me of when we had talked about those red-haired people, you know, like in Egypt, the Pharaohs, and then over there in China.

Alan: And even the heads of kings and queens for Sumer. We knew they wore black wigs, because they found them in their graves.

Jackie: They were redheaded too. Well, that reminded me of that, but I'm not so sure, Alan, that there weren't a very large race of people here at one time.

Alan: It's possible that you'll have aberrations, even within groups. We still have different aberrations in some African tribes, where they all had six toes, for instance, the whole tribe, every member. And fingers as well. So, you'll get these things happening within peoples who interbreed intensively, if there's already a dominant gene there. It will get passed on. And they'll start losing it, if they start breeding out, you see.

Jackie: Well, I'm going to, I'd like to look into this further, I've found it very fascinating.

Alan: And the problem with the 1800s, I mean, I know, in the 1800s, there was so many, there was so much going on, there was an awful lot of con games going on in the 1800s too, in the US, and that's when P.T. Barnum took over, because someone came out and claimed they had found a giant, and they put it on display or something, and then it was stolen. So, he, or some of his friends came up with one, they made it themselves and claimed it was the real thing, and they toured the whole of the US with it for a few years. And then admitted it was a fake. So, there was so much nonsense going on at the time, it's hard to tell, because we weren't there, really you know.

Jackie: I know, well, we weren't there for any of this.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. So, really we just don't know.

Jackie: I just wondered.

Alan: And I don't know if they've even, if they've, if they still had, and even then, after the Piltdown Man that was taught that it was taught as fact, and people had thesis for their universities, and they passed it on this whole Piltdown Man nonsense.

Jackie: What was the Piltdown Man?

Alan: Well, they had it on display to try and prove it was a missing link for evolution, to try and prove. And then it came out, after years and years on display and taught in every school across the world as a fact, when they eventually did test it, the jaw was that of a pig stuck onto a gorilla's skull. So, they do these cons in history in a big way. And it's always the bigger the con the more gullible the people are. It's a sad truth, you know. It's a sad, sad truth.

Jackie: Were the, the American Indians weren't real small people, were they?

Alan: Oh, some of them were pretty tall, especially up here in Canada.

Jackie: So, see, we're looking at a different race once again. What brought that to my mind is we're talking today about Valley Forge, and I said it was so fascinating to go there, and look in those little cabins, the bunks that they slept in. It was something that I would have been comfortable in, Alan.

Alan: Well, if you look at a lot of the old buildings across Europe, the people lived in, not only that, go into the castles, that's what hit me when I was really young. I went off to explore the castles. And the regular guards, the armies had breastplates that wouldn't have fit me at thirteen or twelve.

Jackie: Okay, there you go.

Alan: Because, and the normal people you see were starved. They weren't getting proper diets. That was the reason for it. See, you can make people stunted in growth by malnourishment. And that's why the nobility grew to their full height.

Jackie: Well, I'm talking though about these people that were here in the US, America, back in the 1700s, and they were meat eaters, Alan. They were small; they were short. I remember at the island in Michigan, Mackinaw Island, there's a fort there. And we went there to see the fort. And they said that one of the reasons that they wore those really tall hats was to make them look more frightening.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Because they were shorter. The average was about 5'3", 5'4" maybe. Well, so, men today are larger. But the point that I was thinking about was that at that same time, it seemed to be the European whites that were smaller, shorter. The American Indians were here, and they were of an average or taller height at the time. So, it seems that from those four hundred years that the males are taller today.

Alan: Everyone is. You see, when you come from Europe, I was astonished to look at the size of people male and female. The young people.

Jackie: Is it small or big?

Alan: Big. Around the 6 feet mark and so on. And then I caught on to what was the cause. There's a cause for it, because the US allowed the growth hormone in food long before they did in Europe. And that hormone is not destroyed by cooking. It's in all the meat products. And that's, it makes you grow, it's meant to make the cattle grow. Yeah. That's the cause of it, yeah. But in World War I.

Jackie: I'm not so sure about that.

Alan: It's a fact. Check it up. You don't destroy hormones by boiling them.

Jackie: That growth hormone, from what I read about, they gave it to people a few weeks before market, to fatten them up.

Alan: That's what they claim.

Jackie: Yeah. You now have to look that up too.

Alan: But here's the thing, with Britain for instance. They found in World War I, the average soldier that came in, and they were all malnourished, they had the worst terrible diet. They averaged around the age of eighteen they were around 5'2" tall. And within four months of having army food, the best meals they'd ever had in their life, the average person sprouted six inches in four month.

Jackie: We're out of our hour.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, thanks folks. Turn into Darren Monday night for sure, and find out more about the vaccine we were talking about earlier. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thanks for listening folks. Good Night. God Bless you.

September 28th, 2006

Alan Watt on "Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

Jackie Patru: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, here on Sweet Liberty. It is Thursday, and it is the 28th of September in the year 2006. We're on, not usually Thursday Nights, as you know. Last night, Alan was our guest. And we were in a conversation. And I hoped that we would be able to pick it up this evening. I don't know where it's going to go. I don't know. We never know anyway, do we Alan?

Alan Watt: It's a long and winding road.

Jackie: It's a long and winding road and a wheel within a wheel. And when we were closing, last night, Alan, my parting comments, I believe, you know, we do, we have, since 1998, have been on the air together a lot, and of course, the history that you have given us, and the people who's eyes have been opened because of the information that has been imparted, and the one thing for me, that has been missing, as I said last night, it feels that each program, at least part of each program, some place in it, would touch on the spiritual issues. Because, we have touched on so much. I mean, there has been a lot of conversation about religion, and you have said without any qualms, without any ifs ands or buts, all religions are manmade, and they were made by man to control the mind, the beliefs, and therefore the behavior of people. And the people who have listened, many of our listeners have begun to realize that the religion that they have selected for were born into, has been a lie. And as I said, it's left a lot of people, and I don't have a count, my phone calls that I've received, letters I've received, but mostly phone calls, now that I'm not doing short wave anymore, people feeling lost, floundering, literally, because they're, they realize the religion, the lies that religions have been teaching. And yet, what is there for somebody to hold on to. What is there for somebody, and not another myth, you see. And that's why I asked if we could pick this up tonight. I don't know where we're going to go with it, or what you would be willing to talk about.

Alan: It's a quandary really for people, because they generally jump out of one religion into another. And that's the standard path that they take. And yet, I keep saying, over and over, if this is the place where matter and spirit meet, and since this is a very important place for it to happen, since it's the only place for it to happen, therefore what you do in this life is of utmost importance. Therefore, you find your way towards one by living in the other. You work your way towards something, which comes, which comes with time, if you're doing all the right things. Which generally are not just for yourself. You help yourself as a side effect of doing the right thing. And it's a complete reevaluation of everything which you held dear, previously. The old story about dying the death to be reborn, was an ancient saying. And it's ancient, and it's modern at the same time, because it's the same path, everyone must take, at least to start off with, where you truly look around all the things that you've chased all your life, the younger ones are being chased to going after the same things at the moment, and you for the first time truly evaluate them. And you make a distinguishing line between one and the other, what truly is important in this life. And quite a few years ago, you remember, a guy phoned me in, and, I think, yeah, he phoned I think. And he said, you've got to get a computer Alan, he says. This has become my best friend, my therapist, it's become everything to me. And I said to him, you'll lose yourself in the process, I says, because you can die, and you can have that glass screen next to you as you're dying, but personally, I'd rather have a human hand holding mine.

So, we're caught up in the time, where science has become the sub-god, you might say, of this system. We've all been trained that if an expert says something, in a white coat, then it's the gospel truth. And yet, science is taking us into a form of oblivion, for ourselves, albeit almost a painless one, eventually, as people go through the changes. They're already adapting to them. But we're losing every single thing, the uniqueness of being human in the process.

Jackie: And what is the uniqueness?

Alan: And that's the question that people have to ask themselves. Do they want to go on this path, that's already been chosen, by the elite for us, or are they going to start now, and standing up and saying no. That's their personal choice.

Jackie: Saying no to what's happening? Is that what you're saying.

Alan: To where we're being directed, yeah. We have lost so many things, just in the last fifty years, that we used to call our humanity. We have lost the sacredness of life, number one. That's why it was always held up, even in the courts they had to hold it up, because of the religious traditions, which at least had that correct, that life itself was a sacred thing. We've watched ourselves being allowed. We've actually helped, enabled it to happen.

Jackie: How?

Alan: All the way to abortion.

Jackie: How have we helped and enabled it, Alan?

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: How have we helped and enabled it?

Alan: Because, because our own drives. We were told, unshackle your drives, let them go. You don't have to hold them back any more. You don't have to be morally or personally responsible for your drives. That was the first part.

Jackie: Well, yeah, but.

Alan: Then it was encouraged from the top. It was called the Sexual Revolution was, do your own thing. There's something there to take care of any fall out. Don't worry just do it. Then the next part, of course, we've already seen the business that's been flourishing quietly, and now it's in the open, to do with body parts and stem cells. It's a flourishing business.

Jackie: I know it is, but what does this have to do with.

Alan: And we think, we think, and we graze all through this, accepting it, until it's now normal.

Jackie: Alan, your talking though, with like a great big huge wide brush. And like, everybody has accepted it.

Alan: Well, do you want me to be specific and name names? We're talking to everybody, because everybody knows what I mean. Most people have drifted through this as though it didn't affect them. It didn't affect them. And of course, it has affected us, because a lot of the listeners out there have already had inoculations, and they use fetal tissue to make them. And their children have as well. So, our silence, as we drifted through this '60s, '70s, and '80s period, has enabled them to go so far, and with every bit of our humanity we give away, it makes it easier to give the next part away.

Jackie: Yes. And once again, I'm not asking you to name names, but people who got vaccines, I had my two daughter vaccinated, Alan, not because I didn't care or love my daughters, because I didn't know any better. And maybe when an individual finds out the dangers of these, and continues to do it, then they would fit in that group that is going along with it. But not everybody goes along with this. Not everybody does.

Alan: You'd be surprised with how much people go along with so many things which are wrong, because it's over there that it's happening, or it's in another part of the country or whatever. Everything comes round to each eventually; everything that happens anywhere on the planet, eventually comes round to us. And this was something that was at one time understood. That's why there was such indignation when something terrible was happening somewhere else, and we demand that it be stopped or whatever. But today, it's almost as though everything is remote from us, because we have been depersonalized, scientifically, gradually, until even, say the family is pretty well non-existent today. That too. Everything has been attacked with gradualism, and now the state has become the god. Now many people saw this coming, and wrote about it. Like I say, Carl Jung, who warned us all about the future we were allowing to happen. But because it was supposedly the good times, the music, the sex, the drugs, the do your own thing, the shackles are off, it was so much fun to do it all.

Jackie: Are you, let me ask you this, you know, maybe, since I've been doing the broadcast, Sweet Liberty, I've had a sense of our listeners. In the beginning, when I was on short wave, the majority of our listeners were fundamentalists, Christian, that you know, the Old Testament, the New Testament, dichotomy, every word was true, regardless, and it's come such a long way, that I, my sense of the people who are listening to this broadcast today, they're not listening out of a desire for entertainment, because the conversations are just too intense for people to be entertained by them. I wonder would you...

Alan: I know that, but it's also people too, who want to hear what they want to hear.

Jackie: Well, do you think?

Alan: They also call me.

Jackie: They call you, yes, but the people that are listening to this broadcast, do you think they're listening, because they're...

Alan: They're from a broad spectrum out there. However, we've all gone through the same things, really, I mean, pretty well.

Jackie: Well, yes, we have. I was wondering if, tonight, maybe you would speak to an audience that you know, that a lot of them have come out of the lies are in a process of coming out of the lies, and I wonder if you would speak to that understanding that so many of our listeners are coming to, rather than throwing this out there, like you know, we all are the mass, and we've all done this, and I've done things. As I said, the vaccinations. I had no idea. And there was evidently within me, some, thank heaven, knowing that when the mumps and the measles and these vaccines came out, and I got the calls from the doctors office, I said, no. I wasn't going to do it. It wasn't because, oh, I realized that it is creating autism, or that there is Mercury in it, or aluminum. People, many people, who vaccinated their children, did it because they love their children, and truly believed that it was the right thing to do.

Alan: Yeah, because they worship the white coats.

Jackie: I didn't worship white coats, Alan.

Alan: They were already trained. I mean, I was a toddler when we got all the US reruns of Ben Casey and Dr. Killdare and all this kind of stuff. Through drama the people were propagandized into seeing these people differently than they actually were. And there's more of it today than there ever was before, actually, with CSI and all the rest of them. They give a fictional account.

Jackie: You think a great majority of our listeners are in that mode, in that frame of mind.

Alan: There's hardly a person that escaped the subtle indoctrination, it's very direct, that came through the TV era. It's given them so many opinions and all that. It really has directed them in different ways. That's what it was given out to the public to do. Just as the computer followed it. I always say that the tools we are given are really, the secondary effect is that we can use them, but never the primary reason that they're given out. They're given out for more control purposes. Information has always been controlled, because you come to conclusions according to how much or what type of information you're given. But mostly behavior is done through fiction. We emulate what we see. And that's always been understood. So, see the people who are looking for answers, have to be responsible for the knowledge that they already have. You don't sit with it. You don't sit with. There's no point in teaching someone to sit at home and purr like a cat. You must use it.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: Many people want comfort. They want to be told, there, there, everything will be okay for you. That, that's, I'll leave that to the New Age Movement, that tells them all nothing is real anyway, so don't worry about it, and life will just go on and on forever, for them. That is what I mean. People have to realize that here, as they walk the planet, they have a job to use the information they have. And that means risking

losing friends. They're not your friends anyway, if they walk away. It means, you take the data, you photocopy it, you do whatever you can with it, and you pass it out. I know people who do that.

Jackie: I know you do. And I do also. So.

Alan: And they are concerned, not just about themselves. They're concerned about others. And that's what we have to hold onto. Because the system has been trying for years to break that connection between people. The "I'm all right Jack" type society. We must hang on to that, that need to share with other people our concerns for their sake, as well. But you can teach people forever, who will never ever use it. And that's a waste of time. People have to use it. They've got to stick their heads up above the trenches and get the information out. Even if you only eventually change five people in your lifetime, you've done more than most.

Jackie; Yes. And I don't know how many people you've talked to, I would think that you have, that have listened to this broadcast, that have called you that have called you, that have called me, that have lost their friends, and their families, many people, lose their families because of it. That's, what I'm saying is, that the mind that the heart of people that I talk to, they're not what you're talking about right now. And that's why, and we've talked about this, since 1998, and that's why I was hoping maybe this evening that we don't do the general all over, you know, that's what everybody does. I don't, there's many of our listeners that they've sacrificed, well, their friends and their family.

Alan: They've not sacrificed it. They were never yours anyway.

Jackie: No, no, it feels like, yes, but, you know what. It feels like a sacrifice when it happens.

Alan: The change is within the person, and it's nothing to be ashamed of. And it's definitely nothing to regret. Truth has a price. In everything in this world, there's a cause and an effect. And when you get truth.

Jackie: Yeah, I used the wrong word. I did use the wrong word. Sacrifice. And I said, it feels like a sacrifice when it happened. It is within them that they have an impelling urging to share what they know. And because of that, they've lost friends, they've lost family. Many of them, Alan. I've talked, over these past ten in the half years, I couldn't even guess the number of people that I've spoken with. They feel like loners. They feel alone. In fact, that's a lot of times why they call, because they have sometimes to talk to somebody that they can relate with. And that's, there's a lot of people in our listening audience, that fit that.

Alan: Yes. But you know, I don't see it the same way, you see.

Jackie: You don't.

Alan: I don't view that the same way. When you have broken away, and it will call it the mass, the stereotype.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The mass, you might say. The stereotype. When you've broken out of it, even though, you'll still see, even though you'll still see, or have a feeling for the old once and a while, you should really go on and be thankful, in a sense, to rejoice even, because there's nothing more wonderful than breaking through. There's nothing to compare with it. You can have sadness at those you've left behind, and the knowledge that they'll probably always be there. Not necessarily so, but probably, there's a good chance. But you rejoice in the fact that you've broken through. When you can break through this system, with all of the sciences behind it and the wisdom of the ages, that's meant to keep you in a mental strait jacket from birth till death, when you've overcome that, you've overcome the world, and you can go on from there. And yes, you won't be part of the crowd, but that's part of what you sought after. When you look, don't ask for it on your conditions.

Jackie: Yes. I found that out. I found that out.

Alan: Yeah. You want truth with no attachments. You don't want any guarantees. And I say to people all the time, do you really want truth, are you sure? And I'll warn them. You'll never be the same again. And I'll say, what's dear to you. And they'll tell me what's dear to them, and generally by that I will go further

with them or not.

Jackie: In other words, what if they said, my family is dear to me.

Alan: Then I'd ask them, just how dear. Would you be willing to sacrifice losing them? And if they wouldn't.

Jackie: So, it is a sacrifice in your mind.

Alan: To them it is, not to me. See, there's a new belonging, you see. You only belong with that which is on the same walk as yourself. You can't go back when you've opened Pandora's Box.

Jackie: You can never go back, no.

Alan: No.

Jackie: No, I know that.

Alan: And so, you certainly, see, you've left, as I say, the mass man, behind. You've walked out of that room forever, and if you still have nostalgia, then that can play on you, and that can bring you down again.

Jackie: Nostalgia.

Alan: But you still can't go back, because you can't. So you have a choice to work your way through it and realize that whether you like it or not, you're not one of them anymore.

Jackie: And when that does happen, I've experienced it. Of course, I'm not, you know, at that point where I'm walking on water. When the tension comes between you and your loved ones and family, your children, or anybody in family, because of what you know, and because you are so compelled to share it. And then they'll say, oh, please don't start preaching again. Well, Alan, that hurts. And it seems to me...

Alan: And that's why I always tell them, don't preach to your family, yeah.

Jackie: Well, is it preaching?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is it preaching when you find, oh, well wait a minute, how do you know it's preaching unless I say.

Alan: Preaching is when you are speaking on something, which they cannot possibly at the moment relate to, and they let you know it.

Jackie: In other words, if you're talking about some new information you found out on a particular product they might be using, that is damaging livers, now.

Alan: To them, if they have no interest in it themselves, then you're just being a control freak.

Jackie: Alan, isn't it a possibility. I mean, this is a little bit of a double standard here we've got, because we have to, as you just said, we have got to stand up. We have got to do, share information that we have. Maybe our responsibility is to say that, and then let it go, knowing that they're going to make the choice.

Alan: Yeah, but how many people do you know who can let it go?

Jackie: I'm talking about this particular situation, any particular situation where we finally realize that there are certain people who will and certain people who won't. And interestingly, when it's your family, and they're in your heart, it hurts even though, even though, you're compelled to, it hurts. And I'm not sure, because maybe I misunderstood, but it seems like what you said is, you've got to get through that, and, you know, if you even have nostalgia, it's going to hold you back. Does that mean, does that mean that we have to quit feeling, Alan?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings.

Jackie: Pardon?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings in a different way. And every, every.

Jackie: You mean it can hurt, and you can accept the hurt. Do you mean that?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, okay, fine. But at least.

Alan: In every religion, in every single religion, you have the same allegories over and over and over that when the person changes, you never look back. There are reasons for not looking back. And in every, every, every single religion out there, all of them, when you change yourself, you belong to a different family. Every one.

Jackie: Do you see, or I don't know, in your comprehension, I know it's difficult for you to relate, from, it seems, you know, you're very beginnings, there wasn't much you didn't know. But do you see, that people are in certain steps. Everybody isn't at the same level of awakening or understanding. And so, to take it to the very nth degree, and say if you can't do this, you may as well not even try.

Alan: I wouldn't try to wake someone up who hasn't taken the first step themselves. Asking questions outside the box.

Jackie: Okay. We have to take a break here. And folks, stay with us. We're going to be back.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. And Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yep.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking. You had mentioned that sharing with people, and people who's journey, if you would, to spiritual consciousness is, you know, on a different path. Each, I don't mean different. Maybe a different, a different level if you would on the journey. And you said that you wouldn't even, not talk to somebody, but, I don't know what you said, but you said, unless they would ask questions outside the box.

Alan: You wouldn't teach them something outside of their knowledge, their present knowledge, unless they were asking questions.

Jackie: Why would you have to teach them if it was already their knowledge though?

Alan: I just said, if they didn't have it in them. That they were not expressing questions, the right kind of questions, then there's no point. If you try to teach someone who hasn't asked the questions, you're actually nagging them. It's no different than a born-againer coming along, and preaching the gospel to you over and over. It's outside of their present reality. They can't relate to it. So you can only teach people, and I hear it so often, because the first thing they want to do, it's like conversion, you want to convert the person next store to you, or next to you. And it ends up in chaos for them. It makes a hell on earth for themselves and their wife or husband or whoever. If you truly love a person, and you know where they are in their mindset, if you truly love them, and you know if they've been asking questions or not about, as I say, outside the box, if you truly love them, and they haven't been asking the questions, leave them in peace. You're not loving someone when you start to nag them. And that's how they see it. And that causes so much conflict. Tremendous conflict. And you have to be able to accept that that person might never have any inclination to ask the right questions, because they are making decisions.

Jackie: I've had, I've had experiences, well, actually, conversations with people, who have told me that I said

something and they didn't get it. And I said the same thing again, another way, and they finally got it. But maybe it took several, several times. Those were things I didn't know about, until I was told about. But I don't see the difference in that, and in saying something, and leave it go after you've said it. Leave it go, because how do you know, at what point they're going to "get it", Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but you're differentiating between just planting the occasional seed and leaving it, and then, wanting to save those around you. These are two different things altogether. We're talking about generalities with the occasional person, when they've listened to the radio or whatever, or they've already been asking questions, that's why they listen to these kinds of shows. So, they're asking questions. Just by seeking they're asking the questions.

Jackie: Exactly. Thank you.

Alan: But other people, as I say, those right next to you, who like the idea of the world as it's been presented and reinforced to them. You can't just walk in and say, "Hey. You've got it all wrong." "You have to understand this." That's a typical expression they'll use.

Jackie: Well, maybe it is. I'm not talking about being that blunt. I'm not talking about being that blunt, and saying you've got to get this or else, or whatever.

Alan: And as I say, in every religion, you have little keys to truths which are buried from the masses, because they're never really explained to the masses by the priests or preachers who are set up there. And even in the West, for the Christian side, they have the same thing. They tell you a little story, a little allegory, with a truth contained within. And in the West, it was Jesus, and his family comes to visit, and wants to get to the head of the crowd, and right up to Jesus. And he's told they're there in the audience, and he says, "Well, who is my mother? Who is my father? Who are my brothers and sisters?" Meaning, those of the same mindset were really his family.

Jackie: I think people will understand that. Don't you? That we have.

Alan: They might understand it, but they don't understand the truth of it, you see.

Jackie: You mean, the truth of the fact that those of us who are really family are of the same mind. You think they don't understand.

Alan: Definitely, or they're walking on the same path. Or there's someone behind you somewhere.

Jackie: There you go.

Alan: But regardless.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: You've broken out of the traditions.

Jackie: There you go, yes.

Alan: You've broken away from, you've already broken away from what was supposed to be the set of norms, and you have to accept that you are giving up that. And that was the whole point of truth. There are no guarantees with it. It doesn't say you're going to have perpetual bliss. That's for the New Agers that think themselves in fantasy, and purr, as I say, like a cat forever. Truth will take you through mountains and valleys.

Jackie: And so will love, won't it, Alan.

Alan: Oh, that too, because with everything, there are two sides of everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You can't truly have a picture of anything, unless you truly experience both sides; the pain, the ecstasy, everything. These are all growing experiences. And it's out of all of these things that the spiritual side will develop. You can't do it without it.

Jackie: The spiritual side will develop.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You cannot bypass it. You can't take shortcuts. You can't just throw down money and say, teach me this. And I've had offers. One guy offered \$140,000 if I'd just give him the bottom line.

Jackie: The bottom line of what?

Alan: Truth and reality.

Jackie: Like you know it.

Alan: Yeah, here's the money, give me my copy.

Jackie: And then, anything you say to him, he'll say, that's it, because Alan Watt said it. That's the guru.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: That's what I told you last night, Alan. This isn't funny really. It isn't funny.

Alan: But that's how people are.

Jackie: No, that isn't how people are. That's how people are with you.

Alan: There's a lot of people, a lot of people are like that. And if you think I'm wrong, just look at the professional gurus in California.

Jackie: Alan. I know that, I understand that, but what I'm saying is, I said this last night that you have become like a guru to a lot of people.

Alan: Yeah, that's why I keep telling them.

Jackie: And they think you know everything.

Alan: Yeah. That's why I tell them, you know, don't become me.

Jackie: Or believe everything I say.

Alan: You have to think for yourself. That too, check everything. And you must find yourself. You must find who you are.

Jackie: That's good. Last night, when we were talking, and I mentioned to you, some, and I'm switching us grossly here, but it's kind of in the same vein. You had mentioned, back in May, in fact, I checked on the date, because I wanted to make sure. It was the 17th of May this year, and that was when you said you talk to people one on one, and you're deprogramming them, and then you're reprogramming them. And last night I asked you, who has the right to program anybody. And you said, well, you know, the best you can do is to give them a place to go or a start. And I said, is that what you mean by reprogramming. And you said, no. And so, I wonder, when you talk about programming somebody's mind, Alan, do you, or does anybody have a right to do it?

Alan: You do if they're completely, utterly at their wit's end.

Jackie: Programming their mind.

Alan: Many, many of them are at their wit's end. Dangerously so.

Jackie: What does programming somebody's mind mean then. Because maybe I'm looking at it.

Alan: When you deprogram someone, you can't leave a blank sheet, or you've got a zombie.

Jackie: So you reprogram.

Alan: You give a basic there, a basis for them to begin with. What they do with it is up to them.

Jackie: Okay. So, you're not really programming somebody's mind.

Alan: No, I'm not. I'm not indoctrinating anybody.

Jackie: Well, that's what you're said, you're reprogramming them.

Alan: No, I'm not indoctrinating anybody, Jackie. I know you want to believe that, because you keep saying it over and over, and I've told you I'm not doing that.

Jackie: No, excuse me, Alan. No you said reprogramming, and I heard reprogramming, that's why I asked you to explain it the way you meant it.

Alan: If someone asks you for reality, what would you call what you give them?

Jackie: If somebody asks.

Alan: A suggestion?

Jackie: Excuse me.

Alan: Is it a suggestion or a truth?

Jackie: If somebody asks for reality, I wouldn't know what to give them, because I don't know what is reality. I don't. I'm not there, Alan, you know, that I have every answer.

Alan: Well, what you give them, if they can handle it, is a basic platform to begin with.

Jackie: Like.

Alan: And if they want to go on with it, they can carry on themselves, or they can get back to you.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: But at least they've got more to stand on than they had before.

Jackie: Okay. Well, that isn't programming somebody's mind. Not in the way I took it. And thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's not mind control. It's not mind control.

Jackie: Now, well, you used the word reprogramming, and you know, that has been such a topic of our conversations, how peoples minds have been programmed that when you said, I reprogram them, as I said, it slipped me by, when you first said it, and then I thought about it, and I said, wait a minute reprogramming.

Alan: Listen, let me put it straight to you and then you can get off the topic. If someone asks me for a truth,

and they're in a bad way, I'll ask them how bad they are. I'll ask them what they've already looked at. I'll see where the core of their problem lies, and if they're really serious, and I think they're in trouble, I will give them a basic, grounding to stand on. But as I say, I'd leave it to them where they go with it.

Jackie: That's good. That isn't programming somebody's mind.

Alan: It's all semantics.

Jackie: It's a word that we've used a lot, and you have to forgive me, Alan. You gave me what I was asking for.

Alan: Jackie, you won't let it go, will you? We should move over this, and go on to the next thing, because it's explained. Unless you don't think it is explained.

Jackie: No, it isn't that I don't think it's explained. No. But it. I know, but I'm going to say something else about it again, and then you're going to say, you won't let it go, will you.

Alan: But you won't you see. If something is your bondage, you won't let it go. If it wasn't bugging you, you'd let it go. So, there's another reason why it's bugging you.

Jackie: And maybe it's bugging you. Maybe I'm bugging you, Alan.

Alan: If you keep on about it, there's an intent somewhere, which is different from what I'm hearing.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, I won't have the last word. And then everything.

Alan: If that's important. If that's important. That's silly. Yeah.

Jackie: You really have a way with words, don't you, Alan.

Alan: Not words.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's not words.

Jackie: Okay. Alright. Well, so, we have ten, about ten minutes left here. Where do we go with this?

Alan: Well, the topic really is about a spiritual side of someone who's breaking out of this conditioned reality, where everyone has had the same conditioning. Minor variations, minor degrees of different things, maybe even abuse, because it's an abusive system. And however, we've all gone through the same spectrum road, you might say. To be trained in the same things, the same ways of looking at things, the same understandings and conclusions, and that's mass indoctrination. It's a lifelong indoctrination, where we don't have to think for ourselves. The answers are debated on television by experts, and we pick the one we like best. That's why they always give you two opposing sides, to politics or what a president just said, or whatever. Everything is given to us on a plate. And we don't really participate in anything, see.

Jackie: And we've talked about this, many, many times, haven't we.

Alan: Yeah, and so therefore, if you truly want to break out of the system, you have to take the responsibility of having a purpose now. You have a purpose. Most people who don't really know what's wrong, will be told by the system, that it's themselves that's wrong. Therefore they go to psychiatrists or councilors or therapy meetings or group meetings and so on, and yet, still inside there's an emptiness there, and it's because they have no purpose. No real reason for being. And that gnaws away at them. So, when you break out of the box, and you realize, wait a minute, you can be quite correct with what you're saying, as a minority of one. You don't need the majority vote here, or the majority conclusions, and so it's alright to be different from the rest. And you've broken free. And you are breaking free. And you take the consequence, yeah. You might be lonely at times, but there's an added benefit, because now your mind is totally free. And it becomes more

free all the time. The more you want to hang on to things, the more it will hold you back. The more depressed you'll become on and off, and you'll go through a roller coaster, until you understand that you don't belong to the same people any more. You've moved on.

Jackie: And the spiritual side of that individual, that is the beginning of the development.

Alan: It's a road, yep. It's a road. And sometimes it doesn't seem clear. But, if the tragedies happen, the hope happens as well, and the reality of the fulfillment of the hope happens. As I say, you have mountains and valleys, and each time, your mind really expands with understanding, and you think you've reached the top of a mountain, you're down in a valley again to digest it for a while, before you go up the next mountain. There's so much to know.

Jackie: That's like being the little, the big frog in the little pond, and then when you come to a new understanding, you're like the little tiny frog in a great big huge pond.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: And so, you've got to, it's a matter of leaving behind and taking the risks. Leaving behind all that was to become something that will be. And the choice is yours, but you have to let go of many things too.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm going to repeat what you said, is that, there are people, right now, who are breaking out of that. And it is the beginning of their journey. And that was, I'm not sure that I express myself in the way that. Well, I grope for words, Alan. But when we were talking about people being on different paths or different levels. I don't know the words that would be appropriate there, but you just said it, and I appreciate that. That everybody is on, just awakening, opening their eyes, it's just an ongoing and ongoing process, and there are many different stages of that.

Alan: Yeah. And that's what I'm saying. Sometimes you get a glimpse of a higher truth, that can be almost overwhelming, and that's the reward that you've really sought. And it comes in different periods and each one is worth all that you think you may have lost. But by that time, anyway, you know that you've really lost nothing at all. You've gained far more than most people. And as I say, you've overcome the world, a tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous. Against all odds.

Jackie: Are you saying that that very beginning is overcoming the world, because that first step is taken, Alan?

Alan: When, you've cast off everything and reevaluated everything, because you have, you've changed. Once you've changed completely, you will see everything differently, everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You would have a deeper insight into yourself. Into why you used to think this way, even about acquaintances or loved ones and so on, but, at the same time, you've now broken through and left them. It made be sad to say, but you've left them. And you must go on from there, and go higher.

Jackie: And maybe we've let them, or maybe the separation just happened.

Alan: Yeah, you know, it's a separation.

Jackie: And there's just one more, and once again, I'll ask your forgiveness when I ask this question, it isn't to be argumentative, but to get in my mind the cognitiveness, of this message. Because, you said, a couple or three times, when people begin to suddenly awaken, the spiritual side then will begin to develop, and then, in the past, and at other times, everybody doesn't have spirit. We have to call it to us.

Alan: It's something that comes to you. And it's not channeling or even asking for something to come to you.

Jackie: It's just something that is within.

Alan: You know, that there's a knowledge coming closer and closer as you seek the same thing, you're seeking it, it's coming closer and closer. And as I say, when you die to the old world system, and it's old values, and indoctrinations, then it happens much quicker. Not everybody can pass everything on.

Jackie: The differentiation that I hope to make here, is because you had said on one program, not Sweet Liberty, that there is a spirit that's made for everybody, but we have to call it.

Alan: That's what they always called your, your true soul mate is what they used to call it.

Jackie: And then you said, spirit doesn't always come to everybody.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, do you. What does that mean? Does that mean that there's something.

Alan: It doesn't come, because you see, not everybody is honest about the thing in the first place, honest with themselves.

Jackie: No, we're talking about people who are calling spirit to them, and spirit doesn't always come.

Alan: Yeah, and you don't have to call it that either, you can call it anything you want. It's wisdom. It's something much bigger than all of this. Much, much bigger. It's not traditional channeling or spirit guides, or stuff like that.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about that Alan.

Alan: It's way beyond all of that, and it's always been the same in every age.

Jackie: And it is within each and every one of us.

Alan: It's, the innate capacity would be there.

Jackie: Yes, that would be it, wouldn't it?

Alan: Would be there, however there's also choice of the physical, and the physical person as well has a personality. And most choose never to go in that direction.

Jackie: In what direction?

Alan: To seek something bigger. The other part.

Jackie: Oh, no, but I was talking about those who were seeking.

Alan: Yeah, they truly are seeking, and they've been honest with themselves, because you can't get it, it won't happen, it won't happen unless you can stand back and look at yourself, and your whole life, and everything you've ever done in your life. It won't happen otherwise.

Jackie: And that's like calling something into us that isn't there. That's going to make a choice.

Alan: That would be another way, yeah.

Jackie: That's going to make a choice whether we're going to get it or not. See, that's kind of a hopelessness, isn't it Alan.

Alan: It's hopeless for people like that.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: You can't take who you are with you, with the guarantees that you will be you.

Jackie: But somebody who dotes on you, and everything you say, and they're truly wanting truth, and they're seeking and they're calling, and they hear, well, spirit doesn't always come. And you know what, I've talked to people who have gotten very upset with wondering, is spirit going to come when they call. We're out of time.

Alan: You can't whistle for it, no.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: No. It will come when you are honest with yourself.

Jackie: It will come.

Alan: When you are honest with yourself and about yourself.

You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen
Thank you for joining us tonight here on Sweet Liberty
Once again, today is the 23rd of August In the year 2006

And last week, Alan was with us, Alan Wadd
We were talking at the end of the broadcast
I wanted to talk about the language, the words and the meanings
Not just the meanings of the words, but the esoteric
And possibly in that area
Our spiritual message here tonight is one that I have sticking up and I've done this a few times
And I'm going to do it again tonight, it's from A Course in Miracles from the textbook
Page 149
Fear of the will of God is one of the strangest beliefs the human mind has ever made
Fear of the will of God is one of the strangest beliefs that the human mind has ever made
But who gave us that fear, folks, when you think about it
And when you look at the God of the Old Testament
I can't imagine anyone not fearing the will of our Creator
And that's just part of the tricks that they've been pulling on us
Alan, thanks for being here again tonight
Yeah, it's a pleasure, yeah
Yeah, and that's what they've done, isn't it? They've put the fear of God
Well, you see, you don't have to fear now
We can always give them a prosaic caravallium
Because that is the Old Testament, God could be a bit unstable
What, give the Old Testament God prosaic?
Yeah, I think so
It doesn't seem to be a happy character
How are you going to do that, Alan?
No, I don't know, I guess, to ask an expert
You know, speaking of that, which isn't our topic tonight that I wanted to address
But speaking of that in a conversation with one of our listeners today
He mentioned that the plan in this system to have a drugged-up society
Oh, it's always been there, that's admitted that
It's not a secret
I think it was in the 70s that the British Medical Association came up with a statistic
on valium and librium, they're just kind of similar at the time
And they said that over, I think, 45% of all British women were on it
That was in the 70s

Oh my goodness

And I'd imagine it'd be more even in some parts of the US
Well, they even had comedies about it, you know, where someone falls at an airport

and everybody rushes out with their valium
So they were really throwing all that stuff out to the great panacea, the thing, the Q-Roll
For all your friends
Whatever, Al, I was telling him that I remember back around 93, 94
When Al Gore was president, Chipper
Chipper, right?
Yeah
Chipper Gore
I guess she had had a drug addiction at one time
Or something, but she had used these psychotropic drugs
And she was giving a talk like she was an expert to a large group of people
And it was on C-SPAN
And not knowing what I know today, when I saw that, Alan, all she was doing was lauding and praising
The benefits and the, you know, what all of these pills can do
And I remember putting out an action alert about something
But I addressed it and I said it appears to me that their solution for anything that ails us
Is a psychotropic drug
And I have a vision in my mind of just a world of zombies
Yeah, well, that's what Aldo Huxley said at that
There actually a meeting which is on my website
You can hear it

He said that was wrong, was wrong
So physically giving the public something that takes all their worries away
Is that the one that he did at the California at the college there?
Yeah
We got that on our website
Yeah, and I've got it online
And to say that, he was into that there
Because he spoke for the elite
Part of the Tavistock Institute
Which has massive think tanks all working on how to control the minds of the public
And he said, you know, most people to say are unhappy
That's what he said
Oh, and those are happy pills?
Yeah, and so they're, what's wrong in giving the people drugs to make them happy?
They won't be realistic, they won't be living in a reality, but they'll be happy
And that is the psychiatric, the whole thing of psychiatry
Is geared towards not so much the cause of the thing, but the treatment or something
Yeah, well Alan, think about this
They won't be happy, they won't be unhappy, they won't be happy
Because there are no feelings
So that's BS
And it's not just that, it gets me, I mean there's more to all of this
See, when you see that the inoculations and what they've done to the public intentionally
There's no doubt once you go through the history of inoculations, it's intentional
The autism and the degrees of autism up to various learning deficiencies
That's all part of the same thing
Which came on about the 50s onwards
With the increase of inoculations
Yes, but when they started putting the Samarasal in
Yes
And that's been more recent
They were way beyond Samarasal

They put things in there which literally were meant to go to certain parts of your brain
And that is what Arthur Kossler talked about in The Ghost and the Machine
And he worked for UN think tanks
To actually find ways of doing this, targeting the brain
And the bottoming the public
So they were way ahead, they'll never ever tell you the truth of what they've been up to
But when you see they've been doing it in that area
You can pretty well go into all the other drugs
Especially the tranquilizer and so on
Well you know what that makes me think about
Charles Galton Darwin
In his book The Next Million Years, when he talks about using hormones
Those hormones that, how did he regulate every phase of the physical body
You know, I always thought about hormones balance
In my mind as male and female hormones
You know, but there's hundreds of hormones
Maybe thousands are there
Oh, there's so many
They regulate the entire body
And he said that in his book, and I think it was 52 wasn't it, his book
The Next Million Years
Okay, when the article that I was reading
It was from Canada, it was a doctor over there about estrogen dominance
And he said in the past 20 years
Okay, so, or did he say 40
It coincided, it had to have been the past 40 years
Because it coincided with when Darwin's book came out
All of the Xenoestrogens that are in F
They say there are 60,000 sources of the Xenoestrogens
Causing estrogen dominance
And a lot of women who can't get pregnant or they'll get pregnant
And then just immediately abort it
That's what Kirk Newby told us
He said it's like a morning after pill
And that's why the food that is being eaten today
Is so loaded with the Xenoestrogens from all the pesticides
And herbicides
Yes, that the bodies are just overloaded with Xenoestrogens
You see the effects of it
You see the effects of it in the males
Where they're so pocky and effeminate
And if he knows they're becoming actually a bit more masculine
So it's intentional
Oh, absolutely intentional
And that blew me away
I mean it was really a revelation
When I, actually I was talking about it
Actually it's in the preface of the book
Of the Jewish persecution
When we got, I was talking about the food and stuff like that
It's in that area
But to see how things like this relate
For example, in 19, let's say, 74
When the United Nations passed their declaration

On the new international economic policy
They said right in it Alan
That every single country regardless
Of their present circumstances will be equalized
And when they were doing, that was in the 70s
And when they were doing the GATT and NAFTA, you know, debate
Senator Hollings from I think North Carolina
Mentioned that in the past 20 years
He said it must have been 92
He said in the past 20 years
The cost of living has risen
And the wages have gone down
And I said, Dan, that totally coincides
With the UN declaration of a new international economic policy
Yes, Roy
Jeez

And yet even that was just a reiteration
Of what the League of Nations had said back in there in 1900
They've always just reiterated what they're already doing
And it's the way to get to that end
That you actually live through
You see the wars, you see all the conflicts
You see the amalgamations of countries that come out of them
That was all part of this whole long-term agenda
And we're still going through the latter parts of that
And I think it was just about two or three weeks ago
There was a documentary on public broadcasting
And the world, the United Nations
Go into Africa in different countries, third-world countries
And they're giving loans out to women only
Because our business is up
And the idea is to bypass the nails
So they become secondary citizens
In an economic structure
And the women, of course, take on these loans
They then love the United Nations very much
And go along with all of their agendas
And this is similar to what you saw to the communist regime
When they pulled out of countries like Hungary and Czechoslovakia
The males, that priority of hiring for females
Way over the males
Most of the guys were unemployed
Even during the Soviet regime
Of course, they never said they had unemployment
It was taboo to be unemployed
They just didn't include you
And so you have this abundance of women
And Czechoslovakia has to have better education
And job skills
And they're all leaving the country
And all the guys are left behind
So the UN is continuing the same policy

In other countries
As the Soviets were doing
Alan, what is this deal?
I mean, is this to promulgate to further their plan
For hermaphroditic beings down the road
To emasculate the males
And to emasculinize the women?
And also to bring the result to a stage of infertility
The fastest growing problem you have in the West
Is infertility
Amongst especially the white people
And the fastest growing industry is fertility
Or different fertility clinics
Is the fastest growing industry
In Western countries
So it will come to the stage
Where cloning will seem quite natural
And we must all accept
While we've got a clone to save the people
Or the none of us left type of thing
It's all to bring in the new types of workers
The clone types
And when you look at the old Isaac Asimov books
From the 50s
He was chosen along with Arthur C. Clarke
And another author
To start off the whole New Age movement
They're all high masons
Now, how long ago did the New Age movement start?
Oh, it started in 1800s in Blavatsky
She was pushed out there primarily
To start it off
To get the women in
And Arthur C. Clarke, did you say?
Yeah, and in the 1950s or so
40s and 50s
Arthur C. Clarke was promoted
And also, so was
Isaac Asimov
Science fiction type writers
Who wrote into their stories
What the future is going to be
Because they belong to these
Futuristic groups
And think tanks
So it was a form of conditioning
That it would be all normal
And it wouldn't seem so absurd
When we actually see it happening in our lifetime
Isaac Asimov talked to
He put out the ones on robots
Like I a robot
Right
So they put into a movie about a year ago

And then he came out with the laws
For the robots
You see
For ordinary humans compared to robots
And at the time when I read it
Which is back in the 1960s
I thought, you know, eventually this will be human
Talking about
Yeah
And sure enough
Separate species
And we'll see
Well, they're human too, really, aren't they?
You know, they weren't born in a movie
Well, we remember the movie
Was it Robin Williams played in it
Millennium Man
Oh, yeah
Wasn't that it?
He was a robot
Total robot
Yeah
And he went to the
The world tribunal
Three judges
To be given human status
And his argument was
One of the judges
You have an artificial heart
And so and so has a liver
Or not a liver, a kidney
And he went
I don't think the third was born with a chakra
Yeah, right
But
Yeah, you can see, you know, them promoting that
While
I would like to back up a minute here
When you mentioned we were talking about new age
I noticed that
You talk about this a lot more today
Than you ever used to
And one thing I would like you to do
Is to define
Because there is a difference
Between people who
Experiences, let's say, self-evidence truth
Through their own
Exploration and life experiences
And they happen to be similar
To some new age term
It's more than similar
That's how the phrase comes out of their mouth
But I'm talking about

I'm not new age, Alan
And I'm not embraced
In any name brand religion
And yet I know that
I mean, if you're not a name brand religion
And you say something
That's not the name brand religion
You're branded new age
And I think it's important
To define
Or let's say differentiate
Between what is new age
And what are spiritual truths
Because you know yourself
That in that new age movement
Many of the spiritual truths are told
Well, any spiritual truth
Was always from an individual experience
That's what I'm talking about
People who've experienced
Had their own
Not taught to anybody
But something that came to you
That's why it's an unverifiable experience
You cannot verify it to another person
Because you experienced it
There is a difference
Between people who are seeking
Spiritual truth
But there's always been that
I know, but when you use
New age, it's almost like
The new age was created to bring in
The new age
Which is the age of Aquarius
Okay, Alan, but listen
Here's what I'm trying to get to
When you talk about new age
It's like there's either brand name religions
Or there's new age
And there's nothing else in between
And then, so it leaves
Kind of a gap there
Or it puts everybody
That is embracing a brand name religion
Any religion
It seems to pigeonhole people
Well, if they go to watch something
That already has a name
They're in our old religion already
Give me an example
Right now of what when you say
If they go into a group
Right?

It's like the aching car
Whatever it happens to be
There's thousands of them out there now
But really they're all the same
They all teach the same stuff
Which is a mixture of Hinduism
Really, primarily a form of Hinduism
Without mentioning Hindu
They mention everything else
About Hindu religion
But they don't mention Hindu
And it's to do with channeling
Finding your spirit guide
Your power animal
Whatever it happens to be
Is to bring something into you
Generally through a group experience
Or a master to the pupil type thing
So when people get around
Let's say there's a group that meets
That just talks of spiritual things
Not religious things
But spiritual things
But there's not channeling and stuff going on
That wouldn't be considered new age
No, you just explain
If you're explaining your experiences
That's one thing
If you're going through formula and rote
Right
Then you're into an organized religion
Formula and rote
Okay, could you use an example of that?
Well, like learning mantras
Learning something
Learning chant
Formula, that's what formula is
Okay
And you start off with one thing
Just like all degrees in Freemasonry
You've got different things like that
But again, the end product
Is what defines it
Where do they want you to be?
And you'll find with most of them
The teaching that was put out
And remember, these started as official
High Freemasonic organizations
Back in the 1800s
Blavatsky was given a charter
By the Grand Lodge of England
And the end product
Was to bring in a new age
Right

Aquarius
Where something was going to happen
That would change the society
Literally a new type of human being
A new type of human being
Was to come out of it
I understand that the new age
Has been the movement itself
I read that when I was
I told you when I was reading that book
About Freemasonry and all that
When I got to the end of the book
When they were talking new age
I said, oh my my
They brought the new age thing in
And I remember making a bracket
And a highlight
They made whatever
With the new age
And I realized that
And also I know that
For example, if a person talks
About meditation
Then you're branded
Oh, you're a new age
And I know that you've said
Well, you don't have to set a certain way
And all that
I understand that
That, and I also
When I was in the School of Metaphysics
And we meditated
We sat in a quiet place
And we sat, you know
They didn't have us do yoga positions
Or anything
But very comfortably
And so that you could
Get your mind
Quote off the physical body
And be able to focus within
And sometimes
Those types of things
Can help an individual
If somebody's trying to meditate
And they're sitting there
With their legs crossed
And then their legs start
To go to sleep
And it isn't conducive
For being able to
Not be real conscious
Of the physical body
And to be able to focus

Your attention within
So I think there's
There's not a
All in one
Like painting everything
With the same brush
I guess that's what I'm saying
Yeah, when you find
The common slogans
It's like Lenin said
Conquer the world
Through the use of slogans
And it didn't stop
The communistic slogans
To do with cultural slogans
With the idea of slogans
With religious slogans
And what they came out with
Was we were all one
So whenever you hear
That this phrase were all one
That you and remember
Means one in French
Oh gosh
Yeah
And it's about
Conditioning you subconsciously
This whole idea
Of oneness with the planet
The creation of an
Earth worship-type religion
As Michael Gorbachev talked about
But why would that have to be
Earth worship?
You know, you and I
Were talking one time
This is a long time ago
But I remember
This was on the air
And you were talking about
How our minds are connected
That a person could have a thought
And a person all the way
On the other side of the world
That thought could be in their mind
And in a sense
In that sense
There is a oneness
We have many things in common
That's the difference
We have many things in common
We have many needs in common
And basic and beyond
And there's also a language

Including basic telepathy
And things like that
But that's where it stops, you see
Because otherwise
Well, then how would that thought
Of one individual
Get into the minds of others?
Not everyone receives the idea
Not everyone receives it
I mean, it's like
If you were to mention
All the millions of people
Watching us are major sports events
I wouldn't even know
What was on them
Would you?
No
So there's millions of minds
That would be broadcasting
But they could
But they're not
A different frame of mind
It's a different thought, in fact
A simple pleasure doesn't do it
There's something to do
With an idea
That's an ancient description
From even the Greeks
Who were taught by the Egyptians
That you can form a thought
In fact, they called it form
Where a powerful thought
Becomes a form
An energy
And it could almost take on
The feeling of that person
Or the emotion
Or the intent of that person
That created it
It could take it on
At the time of creation
And it would sort of wander
And gravitate to someone
Who was maybe on the edges
Of the same kind of thought
That hadn't formulated the whole idea
That would gravitate towards them
And suddenly, Eureka
How would that happen?
It hit you
How would that happen
If it wasn't in the mind?
What do you mean?
No, I'm not saying it's the truth

I'm saying this is what they stated
That's what the Greeks used to believe in
Well, you know yourself
You've said it yourself
That when we become receptive
That there is that part of us
That is connected
Not in a physical sense
But for example, the phone rings
And you know who it is
That's right
Or you think about somebody
Or you think of someone
At the same time as someone next to you
Yes
There, that's what I'm talking about, Alan
Yes, basic natural telepathy
And all children do it all the time
And unfortunately, the school system
And the monetary educational system
We go through
Drums that are out of here
Because they want practical results
They don't want people
Being able to think beyond
So they just lose it
And a lot of people can't remember
That they had it
And the other ones
When you talk about it
You say, yeah, I used to do that
But my friends own
So we just burst out together
And start singing the same song
Or singing the same thing
And then laughing, you know
And it's the noise
And it's all of the distractions
That's the material
The material indoctrination we get
To chase after the material
And that's where you look
In fact, that's why so many horrors
Are escalating in half
Since the beginning of the 20th
Even people who aren't, quote
Chasing after the material
When you've got a television on
In the house
Yeah
Or a radio going
It is not conducive
Driving in the car
And having the radio on

And some music banging around
It is the distraction
There's more than a distraction
Jack, yeah
I don't think people realize
This basic fundamental reality
For thousands and thousands of years
People watch about
A lot of their time in silence
Thinking
They made their own music
When they had yet to get together
With family and even friends
They would tell stories
To entertain each other
All that's been taken over
All of it
Has been taken over
As they destroyed the family
Yeah
And generations now have been born
Getting up to a radio in the morning
Driving to work with the radio blaring
Can't go to sleep without the TV on
And what you're doing all day long
Has been brainwashed with professionals
Because these are corporations
Who put this stuff out
Brainwashed with someone else's thoughts
That's not your own thought
And as so much so as you say
I can't even go to sleep now without it on
They don't know who they are themselves
They've never found out who they are
And you know when you mentioned
How they used to get together and tell stories
I noticed it about the children
When they're visiting
If we're sitting eating
And I start talking about something
In the past
They are just entwalled
And they'll say tell us some more
Momo, tell us another one
And sometimes you can't think of something
Because you're telling them something
That happened to pop in your head
But they love it
They love to hear
What did you do when you were young
And what kind of a spiritual person
What about the family
You know, things like this
It really does

I think this is it
Yes it is
But it's like this
Yeah
And we're going to be taking about
A few minute break here

All right, we're back
It occurs to me
I've been going to do this
And I have forgotten
And maybe one of our internet listeners
Would send an email to Nicholas
At First Amendment Radio
And let him know
That when we have our break at the half hour
There's two commercials playing
And I feel really badly
That I just forget it after I'm off the air
But that would be nice
If somebody told him about that
So he could get it fixed
They're simultaneous
What did I say?
There's two commercials running
Right, exactly
They're on top of each other
Exactly
Alan, before we go into
What I wanted to talk about tonight
Or for us to talk about
I thought you might want to let our listeners know
Because you've got that new DVD out
And let our listeners know
That what's going on with it
It's a very devil, that's what it means
Because the first batch has sent out
It wasn't formulated properly
Formatted
It's a program
So if we send a batch out again
And without everything else
And the truck would break in down
It's been a hectic week and a half
Just so people know that
When they get it
I haven't gotten it yet Alan
Yeah, well at least they don't know now
If the order is the fixed

Right, and you put a note up there
On the website
That's right
I noted that
But I just thought for our listeners
Maybe that have been over there since
If anybody ordered it
If you haven't got it yet
I haven't got mine yet
But if it doesn't play right
Not to get frantic
It should be on the computer
On the computer
But I wanted it to play on TV as well
Right
And that's where the problem came in
Okay
So you're going to...
It was a formatting problem, right?
Yeah
Okay, so you're going to be resending
Yeah
Okay
And also a strange thing
You probably know that the internet
And disks, for instance
Just like the old VHS tapes
In Europe, in different parts of the world
They play at different speeds and so on
So you can't use the same format
Abroad, you know that
I didn't know that
So you told me that the other night
Yeah
And people think they're free
And again, that's for all connected stuff
We're not free at all
Because you have all these regions in the area
Where you can get a VHS tape sent
And you can't watch it on your recorder
Because they've got a different format
Just so that you can't do it
My
My
What about Canada?
We're the same as the states
Okay
And the region coding
And Europe plays on a P-A-L type coding
They call it your N-T-S-C here
And then in South Africa
Africa is different, again, I think
Oh, man
And so

And so is South America, not America
So different in every single one of those areas?
Yeah
And the same machines are selling to all the countries
It's just a little chip in there
So they can't be anything except their own
Well
What's been authorized by the government
Well, I knew that was very frustrating to you
And you were concerned about, you know, their frustration
And I just wanted to mention it
So people understand stuff does happen
And that they are going to get one that works
In a DVD player
Yeah
And Alan, for anybody who might not know
If you happen to have slipped in here
Quote accidentally
Alan's website is cutting through TheMatrix.com
And of course, SweetLiberty.org
Is our website
And they're both excellent websites to visit folks
I promise you that
This book that I was reading, Alan
God's Genes and Consciousness
He mentioned the alphabet here
He says the origin of the alphabet remains the greatest
Unsolved mysteries of human history
Is that true?
Well, there's different theories on it
And this world we live in
Many of the sciences were given really boiled down to a bunch of theories
Which keep changing
And that is true
So in other words, you don't have an origin of the alphabet
I mean, where did it come from?
Even the very first alphabet, you mean
I guess
Well, we do know that the Chaldeans
Were chosen by invading armies
They would hire guys from the Chaldea
Because their alphabet
Like the Hebrew was numbered as well
So each letter was also numbered
But they didn't have just one set of meanings
They had quite a few
And so the armies used to hire these guys
To inscribe coding for them
That they could then use runners
And the runners would send it to another regiment
And it was all marked on a stick
And the other Chaldean, another regiment
Could actually read it, so it was coded
So there was this alphabet

Plus the numerical codes
And variations of those codes
For thousands of years
Okay, here's what I want
For you to hear what he said
So that you could comment on it
He's talking about the Sanskrit alphabet
And et cetera
And by the way, he talked and hear about
When people lived naturally
It was so cool, it reminded me so much
Of what you've talked about in the past
But he says
Just a minute here, let me see
There's the words created from there
Okay, Jewish, Kabbalist
Is it Kabbalist or Kabbalist?
You did anyway
Okay, and Hindu esoteric
He believes that letters and words
Created from their alphabet
Have several levels of meaning
Vedic scholars believe the original words
In Sanskrit had four levels of meaning
First was the physical spoken words
The second was its inner meaning
The third was its vibrational force
That was transmitted telepathically through Prana
A subtle energy that permeates faith
The final was its transcendental significance
Scientist and mystic Ishtak Bentov
Describes the Sanskrit letters as shape
Quote that impart certain tendencies to consciousness
Making it vibratory
He said the Hebrew letter was considered
To have at least three levels of meaning
The first dealing with the
Interrestruction of reality
Of the universe itself
The second involved nature
The physical level of reality
And the third was for individual understanding
And social communication
From the perspective
There's not too much I'm going to read here
But I want you to hear this
So you could comment on it
Because it really makes sense to me
From the perspective of these esoteric schools
If a written word evokes
The appropriate sound frequencies
Its subtle energy or emotional meaning
Is conveyed along with the mental concept
They believe that if a spoken word

Comprises the root sound
That energetically corresponds to its referent
It will more accurately communicate
With the receiver
Kabbalists and others
Worry, listen to this Alan
That modern language usage
Has been artificially severed
From its energetic root
For instance, English speakers
No longer employ the full range
Of nuanced pronunciations
Thereby, we lose some of the emotive power
Of the words emotive
Would that mean an inner
Like emotional type of a thing?
Yeah
He says now here's what we're getting to
He said if they are correct
The result is a confusion of sound
And energy
That creates serious gaps
In transferring knowledge
And maintaining successful communication
Even among people who speak the same language
With the arbitrary introduction
Of our artificial new words
We may add to the already socially destructive
Tower of Babel phenomenon
Caused by many different tongues
And then I'm going to jump down
To the last paragraph here
He said if the above views
Have any validity
The inventors of the alphabet
Did not barely create an arbitrary set of symbols
To go with just any spoken word
They meant it to be used to create written
And thus pronounced words
That accurately communicated
And purposefully affected ordinary reality
To fulfill this purpose
It stands to reason that the successful use of words
And sentences
Requires that the alphabet and languages
Have an inherent order
Perhaps this is why
Nouns have verbs that connect them to a predicate
In a sentence
To infuse the situation with the subtle energy
Of the speaker's intention
As physicists rediscover
The creative power of focused intent
Multidisciplinary linguists can help sharpen

Our understanding of the power of the word
Perhaps we can learn to use only words
Whose frequencies resonate
With the energies of the desired effect
For instance
We cannot talk peace into existence
Using the words of war
And neither can we elicit love from another
Using the terms of threat
Basically what I'm hearing him saying
I think is that as the words change
And as words have been dropped out
Et cetera et cetera
That so much of the inner vibration
Or energy of the original word is lost
I don't go along with the magical stuff
What magical stuff are we talking about?
Define
What I do go along with is
The incredible loss of words
Of description
That's what we've been losing
George Orwell
Put it beautifully
In his 1984 book
Where he's a government employee
And he meets another one
Who's working in the dictionary department
And he says, look at this one
And he says
This was last year's dictionary
It's about an inch thick
It says next year's will be this thick
Which is about half an inch
And he says, I see
When there's no more words
There can be no more thought crimes
Oh, no more thought crimes
Because you can't think
Right
You can't express an emotion
But when you said you don't go along with the magic
What are we talking about here?
Well, I know a lot of it
Again, it's pushed in the new age
The vibrational qualities of sounds
And that's all part of the cabala
And you don't think there's anything to that, Alan?
Not nonsense
No, you can use sounds
And amplify them
Or alter the frequencies of them
And that's a different thing through electronics
The scientists certainly use that with the harp project

Because they go from 0 to about 100 kilohertz
And that's in the brain frequencies
So those things can fit
But audibly you can't hear them
But you don't think that words
Certain words have some type of a
Okay, here's something I'm thinking about
Just as an example
The word stupid
Versus the word harmony
That's positive, negative
It's a negative emotion as opposed to positive
But that does set up some type of a feeling
Well, yeah, it's a feeling of uselessness
And you become the word
Because you know what it means
It means you're dull
What about the word kids for children?
There was a reason they brought that in, Alan
Yeah, I know
And of course, it's on everything
Now everybody says it
And in the media
I've never ever heard the media saying children
In regular media, even on the news
So there's something to that for them
Oh, yeah, because a kid is an animal
And instead of a dehumanizing
Stalin talks about it, sort of letting
The dehumanization break up the family
With all these different techniques
Plus the use of non-human words
So you put these appellations on people
And it separates the humanity in them
Into another category
And they get us using...
Well, they don't get us using them
We use them
I mean, I used it because we were called kids growing up
And that, you know, suddenly somebody said once
A kid is a baby goat
And that's when it really struck me
What struck me further
So not only are we calling our children baby goats
It's a terrific meaning behind this
Well, what about the bathroomette, the goat of Mendee?
A kid is also a precursor
As a goat of the domesticated sheep
So a child, being more natural
And not totally conditioned
Is more natural, therefore, to call them the kids
Whereas the people, once they're indoctrinated
They lose that creative individualism
And they become a sheep

Well, a baby sheep is called a lamb
I know, but they come from that family, you see
The initial...
The sheep really came from
In reading certain stocks of different animals
Or types of animals
Really?
That goat type to create the sheep
The domesticated type
And maybe they also had the thought
That we'd be calling our children kids
Referring to a baby goat
And then when you see the bathroomette
The goat of Mendee
Which is the universal symbol of Satan
When I saw that, I thought, my god
We're not only calling them baby goats
In a sense, we're calling them spawn of Satan
For them, little devils
And then a friend, we were talking about this
And she said, not only that
But the kids were sacrificed
In the testament, they were lambs and kids
That were sacrificed to Malik, to Jehovah?
Yeah
That's the key to it
If you can dehumanize people
Through altering the human
The human associations with the word
Then you put them into separate categories
Things and objects
And psychologically it severs that connection
Of humanity
And you treat them differently
Let me ask you a question
Would you call me New Age?
You know me
You know me
I don't think you go around doing your
Chanting or channeling
Yes, but sometimes the way you describe New Age
It's almost like you're describing me
Not like you're doing it
I'm not saying you're picking me out
Talking about me, don't get me wrong
And I know I'm referring back to our original
Thing here when we were talking about New Age
But it just occurred to me that
You know, maybe you think of me
As being a quote New Age-er
If you were a New Age-er
You would be looking forward to the big change
In humanity
Now listen, here's something interesting here

Because Arthur C. Clarke
Who did 2001 The Space Odyssey
He wrote that in 1960
It's far that the high ones who run this planet here
And the movie had nothing to do with space
Even those two places in space
Of hematonic ritual
Pied ritual
And the world was to start changing in 2001
That's what it meant
9-11 came along in 2001
Yes, it did
His second movie was 2010
That's great to be complete
There's a movie 2010 out there?
That's right
Would I understand it if I watched it, Alan?
I think you would probably get it after
What we've talked about so many times
You probably would
I hope so, because I sure didn't get 2001
No, but it's a hematonic ritual
Put through a story form in space
And anyway, in 2010
This guy, who basically becomes a god
From 2001 as a continuation
Comes back to Earth
And a new sun is born in the sky
As above so below, so once born on the Earth
Being a new man is born
And his expression all through the movie
When he comes to visit the people in there
Something wonderful is going to happen
Something wonderful
Whenever you hear that expression
That's the key to it
It's an hematonic expression
For the completion of the great work
Something wonderful is going to happen
And I've heard one of the big talk show hosts
Recently, the two weeks ago
He used that on the other air
When he was asked about 2010
Who was it? Will you say who it was?
I was on his show at night
Okay
And I told him, what do you think it means?
There's going to be people like Maya
Maya is just, I am backwards by the way
For hematonic coding
They weren't called that back then
What were they called back then?
There was a whole...
There's a map of history left in there

With different names
But it's just a rehash of something
To confuse the public
I mean, they weren't actually Maya
When he was asked what he thought was going to happen
I don't think it's going to be terrible
I think something wonderful is going to happen
And I thought, boy, oh boy
Did he know what he was saying
Did he know what he was saying?
So you're saying that Mayan Indians
Weren't really Mayan Indians?
No, you can read the histories
Of Latin America
There were so many tribes
And all the rest of it
The pronunciations of all the words
Of changes then to
Over and over and over
And the Mayan calendar?
Well, they're not even sure it's a calendar
Except for the big authorized books
That are meant to fascinate people
And use predictions
That can read everything into it
You're also getting a handful of pebbles
And getting your own description
Because it's the same way of doing it
So the Mayan calendar
What we're told that is a Mayan calendar
Doesn't necessarily quote
And that 2012, is that all?
That's all hocus pocus?
All that's going to happen in these years
Is the completion of an old agenda
That's more to do with the West than anywhere else
Well, let's say that's their intention
Let's not seek it in like it's coming
And what that many wagers
That's what we tell them
Stop saying
We look forward to this thing
Because you don't know what you're talking about
You don't know what you're asking in here
Say it again
And it's interesting too
If you look at Christianity
It's very similar
Because you have these vague contradictions
And then you've got a testament
To do with spirit and body
Where Jesus is asked about divorce
And he says
Oh, he says definitely not there

And basically in heaven
There's no male nor female
And then you get the resurrection thing
Where they're taught to be risen bodily
But given new bodies though
Given new physical bodies
No matter how old you are
You mean in the physical, resurrected in the physical?
Well, it's hinted at
It's hinted at that there'll be both
Definitely a new physical body
Regardless of your age
So it's all meant to make people look forward
To this thing happening
I see Alan
That's the interesting part
And we see where science is taking us
Oh, we're the new gods
We're going to give you brand new bodies
And brand new types of humans
And see how well they are
But the only thing is we won't be sentient
We won't be individuals
Like they said at the Loyola meeting
They said they'll resemble the beehive
And it'll be impossible to even think of yourself
As a separate distinction
Oh my
Yeah, so I mean that's where they're all heading
And the new age movement
I'm talking about the big ones
That's what it was brought out to do
To make them look forward to this
And the Bible did too
Because people, even though
The Bible talks about all the terrible things
That are going to happen
They're like, oh this is so exciting
Because Jesus is coming back
And it's the start of his reign
For a thousand years here
So the new age and the Christian
And the Hebrew
I mean, we'll not Hebrew, what do we call it?
We'll call it Talmudism
But it all has their adherents
Looking forward
And they're each looking forward
To something different
That's right
Isn't that a shame?
It's the same because
Behind all of these new age movements
To talk about the ages of man

And I mean the five stages
The five previous main stages
With the new type of creature
Born at the end of each circle
That's really the root problem
And we're in the fifth race?
Yeah
What were the first four according to that?
That's again a whole series of times
Oh hell
And anyway, they called it the fifth Aryan race
And that's what Adolf Hitler was on about
The fifth Aryan race
It's a broad spectrum meaning
Although the original Aryans
Supposedly were the Hindus, the Brahmins
Were they white?
They claimed they were
So when you went to India
It wasn't, it isn't Hinduism
That you were not introduced to
But wherever you went
It wasn't Hinduism that they adhered to
Not everybody
There's all different branches
And different sects and religions
And beliefs
Many of them have things in common
Certainly because Hinduism
Probably affected more religions
Or created some
I mean even the Buddha idea
Came out of India as well
And even though it had nothing to do
It was a breakaway
It didn't want anything to do with Hinduism
The later followers
Somebody tied Hinduism back onto it
So it truly has
And you find a lot of the stories
In the Old Testament as well
What were taken from the old Sanskrit literature
That were stolen really
And there would be truth in there somewhere
Well it doesn't mean that you get a fable
That hasn't ever been truth
Because it was an older fable
We don't know
Generally these things are allegories
For a truth
That's the secret of all of this
There's generally an allegory called truth
Hidden within
So that the profane will jump on the exoteric

You see that's how things are written
And it's still the same today
It's never changed today
Those who want to be fascinated
Jump on the exoteric truth
And go off in their drug induced
You know, searches
Or they'll pay everything that they have
To get a high experience
Hoping to become a god in this world
Really, or a mortal in this world
Because all religions revolve
Around the fear of death
And everyone
That's how they have their power
And maintain their power
And so they always promise you immortality
Immortality here and physical?
You know, that's the odd thing
So many of the new ragers really want that
And that's what they're teaching?
Oh yeah
That one day, one day a theory
Oh yeah, they have
They have even the Breathe-Ariens
The what?
This fallacy came out of India
Or at least they claimed
That a bunch of groups came out back in the 60s or 70s
That some people could live another
So perfect they didn't have to eat
They could just breathe there
Oh, okay
Becoming Breathe-Ariens
Yeah, you know what?
I've been thinking of talking to Nicholas
I don't know what's on after Sweet Liberty
But sometimes we get into a conversation
And to have to wait for another week
Oh yeah
To continue it is just
It's such an interruption
And I was thinking of talking to Nicholas
To see if possibly
We would be able to do two hours on a Wednesday night
Oh yeah
Yeah
So
Yeah, you sort of get rolling in there
I know it
And then we have to wait a whole week to pick it up
Well, we'll be back to see you next Wednesday night
And you might want to go over to Alan's red site
I haven't got to be busy yet

But he says it's different than anything he's done
And I am very impatient and can't wait to get it
So you might want to order this
And see what it's all about
Alan, thanks for being here tonight again
And good night
Hope to see you next Wednesday
Well, I say this to the militias and all others who believe
That the greatest threat to freedom comes from the government
If you appropriate our sacred symbols
For paranoid purposes
And compare yourselves to colonial militias
Who fought for the democracy you now rail against
You are wrong
How dare you call yourselves patriots and heroes
If you say the government is in a conspiracy
To take your freedom away
You are just...

You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty.
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty.
Today is Wednesday, and it is the 16th of August in the year 2006.

And I hope you're having a nice week.
I want to start here with our spiritual message. I think I did this one last week.
And it is a card from the quote, the box that I have of quotes from A Course in Miracles.
It says, Your Holiness, reverses all the laws of the world. It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.
Your Holiness, reverses all the laws of the world. It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.
Alan, what is with us again this evening? And Alan, it's nice to have you back.
Yeah, it's a pleasure to be back.
Yeah. You've been a busy guy.
Yeah, very busy.
Uh-huh.
I'm just getting the wood in now, as I say, for this winter.
And going at it, cutting, cutting, cutting.
How many cords do you need?
Oh, I don't count cords, but it's the good piles.
Oh, piles.
Yeah, just a couple of little hills will do me.
Okay.
And again, it depends on how hard the winter is.
Yeah, and how long it lasts, and how your cutting weather is.
That's right.
Yeah. Well, you got it in last year, didn't you, Alan?
Well, in last year, and it's also the... Well, it's a lot of bears around now, so they're...
If you saw dodge the bears, find you they dodge you, too.
Do they?
Yeah, if they see you coming, they'll get out of your way.
Yeah.
So, you haven't run into any that have shown any signs of aggressiveness?
Or, like, ladies?
Sometimes you'll get occasional one like today, with the thicker head up in the long grass.
And he had to, from year to year, he was about a foot and a half.
Wow.
And big shoulders on him.
And what do you do? Do you just kind of...
How do you just dance, Bill?
Okay.
Hopefully, he'll amber off.
And if he doesn't, do you keep standing there?

Yeah, you don't want to run.
I wouldn't think so.
Yeah, you don't run.
And generally, the bears generally won't get out your way.
That's only danger if there's cubs around.
That's when the danger time ends.
That would be springtime, wouldn't it?
Yeah, but some cubs will hang around their mums for a year or more.
Okay.
Well, you and I wouldn't call them cubs at that size, but they're...
But it's their mother's baby.
That's right.
Uh-huh.
And Mummy there doesn't want any excuses.
Uh-huh.
And you don't try and pat them like the television's trained people to do, you know.
The city folk think they're cute and cuddly because they've watched all the nature programs.
You leave them to their world and they'll leave you to yours.
Uh-huh.
And you get on just fine.
So, they're eating the blueberries right now?
Yeah.
They're devouring them.
You wouldn't believe how many berries these guys can eat.
Did you get some?
No, I've got some, yeah.
I've got some berries.
It was a good year for that because they gave us a lot of rain this year.
Yep.
Nice, big, fat, sweet berries, aren't they?
Oh, there's dex of them.
Yeah.
Blueberries and the raspberries were good too.
Oh.
And there was even some of the wild strawberries coming out big time too because of last year.
So, now it's the last of the blueberry season.
Yeah.
So, they passed my house to get to the train tracks because it grows great along the train tracks for some reason.
The berries too.
Yeah, so these blueberries are good ones.
It must be.
I think blueberries like an acidic soil.
You've either got a hankering for traveling.
Yeah, right.
Yeah.
But at least Germany are produced along the real road track.
That's cool.
Yeah.
So, when I go out at night, I just hit the flashlight and make sure they make a noise and they know you're coming and they get your way.
They're not, they're not nocturnal animals, aren't they, Alan?
Oh, they can wander at night.
Yeah, they'll come in at night too.

Generally, they won't hang around the house unless they smell a garbage or something from the city's barbecuing.

Mm-hmm.

Yeah.

Yeah.

Oh, they'll come.

At least they smell a barbecue.

They'll come for miles.

They're scented with eight times better than a dog.

Oh, wow.

Yeah.

They don't seem too great though.

I didn't know that.

They're scented that much more sensitive.

Mm-hmm.

Yeah.

That's why they get attracted to garbage sites and garbage outside homes or whatever.

Mm-hmm.

Well, what's on the agenda tonight?

What's on your mind besides bears and cutting wood?

Besides bears and cutting wood, well, I'd always like to talk to the ethnic groups that themselves in trouble at the wrong time, or I should say the right time according to the agenda, and speak to the young people, especially the young males, because they're always, you know, males are young and stupid, but we're very stupid when we're young.

And they've got to realize that there are agencies setting them up that have been provocateur into situations they probably would never get into, because they're given leaders by intelligence agencies, generally off their own race and creed and all the rest of it.

And they're following them and they're getting themselves in trouble in Britain and across the world.

And they've even done programs on the BBC where the internet is being used by the intelligence agencies to get these young guys into it, so they'll get themselves in trouble.

The intelligence agencies got to find somebody creating terror, or all the types, there's just a lot of crying wolf.

So they create this situation, then they point to these young guys and say, look, we're told you so, these terrorists are everywhere.

And meanwhile, there'd be no terror at all if they'd left them alone.

There'd be some young guys just spouting off, you know.

So they're being set up, and I hope they really understand that.

This is an ancient technique that's been used over and over.

They give you the leaders, you'll follow them, you'll end up in entrapment, and then they'll claim that you're terrorists.

Don't follow the big boys, even though they seem to be respected within your own race and creed and religion.

When you're saying the big boys, you're saying...

The good speakers, the ones that are from your own people, you might say, that appear to be the intellectuals, have all the answers, they know what's going on to create the hype to get you to follow, and the next thing you know, you're in trouble.

Are you talking about talking them into getting involved in policing and this type of thing out?

Oh, no, I'm talking about the actual terrorist act.

Oh, these things are found, for instance, in London and even in Canada.

Really, we probably have come to nothing if the intelligence agencies hadn't encouraged Muslim guys to start chatting on the internet about doing something about what's happening. Because then the same agencies supplied these young guys with the leaders, you know, and

then supplied them with all the equipment to get themselves in trouble, then they get arrested for it.

They're being set up another way.

And this is a typical provocateur ship that goes on all the time.

And the intelligence agencies have recruited guys who are Sikhs, Hindu, Muslim.

Every faction, you can imagine, it was the intelligence agencies, basically, that set up all the white racist groups in the U.S.

And I think one of our earlier programs, we talked about that when the BBC years ago, back in the 70s, there was a documentary on one of the southern U.S. states.

And it's a whole other program about supposed white racist groups.

And it could be one thing.

When you say white racist, are you calling, like, the white separatists or white, what do they call it, identity?

They call them neo-Nazis.

Okay.

And they even showed you the inside of this hall where they met.

And there's maybe 150 of them there.

Then about eight different U.S. agencies waited at the same time.

And by the end of the night, everybody got away because everybody in it was one of their boys, except for three people who just walked in.

Oh, my gosh.

The whole group.

It's incredible.

There's so many overlapping agencies.

It's entrapment.

It's entrapment, though, Alan.

Pardon?

It is entrapment.

Oh, it's entrapment.

But there'd be none of these groups to begin with if the fed hadn't created them.

It was so starting to see all these guys gradually filtering away into the night after showing their ID, except for three guys that walked in off the street.

Everybody else was an agent from one department or another.

So this is the oldest dodge in the book since it gave us the leaders to follow.

And the innocent, the ones, the naive, end up kind.

You know, that happened to the son of a friend of mine.

And I think it was basically what Wokey and his wife up, because when he told me about it, he said everything that I had ever talked to them about they could see now was the truth.

And he said they'll hear something on the news and look at each other and suddenly realize the lies.

But his son and a friend of his, they were out of work looking for work.

And an agent, a narc, became friendly with them.

And he started encouraging them to set up a meth lab.

And both of them kept saying, uh-uh, they wanted nothing to do with it.

He said, well, I can get you the stuff.

And as it turned out, my friends, his body was the one that set up the meth lab in his apartment.

But he didn't really set it up.

It was the narc.

The narc did everything.

And then once they got it set up, they got arrested.

And they both went to prison.

Eric went to prison, I'm thinking it was maybe two or three years as an accessory.

These were young college age boys.

Yeah.

And the whole saying, not either one of them would have ever had a thought in their mind to do that, Alan.
That's right.

And that's pretty typical.

That's a perfect example, isn't it?

Oh, absolutely.

Absolutely.

And Tratman's the oldest trick in the book.

He creates a situation, bring in the naive, and set them up in an endpoint loop, see?

And that's how it's done.

And they're finding this now with scouring the internet.

All these agencies looking for young guys who are just beeping off.

And then supplying them with leaders that come into their sights without chatting to Tratman.

Yeah.

Seemed to be one of their own, you see?

Uh-huh.

And they want to then apply them with the materials to get any trouble.

And then they'll arrest them for it.

And see, there's terrorism everywhere.

Yeah.

And all this farce that had gone on at the airport with the fluid bomb, you know, her baby's milk, everything was getting put, plenty of hampers, mouthwash, everything.

It's such an incredible farce.

And the public stand up with it.

They put up with the humiliation, this training technique of being humiliated.

And they're being trained to be humiliated.

And that's the exact response they want from the public during any tyranny today or thousands of years ago.

It's always the same technique this shows.

And the more humiliation you take, the more beaten down you are,

and you won't believe that one day you'll be made to walk stark naked past people and paraded as they laugh at you.

And the public will fight a sheet over you or something to continue your flight if you're so stupid as to keep going.

But that will come, because these are status and charge of it.

Yes, they are, I'm saying.

Yeah.

One time, you said...

What you were saying about your granddaughter going back home.

Yeah, with their shoes.

Would you tell them what happened?

Well, everybody had their shoes off.

I took them to the gate.

At the airport?

Yeah, at the airport, right.

And there was a huge snake-long line to get through security years, but had to be there two hours early for the flight.

But I saw people walking around in their stocking feet.

And when we guys...

I mentioned it and they said, oh yeah, and I was okay because I had a pair of thong sandals on.

The girls were wearing flip-flops.

Brandon had to take his shoes off.

But men in business suits, it didn't matter.

They take the shoes off, put them in the basket, and then the basket gets run through the line.

And as a matter of fact, on that trip, they pulled Ashi's purse out and took it over to the side.

I was already true.

I had to get a security pad.

And Ashi was so old?

Seventeen.

Teenager and, you know, her young sister and brother were with them.

I wasn't even standing there with them because I went through a few people I had because I had a security pad.

So I got on the other side of the security thing there and was watching.

And the next thing, you know, he had her purse and he took it over to the side by a wall.

And I walked over there and I was watching him.

I asked him, is there something wrong?

And he said, well, it just looked different.

He went through her purse.

And I mean, he took every, and it was, you know, young girl's purse as Alan.

He opened up her makeup bag.

He opened up the little compact things.

He opened up lipstick tubes.

He went to that purse with the fine tooth comb.

And I guess it took a good close to maybe eight, ten minutes or so.

And then he got done and he stuffed everything back in.

I have a nice flight.

Yeah.

And I did get an email about this afterwards.

I was shocked.

The thing is, there wasn't one person complaining.

They just took it in their stride.

And you'll find less with the young because they've been trained in advance in their school searches.

Yeah.

Coming in and out of school, you think it's normal.

That's how this all ties together.

How they worked so far ahead for what to come.

Well, Alan.

And they always trained the youth.

Well, it wasn't just youth.

They were the only really young people there at the time we were there.

Yeah.

These were adults.

And it doesn't matter what their age was.

It doesn't matter whether they were dressed in a suit or a pair of jeans or a skirt, a dress.

Yeah.

Their shoes came off and they went into the basket and went through the thing.

Yeah.

So it isn't just the youth.

In fact, my children are very aware, you know, what's going on.

But you stop and think about it.

I thought, you know, the pathetic thing is there's not one person I heard complaining.

But Alan, if you did complain, they'd probably take you in a room and give you a cavity search.

Oh, I'm sure.

I mean, they would.

Yeah.

It totally would subdue a person because, you know, a lot of us have heard nightmare stories.

I remember reading one about a year or so ago.

A young 15-year-old girl who had gone to a special Olympics and she had participated.

She had a wooden leg and they made her sit down right there in front of everybody and take her wooden leg off, Alan.

Yeah.

Now, do you know what that must do to a young 15-year-old girl to go through it?

That's meant to do that.

Yes.

The more you're humiliated and then you accept it and if that rage is up inside you because you feel helpless, it puts you to another level of helplessness.

And this is a standard technique.

You see, Britain, they were the first country to use a concentration camp.

And they used them in the Boer War with the Dutch settlers in Africa.

Oh, nice.

And they found that they used the same techniques that eventually Hitler was accused of using.

They eventually stopped you to break the will, to break the people by humiliation and making them do a humiliating thing, walking naked, all this kind of thing.

Cavities, churches, blah, blah, blah.

It's all old stuff and it's a sign of breaking down the human spirit.

Yeah.

When were the Boer Wars?

Oh, that was really started in the 1900s because...

In the what?

I'm sorry.

The people of Rosary were the guy who initiated the Boer Wars.

On behalf of Britain, he wasn't acting independently.

And that went on into the early 1900s.

And then it ended before the World War I.

You know, we were talking one night on the air about what's happening over in South Africa with the white.

And I made a statement and I said, I find it difficult to feel compassion for them because it isn't their country anyway.

I mean, they went over there and they took, you know, the blacks, the Africans for slaves.

And I got an email from the guy and he said, I think he might have said shame on me or whatever.

But and then he said, is it any worse what they did over there than what Americans did to the natives here?

Yeah.

The Indians, the American Indians.

And then he named a few.

And I said, I agreed totally.

Just the whole thing is outrageous.

I watched a movie at the urging of a friend, the movie on Geronimo.

And I don't know how close to true it was.

But there's, it sounded, it looked to me like they were being pretty truthful with it.

It was the promises that were made to these people.

You know, come on over here and give yourself up and we'll let you go over.

And then once they got on the reservations, then all the rules and regulations were laid down.

And they weren't allowed to leave without special permission.

And according to this movie, Geronimo, because he had gone on the war path, evidently, he wasn't going to give up.

But of course, their ranks were getting smaller and smaller because as they got killed off, there weren't any children coming up.

And finally he gave himself up.

And the man that talked him into it, he said he would have to go to Florida for two years, but he could take his family.

And they said that he spent 20 years the rest of his life in prison, 20 years in a Florida prison.

So the inhumanity to man, yeah, it is.

And basically it was the whites.

It was the whites that went over to Africa and took the land and called the fairs.

They were the whites that came here from Europe and said we've got to get rid of these Indians and so kill them all off.

There's more than just the whites.

What it is is an entire...

It's what's behind it, Alan.

It's a system.

Yeah.

It's a system based on a funny thing, a strange thing, unnatural thing called money, which were taught rules are life.

And everyone runs after it and then you're willing to do someone else and to get more of it.

And that's the whole key to this money and profit business.

Well, and then they get these military leaders that are...

What are they?

What was that ATF agent that was videotaped during the Waco Holocaust?

I'm a lean, mean killing machine.

Oh, yeah.

Pwned to kill, he said.

And when you put people like that in charge that have no compassion, they slaughter for the fun of killing.

What is a psychopath?

Did they do recruits on their tests to find the psychopath in the military and in the special forces?

Psychological tests, which are pretty well infallible so they know what they're looking for.

And every henchman in history has always recruited a psychopath to do his dirty work.

I know and I suppose the way I speak, I sound like I'm not white myself, which is, of course, I am from French, Irish, Scotch, Dutch, whatever.

A bunch of them, but I hear people saying, well, you know, the white race is superior because of their IQ and because they're hard workers.

A lot of reasons, but when people can be made or cajoled or blackmailed or whatever, bribed into slaughtering other people, Alan, I see nothing superior about that.

No, there's a defect you see running through human nature.

There's no doubt there is a defect here.

And one time these defective ones were killed off by tribes.

They killed them off.

Yes, they did, didn't they?

Yes, they did.

And that was the beauty of a no-money type system and living in tribes.

She didn't have an army to come down on you and make you all do the same thing.

But the people themselves saw a deviant in their midst, an egotism, very quickly.

Money is the first deviant creation, and from money came a whole structure of greed.

And based on fear too, they always keep the bulk of the populace and fear of poverty through this money system.

And when you have a fear of poverty, you get an exaggerated need for more and more money to secure the more you have.

And this is an old trick.

So deviancy can create another deviancy of the opposite extreme for a fear of poverty that will create tremendous greed which will kill others in order to get wealth.

In other words, you're saying it isn't always the greed just to have more and more, but behind that is the fear of being impoverished.

Absolutely.

That's where it runs on.

It counts on that site.

Your basic needs are food, shelter, clothing, water, warmth, that kind of stuff.

And this structure, this scientific structure, which was known in ancient times, knew all of this stuff and developed over thousands of years into very fine art.

And that's why economy is always like a big roulette wheel to the majority of the people.

The animals earn the market.

That's why it's called the market.

The stock market.

Stock market used to mean your animals.

Oh, stock, the stock age.

And so they all play on this big roulette wheel, and it's rigged up, and they don't know it.

And it's to tell you, oh gee, your pensions, everything's riding on this big hit-or-miss deal, so everyone's sitting biting their nails all the time.

You're not allowed to relax.

It keeps you on edge, and that's meant to do so.

It's a giant con game.

Always was a giant con game.

But it's based on the fear of poverty, with a supposing exaggerated need, a psychotic need, to overcome that by a community massive wealth, as anybody can expect.

It's unnatural.

You've said before, more than once, the ones behind death.

You've said, I don't think they're human.

But technically they're not, because if you don't have that part of the brain, I don't think they have it.

I think it's been bred out of them.

Just as you can breed traits into a person or an animal, you can also breed certain traits out of them.

And since they were selected for certain abilities, and coldness, and ruthlessness, these leaders are basically psychopaths themselves.

But they don't have that part of the brain left that gives compassion and empathy.

They are the destroyers.

And their system will destroy everything it touches.

So are you saying then, the possibility is that each and every one of us have some of those genes, and then it's choices we make, whether we succumb, or whether we don't?

Yeah, if we have a full and packed brain and mind, then we do have choices, absolutely.

Whereas they themselves, being deviant, and bred with deviants forever and ever, they themselves don't have.

They're more like creatures of instincts, more like insects, you might say, than humans.

They have no, they don't sit and ponder over some skin that's going to kill thousands or millions of people.

They don't worry about, they can sleep well at night when you start wars and bomb people from the air, and slaughter whole nations.

They just sleep very well. They don't need tranquilizers.

So that, yeah, technically they're not human.

Think they're DNA and sun tamper twists?

A long time ago, maybe?

Primarily, Plato said it all in the Republic, he said we can literally breed and trade.

If you want a domestic dog, you can breed, trade some.

Yeah, yeah, yeah.

In other words, if you have a dog that has aggressive tendencies, you don't breed it with another dog that has aggressive tendencies.

And I can very well relate to that one. We had great genes.

And to find out the background of the blue we had, that was showing aggressive tendencies, and it was in a fire, and it ran fire.

Sometimes our dot com server goes down, so don't forget, we have a backup, firstamendmentradio.net.

And you'll receive an MP3CD weekly of all of our programs.

As a bonus, we'll send you a password for our audio archives online.

That's a \$15 value.

Or you may request any month of any program on one MP3CD for a minimum donation of only \$25.

Or any single program on tape, MP3CD, or CD for only \$15.

And they do all of this online at firstamendmentradio.com.

Alright, I guess we're back here.

Folks, I want to remind you again at the beginning of the break.

The website, WFAR's website, has been down a few times.

And what Nicholas did is remind you that there's another way to get in.

And it would be good if you're not going to remember it, write it down.

If you go to WFAR to hear the broadcast and you can't do it, try going to firstamendmentradio.net.

Then I understand that sort of a backdoor into it because I know that it has happened on a few occasions.

Hasn't it, Alan?

Yes, it has.

They were down the same night.

Our website was out three weeks ago when I couldn't get on the air because my long distance was out and it was back after the broadcast was over.

Our website was down and so was First Amendment Radio down.

And you did the broadcast that night and I don't know if I've announced this,

but folks, if you weren't able to get in, I heard from a couple of people that had a link and were able to get in.

But Alan has that broadcast on his website at .com.

I liked your new little local thing up at the top of the site, Alan.

Oh, yeah.

That's pretty cool.

And I'm seeing the burst off on your DVD.

Yeah.

And Alan's giving a karate chop to the capstone of the Great Pyramid.

That's good.

One in the eye.

Right in the eye.

That's cool.

I should tell the people that the DVD is out now.

Well, you should go right ahead and do that.

Yeah.

The details are up on the website.

It's worth getting.

It's different than anything else out there.

And I go into some of the history, some of the occult, some of the esoteric meaning.

I mixed it with some music, a lot of visualization there to keep you occupied, a bit of humor at the same time.

And yeah, you'll really enjoy it.

I've learned a lot too.

Now, this one...

You've gotten a lot of them in there that are downloadable free.

But this is one that they will purchase.

That's right.

Okay.

What is the cost on that, Alan?

I think it's up for 35, I think.

Okay.

Yeah.

And that's a two hour?

That's two hours.

And it truly is just packed.

It'll keep you going.

You won't fall asleep with this one.

Oh, cool.

That sounds neat.

You spent a long time putting that together, didn't you?

Yeah, yeah.

I had to be just right.

So, as best as I could do, and Jason could do with what we had, the program.

And yeah, it should be really, really pretty good.

Well, as soon as I get a copy.

Yeah, well, it should arrive this week.

Oh, goodie.

Did you mail me one?

Yeah.

Oh, thank you.

It all depends.

This is the thing with the mail, because you know all this holla-balloo that...

I mean, the U.S. is going overboard checking everything.

And all these characters that spend their days looking through parcels and packages and letters are given quotas to fill out.

And so some get through without a problem.

It just depends on your luck.

Other ones are held up in a backlog until they look at everything or watch the videos, I suppose.

That's like the...

Oh, wouldn't that be nice?

Oh, I'm sure.

Your hope that that's happening, Alan.

Yeah.

So yeah, I can either get there within a week or it can take two, sometimes three weeks some have taken.

So it's all part of luck right now.

And even the air mail is going the same speed.

And that's what the main headquarters for Canada Post told me, that whereas air mail overland really doesn't make any difference right now.

They're just in two to three weeks.

So if people are going to mail you and they're in a hurry, they may as well...

Well, I won't get the mail coming from the U.S. fast.

Oh, okay.

Six days, seven days.

But it's getting stuff back into the U.S.

On the U.S. side, you see U.S. customs that are doing all this.

So, you know...

Well, I also discovered, and I don't know when this started.

Because I know when Chuck was here, you know, we went over to Canada with the children and over to the falls and had no trouble getting in and out.

And now, I guess you can get into Canada without a birth certificate.

Of course, you have to show ID.

But I'm told that you have to have a birth certificate to get back into the U.S. from Canada.

And Derek had told me that when he and his family were going to the falls.

And I said, oh, Derek, Darren, I don't...

Did I say, Derek?

Darren, our webmaster.

I said, I don't think so.

He said, yes, because I've read it.

And my sister's coming.

And they'll be coming through Canada because it's closer.

And that's what she found out.

She had to have a...

She had to have a birth certificate to get back into the States.

You know, to certify that you were born.

Yeah.

And people think they're free.

And these are certificates to certify that you were born by disorder.

I thought your mom would have known.

Yeah.

But that's how farcical all of this is, isn't it?

Well, it's farcical.

And it's insane.

You mentioned the situation over there in London.

And I don't know.

I just believe that there are many, many people, maybe not enough yet.

But I think that the numbers are growing that hear that and say that's the farce.

That's the setup.

It's the hope.

That's right.

And over here in the States, they're saying, oh, well, we have to take this because it could be explosive.

And they've got a big trash can.

And they're opening up water bottles and baby bottles.

And you name it.

And they're pouring it all in together.

Like they're really afraid.

And I did read a letter that somebody wrote to the security, whatever it was, agency that's in charge of this.

And they wanted to know what gives.

You're taking it away.

They're taking it away from us and putting it in their own bags.

Yeah.

And that shampoo and anything, evidently, that's even slightly liquid.

Liquid makeup.

Right.

You were just not safe with all this stuff, you see.

Right.

And you know, I don't ever watched 1984, the British version, with Richard Burton.

Were there, was there more than one version?

There was an American version, which was almost futuristic sci-fi in the 1950s.

Okay.

It was terrible.

I think I saw that one.

That one was right on where my Winston gets caught and arrested and taken to the Ministry of Love.

That's where they torture you.

The Ministry of Love, yes.

And he put him in a cell and his next door neighbor's there.

And his next door neighbor says, stay away Winston, stay away.

I'm a thought criminal.

Don't come near me.

I'm a thought criminal.

I didn't know myself and my daughter told me.

That's right.

That was in the book, wasn't it?

And you see, that's where they're bringing us until we're not sure of ourselves.

And the American Psychological Association is all part of this.

They've been turning out books for years saying, you know, no one can be trusted because we're all prone to do irrational things.

So we're all potentially criminologists, you see.

And that's what that puts me in mind of when they start to talk about mandatory psychological testing for everybody.

This is all part of the 1984 structure that Orville warned us about.

And he showed us what they would do if we'd let them.

And you see it happening now.
Now the next thing you're going to hear is, you know, there's a science program on television.
And I said, you know, you can take your ear wax and some mucus from your nose and go to the washroom and mix it with some urine.
And you have an explosive there.
You know, so you're a walking chemical factory of exploits.
So we can't trust you at all.
And we'll all sit there if an expert tells us and nod our heads and say, you know, he's right.
That's what they'll do to us if we let them.
If we let them.
Yeah.
We've got to stop disbelieving, you know, suspending our disbelief and start saying and laughing at them instead.
We've got to start doing this.
We've got to start doing it now before it becomes a habit.
And we're all used to going, scraping and stripping and having body cavity searches.
We've got to stop it now.
And do you think it bothers them if we laugh at them?
Pardon?
Do you think it bothers them if we laugh at them?
Oh, absolutely.
Good.
Oh, it bothers them.
Oh, we should remember that.
If you control freaking, you laugh at a control freak or a schoolyard bully.
And that makes them worse, you know.
And when they get worse, they do the stupidest things which make you laugh even louder,
and let other people see how stupid they are.
Yeah.
See, the bully mentality will not stop until you stop it.
You have to stop it for them.
That's right.
There's no end to the sadism that they will produce if you just keep taking it.
When we talked on the phone a few days ago, I know that a lot of times the conversations that we have, even though we're talking truth, it can be very depressing.
And one of the things you said, I wanted our listeners to hear this because it's wonderful.
To hear you say it, I know it so, but you said this is not a lost cause.
No.
There are people waking up, and more and more people are waking up.
Yeah.
And then we come into the second reality.
Because the first one is just understanding what's happening now.
Then you realize the second reality is that you question everything you've taken as normal and start re-questioning that.
And I mean everything.
Re-evaluating everything.
And that's when you get another shock.
You realize that everything in your system was given to you.
The culture was created.
Everybody's culture has been, except maybe the last remnants of the dying people in Africa.
Every culture was given to us.
Again, Plato wrote about it in the Republic.
And he was taught by the Egyptian Empire, which ran the ancient world for 5,000 years.
So this is old science that's still being used today.
And you have to re-evaluate everything.

You can't get back something that was never used.
That never was.
A mutual friend of ours from Colorado.
I was talking with him this afternoon.
And we got talking on the Constitution.
And I told him about our conversation.
Excuse me when you were first down with us.
And how ticked off.
I got so ticked off I quit asking you to come on for a while.
But I was kind of ticked off because you wouldn't say what you said to me on the telephone actually.
But the whole point is, I told him, I said I was like Noah Webster.
I would have fought to preserve that Constitution with my dying breath.
And then he was talking about James Madison.
And having read the Federalist papers that he felt that James Madison was really in their fighting for right.
And I said, well, the Constitution itself was treason.
You know, the Continental Congress had no power.
And the state, under the Articles of Confederation,
the US Congress, or the Continental Congress literally had to ask the state's permission to do just about anything.
And he said, yeah, but they had to do, the big thing they had to do was stop the trade wars between the states.
And I said, you know, I saw a video.
And the video, by the way, was put out by a Mormon group.
But that's when I was so in love with the country and the flag and what it meant to me.
And I thought it was a really beautiful video.
But now I see, and they literally showed, you know, it was like a documentary drama, docudrama.
And they literally showed the fight, the shooting between people, between the states over trade issues.
And I thought, well, geez, that's a really great reason why we had to have a central government, you know.
And this is what I told him when we talked.
I said, I see that those trade wars were promulgated.
They were orchestrated to convince the people that they needed to do something different with, you know, the form of government.
And Madison came in with that document ready to go.
He was part of the program.
And he's not ready to let go of that yet.
And I see myself there, Alan.
But I told him, I said, you know, you look at things and you look at things so totally different, much more clearly.
From knowing you, Alan, and from learning what we've learned, everything you see, you can see behind the scenes.
You can just see behind the scenes.
And I was telling him about Ralph Borgia's casebook, the Constitution that never was.
He says, oh, yeah, you know, and he kind of was like me.
I wouldn't even look at the book when it was given to me because I said, oh, this is just another book to try to rip our Constitution apart.
And then when you find out that our framers did frame us and that that whole thing was the setup and everything leading up to it was the setup.
But that's hard to take.
I mean, if you're an American, Alan, that Constitution, that boy, that's your protection against everything.
I know.
Excuse me.
Again, it's tribal instincts, which they understand.
Every culture is given a foundation myth, and that's what it's called in sociology, at a higher level, foundation myth.
Same with religions, et cetera.
And that becomes your culture.
And it's instilled in you, your parents.
But once you get one generation believing it, that the children born into it think it's quite natural.
It must be true.

And I was done with repetition, repetition, repetition.

But there's no doubt about it.

To me, the United States was set up to do exactly what it's doing.

You know, Alan, it looks so clear to me now.

When you said it, I did not disbelieve it.

It just rang too true.

However, after the research that I did, you know, in the writing of the book there and folks, it's Jewish persecution I'm talking about.

Actually, it's really misnamed, but it was going to be an article and turned in.

But in chapters 12 and chapters 18, the questions just came into my mind.

And then I'd pull a book off the shelf and I'd do some searching on the Internet.

Those two chapters just about did me and Alan, because there was nothing left for me to hang on to.

Absolutely nothing left.

And all it really did.

Well, but it was important to me.

It confirmed what you said back there eight years ago, Alan.

It's been a long time, eight years.

Yeah, they needed a champion that would take over and bring in the new world order for the elite.

No one trusted the elite of Europe because they played so many games and caused so many wars over the many centuries.

There wasn't a country in Europe they could entrust to it, the public would believe.

So they wanted a knight in shining armor that appeared brand new and wasn't tainted and they created the United States to do it.

And that's why they gave it to the mortals on the Great Seal, you know.

And that's why they chose the pyramid to do it, announcing the birth of a new world or secular order.

And that's why the Grand Orient sent us the Statue of Liberty.

Yeah.

Sent me all your criminals and just bring them in.

Here my arms are open for you.

Yeah.

And so the multicultural country...

They keep the worst aggressor in the latter part of the 20th century and the main aggressor in the 21st.

Yeah.

So that's what this role was to do, was to bring in, as Daddy Bush said it, you know, a new world order.

It's coming into view.

Yeah, I said it on September the 11th.

Yes.

Thousands of men.

No, in 1991 on September the 11th, he repeated it again.

Yes, 1991.

Yeah.

September, 11, 10 years before.

Yeah.

There was a statement that was made and I did find it on the Internet where it was an anonymous somebody in the Bush administration.

And I know with your memory you would be able to repeat this when they said we are now an empire.

Mm-hmm.

Would you share that again with our listeners?

Yeah, that was nothing though.

I grew up in the Baltimore paper.

Uh-huh.

But it was not a whole bunch of them.

It was in a bunch of them.

It was called the advisor of the Bush bunch, the wild bunch, I guess we can call them.

The axis of evil.

Yeah.

The evil axis.

Yeah.

And he said, we are an empire now.

He said, and we'll give you your reality.

And he said, when you're trying to catch up and figure out what that is, we'll give you another reality.

Because we are an empire now and that's just the way it is.

Yeah.

Yeah.

We give you your reality.

Uh-huh.

Yeah.

And he's right because they dish out to the big media what the big media repeats to us.

Now in old days, it's not so long ago that was called straight propaganda.

And that was taught to universities that all news is propaganda.

Yeah.

And that isn't taught anymore to the general public.

But it is still taught to the top of leaders.

And they're off screen.

And they lose, they're born into this world.

Uh-huh.

And not lose their minds.

They've never had their own minds, have they Alan?

No, they've never had, they believe, truly, that they are the epitome of evolution.

You know, the height of evolution.

Well, they're born into it.

Yeah.

And they believe it, though.

They hear it going out.

Well, sure.

But it's like people, you know, when you're born into a particular religion.

Yeah.

It's like it's in your cells, Alan.

Oh, yeah.

And these guys, too, are the umpteenth offspring of the inbred offspring.

Right.

They don't have any compassion for those little people, the commoners below them.

Right.

And the commoners breed because they pick their own partners generally because they're young and hormonally driven.

Um, that's the reality of life.

It's another thing that has to be faced, you know.

So many things have to be faced to break through into a reality.

Um, the fact that we do have drives, and these drives as well are guided by the ones that have taught to create cultures.

But the fact is, um, they lead themselves to nothing for the common people.

Nothing at all, especially.

Well, you know what?

I suppose there are some breakaways.

I suppose there are some.

They are.

They don't last long.

No.

They have accidents.

Or get sent, you know, to Africa or something.

Um, but, um, you were describing to me one time how they're raised, Alan, and any, any compassion that a natural person would feel is erased out of them by the way they're treated as they're being raised.

And you remember, you were talking about how the boys, you know, they're sent off to the private school.

That's right.

The school masters are homosexuals.

Uh-huh.

The boys have to take their pants down to have their butts whacked with the board.

Yeah.

And before you know it, they're being stimulated by violence.

Yeah, it's not only that.

I mean, it's definitely even before school because they're brought up with a nanny.

Uh-huh.

And the mother has minimal contact with her children.

And the whole idea supposedly is to make them have a stiff upper lip and get serious and be a man, you see, and all that kind of stuff.

But the point that they're doing is making sure there's no compassion in there.

And like everything that's deprived, you get an exaggerate need for it in a sense.

And so they go into military or, or they want to.

That's why the main, uh, um, figures down through history, uh, they create empires.

But the big war makers were primarily homosexual.

Yes.

And they were probably sexually abused as children.

Maybe right, right from infancy.

Yeah, that's true.

And even to prove it, you know, when you went to Oxford or Cambridge, uh, as a newcomer, a new fellow, you'd be assigned to a senior pupil and you would be as basically a servant.

And you were called.

And still is called that a fight.

That was the term that was given to you.

That's what they called him a fag?

You're a fag, yeah.

Yeah.

Well, it's gay now.

Mm-hmm.

And you know what?

I've, I've, you know how you talk to us so much about the words and the meanings of words?

Yeah.

This was something, uh, I wanted to share with our listeners.

And maybe the next time we could talk about this, the alphabet, the, the, the, where the alphabet came from even now.

Oh, yeah.

Do you, is there a history?

Yeah, there's a history.

Although it's a murky one because then very good reasons for being murky because it's, it's also a coding.

I mean the whole language we have is a code actually.

Uh-huh.

It has inner meaning.

Uh, it's numerical as well.

The Chaldeans had supposedly one of the first linguistic and numerical codes built into the language.

And it's never been any different when you go back through them all.

Even today it is marvellous language you pick.

There's coded, the same coding as in this.

Yes.

And, um, the book that I'm, had read about this, they also talked about the actual, uh, energy of a word.

And at the end of this paragraph, the author said, um, he said, for instance, we cannot talk peace into existence using the words of war.

And neither can we elicit love from another using the terms of threats.

But he, he sends a few paragraphs discussing the, the, the energy of the words and how we've lost, how we've lost our ability to communicate on more than just the spoken level.

And even the spoken level has been minimized.

It's called linguistic minimum.

Right.

As it takes more and more words out of the dictionary, it's almost there.

You can't express yourself.

You can't express yourself.

Well, can we talk about this next time?

Sure.

I'd like to, folks, we're out of our hour here, and we'll be back with you next Wednesday night.

Thank you very much for being here.

Remember to tune in Monday and Tuesday, 9 p.m. Eastern for here and week.

Good night, folks.

Night.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty.

It is Wednesday. It's a rainy Wednesday here, and it was a rainy Tuesday and Monday and Sunday and Saturday, and I guess we've had about maybe five hours of sunshine in the past week, if that, yet it's been a lovely day because my sister's here with me now.

My sister was living in Michigan. She lost her husband almost ten years ago, and we decided it was really silly for us spending all the time we did on the telephone when we both could be together. So this got in last Saturday, and we've almost got her settled already.

So the rainy days have meant nothing. They were just rainy days, and inside the sun has just been shining, and it's been wonderful. And my sister's listening to this broadcast tonight, so I love you.

I'm so glad you're here. Okay, so with that said, let me share our spiritual message with you, ladies and gentlemen.

I did this some time ago. This is from A Course in Miracles. It's from the workbook on page 58.

It says that your holiness reverses all the laws of the world.

It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.

I think that in my mind what this is doing is just defining or describing the one that we know is Jesus,

being in the world but not of the world, and overcoming the world, the physical, while being here in the physical.

I'm going to do that again for you. Just listen to this.

My holiness reverses all the laws of the world. It is beyond every restriction of time, space, distance, and limits of any kind.

And in my mind and in my heart, well, Jesus said in the New Testament, talking to Pontius Pilate,

when Pontius Pilate was trying to tripping up, and he asked if he was king, and Jesus said,

my kingdom is not of this world. And he said, I have come into this world for one cause, and that is to bear witness unto the truth.

There are many truths that we have been given that are in that Old Testament.

I believe that they've put words in the mouth of Jesus in the writings and the so-called things of Jesus,

just to make changes. Maybe one word here and there, maybe a whole bunch of words.

But there is truth there, and I believe that he was a demonstration of who we truly are and what our potential is.

And what I just read to you, that's what it reminds me of.

And our guest this evening, again, is Alan Wadd. Alan, thanks for being here.

It's a pleasure.

Do you have any comments or thoughts about what I was just talking about?

Yeah, my mind tends to flow.

Your mind tends to flow?

No, and then...

That's an understatement, isn't it?

It's just a task.

My mind tends to flow.

It's an ideal that everybody tries to strive for.

But those who know that we try to strive for it use it for their own purposes.

Okay, and would you expand on that because I'm not quite sure?

Well, if you look at all of the various movements of followers, not the leaders, but followers in various groups and NGOs and so on,

they truly do believe they're doing everything for a better world.

They have no one idea.

They have no other nature to try to be good and help and so on.

Okay.

They have no idea that there's very rather opposite people at the top with a different conclusion in mind, but they need the help of the true believers.

And we manifest a world which is never the one we envisage.

When you say they need the help of the true believers, are you talking about a religious belief?

All of that, all of that, even the ones that are involved in all the programs for saving the planet and so on, and who have been brainwashed by all the big nature programs on TV, which is always one-sided propaganda, they really do believe they're trying to make a better world, but they have no idea.

Again, because of their ignorance, they don't search for further truths or agendas.

They don't want to look at the nasty side of off-controlled society.

They would stifle individualism completely.

And all of these groups that they're involved in all emanate back to are from the United Nations.

Well, UN has been charged with all these groups.

And in their, quote, true belief thing, they truly believe that the United Nations is our answer to peace in this world.

Oh, absolutely, absolutely.

But those, again, remember the United Nations has started with bureaucracies that are intergenerational.

And they have their own schools to train their own children, to take over from them.

However, once in a blue moon, when you hear a person at the United Nations speaking, that isn't the front spokesperson person, the PR person for their department,

once in a while you'll get the real bureaucrat there,

and they don't even talk to you like the public, like the public.

They don't nick it nice and, as we were quoted,

they're pretty direct with their statements of dictatorial language of how the world is going to be.

You mean you're not talking about reports that are fed, that are actually available to the public?

For example, what the heck was it under Clinton for sustainable development, the report on sustainable development? I got about five. I was able to order those books.

They were free before they quit giving them away.

And their language in those reports is so couched that you have to learn to understand their language, or somebody reading them, Alan, would think it's all so wonderful.

So they're saying what they mean, and they're absolutely meaning what they say, but the people don't read it that way.

And it's legalistic language they're using which has gone through the blender to tone it down for the public relations department,

and that's the ones that they give to the public, the masses, as they say, the finished product.

It sounds nice and icy, but there's different intentions behind it,

because the society of sustainable development, under all the hype of crisis, crisis, crisis, has got a lot of decent people following this and believing it,

because it's marketed to them by their news and by the television program.

It's marketed constantly, and so there's a one-sided view of everything,

all the other gaps and the other side of the story is never given, so they truly believe it's all for the best.

Yes, an example of that. We discussed this at length.

I'm sweet, Liberty, not you and I, but in the past, there was a thing going around called the 2020 Vision 2020.

I had a lady from Texas on with us who was involved in one of those, what do we call them, where they're dialoguing the people to consent this.

She said they are so slick, and they talk to these people.

Of course, they've got all the facilitators there, and these are all people in the community, and they ask them how they want their community to look in 20 years,

and do you want open spaces for your children to run and play, and do you want this,

and everybody's going yes, yes, and so they come up with it, and they put it into resolutions within a county or a township,

but usually a county, and that's there on the books.

It's on the books, and in 20 years in 2020, they're going to say, here it is, by God, it's a law, and the people help them do it, not knowing.

Not knowing that the real agenda, and it's a world where the thing, when individualism, when free will and choice is stifled, strangled actually, that's the end, you see. That would be the end of living for people who enjoy individuality. When you cannot make choices for yourself, you're looking at totally controlled the science, where everything's made for you.

Right, at the end of, maybe we'd still be breathing and moving, but not living.

No creativity at all.

Right, right.

A cradle to grave, that was the old socialist thing.

However, as you've said, that they've never made it, right at the grand finale, you know, they're sent back into their holes, Alan.

Yeah.

And I'm not saying that, that okay, fine, we have nothing to worry about.

You mentioned the missing link last program.

Yes.

And you see, the found the missing link is the bureaucrat.

Oh, okay.

That was a joke.

I thought you were going to give us a synopsis of what you said was not a drive-by question.

Well, that's it, because if you go into these caves, you live in the Column Government building, and you're trying to get help with some form of censure, you'll see them sort of scurrying alongside the walls, keeping to the walls, like shadows.

And if you ask them for help, they murmur something like, it's not my department, and then they disappear inside doors.

Yeah.

These dark little caves you live in.

And it isn't.

That's the missing link.

Right, and it isn't funny.

That's true.

Yes, I know.

It is true.

Yeah.

And it is true, as you said, that there is no complaint department in this system.

No, it's a gang system.

Yes, and I've said this before on the air, but it's been a long time since we've discussed it here in Pennsylvania talking to a state legislator.

We were talking about the agencies and the bureaucracies created around and, you know, within the agencies.

Yeah.

And he told me, first of all, okay, there are two different conversations with two different people here, but he told me that they began to realize the mistakes they made in the power that they gave to these agencies, the bureaucrats.

But he said we can't, no matter what we do, what we introduce, we can't even get it out of committee to get it changed.

And in another conversation, this was with another reps secretary, it had to do with children family services, Alan.

Oh, yeah.

And they had people calling up, you know, where children family services were harassing and abusing and taking their children under, you know, armed officers, et cetera.

Yeah.

And when the state reps called, what they said simply was this, you created us, you gave us this power, there's nothing you can do about it.

Mm-hmm.

That's what he was told.

Yeah.

And it was the same thing with the other one that you knew.

There was a farmer who sat on the board for something, but with taxes for property taxes, and they were receiving the farms and so on or for closing.

Oh, yeah.

And the answer he gave you?

Well, yeah, that was Walt Barnes, that was our county commissioner, and he is a farmer, has a large farm, and he had returned a call to me.

Apologize that he hadn't returned it sooner, but they were out, what do they call it, when they're seizing homes, they're taking over, you know.

Yes.

Stealing is the word.

Yeah, stealing is the word.

He didn't use the word, and he said it so nonchalantly.

And I said, isn't that a shame, Walt?

He said, what?

What do you mean?

I said, taking people's homes, because they couldn't pay their taxes.

I said, my God, people believe that by working hard and paying off their mortgages, they're going to have security in their elderly years, and because they can't pay \$2,000 taxes, their home is gone.

He says, well, we have to do something, or nobody pay their taxes.

And that was it.

And I thought Walt Barnes was a nice man.

I thought he was.

And maybe there's in ways about him that he showed some decency, but it meant nothing to him.

And you know what?

I think about the fact that what goes around comes around.

It doesn't always happen, maybe, just by time, but it often does, Alan.

I know.

And I mean, it's so wrong to wish that something like that would happen to someone like him, because we're creating our own negativity to come back around.

Well, this has been asked for thousands of years.

Why did the wicked prosper?

And you see, because the system we live in is the one system for thousands of years based on money, based on a hierarchy of control of money right down to the bottom.

And it's got its own secret society at the top, and it's helping secret society beneath it.

They can always rationalize it and work for them for self-preservation in some ways, and self-aggrandizement in others. So this is the problem.

We live in an artificial system where we don't trade things, we don't swap things, exchange things.

We use this thing called money, and once we accept it, it rules our lives.

And the people who rule our lives, we never even get to meet.

And we haven't found a way yet to do without it, have we, Alan?

Well, they won't let you do without it, that's just it.

A hundred years ago, even less, you could barter to an extent.

But that even has been taken away, they call it the underground economy.

And have ads on television how the underground economy is robbing you the taxpayer by not paying their share.

Yeah.

Oh, yeah.

Because they trade...

Okay, here's a beautiful example of barter.

I shouldn't maybe say it.

The tax collectors will be at my door.

My neighbor about an hour ago brought over four bales of hay, small bales of hay.

Yeah.

From outside the mudroom there, where it's so muddy because it's raining all the time.

And he brought it around.

He and his wife were here, and I went to pay him.

I said, now is it \$2 or \$2.50 a bale now?

He looked at me, he said, nothing.
I said, well, if you won't take it, then I won't be able to ask for hay anymore.
He said, my God, I already live with a woman who's worrying all the time.
He said, we're neighbors.
And I had given her a jar of my pickle relish.
She said, we've been paid, Jackie.
We got a jar of pickle relish, and thank you.
And we may need a favor from you sometime.
Now, that's what it's all about, isn't it, Alan?
That's it.
That's called human natural decency.
Yep.
But they don't allow that, you see, because we're ruled by a gang at the top
who believe that they own us, you see.
And they have decided, and it's all their economic books,
that the public actually exists to serve the economy.
I know.
You see, that's their law.
We're living under a gang rule here with its own rules and regulations.
Well, if parents knew that when their children in school are being given the assessment test,
if they knew that their children were being assessed for their future tax value,
I wonder if there would be more parents taking their children out of school.
And I would like to say this for our listeners, any of you listening
who would not want to believe what I just said,
go into the website to sweetliberty.org, go into the children's section,
and read the article, Are Your Children Human Capital?
And then right under there is a presidential executive order signed by William Clinton
setting up a commission to study capital, and it included human capital,
and the government or other entities' use of capital.
And they were also to report, Alan, on the, oh, my, oh, what is it?
What is the word I'm trying to say?
When your car starts losing value?
Depreciation.
It's a depreciation, thank you.
The depreciation of human or of capital.
That was part of what the commission was reporting on.
And if you took out all the other kinds of capital and just read in there
human capital, you'd see what our children and what we are to them.
And it's right from their own, this is quoted from their own words.
And it goes much, much deeper and more insidious than what you're talking about,
because it all goes right into genealogy as well.
Because the, remember the eugenics society is what they used to call bioethics committees.
But now we have bioethics.
Yesterday it was, it was, it was genetic societies and eugenics.
And the Rockefellers were the first ones to fund it in the U.S.
And in fact, they were responsible for getting laws through that had mandatory abortions
with certain people who the class is possibly defective, etc.
Right into the 1970s in the U.S.
Now they changed that name because of when they brought the gene, the Genome Project.
Suddenly on the media we had these, these instant, that's what I enjoy about these things.
We have instant panels that just happen to be there looking after us
and they're called bioethics committees.
Well these bioethics committees are there to do the PR for the big boys
who want to upgrade their stock for the next type.

They don't want people with possible allergies
or who will be sick in their life and off work and this kind of stuff.
The same stuff as we saw prior to World War II, leading up to World War II even.
You see even further back in the 1800s with needs and different ones
who talked about the unfit shouldn't live.
This is what it's all about.
They were a productive market, a cattle market with the cattle
who are healthy and not too bright
but bright enough to do the work that we're assigned to
as we go through the changes and as we go through the creation of the new types of humans.
This is what all of this comes together.
It's a huge spider web that comes together with the testing of children,
the genealogies of both parents,
the possibilities, the sickness, inheritance, dominant genes,
all of that to be fixed and eliminated for the future.
They want efficiency.
That's their plan.
And they're going ahead with it. This is happening.
I know.
There was an excellent movie called Gattica.
Called what?
Gattica.
G-A-T-T-I-C-A.
I think it was.
Yeah, sounds like it.
And it was about a very near future
where they bring the first types of test tube type cloned people up into adulthood
and they're now superior because they weren't bred in the old way
and all the defective genes supposedly were taken out
and put in with the superior genes.
Is this a new movie?
Yes, and it creates two quantities of citizens, the old type and the new type.
You type in all the government jobs and get to go to NASA and all this kind of stuff.
It's worth seeing.
Yeah, and it's a new one.
Yeah, it's been out for about 10 years.
Oh, it is.
I asked if it was a new one, you suggest.
Okay, there was another movie, Remember This?
And in fact, I think you told us to watch it and I don't recall the name of it
about the people who were all genetically...
Oh, engineered in a sense.
And there were certain people who escaped it
and those who escaped it were total outcasts.
Do you recall that movie?
Well, I know they had the same thing in Brave New World
where the ones who would not take part and stay in the habitat areas
lived in the forest and they were called the primitives by the elite.
And they had their babies from their bellies.
That's right.
Yes.
You know, going back to the bioethics with the human genome projects
and creating or making, we would say, the perfect slave
and the perfect worker bee, the bioethics also includes the euthanasia

of those useless eaters.

And when I think about that word, if I'm not mistaken, doesn't euthanasia mean to put somebody to sleep like a dog or an animal?

Yeah.

Isn't it supposed to be a kind and gentle thing?

It's a nice way to kill something.

Yeah.

But I think about... I think about Jerry Scheivel.

And they murdered her...

They actually sacrificed as they were signing the free trade...

Right.

The United continent agreement, Fortress America, was down in Waco, 2005 in March.

That was her sacrifice and that was her big distraction from what they were doing.

Yeah.

Yeah.

The name itself is so strange because a Scheivel in old European languages used to be a substitute for a priest that would take confession in rural areas when the priest couldn't be reached for last rites.

You know, that was her husband's name, Scheivel.

Yeah.

And what about the name Scheivel?

And the Scheivel was a sin eater.

So in a sense, he took the sins upon the person.

Wow.

So all the connotations of your typical sacrifice.

Yes.

Yeah.

Okay.

Then maybe you could add to this.

Her maiden name was Schindler because, you know, she was referred to as Terry Schindler, Scheivel.

Uh-huh.

And what does Schindler mean?

Does it mean anything?

Not so much.

But then again, the Terry's interesting because Terry generally is the earth, you see.

Uh-huh.

Why is the dominant one to rule the planet?

The Y genes, of course.

Her name was Teresa.

Yeah.

They were Catholic.

Uh-huh.

But Scheivel or Scheivel, F-D-H-I-A-B-O, was her murdering husband.

Uh-huh.

And so because they could have done that at any time, they pulled it out of the works a few times.

Three times, yes.

Uh, to get the public all talking about it, debating it.

And this is why they do these on certain occasions.

And then they pulled it out of it at the right time.

They covered up the Waco deal for the United Americas.

Yeah.

That was really interesting because there was about 90, 95% coverage of what was happening

with the Terry Scheivel.

Yes.

And only two and a half minutes of coverage on the first greatest event since the American Revolution, which was the amalgamation of the Americas.

Yeah.

And this is your free press.

Come on.

Right.

Yeah.

They play with our minds all the time.

Yeah.

And it was also the first on the books, really, again, given tacit consent by a public that eventually accepted it.

That was it.

Yeah.

But legally ordered.

It was legally ordered.

Yeah.

To a lie, not just an alive, but an actual person who was not.

She was brain damaged.

She was not brain dead.

Yeah.

She moved.

She laughed.

She cried.

And they claimed that she was, she had permanent.

They pee, whatever, but she was permanently brain damaged.

And therefore that's enough of a reason to kill somebody.

Well, they claim that she had, she had nothing that her brain, you know, on one of the TV things, I think it was Larry King live when Michael Scheivel was on.

They showed x-rays.

And of course these x-rays could have been of anything, but there was this great big dark spot at the, a pretty large area.

And they said that whole part of her brain was dead.

This was Carrie's x-ray and surely it was fraud.

Yeah.

And regardless, though, we looked after people for hundreds of years, thousands of years that were damaged.

That now, that creates a precedent, you see, for the loss of condenses to decide in the future who should live and who should die according to your ability to function in the illegal system.

Well, as you said, yeah, but it was the first time that they had the approval, even, of the people, the masses of the people in this country.

There were a lot of people in other countries who, well, they weren't getting, you know, stormed by the media as the people were here.

But when you think that they could show a video of Carrie looking around when her mother walked into the room and a big, great big grin coming onto her face while they were showing the video, a permanent vegetative state, PBS is what they call it, vegetable.

She was nothing but a vegetable.

And they were saying this while they were showing that video.

And that was, again, the dehumanizing terminology they used, which is typical when they want to kill something and make it acceptable to the public.

It's the same with abortion.

We stopped calling a baby a baby and we called it a fetus, which is just a Latin term for

the baby, you see.

However, Alan, think about this.

So this was a double thing because they weren't just saying she was in a permanent vegetative state.

They were showing her being alive, being aware, having feelings, emotions.

She was responding to her mother while they were saying she was in a permanent vegetative state.

And then people...

That was intentional.

Of course it was.

It was intentional to get you to see, well, even though I see with my own eyes, and I could think for myself, I will take the proportion to work for it.

Actually, of course, people don't go through that thought process.

So that's exactly what they do.

The announcers said it, the news persons said it, so regardless what they say, we are...

I pledge allegiance to the King of Kings, and to this kingdom come, on earth as it is in heaven.

Alan?

Yeah.

Um, I made a note to ask you this this evening because, excuse me, actually I made the note on break, um, I get phone calls from our listeners and you know there are so many people who are listening to long archives. Yeah.

I mean hours and hours and hours and one of the questions I keep getting is what can we do?

What can we do besides knowing this?

And because so many of them seem to have the question, I'm sure when you get calls and you get letters and emails, but I thought maybe you would respond to that question to our listeners tonight who had the question.

The concerns that they have.

Well the first thing to do is don't sit on information if you have it and understand it.

You've got to share it somehow and it doesn't mean you're around like an evangelist trying to wake people up.

It's more a matter of you do anything.

I know one old guy in Texas that hands out leaflets that he prints up himself and he's in his 80s.

And he goes into his streets in cafes, laundry mats, books him up in the walk.

This is where you can grab the audit that an odd person is thinking and is trying to wake up.

They're taking the step of asking questions and you see some answers and they get in touch.

You've got to use the information you have because people, you see, I could go on like the rest of them do about what's happening right now.

You made all the details.

And all the bills and who said what?

Yeah.

What bills coming through and what they're going to do next to you.
Now that's widely available to the public.
They have that.
It's out there.
I have a much bigger overview of the whole process.
So nothing that's done startles me at all because you know the whole agenda.
Right.

Nothing.

And the names who brings forward the bills, they're totally irrelevant.
Totally irrelevant to the front minute as they get through.
Well, in the first place, they call them a sponsor of a bill, Alan.
I know.

They aren't any, they have nothing to do with the writing of the bill.
No, right.

And even the Congress, and everybody knows this too, they don't even read the bills.
Even the Patriot Act, they were told not to read it because it would be unpatriotic to read it.
I mean, come on.
They were told it would be unpatriotic to read it.
Yeah.
I thought it was put in through so fast and it was so...
They were actually told that it would be unpatriotic to read it.
There's a little bit of freedom borrowed to read any of it.
And that was in the newspapers here in Canada.
Oh, wow.

Yeah.

And I wonder if the one...
Come on.

We're not living under any sort of democracy.
No.

If you're living under a society, everybody up there is sworn allegiance to Freemasonry
in one of its forms, one of its many names, you know, and they're all getting their payoffs
and kickbacks, etc.
I'm glad you said in one of its many names.
Oh, yeah.
There's so many of them.
And they're all the same.
It's one big pyramid.
You see different names.
Are all the littler things like the Elks Club and those are?
Those are all Freemasons.
Well, I think we went over some of that before.
Some of the ones that have the little fun, fun stuff as a sort of sight line, they belong
to other lodges, but they can have their fun lodges, too.
I see.
Yeah, they'll have a real lodge somewhere.
So do you think that most of the members of those Elks will use that as an example?

They're members of Masonic Lodge?

Yeah.

Okay.

It's the same in the police forces.

Every policeman's house you go into, you're going to see the son there.

The mother and the father are so proud of them.

And he's standing in his uniform as a cadet, and then next to him is one with his Masonic Regalion, because every policeman, every bike.

But in the military, it's told to join Freemasons.

Right.

You know, one of the funerals you had in Canada, with the last bunch that were killed by the American planes, this brought another bunch killed here by American planes again.

No, tell me about this, please.

Oh, I don't really follow it, so I generally watch any news with the sound off waiting for the weather report to come on.

Right.

But some soldiers were strapped.

I wasn't sure if it was Afghanistan or Iraq by the American plane.

Oh, no.

And so they're having their funerals and they're all crying and stuff.

Every time this happens, they're killed.

It's generally American planes that kill them.

And it's a long history of this.

Even the casualties in Gulf War I was the same.

And then the next Gulf War is primarily American planes that kill them.

So that's what's been taking over the media right now.

But they did have a Masonic funeral at the one before when the press went away.

And when the press did say they donned their aprons and had their Masonic funeral for them.

So freemasonry, and Albert Pike said it too.

He says it would be very, very helpful to freemasonry if they could promote it amongst police and military.

So all official uniform, there's your word, uniformity.

Because when you put a uniform on, you become part of a uniformity.

You form, nations form in something.

They create, they build, they form in shape.

So a uniform, you lose your identity and you swear allegiance to the form itself.

And that's the danger with any kind of uniform.

And so besides passing out pamphlets, you know, we have new listeners who, once they begin listening, go back into the archives.

We've had a long time, a lot of us, our long time listeners and myself, knowing you for eight years.

I've had a long time to digest and to settle in with some of the things that we've learned from ancient history.

You know, you're telling us of ancient history and how long ago this plan was made.

And it is ancient. It goes back to millennia.

But when people get hours and hours and hours of this in one chunk, it really knocks them off their feet, Alan.

I know. And yet, in this particular time, it has to be done that way.

Because we don't have the time. The sciences are ready to go.

It's not a matter of a testing phase. All you have to do is to accept step by step the next step,

which is literally the creation of new types of humans, the acceptance of euthanasia, which will be stepped up and stepped up for petty things. And this uniform society they're creating. And even to understanding and coming to the realization that they're trying to kill us, I talked about... You watch them spraying the skies every day.

Well, no, but I had a conversation with just a beautiful person earlier this week. And that was one of the things she said because she found out about the vaccination. She found out about genetically modified food and the spraying. And she said to a friend, my God, they're trying to kill us. And that it is a rude awakening. And I could certainly empathize with her because I remember there was a time, and I know that you probably remember me saying this to you. I felt like, well, I still do at times. You feel like you're living in a parallel universe or something, or existence. I was so disoriented, I guess that's the word. And I said, Alan, nothing I look at, nothing I see even seems real to me anymore. And you said, well, that's a good place to start. And once we settle into that and realize that everything that we thought we knew, it's almost everything. Maybe there were a few things we actually knew, but I mean, as far as history about our country, our constitution, freedom and liberty, none of it, I mean, it was all a lie. And the fact that our culture has been given to us and it makes you so sad when you see our children today running around with their hats on sideways and their body piercing and the pants begging down to the top of the crack of their rump. And the crotch of the pants comes down past their knees. They can't even run. It's so pathetic. And it's all, it's African. It's not even African. Well, I mean, I have always said this, some guy in a black area town did not go into a store and buy an oversized pair of pants. It was given to them. It was marketed to them deliberately, thought out by professionals in the music industry, and marketed to them. And they all adopted, just like they'd adopted the Teddy Boy era one time before that with the beatniks. You know, a beatnik wore long hair, smoked dope, never washed his hair, and wore a pole neck sweater and smoked dope. That was what they tried to market at that time. It didn't work in some countries in Europe, so they came out with pop instead. And then the Beatles came out with a little beetle haircut. Everybody annulated that. And then the Beatles suit with no collar on the jacket. That was the Nehru narrow jacket, wasn't it? Pardon? What I can remember when they had what they called the Nehru collar is that was, it was some Indian leader anyway. And it had no actual collar, it just stood up. Yeah, well, but the Beatles didn't have any collar at all. Just a jacket. Kind of like a bellboy would have, in a sense. Okay. And then the Beatles' hair covered a little fringe along above the eyebrows and winkle-picker shoes. And they came out with hipster pants for guys. We saw a hung on your hips if you had any. I mean, very young guys don't have much of a hipster. Most guys don't anyway. That's right. And then, of course, and suddenly, of course, to time it with them, strangely enough, with their first hits, those very items, it suddenly appeared in the stories. Yeah. Well, it's because it's all coordinated, because Plato said that the music industry and the fashion industry go together. And drama. And that was from 2300 years ago.

Yeah.

Nothing changes.

And, of course, in sociology, it's called the culture-creating, creator industry.

It's called that.

You know, and here I go back to that, what can we do thing?

Mm-hmm.

It, in my mind, there is something so powerful about knowing.

Yeah.

About understanding it.

And I think of the statement attributed to Jesus, that you will know the truth, and the truth will make you free.

And I remember one time, we were talking on the air, and you were talking about the real controllers behind the ones that we see and think are in control.

Yeah.

And that you said that their greatest fear is that enough people will realize the power within them.

Yeah.

And I ask you, how many do you think that it would take?

And you said, I don't think very many, because there aren't very many of them.

And to me, it's sort of like, you know, the ignorance is darkness.

It's like you're walking around in your sleep or with your eyes closed and feeling your way around.

And when you suddenly wake up, it's like seeing the light.

It feels to me like the more people that know this.

In fact, you said that about the monetary system, when I argued with you about the gold thing.

Yeah.

And I said, well, okay, fine.

If that was your solution, you said, when enough people understand it, it is going to collapse up itself.

Yeah.

And I believed that.

I mean, it just made, it just rang of such so much.

Yes, that is, it can collapse up itself.

And so, so as you said, right off the bat, knowing it isn't just enough, knowing it, understanding it and being able to share it.

And people will come up with ways.

Yeah.

People will come up.

And not, definitely not evangelize.

See, I know people who've literally got bitter because of their own ego, really.

They think, well, I understand that I'm bright.

I can put it across to this person and I'll make them understand.

And you don't realize you're coming from a different world from the brainwashed world they're still in.

And you seem crazy to them.

Yeah.

And Dan, you sense as well as you keep harping and harping on about it.

So you can't take it, you only go for those who are starting to wake up and ask questions.

Forget the ones who are in the land of the dead.

If they wake up later, all the better.

But in the meantime, you cannot personally do it for them.

Right, exactly.

But once you are asking questions, you can start supplying them with the information.

Yes.

And whether they get it or not, as you said, we can't do it for them.

And yet we don't have to stop planting those seeds.

Yeah.

Because some seeds are a long time germinating.

That's right.

And we might not be around.
People don't get it until much.
There's nothing worse than someone harping on and harping on to one who's quite content.
Now, here's the truth too.
You see, there's a lot of people who are content in a socialized system where these invisible people they never meet.
Above them make all the decisions for them.
They're quite happy with that.
And most of the people in every generation are followers.
They're not leaders.
So you've got to accept that too.
You look for those with leadership qualities and with a true need to live a life where they can make decisions for themselves.
This is where the human will comes in.
That's what it's all about, is having the will to make your own decisions.
There's something I want to share that just came into my mind.
Because we do, once we know something, we want to share it with people and we talk about it like, okay, this is the way it is.
Two times.
And I didn't do it on purpose, but I saw it working.
And I don't know why I don't remember this.
I mean, to remember it.
I remember one day it was when they were having the terrible floods in Illinois, in the Midwest.
And they had a Bermuda low or one of the systems stalled off the coast.
Philadelphia had a month of weather in the hundreds.
People were dying, animals were dying, etc.
And it was stopping the rain from moving forth.
It was controlled weather.
Well, I'm at a hospital waiting room.
My brother was having a minor surgery.
And there was a newspaper laying there.
This was in Illinois in Springfield laying on a table in the waiting room.
There was just one other woman.
And it told about there was so much rainwater that there was flooding in areas where there were no streams and rivers because the water was coming right up out of the ground.
Oh, yeah.
And I picked up the paper and I read the headline out loud.
And she looked at me.
I said, you know what?

Somebody told me.

And she said what?

I said that this weather that we're having is not natural, but this is controlled weather.
And she said, I wouldn't be surprised.
But maybe if I would have said, you know, this weather is controlled, don't you?
She might have, you know, rolled her eyes and gone back to her magazine.
And I called into a radio station one night.
It was a big 50,000 watt station out of St. Louis.
The guy had a guy talking about the economic system.
And I called in and I talked about it like I had just heard this.
I said, I can't hardly believe this, but that the Federal Reserve isn't actually federal.
The Federal Reserve bank is owned by private individuals.
And that our money, all the interest, all the money that we owe is interest.

And I explained it real quickly how I had heard it.

That, you know, it's our presses and our money and our paper.
And then we sell the bills to the Federal Reserve bank for like 2.7 cents per bill,
whether it's a one or a thousand, and then borrow it back at 10% interest.
I said, would your guest comment on this?
And he said, thank you.

And he says, and this guy said everything she said was absolutely true.
But I didn't call up like I was a know-it-all.
I called up saying somebody told me this and I can't hardly believe it.
So maybe it's for me, maybe I'm saying this as a remembering,
that sometimes just don't talk like we know it, but that we just read it or maybe that would help.
Oh, another thing too, and I think this is a big failure a lot of people have.
They listen to all the different talk shows.
So they're a broad spectrum of all the ego things that are going on.
And they hit someone who's a complete novice with all of this at the same time.
And it's just too much. You overwhelm them. And they just switch right off.
So you stick to a topic which you cannot relate to and leave it with them.
And then if they come back to you, you can see here's another little thing you might be interested in.
You can talk it again.
But to try and give them all this stuff at the same time just overwhelms them.
And it's the best psychological warfare technique to disable somebody.
Yes, and there are plenty of them on the earth today, aren't there, Ellen?
Well, fear, fear, fear does it.

Fear does it. You can't throw fear at people without giving them the solution.
Agents of paralysis. Yes, it is.

Well, we're just about out of our hour.

And I think you should tell our listeners about your DVD, the reality check part two,
and go ahead and do it because we may have some new listeners that pop out.
Yeah, well, this is the latest one. There's a book, Super Seal, and a site, and different things.
But the new DVD has good quality.
Very good.

All the problems with having ironed out of them.
Yeah.
And it's different from anything that's out there.
I go through some of the esoteric meanings behind things, which you'll get right away
for the first time you'll see certain things as a real YAR.
And I give you, I show you how the techniques are used on your mind.
I show it right to you.

That's what's worth getting.

Forget it, that's the website, coming through TheMatrix.com.
Yes.

And how about the CD that you have of our first 12 broadcasts?
Do you still have it?
Yes, I do.

And I've also got, the books are also on PDF from people who want to, for \$50 as opposed
to \$75 for the paper ones.

You mean for all three of them?

Yeah.

And what do they do?

They download it themselves, they print it out?

No, I send it on disk.

Oh, Alan.

Yeah, send it to disk.

Oh, that's good.

They can sit and read them all on the computer.

Mm-hmm.

Yeah.

So instead of \$25 a book and \$75 for all three, it's \$50 for three.

Yeah.

That's cool.

That's good.

And there's more coming out, there's more different things coming out shortly.

Yeah.

If we're allowed to go on, and if we're not allowed to go on or something happens, which it might, because we attract a lot of attention, then hopefully others will take up the banner and carry on with it.

Well, yes, and don't you feel grateful for Jason?

Mm-hmm.

And I certainly, I've never been able to even express enough to me, I didn't have the words. I don't have the words to express my gratitude to Darren Weeks, our webmaster.
Yeah.

Because otherwise all of the information that is out there for literally millions of people wouldn't have been there if it wasn't for them.

And you know, this is not a business, you see.

A lot of these other programs are businesses.

We don't advertise things, we don't sell things and all the other gizmos you can get, which are generally fear-based buys.

We don't go into that, so it truly is dependent upon help from the public.

In other words, we're not saying come and get it before it's too late and they're all gone and you're dead.

That's right.

For this disease is coming your way.

We have to cure it, so only \$500 for now.

Yeah.

Well, I want to thank Jason too for what he's doing for you, for the people.

And of course, Darren Weeks and folks on Monday and Tuesday, Darren is the host of this broadcast.

I actually fill in for him on Wednesday.

And he's on night shift, isn't he?

Yes, he is.

He is on night shift, but see, he does his broadcast on Monday and Tuesday, which are his nights off.

Yeah.

And that's why I'm filling in for him on Wednesdays.

So folks do be sure to tune in on Monday and Tuesday night at 9 p.m., same time, same place, for Darren Weeks.

And you will be glad you did, I promise you that.

In fact, I would never, and I say this without exception, Darren Weeks would be the only person that I would have thought of to ask to take over this broadcast now.

You know, they're just, well, I'm accepting you, excuse me.

I wasn't including you in that.

But there is nobody, no other broadcaster, no other body that I knew that I would have asked.

Sweet Liberty would have been done when I went off shortwave, period.

Yeah.

And it's because...

Yeah, these people step forward with these things going.

Exactly.

And I haven't heard our music yet.

And maybe, you know what I think, maybe grandfather might be a minute or two early.

Is there anything else that you would like to share with our listeners before that?

Oh, don't use an iron-shear clock.

Even with a grandfather.

Alan, you know I love grandfather.

One minute to go, I think.

Okay.

Yeah.

Yeah.

Well, isn't it...

It's a good polish instead.

He, yes.

Yeah.

Yeah.

Well...

That's true.

It's the occasional person here or there who dedicates themselves to this because it's not for ourselves, it's for those to come.

Yes.

It's for the life we're going to have or the non-life we're going to exist through.

Yeah.

And that's what it's all about.

And when you say life, you're not talking survival, you're talking life.

Life.

Living.

And it looks like grandfather's right on time here because I did hear our warning for our one minute.

So we'll be back next Wednesday night, folks, and be sure to tune in and remember Monday and Tuesday.

And Alan, thank you.

Thank you.

And you'll stay on for a sec, yeah?

Yeah.

Okay.

Thank you.

Good night, folks.

Thank you for being there.

You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen
Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty

Tonight is Wednesday
It is the 18th of October in the year 2006

And I'm back with you live here tonight, folks
I had programs, later programs, replayed for you
The last couple of weeks because of a cold that I had
And of course, because as many of you know
Alan and I, Alan Watt, came to some, what have been, impasse
On the last two broadcasts that we did
I am going to talk about that tonight
I really would rather not
Although my phone calls and the emails that I've been getting
I feel that I must at least address the issue
To answer some of your questions

Because I'm sure that there are those of you who have questions
That haven't written and haven't called
Let's do the spiritual message first
And then we'll get started
I would have liked to have been able to have somebody on with me this evening
Just to have a conversation, a give and take
That is, of course, what I've become so accustomed to
I used to do this broadcast by myself most of the time
I had guests on occasionally from time to time

But I did the broadcast by myself

And very often I would have something planned for the evening
I'd walk into the studio and a thought would pop into my mind
I'd be digging through files for papers that I wanted to use to share
Whatever it was that came into my mind

And I have very much enjoyed most of the conversations
That Alan and I have had on the air
Anyway, let me get to this spiritual message
Folks, this is from Matthew
It is Matthew 5 beginning at verse 14
These are words written in the red
And they're words attributed to Jesus

The one we know as Jesus
He said, ye are the light of the world
A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid
And neither do men light a candle
And put it under a bushel
But on a candle stick
And it gives light unto all that are in the house
Let your light so shine before men
That you may, excuse me
Let your light so shine before men
That they may see your good works
And glorify your Father which is in heaven
And there's one more I want to do here
I've done this many, many times
I love this, this is in 1 John 1 John
It's in the back, towards the back of the New Testament
It is 1 John verse 4
Excuse me, chapter 4
And it begins here in verse 4
Ye are of God, little children

And have overcome them
Because greater is he that is in you
Than he that is in the world
And then we skip down to 7
Verse 7, Beloved, let us love one another
For love is of God
And everyone that loves is born of God
And knows God

And folks, I really, I don't feel comfortable this evening
I want to tell you that

Because I'm not on here
I didn't come on tonight to argue about
Or to denigrate or talk against Alan Watt

But there are questions that I hope, so hope
And I would be able to do together
Because of questions that people have posed to me
Questions that are sincere

Questions that really get to the very core
Of our very being, if you would
Because there is no contest, no dispute
From information that Alan has brought us over the past
At least five years

As far as ancient history goes
I don't have the books
Most of us don't have the books that Alan has referred to
Many of them, he's had access to some mighty powerful works
And he has opened the eyes and opened the ears
And opened the minds of hundreds, thousands of people
Since 1998

And for those of you who are new listeners
And I might skip around here tonight folks
Because my thoughts do that to me
As I'm talking about one thing, another thought enters
And I take myself down a cul-de-sac
For those of you who are newer listeners
And who so appreciated the broadcasts
And the information that was shared
I want you to know that
At the website at www.SweetLiberty.org
There are a lot of archives
Alan has that suite at CuttingToTheMatrix.com
Even maybe more, I don't know
Than we have at Sweet Liberty
As far as archives, as far as past broadcasts
That we've done together
Because to cover all of the information
That has been covered over these past years
And try to get it down into a little boil
So to speak, it's just impossible to do
What I encourage you to do folks
The archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
They're absolutely free
And the archives, the radio broadcasts
That [CuttingToTheMatrix](http://CuttingToTheMatrix.com) are absolutely free
And I would advise those of you
Who are newer listeners
To go back into the archives
We've covered it all
Over and over and over as a matter of fact
Our long-time listeners are very aware of that
Alan covered the same material
And as he said on the air
That it is said that people need to hear something eight times
Before they're going to remember it
Maybe so
So there is very little
That it was being discussed
Even in this past three, four, five, six months
That hadn't been discussed
Many times in the past
So once again
If you go back into the archives at www.SweetLiberty.org

And CuttingToTheMatrix
You'll be able to catch up
Also, Nicholas has available
For our listeners
The entire year 2004
Which we were doing
For the most part of the year
We were doing four nights a week
And they weren't all with Alan Watt
But many of them were
The year 2004
And the year 2005 are on disc
And you can get the entire year
2004 or 2005
For \$120
It's over 200 broadcasts a year
Is what it is
And so it's less
If you can afford it
Or maybe want to go in with some friends
So that you can get the discs
And listen to the past broadcast
I think it's a wonderful opportunity
For people who want to go back that far
And to listen to what's been said in the past

Alan first contacted me
I was on shortwave
We had a very large shortwave listening audience
He contacted me first
In June of 1998

We talked on the telephone

Probably at least once a week

Sometimes twice a week

Until December

Before I invited him on the air
And then once we got on the air together
We did a lot of broadcasts together
The listeners, as I said, have so appreciated it

However, there was a hiatus

In even our communication
From December of 2001
Until sometime 2003

I believe it was around the middle of 2004
It was about two and a half years
That we actually lost touch with each other

And then he called

And we started doing broadcasts again together

So all in all, we've had about five years on the air

I regret the impasse that we came to
And I want to make it clear to you folks
I had a couple of calls from people
Who wanted to know about it
So I went in to listen to what he calls a blurb
And he said that it was last week
That he wouldn't be doing the broadcast
Because I was having a replay
And also that he said that he believed
That we are at an impasse with a question mark
Well, I listened to a new one
That he's done, I think it's called
Eco vs. Truth
And in it, well first of all
He said that he would have it available
By 9.30 this evening
For you all to listen to
I was sorry to see that he was doing that
We've done so many broadcasts together
And he knows that Sweet Liberty is on at 9.00 p.m.
I noticed that on the 4th of October
Which was a Wednesday
And the 11th, and he, in his blurb
He said that he would have one
Ready to download for you tonight
And listen to
So it looks as though
Maybe he would reconsider
And maybe he would do his at 8.00
Or at 10.00 p.m.
Given that I am on WFAR
And I am on a specific time slide

Alan's doing his from computer
And I think it would be very nice
After all these years
If there wasn't a competition for time
So maybe Alan will reconsider
Give that a little bit of thought
And allow you all
To listen to Sweet Liberty
And the cutting through the matrix
If you so choose
I wanted to acknowledge the phone calls
That I've acknowledged
Those of you who've called on the phone
And many emails that I've received
Emails of support and emails
Saying please resolve this
So that you and Alan can start in again
Although many of you who send emails
Have said thank you for asking the questions
That I've asked
And hopefully that maybe Alan would be
Willing to answer directly direct questions
I want you to know that the impasse folks
Has absolutely nothing to do
With me being angry
That he and I do not disagree
Excuse me, do not agree
I don't get angry with anybody
Who doesn't quote belief
The way that I believe
And even though I share
My understanding of spiritual truth
If a person does not accept it
They do not accept it
And so the impasse has nothing to do
With my being upset
That he didn't agree with my belief
Because in so many areas
We are on the same wavelength
The impasse was my desire
To have him answer or to define
If you would certain things
That he has said
And the answers are not forthcoming
The reason this is important to me
And you've heard me say this on the air
You've heard me say it on this broadcast
I've listened as we're having conversations
Some nights and I think how
How overwhelming it can be
All of the information to really wake up
It is very, very overwhelming
And I know it because I experienced it
I was awake to a certain point

When Alan first called me
In fact maybe that's why he called me
The first time he called
He said he had been listening
And that he told his wife
That I almost got it but not quite
And so evidently from listening
He realized that I am a seeker of truth
And that I wasn't totally asleep
However, my awareness
If you would in this physical realm
Of the system
My awareness of that
Went back a hundred or two hundred years
In the history that I had read
I'm not talking about history
That we get in school
But Alan took us back a thousand years
Two thousand years
And my eyes were opened
It took a while
And sometimes he would say something
And it would take me four months to get it
And suddenly you get it
And when it's all coming at you
I do understand how overwhelming it can be
Another thing besides how overwhelming it is
I don't want to leave people hopeless
I don't want to create hopelessness
Within anybody
That is not what I'm here for
And I know that it isn't my purpose in life
It's to bring hopelessness
And I pray
I have prayed in the past for discernment
To be able to know the truth
The difference between truth and lies
And truth sayers and the liars
Because not only would I ever, never
Intentionally mislead
Any one of you, anyone
I don't want to do it unintentionally, folks
I don't claim to have all the knowledge
That truth, I know truth
I know some truth, simple truth
I do know that as we so-so shall we read
I know that
I know that it is a universal law
And I also know that our Creator
Has blessed us, has bestowed every blessing
Already upon us
And it simply awaits our gratitude, our love
And our openness to receive it
I know that

I do know also that we are spiritual beings
And Alan knows that too
And they're...
So now I'm going to stop here and back up a little bit
My concerns have become
A mixed message
What I see is a mixed message
That was why I was hoping that we could talk about these things on the air
Not personally, not privately
But talk about it on the air
For the benefit of you all
So that we can understand
If there is a way that we can understand a discrepancy
What I see is a discrepancy
Or maybe allow Alan an opportunity to restate
Maybe he misdated himself
At one time or another
And it doesn't have anything to do with discrepancies
About ancient religion, excuse me, ancient history
It is on the spiritual level, folks
And this is my concern
And the fact that I have been an avenue
Since 1998 with that two and a half year hiatus
Right up till the current time
I have been the avenue
For Alan to get his message out
I feel a very deep
Sense of responsibility
Besides the love with which I do this broadcast
But a responsibility
I've had another broadcaster said
One time the trouble with Jackie is that
She debates with her guest too much
Whenever I had a guest on
That said something that I absolutely knew was not so
Then I would address it
And if it turned into a debate
Which I didn't bring ever
Bring anybody on to debate with
But the one thing I would never do
Is to sit and let somebody make a statement
As though it's fact when I know the actual facts
I'm not talking opinions here
Maybe a political thing, whatever
But I could not sit and not say anything
Because then to me
It would mean that my listeners
Accept that I agree
And I don't agree with inconsistencies
And that is what this is all about
Is just inconsistencies
It is an opinion
And it isn't beliefs
They're just very simple and basic

Facts

But they, as I said earlier
They relate, they affect
The very core of our being
And I did, I do, I'm going to
Address a few of these this evening
Simply because we weren't able to do it on the air
As I wrote to somebody that
Yes, we are in an impasse
I don't know if it's resolvable
Maybe it is, maybe it isn't
But I do know that we need closure on this, folks
If it isn't resolvable
I could not see myself coming on the air
And pretending that Alan Watt never existed
In our presence with me and with you all together
Now, excuse me
What I'm going to do here, I did this back in May
These are words that Alan stated
And that was May 17th, I believe, if I'm not mistaken
Or it might have been May the 24th
This is a conversation he was having
With our mutual friend, Miss Evie Bernthorn
And the reason I'm going to repeat this
Is because this was stated very emphatically
And it was also stated very emphatically
At another time on sweet liberty
The message today is different than this
He was talking about the secret societies
And he said that people need to go to meetings
And challenge them
This was part of the conversation
And make them admit that they have given a note
To another association or a club or whatever
And Miss Evie said that it seemed like
You'd become a martyr if you did that
Because if you got up there in front of all of them
And he said, yes, it would be like you are a martyr
But he said, you know, the policemen are nothing but bully boys
Then here's where he began
The conversation that I transcribed from that conversation
They had, she had it on tape
Because he never said it again
When I wanted to talk about it
The subject was always changed
These are his words
He says, talking about the policemen being bully boys
That they're in the minority
And once the head is cut off of any monster
The rest of it falls apart
I'm trying not to read this whole thing
But just to skip down
They're just robots who take a central command in a paycheck
But you're conditioned to them all as invincible

And undefeatable
But then really, you go beyond them
You go to the ones who are in control of it all
And point them out as being the gangsters that they are
They're obvious gangsters
And that's when they talked about going up to the crowd, etc
And then he said it would be like being a martyr
And he said it would be that anyway
He said there's also another element to all of it, you see
And it does involve the fact that there is a consciousness in this world
And you can create consciousness in this world by willing it to be so
And when you have enough on the same wavelength as it were
Because the other side used this technique for sure
When you have other people who are willing
Another way to come into existence
That is the real war that goes on
And it is a spiritual battle
We know that as well as the physical, don't we folks?
He said because at the very top of this
Behind all the religions
Behind all the masterminds that ever existed
And gurus
They have always known that there is such a thing
As a spiritual force within everybody
That can be utilized
And they're more terrified of that than anything else
And again he said that's the key
Because if you can keep everybody trapped in a world where everything boils down to
Matter
Things that are produced and procuring wealth
As long as they can keep us trapped in basic material needs
We cannot get to that plane where the real war goes on
And he said they've written about this
That's what's done me
Is that they did write about this
And when you have enough people
Just enough people
You don't even have to be the 3%
But when you have enough
Who are honest enough
And who are self enlightened
They've come to that plateau
Who will will it to be another way
And that's when their world will come crashing down
And big changes will be made
And that's
As far as I'm going to go with that
That is the main thing that I wanted you to hear
Ladies and gentlemen
That within every individual
Is a spiritual force
And the reason this is them
I know that this is so
I know that this is so

And the reason that I bring this up
Because it is so important
In my mind
For all of us to know this
We don't have to
We don't have to twist ourselves in pretzels
We don't have to pray to saints
We are one with our father creator
We are of our father creator
And the communication
Is within us
The ability to communicate is within us
And
I went and listened to
Some other broadcasts
That he had been on some other shows
Because people were calling me
And saying, did you hear this show
And he said this and he said that
And I would go to listen
And the one thing that I have heard him say
And he said it on Sweet Liberty Sense
Is that everybody doesn't have spirit
Now that is exactly opposite
Of what I just read to you
And what was said on the air
On Sweet Liberty
To a very large shortwave audience
And I believe we were on the internet at the time
Not sure
But when people
If it was anybody
Just anybody who said that
You could take it with a grain of salt
It wouldn't bother me
This is Alan Watt
Who's been a guest on this broadcast
Hundreds of times
Who made the statement
In direct opposition
To the one that I just read to you
That was made
That within every single individual
Is a spiritual force
Now the message is
Everybody doesn't have spirit
Everybody doesn't have spirit
And that a spirit was made for us
But we have to call the spirit to us
And spirit doesn't always come
That's frightening to people
Who hear that
And the reason it's frightening
Is that people hear it from Alan Watt

And I do know this
Is that in fact I mentioned it to Alan that Wednesday
There are many people
Who have adopted Alan as their new guru
And as Alan has cautioned you
And as he said many times
That people are just looking
For another guru to follow
For someone else to follow
When Alan Watt says it
People take it seriously
And if he had only been a one-time guest
I wouldn't spend a broadcast doing this, folks
But he's been here so many times
And because of that
He has the responsibility to address these differences
And possibly he would like to ask him the questions yourself
Or possibly Alan may call
I don't know
I would rather not have a private conversation
I would like to do it on the air
That may not happen
And I won't be spending another broadcast like this
I want you to know that
We'll get on to other things
We're going to take a break here
And we'll be right back
You stay with us, folks

Alright, we're back here folks
So that was one of the, to me, the very important inconsistencies
That I think would be wonderful if it was explained
How everybody doesn't have spirit
We have to call spirit to us
And sometimes spirit doesn't come
And then on the other hand
To say that within every individual
Is a spiritual force
That was the message
That was the message of love and hopefulness
Not hopelessness
And there was another statement that was made
That regarding reincarnation
That we only get ten times, ten lifetimes
That was, he said, that was an ancient

From an ancient religion I don't know
This was a discussion we had on the air
In fact it was just a prayer
To our having our two and a half year hiatus
He said for those who are waking up right now
It's too late
And to say that to people
Who admire and respect and believe
The person that they're listening to
And the fact that there is such wisdom
And there is such a vast memory bank
Full of ancient history that has been given us
People take it seriously
That causes confusion
When we were on our last broadcast
I thought what he said was so
When he was talking about people stepping out of the system
And the first step that's taken out of that system
Is the beginning
And that's when the spiritual side begins to develop
What I would like you to do is keep that in your mind
Keep that in your mind
That within every single one of us
Is the spiritual force
That literally can overcome this world
As Jesus said, ye are the light of the world
Ye are the light of the world
You keep that in your mind
Because I know that for the most part
You'll continue to listen to Alan
But you keep that in your mind
It's never too late
No, I take that back
I can't say that
Any more than Alan can say
We only have ten lifetimes
It is my belief
Not a knowing, it is my belief
Like a knowing
That when we begin questioning
And we begin seeking truth
Is when we begin
And the journey back home, if you would
Into spiritual consciousness
I have no doubts of that in my mind, folks
And maybe we don't get
Hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of time
Maybe if we don't learn our lessons
And lessons are presented to us
Over and over and over again
And we choose
We choose to ignore it
We choose to ignore that still small voice within us
Because we always know every time

That we do something that isn't okay
We know it
I'm not talking religious
Like if you don't go to church on Sunday
You're going to hell
Or if you happen to eat meat on Sunday
Or if you eat shellfish or whatever
I'm not talking religious things
I'm talking about, as Jesus told us
When they ask him, what is the greatest commandment?
He didn't say, thou shalt not, thou shalt not, thou shalt not
He said, love your father with all your heart, mind, soul, and strength
And love your neighbor as yourself
That is the greatest commandment
And both are the same
And we all know each and every one of us
Every time we do something that isn't okay
That is mean or petty or vindictive
Or revengeful
If it isn't loving
If it isn't kind or compassionate
We're stepping off the path
And we know it
And when we choose to ignore that
Over and over and over again
Maybe it happens
Maybe the energy dissipates back into the ethers
I don't know
When I brought up this conversation that I read to you earlier
On that one particular broadcast
He said that that was meant for one person
And I reminded him that he had said it before
To a huge audience of fundamentalist Christians, actually
A different listening audience than we have today
Because we've had many, many conversations about the religions
And Alan said that everybody isn't ready for it
Well, folks, to withhold spiritual truth
Because somebody might not be ready for it
It's an inconsistency
The truth is written in our hearts
And we know the truth when we hear it
But everybody isn't ready for it
That was only meant for one person, I was told
And he said that we shouldn't talk against people's religions
Because it'll push them away
Or I forget which word was used
Well, Alan and I have spent dozens and dozens of hours
Discussing religions and how religions are man-made
And exposing the lives of religion
And suddenly, on that particular night
We're not supposed to say anything
I didn't say anything, by the way, against somebody's religion
I read a very beautiful passage of a conversation
Of words that Alan spoke to our friend Effie

And that he had spoken on the air before
But that particular night, I believe, as I said, it was May 24th
This year, it was only meant for one person
Everybody isn't ready for it
And if Alan, he said that he talks with people on a one-to-one basis
I said that you can't talk to everybody, Alan
My concern, my concern
Is each and every person who's listening to this broadcast
Takes from it something that is uplifting
And no, I'm not a cheerleader for this world
But to leave this broadcast so downcast
That I've had mail from people and emails from people
Okay, what are we supposed to do? Sounds to me like this is a done deal
We're supposed to just roll over and play dead? No
And we do that, which we're led to do from within us
But I was told that he talks one-on-one to people
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
I wanted our listeners who are ready for this to hear it
Then the comment was made that you can't say things
Against people's religion
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
He said I've talked to hundreds
I said, but that isn't everybody, Alan
And there was dissension there
People called me and said he was miffed at you this evening
I regret that, folks
But to sit and say nothing
When comments are made that are an exact opposition
To what has been said before
That nullifies the truth is what it does
And given that this is a Sweet Liberty broadcast
Hosted by Jackie Patru
And that I opened the doors
Back in 1998 for that message to get out
Then I owe to you some explanation here
As to what the quote impasse is
It isn't that I'm angry because Alan doesn't believe
In what I do, as a matter of fact
Very much we're on the same page
And when this message began to come out
More and more and more
Everybody doesn't have a spirit
And then we're talking about...
So I never did understand this
And I asked the question about it
Those who have been cast here
I cast down
I asked where they cast down from
Jesus said the Kingdom of God is within us
Are they from up there in the sky somewhere in the clouds?
We cannot be cast away from our Creator
Because we're one with our Creator
We can choose to ignore that
Or maybe we don't know it

But if it's presented and we choose to ignore it
It doesn't change anything
It doesn't make it not so
What it means is that in our mind
If we deny it
And turn our backs and say
That isn't so, there is no God
Or whatever
Then if as it isn't
But it doesn't change anything
I cannot be cast away from my Creator
I cannot cast my Creator from me
Because I am one with my Creator
As you and each and every one of us are
It is choices we make
Choices we make
If we have the opportunity to make the choice
If we ever come out of the lies of the religions
And this next that I want to share with you
I had a gentleman call me and tell me about this
I had gotten all about it
And I actually had it played for you
Last Wednesday
Because I wasn't going to be on the air
This was the broadcast that Alan and I did
In August of 1931
2004
And it was replayed

In our archives
On November the 2nd
We were talking about
The different colors
Of man, etc, etc

And talking about a white race
And I said
He was talking, we were talking about
The red-haired
The red-haired pharaohs

And people in China that they found red-headed
And they were white
I said this sounds like a white race Alan
And he said it is
He says yeah but I said well is it
He said well it is definitely a white race
And now listen
He said it goes back
Into the legends of a super white race
That were almost albino in the beginning
And that goes back

To the ancient mystery religions
The ancient mystery religions
Of the ones who were cast here
To the earth
And the first bodies they created for themselves
Were basically pure albino
So what we're getting here
I thought at that time
That he was explaining
What the ancient mystery religion belief was
And then he went into the Old Testament
The different, what they called them
Horites and etc
He said there's no doubt
That the priesthood knew
Things did not begin with the Hebrews
You knew that, you know that
The world has been here much much much longer
It's been through many empires that are lost in time
And lost in history
There have been many bids
By the evil doers
You might call them on the planet
To take the whole world
Into their own control
And under their own control
For complete and total control
As you see happening today
There's no argument there is there
But he says that something
The real creator
Always steps in at the grand finale
And seems to make him low again
And then they go back into hiding
They go back to the mystery religions
Because they're hunted
And I ask is this their history
As they tell it
This is their history, yeah
When you say the real creator steps in
That's as though saying our creator
Actively gets involved in what's going on
That's beyond my ability to comprehend
He says well long before the so called
Mystery religions
It was said that everyone on earth
The natural people who lived here
Could converse freely on a one to one basis
With the creator
There was no priesthood
And eventually over a period of time
This creator left the world
Running like a clock
Left the world

That's like our creator comes and goes
And it sounds to me like our creator is a man
I'm not saying that our creator could not manifest
Into anything
But think about this folks our creator is
Within each and everything in this physical realm
There is a consciousness
In all things
A consciousness in the plants and the trees
In the animals
In the fish and the birds
There is a consciousness
And that consciousness is of creator
Because creator is
All
In which we live and move
And breathe and have our being
Our creator cannot come and go
And this is what we were told
That it goes back to the ancient mystery religions
And he said
They claimed that there was a war
Between these other beings and the creator
And these beings were cast here
Now he said
A few paragraphs before this
Or a few minutes before this
That the ancient mystery religion
Religion is the one that teaches
That there were evil doers who were cast here
And of course Alan has told us
And exposed and verified and confirmed
Religions were made by man
Ancient mystery religion
I don't care what religion it was
Religions are made by man people
But anyway
Those who were cast here
Started the whole ball rolling
Of trying to conquer everything
Through the use of science
To control everything in the whole world
And they've tried at least seven times
According to the Brahmins
The Brahmin religion
So we're talking about religions here
We're talking about beliefs
And when I said
And then he said that the secret is
That the creator himself
Put his faith into the lives of some people
During that period
In other words
If there's something worth saving here

Or changing
He will come back and change it
I said now this sounds like
Now are you saying this is their story?
And he said no
This was written about in religions
Pre-existing the Hebrews
So what I'm getting here
Is that this is the story
It's a story
And it's from ancient religions
Those who were cast here
And the creator
Left the world
We may as well be talking about Jehovah
The God Jehovah
Of the Old Testament
That Alan mentioned was Lucifer
I wouldn't disagree with that
Not sure exactly
What Lucifer
Represents
Or is meant to represent
Maybe the Lord of this world
I'm not talking
When I talk about creator
I'm talking about the source
Of all that is
And there's the difference
In spiritual truth
And talking about ancient religions
Belief folks
And maybe I've said enough on this
For you to at least consider
As much as
As you appreciate
And I've appreciated Alan
Alan and I have become friends
Well, in a sense maybe
I thought we were friends
And I do regret
That this has happened
Although maybe
This was meant to happen
When it did as it did
Because I can't
Talk about
I don't want to talk about
This material world
And those cast here
And people taking over this world
We have to talk about
The truth of our history here
And the truth of this system

And you can go and listen to
Hundreds of hours about that
When we're talking spiritual issues
I would prefer not to bring
The stories of the religion
Of the Brahmins
Of the Hebrews
The ancient mystery religions
And refer to it as though
It's a spiritual truth
And of course it is up for you to discern
And that would mean asking
Asking for discernment
The answers are within us
All of the answers
And just be discerning
And know that everything I say
Is not truth
I don't claim to have all the truth
But begin to go within
And we have talked about this
Alan had discussed this
Begin to go within
To be, to sit quietly
To find quiet time
And to begin seeking
I believe that the majority of you
Who are listening to this broadcast
And I don't get the same kind of calls
That Alan does
You know, the people who call
That are ready to go off the edge
And off the deep end
And go into psychiatrists
That have to be programmed
And reprogrammed
I get calls from those of you
Who want to talk
Who ask questions
I can only share with you
The level of my understanding
And my own personal experiences
And I know that's been
Invalidated in a sense
That the trouble with sharing
Your own experiences
Is that nobody can relate to them
I understand that
We have to have our own
Although I can speak
From personal experiences
That I've had
I know that the universe is benevolent
And I know that we are

Beloved
And holy and precious
Children of our creator
We don't act that way
All the time, do we?
We have the potential
Let me put it that way
We were created that way
We were created that way
Like a perfect symphony
Written
Maybe we need to learn
How to play
The notes of that symphony
And then we will be
We will be
Being what we truly are
As children of God
Children of creator
I don't like that word
We're almost out of time here
I was wishing tonight
That I was set up to take your calls
I took the phone away
From the broadcast desk
When I went off the air
And I unplugged some things
I don't know how to plug everything back in
And there's a possibility
That maybe I'll get it hooked back up again
So that I can take your calls
That would be fun
I would love to talk with you and hear from you
And I can't tell you today
What we'll be doing next week
Because I don't know
As I told you this evening
That I would rather
Not have had
This conversation tonight
I would have rather had it with Alan
I almost feel like I'm talking behind his back
Although I'm not
Because I know he's listening
And
And that is the way
I would have hoped it could have been
And it wasn't
So it doesn't mean you'll never hear Alan
What again, does it, folks?
Because he's doing his own
In fact, as I mentioned earlier
At least tonight
He said that tonight

His show tonight would be
Posted at 9.30
Maybe he will
Reconsider that
And either do his at 8 o'clock or 10 o'clock
So you don't have to make a choice
It doesn't matter to me
I've never advertised this broadcast
I have over 400 people
On my email list
And I never once
Sent out an email that I recall
I might have once or twice
But I always felt in my mind
That anybody who was listening to Sweet Liberty
Was meant to be listening to Sweet Liberty
And that you would find it
If there was a message here for you
One person told me
They only listened to Sweet Liberty
To hear Alan What
That's okay
And you can hear Alan What
Because he's doing his own now
And
We're not quite out of time
And I feel like I'm out of words here
And if I had a song to sing to you
I would not sing to you
Not sing to you
Play for you
We just have our one-minute warning
Here
There are probably things
That I wanted to say
Or that I wanted to say in a different way
If I think of it
I'll make a note
And maybe bring it up
But don't expect that
Another broadcast will be spent
On this issue
And folks, thank you for being here tonight
And I will be back
Next Wednesday night
Barring any unforeseen events
Good night
Now you can enjoy the most delicious
Freshest and healthiest drinking water
Any time

What do you say, Alan?
I think it sounds good.
Oh, good. All right.
We have Alan Watt with us tonight.
Tonight is Wednesday.
It is the 7th of December in the year 2005.
And I guess they've been hashing over...
Okay, we're going to have to get past grandfather's time here.
I guess they've been hashing over Pearl Harbor,
and probably I haven't been listening to the news,
but probably comparing it with 9-1-1,
because that's what Henry Kissinger said,
probably within hours of 9-1-1,
of the Holocaust in New York.
They brought him out of a meeting.
He was in some other country,
and they brought him out of a meeting
and asked him what he thought about it.
And he said that it was the same thing that happened
similar to Pearl Harbor,
and it needs to be treated the way we treated Pearl Harbor.
And we knew, of course, immediately when he said that,
he was talking about another war.
I want to share our spiritual message tonight, folks.
I got this in the mail from Jean.
Listen to this real closely, okay?
One evening, an old Cherokee told his grandson
about a battle that goes on inside people.
He said,
my son, the battle is between two wolves inside us all.
One is evil.
It is anger, envy, jealousy, sorrow, regret, greed, arrogance,
self-pity, guilt, resentment, inferiority, lies,
false pride, superiority, and ego.
The other is good.
It is a joy, peace, love, hope, serenity, humility, kindness,
benevolence, empathy, generosity, truth, compassion, and faith.
And the grandson thought about it for a minute.
And then he asked his grandfather,
well, which wolf wins, grandfather?
The old Cherokee simply replied, the one you feed.
And I think that is perfect.
Alan, thank you for being here with us tonight.
Yeah, it's a pleasure.
Did you like that?
Yeah, I think the grandfather would have to explain it
a few times for the young boy to remember it all.
Yeah, I know.
I know, but I thought that was really a good way to put it, Alan.
So, what's new and what do you want to talk about this evening?
I think, well, rather than talk about the general news,
just our downloading for the time being,
it's best to look at how we've arrived where we are at this very point

and where it's gone from here.

And what's amazing me is how flippant so many people are today when it comes to their own privacy.

You say privacy, our word is privacy, right?

Yes.

Okay.

Yeah.

And so, they're so used to using their convenience cards.

They have different names for them at shops and stores

and debit cards for all their shopping and so on.

And knowing that all of this stuff is being recorded

on databases all over the planet, basically.

And so, people know, including governments, of course, which is the main...

And I tell that the real government is the one that we don't vote in.

The one that runs all the real supercomputers and so on

and keeps all the data on everyone.

All that stuff is filed away.

So, they have profiles on all your habits, your purchases, that kind of thing.

And then people are going on the Internet and putting everything on email.

And they don't seem to mind.

That's what's surprising to me.

I mean, I can remember the days when people would have an uproar about some governmental intrusion into privacy.

And today, it's almost like it's the normal thing so they don't mind so much.

Well, they did it in spite and challenge.

You know, I mean...

They definitely have conditioned the public

that it's an open book and everybody's got to have an open book

and there's no such thing as your own personal space

where you can roam around in your own little area.

This is the age when they wrote in revelations

that everything that was hidden would be screened from the rooftops.

In a sense, they are.

They're opening everybody's books.

And of course, they're keeping their own.

The real controllers are keeping their own books closed to the public

but they expect the public to be quite open to them.

And the public are acquiescing to this by silence

and by using all of these devices

which are losing all their freedoms by using them.

It's amazing to me how complacent they are about it all.

It stings me, to be honest.

Well, the people who know that it's going on...

Whenever I have a phone conversation with anybody

I just assume that the conversations are being at least taped.

And I've certainly had enough evidence of that.

Yeah, I know.

Yeah, with a personal situation.

It isn't that it doesn't bother me.

Sometimes I talk to them and say,

I hope that our listeners are learning something, whatever.
But I think what it is, Alan,
is that people get a sense of what the hell are you going to do about it.
You know, you talk to your...
What I always remember is so many books were published
around the 50s and 60s and 70s about the agenda
by people involved in the agenda such as Arthur Kessler
who wrote about his part for the United Nations working in the think tanks
where he said his job was to find ways to target specific parts of the brain
chemically and the part that he was particularly interested in
was that part which creates individualism.
And he said this will be successful and the proof will be shown
when the public's ability for self-preservation is gone.
Is he the one that wrote The Ghost and the Machine?
That's right, yeah.
He also wrote The Thirteenth Tribe.
He did and lots of other books.
Okay, the thing that I wonder about given that he's one of theirs
is even how accurate is his Thirteenth Tribe book.
I don't know, he seems very...
Well, he admitted that he worked for Lenin.
He was an officer in the Russian Army and he was put in charge.
He admits quite openly and proudly almost that he was put in charge
of part of the extermination of the Ukrainians when he starved them to death,
millions of them.
Millions, yes.
And he admitted that he at the time, because he was full of the communist doctrine,
believed that it had to be so because of historical necessity.
That's how they phrase this type of thing.
Historical necessity.
You mean the history that they're making?
That's right.
The history that they're making.
That reminds me of that statement that was made by an undisclosed advisor
of George Bush, remember?
Yeah.
Okay, will you share that with our listeners?
Oh, yeah, I think it was in the Boston Globe.
Oh, it was all over the place, Alan, because when you told me you had heard it on the news,
I did a search just for the one phrase, we are an empire now.
Yeah, it says we are an empire now and this is a senior advisor to Bush.
Now these guys are more important than the front men that we see on television.
Right.
But they're unelected and someone trains them.
Non-elected.
It says we are an empire now and when we act, we create our own reality.
While you are studying that reality, judiciously as you will, we like to, again,
creating other new realities which you can study too.
We'll act again.
Your history is actors and you, all of you, will believe just to study what we do.
And so in other words, this is what you can hear on the shortwave.
All they're doing is studying and discussing what we think the front men are doing.
Right, exactly.
Yeah.

It's all the debates going on about who's doing what, what legislators, what congressmen or senators are voting a certain way.

Yeah.

It's amazing to me the information that gets sent around by people that I feel really know better or at least...

Some people, yeah.

And I think part of the problem is we've been given superheroes, like Albert Pike said, whenever the public need leaders, we supply them and they make them into superheroes so they must have more financial backing and have more access to information than anyone else.

And when they see what we know, we follow them.

And, of course, even the shortwave has made sure of that.

And all they do, really, is discuss what they think the politicians are doing, what they're saying, and it's just an act.

It's all a front.

It's not the real government by any means.

And, in fact, Margaret Thatcher made a reference to that when she did the Massey Hall lecture in Canada about 1991.

And the title of the lecture was the New World Order.

And most of the members who went there were from the CFR and Royal Institute of International Affairs.

And she said all of us, all retired presidents and prime ministers of the British Commonwealth, have formed a super government.

And she said that we now know each other.

We've been in politics long enough.

We know all the leaders of state.

And she says we are another unelected government working behind the scenes.

And that's a fact.

That's what they do.

They never retire.

They never retire.

And there's a few generations of them.

So that's the reality of things.

The downloading nonsense that we're given on a daily basis is just a front to keep us chatting about nonsense.

Okay, so what should we chat about?

Well, that's what I'm saying, getting back to Kessler.

Kessler was so proud of his part, working for Lenin.

And somehow, of course, showing you that it's all a farce, even the Cold War, he came straight over from Communist Russia as a Russian officer and became a professor at New York.

And started teaching at New York at university there.

And then he started working for the United Nations.

This is during the Cold War.

And lo and behold, he comes from exterminating one bunch of people to finding ways and working with scientists for the United Nations in New York

of ways of lobotomizing the general population to make them more passive and easily controlled.

And they said that was the first symptom of the fact it'd been successful,

is when their ability for self-preservation is gone.

And getting back to the very beginning of what we're talking about,

when there's no righteous indignation, if no antennas go up, as you're being corralled,

then that part of your brain that is your self-preservation area has literally been destroyed.

That's the symptom of it.

So as I listen to you and listen as though I'm a listener of our conversation,

then my question is, well, what do you suggest that people do?

Well, for those where it's already been destroyed, I don't think there's any backup system to restore it.

Well, yeah, restore. There's nothing to restore.

There's nothing to restore.

So all you can really do is work on those who know.

And for the younger people who've been brought up with this cashless stuff, they've never used money in their life.

And to them, it's quite normal, just pulling it out even for a candy bar, pulling out their card.

And they've been brought up with computers, and they know everything's being monitored.

So they're the real targets of it all.

So to speak to those, I hope they still have some righteous indignation and start to change their ways.

Because when they outlay out their whole life as an open book for tyrannical forces to monitor and master them, then they should really be worried, you know, of the kind of future they're going to be in.

Are you talking about people who use the Internet for research and send emails or information out?

Everything. They're banking on it, everything.

Thank you. Yeah. In other words, you're talking about more the people who are using it for all of those business processes.

Yeah. I mean, Brzezinski talked about the Internet before it was given to the public.

And he said that, and this was back in the 60s, and he said,

a form of communication, international communication will be given to the public.

He said that we'll totally revolutionize our whole way of doing things.

And he said this will create a common culture amongst the public who will use it and adapt to it.

He said that in reality, it will give more control to the new governmental system coming into view.

So he was talking about the Internet. It had other functions pre-planned into it.

They knew how the public would respond to it and adapt so quickly because nothing on the planet is more adaptable than man.

And Plato said that thousands of years ago, so they knew that they noticed that.

And sure enough, it's so convenient, and that's how everything is sold to the public.

Everything is so convenient, it would become lazy.

And the next thing you know, you're putting all your information out there to be garnished by the ones who are monitoring all of this.

This is a world data recovery system. That's what it all is.

Yeah, you know, there are a few things that people can do, some things.

And I know that there's a lot more creativity out there than even that I'm going to mention here.

But for example, using a debit card.

A lot of people use debit cards. Every single purchase that they make is known.

And it builds their dossier. And for me, it's a principle that what I do is any of my bills that are public anyway, you know, like the light bills, electric, you know, and gas and phone, I go ahead and write a check for it.

But I take cash out of my checking account and all of my groceries and any shopping that I have to do, hardware, drugstore, whatever, at the health food store, I use cash because there's no trails that you're leaving.

And that's just one little thing, Alan, but it's something.

Yeah, and we've got to fight for it. You see, all the bigger things have already been taken from us, in a sense.

So we've got to start taking it back little by little.

Little by little, yes.

We have to regain our own privacy because it's a natural instinct to have that type of privacy.

It's a survival mechanism. And if it's not functioning, then something's wrong with the person.

They should realize that something is wrong with them.

Going back even further, we can go back to the 1950s, where you remember the next million years by Charles Dalton Darwin?

Yep.

The physicist?

Yep.

And grandson of Charles.

And he said, he said, we are now in the process of creating a new, he says, there have always been generations of slaves, he said.

Every empire is founded on slavery.

And he says, we are now in the process of creating a new, more sophisticated form of slavery.

And you see, this is what all of this is about.

It's total enslavement by a different means, where simply by changing the perception of what is happening, we lose the actual fact of what is happening.

And the fact is, everyone is being corralled into a system where every purchase, every move they make, everything they say will be monitored under many guises for the good of all, etc.

But it's always 1984.

They're going to bring us all to a place where we must all be politically correct, which will constantly be updated all the time, and things added to it, just like the Soviet system.

And we'll be in a prison within our own minds, if that is even left alone.

I remember, or was it Brave New World? In 1984, they had the Poles, with the Poles.

And those people evidently weren't every...

There's a plea on the proletariat.

Okay, but these people, they seem to live less restricted than those who were in the system.

In other words, they didn't have the microphones and cameras all over the place, and people seeing, watching everything they were doing.

They left them alone, for the most part.

And in Brave New World, they had what they called the savages, that didn't live in the system.

And remember, a woman was having a baby, and somebody in the system said, you mean she is actually, because the babies were what, test tube babies, what do you call them?

Oh yeah, they were artificially...

Yeah, but the woman was shocked because that savage was carrying her child.

Well, Alan, these books portray a future that they foresee, you know, according to their plan.

So do you think that they foresee that there will always be a segment of the population that will not succumb, and they will just leave them alone?

I think, it's a yes and a no there, that they're doing all they can to make it impossible, little by little, for individuals to opt in any other direction, but to join them.

That's what they're doing at the moment.

Well, there are still people that are home gardening.

You see, ultimately, they will bring in the cashless society completely.

They might leave some outlets for using cash, but gradually, even wither them down until you have no option.

They don't like to forbid things, they simply make it almost impossible to take any alternative.

That's generally what they do.

Well, and at the moment, they still have the option.

Yeah, well, they're using computers, and there are computer hackers.

Alan, their program could be destroyed.

I think it's important for us to see what they're seeing in the future and what they're planning for, but also to keep in mind that this plan has been underway for millennia, and they have never succeeded.

And I think it's important for us to keep this in our minds that just because it's what they have planned for us doesn't mean it's going to happen.

Yeah, but it also means that people have to take what action they can.

That's right.

And what's what is for the archival of doing within the present system to take back the little freedoms they've already given away.

Like growing your own food.

One thing.

You know, stop doing your banking on the Internet.

Because I kid you not, they've already got a refrigerator out that you can hook up to the Internet, and it literally takes the barcodes of everything you put inside that fridge.

Oh, give me a break.

I think it will warn you when you're low on something and it has the capacity to order all that stuff from the store.

Now you realize that...

So you mean then you walk in the grocery store and your groceries are waiting for you?

That's right.

And I'll tell you, if they ever raid your home, and I mean this, one day they'll raid your home, and they find a tin of beans there that was not on your list.

You haven't bought it.

You're frigid and order it.

They want to know where you got that.

Who gave this to you?

Because someone's using up the rations that was meant for them.

I are that, or there's an underground supply of black market.

And this is all scheduled to come down one day.

For our listeners that may be new listeners, in the website, in our website at www.sweetliberty.org,

if you go into shadow government, I think it's in shadow government,

you'll see an item titled, The New Order of Barbarians.

Or you could put it in the search engine.

And what Alan is talking about was discussed back in 1968 with a group of pediatric physicians in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

And Alan, there's so much happening today that takes me back to what Dr. Gaye told these doctors at that meeting.

And the one thing that right now really is popping out, just because I'm thinking about it,

he said the way that they would separate the extended family would be that they would begin to transfer people in large corporations to different states.

And this would cause problems because if the spouse had a real good job and they needed both of the incomes, then one of them wouldn't be able, the one would have to travel and commute by air.

And he said initially it will make it very easy, it'll be very easy to travel, so they won't feel so separated.

But he said eventually air travel is going to become more and more and more difficult.

And look at it today Alan.

And then you see behind that there's so much more going on.

The extended family includes aunts, uncles, cousins, grandparents.

And the less that the people have of the family unit, the more they've lost really.

And I want to say this, I know you know this, but I don't think I've mentioned this on the air.

I believe that it's important for children to spend time with their grandparents.

And maybe that's because I'm a grandparent.

And I know that I have so much to offer the children, but they don't want that connection.

And when we discovered this, it was Effie when she was going to make a visit here.

She was senior and she was going to get the senior discount.

And they said well her return had to be within 30 days or she couldn't get the senior discount.

And when Effie told me that I said Effie why?

What do they care? How long you stay on a visit?

And I said you know what I think? Because maybe you're going to visit your family.

And if they can shorten your stay by restricting the time by the discount.

And she called every other airline and every single one of them had the policy, Alan.

Every single one of them.

These are subtle, very subtle little things.

But once that we have a broader picture of what they're up to, you begin to see.

Everything they do has a multiple, they kill a lot of birds with one stone.

Sure they do, yeah.

And it's true enough when you see something that's across the board the same format, you know it has to be arranged at the top.

Yep.

And that all those companies where somebody was present at meetings to get all that agenda put into them and format it and then implement it.

Yeah.

They didn't all arrive at the same conclusion independently.

Right, exactly.

Well and another example of that is the fact that no insurance company will cover their customers for Bud.

So it has to be the U.S. government, FEMA flood insurance.

Yes.

That's the national flood insurance.

That's what it is.

And you look at that and you say, well, so the insurance companies quit insuring people and it forces the issue.

Same thing, Alan, with the Malcom filling in people.

Okay.

It's got, for any of our listeners that might not know, there's mercury and it's constantly drifting into the brain.

Well now the insurance companies, at least we got a letter from our dentist that the insurance companies would not pay for the alternatives that they will only pay for Malcom fillings.

So if you're going to get fillings when you go to his office, you have to be ready to pay out of your pocket.

It's a conspiracy, Alan.

We have to take a break here.

I did hear the, I think.

Yep.

Okay.

So ladies and gentlemen, stay with us here with Alan Watt and we'll be back with you.

I'm not hearing any music.

Maybe.

Oh.

Okay.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Now listen to me.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have in the world.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have in the world.

I want you to know that the Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have in the world.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have for waking up those asleep in the pews.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

the more so, under winter season, than when it is summer.

[illegible]

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

Take the Wednesday broadcast on a regular basis, and I told them today that I would do so.
And unless anything comes up, I'll be with you on Wednesday nights, and of course Darren
on Monday and Tuesday nights, so it is good to be back with you.
I feel like a guest on this broadcast tonight, and I find that interesting that I feel that
way.

But of course Darren is the one that is the host, has been the host since we went off the
short way then, the Internet, since I did, on the 12th of August.
I wanted to say, I want to say, I'm going to say good morning to Xavier, if he's listening.
Xavier is one of our listeners in England.
He lives in London, and he had told me that we have no idea how many listeners that we
have over there in England.
And Alan had mentioned this too.

We get calls from, he's gotten calls from people in Australia, and for all of our listeners
who are not in the U.S. of A, thank you for being with us.
And I'll tell you Alan, what really amazes me about Xavier, and it gives me, he's the
kind of people that give me hope.
He's 30 years old, and he has been in the system, and he has awakened Alan.
And you know, are you there?

Yeah.
Okay.
You said a long time ago, but I've never forgotten it, that it doesn't, it isn't going to take
too many people waking up to this, to have the system collapse, because there aren't
too many of them, and it appears that in every generation there are those holdouts, those
people who are awake, or who are awake to me.
And that's, I hold on to that, knowing that with God, with Creator, all things are possible.
Yeah, well, it's a matter of having those people in communication, of some means or
other, with each other, because often you know, when the people are not...
Alan, excuse me.

Yeah?
Your voice isn't as loud as it was before.
Are you not on a different phone or anything, are you?
No.
Okay.

Now, when the people are in a stupor, they're caused by the system, and they're downloading,
as I call it.
The thinking processes are shaped for them in such a way that they get sort of bound up,
almost like string tied around them.
Sometimes they just need somebody who understands things and can put simple little statements
here that undoes all of this binding that we have.

Yes.
And those people have a gift you see to do so.
Yes, I know that.
I hear that in our conversations when I'm talking with Sabier, and he tries to share
with his friends, and he runs into the same walls that we all run into, but little by
little, he will meet people in his age group who are awake, and that's what's been their
nemesis all these years.

Alan, in The Ghost in the Machine, was it the person's soul?
What was he referring to as The Ghost in the Machine?
Well, The Ghost in the Machine in this respect is the animating life force, which is your individuality.
You are the distinct individual entity as opposed to everyone else.
Well, maybe that would be the soul then.
Yeah, everything, yeah.
They call it the animating principle.
Well, that's fine.
So in that sense, you see, supposedly, in the occult, it is the animating principle.
Right.
So it's what makes you a distinct, unique you as opposed to everyone else.
Right.
And what they said they would do, even at the Loyola meeting they had for the World Science Meeting at Loyola University, was to do with brain chipping.
They said once this has occurred, there'll be no such thing as individuality.
That's what they're trying to destroy.
Yeah.
And as I said to you a long, long time ago, when we were talking about this, the one thing that they do not take into account is the spiritual nature of man.
Well, they do actually.
Hello?
I'm here.
Yeah, they do.
That's why they give us so many things that they call spiritual to Saka Zen, and it's always their agenda.
So they know that man is always seeking, always seeking.
So they tend to supply the...
Well, you're talking about the religions.
The religions, even the New Age religion.
I mean, at one time you could walk into major bookstores and you would see the usual standard religions there.
A big aisle, now it's a tiny little aisle for standard religions, and massive, a massive aisle or maybe more for all the New Age groups out there.
Oh, but isn't it amazing how much truth is in those New Age materials, Alan?
Well, that's what they give to suck you in, is the twist that twists your mind.
Right.
And that's the purpose of them.
They're not put out there to help you.
Right.
They're put out there by exposing, which is an obvious truth.
That's why you say, gee, I agree with this, and I agree with that.
They know the truth, since they've given us a fake reality for a long time.
They know what we want to hear, and they say it.
But then they bring in the twists, of course.
And before you know it, you're simply what you've walked into another maze of endless circles within circles.
And so once again, you've just been disabled, you might think.
Yeah.
You know, something I've noticed about these New Age books, with all the truth that they do present in them, they always talk about the New World Order.
But it's going to be benevolent, and it's going to be peace in the world.
And that's why so many people, the New World Order to them, because I can remember back in 1991, when Poppy Bush kept saying the New World Order and the World Order a thousand

times, I thought, oh my God, they're actually saying it out loud now.
And I started talking to people, associates and friends, and just asking them, have you heard him talk about the New World Order?
Yeah?
What does it mean to you?
Well, that means that we're all going to hold hands around the world, and that there's going to be world peace.
So to them, the New World Order is a wonderful thing.
Yeah.
That's right.
And that's how they're spinning it.
Up?
In a sense, if they were successful, they would have their thousand years of peace, because a master of people will be unable to think for themselves.
That's what they call peace.
Yeah.
Absence of resistance to their program.
Yeah.
To their system.
That is their, yeah, their definition of peace.
Hi, Jackie.
Yes.
Alan's voice is much, much lower.
It is.
So if we could get him to speak louder or something, I don't know.
Okay.
Thank you.
Thanks, Nicholas.
Alan.
Yeah?
Oh, what a roll.
Talk again.
Okay.
I should really talk about the books for sale.
But suddenly your voice is right up there again.
Oh.
Well, I guess someone's playing with it.
I think so.
I think so.
Well, I do get this all the time, you know.
Yes.
Because your voice had faded, and now it's right back there again.
Thank you, Nicholas.
Okay.
Yeah, I should mention these three books.
Yes.
Because the last couple of shows, I haven't mentioned them.
Yes, you should.
So along this format of trying to...
The first two books are about the Masonic codes and so on,
that even the biggies haven't got in the books.
They're trying to take over by putting out their own books.
But I go through the history of Masonry, including the language that we use
to solve encoded.

I was created that way.
And the third one, I go through the history of the money system,
which is the beginning of this particular system,
starting thousands of years ago,
and how they took countries over through debt and hired armies
and over through other countries that wouldn't come in.
So these books are called Cutting Through,
and there's three of them, one, two, and three.
They're \$25 each.
Now, Alan.
Yeah?
Well, you're talking.
Pretend that you're writing this down.
In fact, I do as I write it down as I'm talking,
and then people will be able to get it.
Yes.
So it's cutting through one, two, and three,
and they're \$25 each.
And if you want them to send an international postal order
from your post office, and it must be international,
you can do Alan Watt, which is W-A-T-T.
And it's A-L-A-N.
Yep.
And it's site S-I-T-E-4-1,
box four S-Stare,
which is like Fred S-Stare with an E at the beginning,
E-S-T-A-I-R-E,
Ontario,
and the postal code is P for Peter,
three E for Elizabeth,
four N for Nora,
one.
So that's site 41,
box four S-Stare,
Ontario,
P for Peter,
three E for Elizabeth,
four N for Nora,
one.
And if there's any questions even on anything,
you can give me a call.
And my phone number is 705-695-0416.
And I'll try and answer any questions that people have.
As long as not pumping me for information
to write their own books with, because I get a lot of that.
Well, you know what just occurred to me, Alan?
You know, when we used to do this,
when we were on the shortwave,
we had to do this for our shortwave listeners.
All of our listeners tonight are on the internet.
Yeah.
Or the majority of them are half internet.
Some may be listening on satellite,
but they,

your books are advertised in our resources section.

Yeah.

With the entire address and everything.

So folks, if you didn't write it down

and you're interested in getting Alan's books,

and as Alan suggested, also urged actually

that if you're only going to get one,

get the first one first.

Because they're written in more or less an order

where the second one plays off the first and et cetera.

And so you can go to the resources section

at our website at sweetliberty.org

and get all the information that Alan just gave you.

And there's something else,

while we're kind of doing a commercial here,

I've thought about this Alan in conversations with Savier.

Yeah.

He has downloaded all of the broadcasts that are in our archives
and has listened to them.

He's been in the website,

started right from the beginning in the section,

How Wars Are Made Behind the Scenes,

and reading because everything is in there chronologically.

It's amazing to me,

but what I got to thinking about,

we've had so many broadcasts together.

So much information that you've presented to our listeners.

And Nicholas at WFAR, First Amendment Radio,

is offering the whole year of 2004 on a CD,

a desk for \$120.

And when I think about that,

what a wonderful, because we do have new listeners.

And we have covered so much Alan actually in several years,

but for somebody to be able to have 150 hours,

which I figured that's what it figures out to,

for \$120, it's less than a dollar an hour for the broadcast.

And so, folks, if you are new,

if you haven't been a longtime listener,

I really hope that you will take advantage of the offer.

And if you want to call Nicholas,

I believe the number to contact him is 559-7813773,

or you can contact him at the website,

at First Amendment Radio dot com.

And I just think it's a wonderful opportunity, don't you Alan?

Yeah, we should tell the people too that this isn't for us,

we don't get money from this.

I think that goes to the providers.

I guess I should talk with Nicholas about this,

because he doesn't have them archived earlier,

because we've been on WFAR for, I don't know, two or three years.

Time gets away from me, but he has earlier ones.

I'd like to know so that we can let our listeners know

that they can get them.

And soon, 2005 will be available.

I just, I think it's great.

It's just, it's exciting to me to know Alan
that what we've talked about and the information
that you have shared with us over all this long time,
that it's going to be available for other people.

Yeah.

And given that, you know, our shortwave audience
was our really large audience, but it doesn't matter.
The numbers, I don't believe are important,
because out of thousands there may be that one gem.

You know what I'm saying?

And I've always thought this about Sweet Liberty,
about the broadcast.

I never advertised it.

And I wondered sometimes why I didn't, because I, you know,
I get emails, I'll be sure to listen to so-and-so tonight
on such-and-such, and I never did that.

But I always just felt that people who were supposed
to find this broadcast were going to find it.

Yes.

Yeah.

And it isn't a show.

It's not a show, no.

Not a show.

And it's not a program, because we're not programming.

I remember we'll call it deprogramming.

Yeah.

It's a deprogramming program, I don't know.

E-programming?

Yeah, yeah.

We'd have to get a new word for it, really.

But it certainly is a tutorial-type series.

Yes, it is.

Tutorial?

Uh-huh.

Uh-huh.

Yes, it is.

And it's a completely different way of looking at things
from the conditioned way we've been trained to perceive things,
see things.

You know, I can remember a long time ago
when I very first got involved in this
and began to wake up to it.

And there's some things you just know innately.

And I remember driving from Carlinville, Illinois,
where I lived, to St. Louis one weekend
to visit the children.

And oh my God.

Well, no, it wasn't.

Just one weekend.

Every time I drove in, there was highway repairs being done.

And it was always at the same spot.

And it was at a...

It didn't even matter if it was in the middle of the afternoon,

it was a place where traffic would jam.
And when I talked to Nicole about it, she goes,
I just don't understand it, Mom.
What could be taking them so long?
I mean, why are they doing this?
I said, to cause irritation.
And she looked at me like I was nuts.
She says, oh, come on.
And I said, Nicole, it is to cause irritation.
And they are that subtle, aren't they, Alan?
Oh yes, they are subtle.
Yeah, they are.
But you know what?
Both of my girls today, they know it.
I mean, they see it, how long it takes.
And the traffic that people have to sit in in those cities.
Well, it's more than just that.
There's a Masonic function going on here.
Because every city is run Masonically.
And I don't care what they call the different branches of Freemasonry,
they're all one.
And every year, the local councils give out their grants
for road repairs and so on, even if they don't need to be done.
Yeah.
And that's part of the reason why they keep digging up the same roads
and refilling them and digging them up and refilling them.
It's jobs for the boys, as it's called.
It's payoffs for the contractors who own these companies.
And it keeps their taxation system going as well.
They can always up the taxes and see they need more.
Because I've watched the same scenario in every place I've lived.
They always have a stretch of road.
They're always digging it up, filling it in,
digging it up, filling it in.
And it's an ongoing process.
And it's all a Masonic con job.
That's what it is.
It's government contracts to the higher masons
who own these contracting companies.
And this is the same worldwide.
That's amazing.
And that's why whenever these things go up for publication,
the notices, they'll always say that certain bids
or even the lowest bids will not necessarily be considered.
And you're darned to them because before it was even published
that they've already picked their very high masonic companies
that will get these jobs.
That's how it works.
That's how it works.
Jobs for the boys.
And Freemasonry is an incredible make work project.
It's always on the go.
I wasn't aware of that aspect of it.
Oh, yeah.

But they actually make jobs for them.

That's right.

That is right.

The big contractors are all high masons
and there's big money handed out by governments,
right down to local governments for all these jobs.

And they just, I'd watch the place in Sudbury.

It's quite near me.

And for the three years,
all they did is tear up the same piece of road right downtown
and tear it up, fill it in, tear it up and fill it in
and tear my kit and then tear it up again.

And it's just non-stop.

And that's your high masonic system at work.

That's what it's about.

Jobs for the boys.

And it's probably happening in all the little banana republics,
all the little townships and counties all over this country.
I knew a guy who drove a truck in my old place where I lived.

That was rural as well.

And he was a member of the Orange Lodge.

He was always drunk and he's never stopped by the police
because he's a mason, you see.

But he told me, he says,

oh yeah, it's non-stop.

We're never, we're never short of work, he said.

It is guaranteed by the brotherhood.

Guaranteed.

So yeah, I find this from different ones.

And it's good when they're drunk because they tell you more, you know.

It's a movie that Glenn Ford played in.

The Brotherhood.

The Brotherhood of the Bell.

The Brotherhood of the Bell.

Oh, The Brotherhood of the Bell, yes.

And what just occurred to me as you were talking
is they get all, you know, all the jobs
and they're very successful financially and et cetera, et cetera.

And one of these days, their due bill is called in.

Yes.

And that movie portrayed it perfectly, didn't it, Alan?

Yeah, it did.

It did.

What they didn't show you is the kickback system.

And this works from the federal level right down to the local.

For every contract that's given out there to a high mason,
he must give a kickback to the person who gave him the contract.

Oh, okay.

Well, you know what this is, you know what I'm thinking about right now?
Remember I told you about that stupid sewer system they put in around here?

Yeah.

Well, it isn't a sewer system.

It is really just a chain of new septic tanks
because there's no water, it's not a sewer.

This is in Jackson Center, which the population is probably, oh, jeez, Alan.
Well, Millerton, it would be the Millerton area,
but Russ Draper is the owner of the hardware in Millerton.
I mean, we're talking a few hundred people, okay?
But they've got a hardware and they formed a sewer authority the township did.
And Russ Draper got on as head of the sewer authority
and they shoved the system on people.
It's costing them \$4,000 to connect.
And then they have to pay \$50 a month.
That's per household, yeah.
And Russ Draper, I was just told this today.
Russ Draper, his hardware sold every single septic tank
and every foot of sewer that went in.
He pushed this thing through in the face of terrible opposition.
We have to leave here.
We've just had our one-minute warning.
Folks, thanks for being here with us tonight.
And we will see you next Wednesday night.
And of course, Darren will be on Monday and Tuesday
and be sure to tune in to Sweet Liberty and spend time.
Folks, spend time at the website because they're...
It's unlike most websites, there's not a one agenda.
It covers the entire web that we've been talking about.
And I think it's a wonderful place for you to be coming for them.
And Alan, thanks for being with us tonight.
It's a pleasure.
All right, good night, folks, and God bless you.
Thank you.

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does it mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

Here it first on First Amendment Radio dot com and First Amendment Radio dot net around the world and on satellite.

Sweet liberty, sweet liberty is in our hands.

It's part of the plan, or is it a state of mind?

You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty, and now here's your host, Jackie Petru.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty.

Today is Wednesday, of course, and it is the 28th of December in the year 2005.

I hope you had a lovely Christmas, if you observe Christmas.

If not, maybe just a family time, a holiday season so far, folks.

I can't think of anything more important today than spending time with our family and with those that we love, regardless whether we observe the actual Christmas season or not, because regardless when he was born, the one we know is Jesus, there was a message, and a message of love that was brought into this world and a message of truth. Our spiritual message tonight is a part of that.

We've done this many times, John, chapter 18.

We'll start with 34. Jesus was talking to our Pontius Pilate, and Pilate had entered into the judgment hall and called Jesus and said to him, Are you the king of the Jews?

I don't know how much truth is in this story, but there still is a message here. Jesus said, answered, he said, Do you say this thing of yourself, or did others tell it to you about me?

In other words, when Pilate asked him if he was the king of the Jews,

and if I recall, the word Jew actually didn't even occur in the Bible until sometime in 1600s or whatever.

But anyway, Pilate said, Am I a Jew? Your own nation and the chief priest have delivered you to me.

What have you done? And Jesus answered, he said, My kingdom is not of this world.

If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews?

But now is my kingdom not from hence? And Pilate said to him, Well, are you a king then?

And Jesus answered, You say that I am a king.

Now listen to this, folks. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I in to the world that I should bear witness unto the truth.

Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice. I came to bear witness unto the truth.

And we've had many, many, many lies wrapped around the truth that was brought by Jesus and by other teachers, masters, as they call them.

And we're going to discuss that a bit tonight with Alan Watt, our guest.

And Alan, thank you for being here tonight.

Yes, it's a pleasure.

Always. Thank you.

When we talked earlier this evening, the one thing that I wanted to bring up, and you said that you believe that most Christians today realize that the birth of the one that we know of Jesus wasn't on the 25th of December.

It is the winter solstice.

And what brought this to my mind is that my sister and I were talking earlier, and I was explaining to her, I believe it was my sister, that the solstice starts on the 23rd and the 23rd, 24th and 25th, allegedly that the days stay the same length.

And then on the 25th, of course, the days begin to lengthen again. And that is the old story about the God going way back to Isis.

And I don't know how many fire back and how many gods they told this story about, that he was buried for three days and rose from the bed.

And the myth of it is the fact that the days began to lengthen instead of shortening again. Yes?

Yes, it is ancient. And of course the summer solstice is the opposite. You see that begins on the 22nd, I think, of June.

And then it is the same thing with December.

It is generally the 22nd of December. And that is when the sun is furthest from the equator. And it doesn't go much further north for those three days as it hangs in the sky.

And that is where the hanging God comes from. And they used to draw it north, south, east and west in the sky. And they drew it as a cross. So the God hung on the cross as he was crossing the sky.

And so when he was pretty stationary, he didn't go any further north for those three days. That was the death of the old God, the old year's God.

And then when he started moving forward after Christmas, we call it Christmas now, they all cheered and had their celebration for him. He was born again.

So that is where that came from. But that predated Christianity by many, many thousands of years.

And the story was told in many ages under different religions, wasn't it, Alan?

Pretty well, every religion. There are different names for this, for the same scenario. You had the same thing with Semiramis, the wife of Nimrod, and Tammuz, the son.

And they had their Tammuz celebrations as the son was born at that time of year. And then in Egypt, of course, they had the weeping in midwinter.

The weeping for Osiris, the death of Osiris. And the constellation, of course, was linked to Orion, which also was down for three days.

And then starts to appear in all its glory at the full constellation for those three days leading up to Christmas.

So it's the same story over and over again, the death of the son, really. And then the rebirth after three days as it crosses the sky.

It's in every religion. And of course, Horus was the son who was reborn, the son of Osiris. So this is the same religion over and over.

You know, the thought has entered my mind. I can remember when I was a teenager, you know, and going to the Lutheran church, wondering in my mind,

why did he get himself hung up on that cross? Because he didn't have to. And I wondered if he really did. I don't know the history, the actual history of it.

But I have read, you know, books in it. It puts thoughts into your mind. For example, in the Bible, where, you know, it says that, you know, this, of course, happened at Easter.

And I was telling you this evening, you know, in the Lutheran church, we did the Nicene Creed. I think the Catholics do the Apostles Creed.

But ours was the same way. I believe in God, the Father Almighty, and in Jesus Christ, his only son, our Lord, who was conceived by the Holy Ghost,

born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, and was dead and buried. And three days he rose again and came to sit on the right hand of God, the Father Almighty.

Well, you know, that story is just, it's etched into our minds. Like, it's just etched into our minds. And I believe, you know, in the Bible, it talks about how they, you know, when they put him in the tomb, Joseph of Arimathea, that the guards at the door fell asleep at the entrance. And then when they woke up, the stone was rolled away and he was gone. One of the books I read suggested that in the story where he said,

We're told that they put vinegar, you know, in his mouth on the sponge. Is it a possibility that he was given some type of a sleeping, like, soma or something like that, that they were able to take him down so quickly?

And when the guards fell asleep, if all of this happened at all, Alan, possibly the guards were drugged.

Well, this author has made millions on this, many, many authors. And I think the Bejian Lincoln, the Messianic legacy, et cetera, they go into all that stuff.

What are your thoughts on that?

I think it's nothing to do with what it appears to have to do with this. It's always been an esoteric religion behind the

exoteric.

Uh-huh.

And the exoteric is always given for the public consumption to make them well-behaved in an orderly society so that they can be controlled by a small few who understand this.

And every age has had religion to keep it in check.

And when you realize that even when they're bringing in the new age religion, as Michael Gorbachev has said in his own writings, towards the new civilization, he said, we must create a new religion, even though he admits in the same book that he's an atheist.

Wow.

He says, we are creating, actually, he says, we are creating a new religion for the world which will be based on Earth worship.

So they understand that they must always have a religion to keep it in check.

Is that what the new ages say, father, mother, god? Or that that creator is asexual? I mean, where does that come from, Helen?

It comes from, again, it's the esoteric. People get lost when they get, it's like you're saying they get fixed in your mind when you're a child through repetition and indoctrination.

And from then on, it's almost impossible for most people to break out of that and look back at it from the outside.

In other words, what's being programmed into you will always make you think in a certain program direction.

It limits you.

And of course, in the esoteric religion that's always been here, they give you a beginning which is really the goal of the end.

And so they write it as a story because these priests for thousands and thousands of years know where they've been going.

And so they give you a deity that everybody will try and emulate or work towards really for their end product which is almost here.

And that's why in the esoteric religions and all of them, it doesn't matter if it's Hinduism or Christianity or whatever, or Judaism,

you find that the deity is male and female.

It's the hermaphroditic deity.

And that is where we're all heading towards the hermaphroditic type of new creature which they're going to call the great leap forward.

Well, what they have planned.

Yeah, and it's here because they can do it now.

I know.

They can do it now.

They can create any kind of life they wish right now.

But that's where they want to go with a new type of human creature for slaves, of course.

The elite have always, in their own books that they're written for them or by them, have always said that they themselves will remain unchanged.

But for the slave class, like Charles Galton Darwin in his book *The Next Million Years*, and in his book he states specifically that the elite ruling class because they are running the ship of error.

He refers to them the ruling class as the masters.

That's right.

The masters will not be subjected to the same type of food as the subjects.

Yes.

And so they would remain unaltered so they could do the usual breeding by selection done by genealogists and priests.

While the new slave race will be perfected in that it will be self reproducing basically.

No doubt we'll put them in injection to start the process.

But that would mean perfect control, you see.

And I can envisage today when you are a perfect slave, your reward will be to have yourself duplicated as a child.

I can't envisage that day.

Well, I hear you and I do understand that it is their intentions.

And I'm not saying it's never going to happen.

I guess maybe the reason that I won't do that, Alan, is knowing how absolutely powerful our thoughts and our words are

and even the ability to visualize all of that together.

If I dwell on envisioning it, I would feel that I was part of helping them bring it into being.

And I hold in my mind and it isn't like hopefulness.

I know that all things are possible and they have been at this for a long, long time.

They've actually been changing humanity for a long time.

I know they have.

I see that the sperm count in the meal gets issued every year by the United Nations.

The World Health Organization, they make the announcement and the Western meal is only 25% fertile now compared to 1950.

So it's already happening whether they know it or not, you see.

Well, they're doing that messing with the hormones, aren't they?

They've been doing that since before I was born, yeah.

And I think the inoculations were really part of the reason they brought them out was to target reproduction because they had meetings in the 1800s and 1700s even about population reduction.

People don't realize how far back the dominant minorities, they call them, have been meeting about this kind of stuff.

Explain the dominant minority.

As you did once before, that was very fascinating.

Well, the dominant minority are those who, he can go back as far as Plato, who called them the guardians.

Who was it that wrote about this, though you quoted him?

Yeah, with Charles Dalton, Darwin.

No, it was somebody else, but that's okay.

No, he did write about it.

Okay, but there was somebody else you quoted.

It wasn't Bertrand Russell, and I don't remember his name.

Well, they're the ones who H.G. Wells, he wrote about them too.

But definitely it's in Charles Galton, Darwin's book.

The next million years, he talks about the dominant minority.

And what is the dominant minority?

Well, he's one of the workers for them.

The ones who rule the world economically.

Everything in the world runs on economics.

Okay, and then the ones behind them are the what?

Well, the ones behind them are, as they say, the guardian class who hold the keys of the mysteries, as they call it, which means all knowledge and archives.

The real archives and knowledge, not public libraries.

And so they have the wisdom of the ages, meaning the sciences of the ages, including the science of ruling man, you see.

And this was back many thousands of years.

They existed in Plato's day and before him.

The ones who steer the ship of earth, as they say.

The ones that we don't know about.

Yeah, the ones that, and they're never out in public.

They're never in public view.

They always have their front people, their helper classes, they call them, who take the heat.

You know, they'll implement things in front of the public, but they'll take the heat for doing so.

And these are the people that we all talk about, you know, the Rockefellers, etc.

They're, again, in turn, they're answerable to their masters.

So it's the dominant minority that believe only in, what am I trying to say here, this third dimensional world, that this is where they want to rule.

It's only for eternity, in eternal bodies.

And they don't believe in a higher being, that they are of the gods, right?

They believe that they are the higher beings.

They believe that they have, actually, they believe that they have spirit in them as well as soul.

That's where the body, soul, and spirit are.

But the class, the few behind them, I recall this in a conversation that we had on the air where you said, we were talking about this, and you said they don't.

They believe that they are gods.

Well, they do.

But then the actual ones who are really in control know that man is a spirit being.

And you said their greatest fear is that, you know, because of the religions, we're taught.

I mean, you know, we're taught that, okay, God so loved the world he gave his only begotten son.

When I was a little girl, I laid in bed and wondered, you know, well, if Jesus was God's own son only, then who am I and what am I?

And I've heard many Christians say, well, God knows that I'm just a weak sinner, and he, you know, forgives me.

And that's because of Jesus' blood that was shed for me.

Okay, I see that it has given people an out, Alan.

I can't help but I'm just a weak sinner when, in fact, the power that is within us is known by the hidden rulers behind the dominant minority.

And you said their greatest fear is that enough people are going to wake up to the realization that that power does lie within us.

And if enough people, and I ask you at that time, how many do you think it'll take?

And you said, I don't think very many because there aren't very many of them.

So the ones really in control, so the ones that we believe are in control are more controlled in a sense or as much controlled as we are?

Absolutely.

Absolutely, there's no doubt.

Even Karl quickly mentioned that in his Anglo-American establishment.

He took us through the many of the well-known families that we are familiar with.

Their names pop up down through the last 300 years or so in positions of power in the U.S. and in England and Canada.

And he mentioned that those people work ceaselessly, implementing various agendas, but he says they take them from higher up.

He says the real people work behind the scenes whose names are never known to the public.

They work tirelessly and their reward is knowing that they do wield the real power, not the Rockefellers.

Right.

So yeah, everything in this world is very similar to communism because communism was only a branch of the same structure.

And communism was run by fronts.

Everything that you looked at was a front and front groups and so on.

And it's no different when you go to the main body, which is the ones who rule all of it, including so-called capitalism and commerce, etc.

The ones who work for them are all the front workers, the front organizations.

But the ones who rule capitalism, who created the monetary system and all that, they're still not the ones who are in real control.

They're just the workers.

That's right.

As you see in the esoteric, the guy at the top is called the Lazy Boy.

And the Lazy Boy is in French, you know, it's a female.

The letter Z is connected to the above and below.

And Boy is a Lazy Boy.

He doesn't work.

And they made a chair called the Lazy Boy.

Yes.

A long time ago, I don't know if there's still one, but those recliner chairs.

They still make them.

Yeah. Alan, I'm going to try to put us on the speaker here.

Okay.

And let's see if everything is still okay.

It's going to make a little bit of a noise.

Okay. Can you hear me okay?

Yeah.

Oh, good. Oh, and you sound good and clear too.

Okay.

Well, you know, that one broadcast we had that night and you were talking about that.

It takes us out of, in a sense, it takes us out of the doom and gloom and the despondency and the hopelessness that this is a plan that is, quote, going to succeed.

And, you know, I thought about this.

I thought, well, Christmas is over.

A new year is beginning.

And of course, the new year, it marks, evidently, something important, but the next day is like every other day.

You know what I mean?

At 12 midnight and everybody says, happy new year and everything's still the same.

Yeah.

But in my mind, I thought I would love it if tonight we could talk about the possibility and the potential, Alan.

Do you understand what I'm saying?

I think, yeah, but been there before.

Yeah.

But it's been a long time.

Yeah.

Well, let's see.

I'm not a cheerleader for the world.

I'm not talking about cheerleading for the world.

We won't save the world.

That's another thing, too.

And we won't save the system because the system is there.

We have no say in the system.

It's complete.

So what's going to come out of this and who will come out of this?

It has a bit of a question mark on it yet, but there's no doubt that we'll go through a tremendous chaos.

We're already in it.

We're starting down the brink of the cup going into it now.

They hope to collapse the system through a controlled collapse, like controlled demolitions, which they're very good at.

And then, of course, by controlling it, bring out the new system, the new world order.

And this is probably a very dicey time for them because they have to use so much marketing strategies.

They do hire thousands of think tanks, which are marketing think tanks.

Yes.

To market all propaganda to the public via the media and the news to try and mold their minds along certain paths they want us all to follow.

So that we'll obey properly in the proper direction when we're told.

So it's a very tricky, tricky part for them.

And that's why for every bit of intelligence that breaks out from independent sources, their agencies of counterintelligence also go into action and muddy the waters by putting out things there with certain people and dragons and stuff like that.

Which is incredible, but it's working in a lot of people, you know.

And for everybody who brings out a story of 9-11 and how the towers came down, et cetera, and the fact that everybody knew it and the BBC admitted that they've warned the US agencies this was going to happen.

We know, I mean anybody with reason has that fixed in their head now.

They don't have to watch movies about it.

But now they're turning out more movies about it, but you're only there to muddy the water.

Because they all have little bits in it that the other movies didn't.

And they have you talking endlessly about some things you have filed away in your head by your own reason and your own reasoning powers and said, wait a minute, they did it, I'll move on from here.

You see?

So the counterintelligence forces are out there on the shortwave to muddy the waters of reality.
And no one can give you your reasoning powers except yourself.
You're born with them if you care to use them.
But you can give them away and you can give that power to the media to do your thinking for you.
And lots of people, as Brzezinski said, have already done that, have been trained to do that.
But Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry, said it was up to the individual to use the individual your power of reason.
You must rely upon your power of reason at all times, regardless of all the information around you.
And he said that those who will not use the power of reason for themselves are therefore just need on the table
and be so burdened by choice and consent that it was to be used to play.
So, yeah, the counterintelligence is out there at take time to muddy the waters and so we have so much information
along the truth.
So it always provides a standardized media version. That's why counterintelligence...
The World and on Satellite.
On TAPE, MP3CD or CD for only \$15.
You may do all of this online at FirstAmendmentRadio.com.
Just follow the instructions to make a donation or subscribe.
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program.
Please don't forget that most of the programs on FirstAmendmentRadio.com are listener supported.
Don't do internet then call 559-781-3773 and we'll be honored to help you.
Thank you from all of us here at FirstAmendmentRadio.com.
Government takeover of the church.
This DVD is the most powerful tool we have for waking up those asleep in the pews.
The scripture calls for his people to come out of her.
The corporate church is the apostate church.
The whore that rides the beast.
Get this DVD for a donation of \$25 from FirstAmendmentRadio.com.
Make copies and give them away to your corporate church friends and loved ones.
The truth will make them free. They will watch the DVD.
Government takeover of the church.
Order online today at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
or call 559-781-3773 who will tell them if not you.
Since the beginning of time, kings have sought it. Nations have fought for it.
It has been traded. It has been borrowed. It has been purchased.
It has been stolen. There's a reason for it.
To secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and to our posterity.
Invest with the security of gold and silver.
Call [DiscountGoldenSilverTrading](http://DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.com) at 1-800-375-4188
or visit DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.net.
Listen to financial survival with your host Melody Cederstrom
and regular guest world-renowned economist Robert Chapman.
Right here on FirstAmendmentRadio.com at 4 p.m. Eastern or 1 p.m. Pacific Time.
Visit DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.net
or call [DiscountGoldenSilverTrading](http://DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.com) at 1-800-375-4188
toll-free 1-800-375-4188
You're listening to FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Galaxy 13 Channel 16 Audio 7.70
and worldwide on the internet at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Alright folks, we're back again with you.
Alan Lott, our guest tonight.
So Alan, where we've talked in the past you have
about the individual, the possibility, the potential
in each and every one of us.
And sometimes when I would like to have this conversation
for some reason it seems that you would rather not have it

but there's so much more than what our eyes see.
There's so much more than the plan that these creatures have
for this physical world.
And I would like, if you would, to speak on that tonight.
Well I don't think everyone is capable of coming through number one.
I didn't say that.
Yeah, you said everyone.
A lot of people have chosen who they want to be.
And only those who've got their own soul searching I think.
Good, okay, thank you, thank you.
I don't think what we call spirit is something that's just there.
I think it's something you have to look for.
And of course that was the old esoteric religion, still is actually.
What?
That the old secret was that all life was composed of body and soul.
And soul was an animating principle, but it wasn't completion
until you had spirit join it.
And even the ancient Greeks who were all taught, all the aristocracy
were taught in Egypt who had it from elsewhere of course.
They believed that that was the journey of an individual,
that the soul hungered for spirit.
And that was the journey for truth.
And truth has no conditions.
In other words you can't drag things along as you're seeking truth.
You almost have to cleanse yourself in a sense and be open
because there's partial truth and there's cloudy truth.
And that's all due to the dragging something along with you on a new plan.
So the soul would seek out spirit as they called it.
There could be allegories too.
But when a true seeker had found it then spirit joined.
Not anybody's spirit, but the one that was for you.
The creator made a spirit for every soul.
And of course that's where the old term soul searching came from.
Soul searching was the animating principle within every life.
And the soul on its journey through earth here has now joined matter
and animates it towards seeking truth which is spirit.
And when he had sought it with awesome serenity then spirit joined.
And that was the soul mate.
And that was the soul mating.
That's where it comes from.
So you reached perfection in this reality.
And I'm not talking about longevity or superpowers.
I'm talking about perfection on your journey when you had attained all three
and when three merged together.
What is perfection to them or to this?
Perfection was when you now knew that part of you
that always seemed to be missing was united within you.
You see that's what it always really meant.
I think many people do go through life.
They know that there's just something wrong or they're always thrusting
for something outside of the material.
Those who rule the world try to fill that gap in with making you rush after toys
and things to buy etc.
And that's why all things which we purchased, the ad shows, make us smile.

We're not smiling for very long now.
We're unsatisfied so quickly.
And we're always looking for the next thing.
And it ran and stopped and re-evaluated everything and says,
what is it we're really looking for?
The system tries to stop you getting to that stage
where you just come to a complete standstill and think it out.
Because truth sometimes is a veiled way of saying it's that spirit
that was made for you.
But it's out there somewhere and it will not join you until you've re-evaluated
and sort of cleansed yourself.
It's almost as though you're going to not just an able-gazing self-absorption state
but you certainly will re-evaluate your life.
And there's a sort of process.
I think the person goes on the way there on that journey.
And that was perfection, knowing and having the wisdom that came with it.
In other words, full spiritual consciousness.
Yes, it gave you an awareness over whole vast areas which you perhaps didn't have before.
And also a knowingness, a realization about things which were instant.
You understood things very easily.
It was before you had false ideas, false conclusions, false programming in a way.
And that hampered your progress.
But now it's much easier.
So that was a person's journey.
And everybody really, an ancient time said that everyone was here on a journey.
This is a journey through life, you know.
But it wasn't just through the material for the material sake and having children and dying, etc.
It was to actually find yourself which was that part of you which had been made for you.
What does that mean, a part of us that had been made for us?
Yeah.
Like there's a disconnection someplace?
Pretty well.
Could it be that the disconnection is simply in our mind Alan, because we're not aware of the connection?
You could put it that way in the sense, in one sense, because most people are making choices all through their life.
We all are, not most people.
We're always making choices.
Yeah, and you'll realize that every choice they're making is taking them a certain path.
Most people live, work and die never really understanding what's really going on about anything.
And that's a sad comment, but it's true.
And they can be very, very nice people and their family love them and all that kind of stuff.
But it's never dawned on them that there was anything evil within the world, running the world.
It never dawned on them that the system that they were born into was totally, totally different from the way that same
system trained them to look at it.
They had never realized any of that, you know.
These thoughts simply didn't come to them.
And so they die, never knowing.
You know, metaphysically, it is said that this third dimensional world is illusion.
And that's something maybe we could intellectualize, but very difficult to actually grasp the concept of.
I'll tell you, metaphysically, it was meant, and it was put out there and taught out there, to form a sense of disassociation,
which I've seen in many people who've been through.
But what I mean, what I was going to follow this with, Alan, is that when we begin to learn the truth of this whole
physical world and the system in it, we begin to see the illusion that was created for us.
We should be.
It's because the whole everything we've ever, almost everything that we have ever been taught, been a lie.

And so in a sense, we have lived in an illusion.

And also the illusions turn to delusions, because a delusion is a fixed false belief.

That's the definition of it.

So illusions can create delusions.

And as long as enough people have been trained the same way in the illusions, then the majority of people are now deluded.

That's what that would come to.

Well, it seems that down throughout the ages, something has stopped their plan.

And maybe it was what you said a long, long time ago.

It isn't going to take very many, because there aren't very many of them.

And I've wondered, because you know, the book that we call the Bible, that is called the Bible, which I understand Bible means book, Biblio.

Yeah, but, oh shoot, I lost my train of thought when I took myself down that cul-de-sac in the Bible.

Shoot, never mind, it'll come back to me.

Yeah, but as I say, I think we have to even think outside of the box as we always.

And it's possible to do.

It is possible to think outside of the box and not use any of the tools that have given us.

Right.

And unfortunately holy books of any denomination are their tools.

Right, however, according to what I understand, I don't know if this is true, but they have to give us truth.

Well, they can give us truth, but it's always so vague.

It's always mixed in with all the lies.

It's always veiled. It's always veiled so heavily.

But there are some simple truths, Alan.

Pardon?

There are some simple truths.

Oh, simple ones.

And what I'm saying is that in the book that we call the Bible, there are truths.

Yeah.

We need to be discerning.

I talk to people who say, oh, yeah, part of the Bible is symbology, you know, because you just can't take it literally.

But then there's certain things and stories and I call them stories because I don't know the truth of any of the quote stories that we've been given in the Bible.

But the simple truth that we've been given, allegedly, that they attribute, if you would, to the one that we know as Jesus, simply, for example, do unto others as you would have others do unto you.

You know, Alan, the whole world, the whole world would be working if that were in the process.

If that were, if each and every single one of us treated others as we would want to be treated, not as we're treated, but as we would want to be treated, their plan would fail.

Yeah.

That's one of the simple...

They also want the populace to understand these truths.

They want them to?

Yeah.

Why?

So that they will be well-behaved while the elite do things so covertly behind them, behind the scenes.

Because society can only work on certain basic rules and those are the basic rules you're talking about.

But people, we don't live by those rules.

No, but society, we still have...

That's the rule.

That's the place, basically.

So see that as the rule.

Sure, I know what a maxim is, but I see that if we...

See, because think about this.

Think about the people.

I think a children's family services a lot.

Yeah.

Think about those people that work for the bureaucracies.

Yeah.

If they were treating people as they would want to be treated, Alan.

Yeah.

That whole bureaucracy would fall apart because nobody could do what they're doing.

That's what I'm saying.

Everybody said they were supposed to be doing...

There'd be no money to hire people to work in those places.

Yeah, I know that.

But I'm...

See, everything is coercion in a monetary system.

I know that.

Where you're given no choice but to use their money and you are given no choice today.

Fine.

However, a person who works in a bureaucracy, let's say there was one whole big, huge bureaucracy called children family services.

Okay?

And everybody that they hired, no matter how small-minded, mean-minded they seem,

because those are the people they hire, if those people got into that position and they went into somebody's home and they see that that home's not a whole lot different than theirs,

but they don't write up these terrible reports because see, they get paid for how many children are stolen out of the home and et cetera, et cetera.

If they wouldn't do that, Alan, that whole bureaucracy would fall apart.

It couldn't exist.

Do you see what I'm saying?

Yeah, I know that.

But as I say, none of this would...

We know all that, but you could never do it in just one bureaucracy.

You'd have to literally...

I'm just using one as an example.

Yeah, you'd need to do away with the money, then all of this system would have to go.

You can't have some things as they are.

How can you do away with the money?

You know what you said?

You said this a long time ago, too.

When enough people understand that monetary system, it'll collapse of itself.

Well, it would.

That's what I'm talking about, Alan.

You see, the choice is you either go along with the money system, which is part of the policymaker, you see, for the planet, leading us to know where the...

We know where they're leading us.

They've told us often enough.

And that's a choice.

Or we can literally all stop and attract.

And it would take that.

It would take people stopping in their tracks, not driving to work, not going along with it, and shutting everything down.

That's truly what it would take.

We are talking about a kind of a miracle in that sense.

But that's what it would take for people who realized
that that was the only way to literally stop the system.
Because you can't have parts of the system
and expect some other parts to change.
It won't work that way.
Money in the world is all-powerful.
It's all-powerful.
It runs every country.
It runs the lives of every individual.
Including you.
Everybody.
We're given no choice.
You can't sit in your land.
They come along demanding taxes.
They won't take rabbit skins anymore.
Let's take that as an example.
The people who are in the government,
local government, state government,
I don't know, forget federal government.
I'm talking down to the individual.
I had a conversation with one of our county commissioners
that one day I told you about this.
He said this so nonchalantly.
I had called him, left a message.
He called the next day.
Apologize for not returning my call quicker.
But they were out seizing a home.
Taxes.
And he said it so nonchalantly.
And I said, isn't, oh my God, Walt,
isn't that a shame?
He said what?
I said taking somebody's home.
Because they can't pay their taxes.
He said, well, we've got to do something
or nobody would pay their taxes.
Okay, this is the example I'm talking about.
And this may sound like la-la land to you, Alan,
but this is what I'm talking about.
This man who is a county commissioner says,
wait a minute, something's real wrong here.
What are we doing?
These people have paid for their home.
It's mortgage-free.
They don't have the money to pay the taxes.
Are we going to steal their home out from under them?
I'm saying, Alan, and I know this sounds really
maybe la-la land or esoteric or whatever you want to call it,
what I'm saying is that if all of us did unto others
as we would have others do unto them, to us,
we couldn't do that.
We couldn't do that, Alan.
Yeah, but how are we going to get all people to do that?
You said yourself it isn't going to take very many.

Yeah, but the thing is...
Because there aren't very many of them, Alan.
I don't think...
I'm not saying how are we going to get people to do that.
He aren't going to get people to do anything.
I mean, we can have conversations
and maybe somebody listening starts thinking
and says, oh my God.
All you can do is bring them to a certain understanding.
The system, one way or another,
the whole system is going to change totally.
I mean, totally, you know.
It could begin to collapse, Alan.
And it will either come out with...
It will come out with either their new system.
So just for fun, we'll say
that everybody listening to this broadcast tonight,
maybe there's 50, 60, 70,
maybe suddenly they get it, Alan.
Oh my God, that makes sense.
And they start looking at themselves
and they begin to treat others.
They would want to be treated.
Now, there's two sides to this coin
because Jesus said, you know,
love your neighbor as yourself.
You remove yourself from the presence of people
that are not treating you
the way you're willing to treat them.
And so why would we allow ourselves
to be treated less?
So we just remove ourselves
from that person's presence.
But that is exactly what I'm saying.
So let's say that 60 or 70 people,
and there's a lot more, I'm sure,
that aren't listening to this broadcast
that at least think about this
and make an attempt to live that way
even when it's some little thing you do
that nobody's even around.
Like, remember I told you
when I went grocery shopping
and I didn't put that basket into that thing.
I just shoved it up against the snow bank.
I got in my car and I thought,
that was really a rotten thing to do.
I could have taken that around
and put it...
I just had to go around the snow bank.
And it's looking at ourselves,
looking at not just what we're doing, Alan,
but when we have these emotions going on,
anger, upset, fear,

want to get revenge on somebody
who did something to us,
take a look at ourselves.
Well, know thyself is always...
Keep and keep looking,
keep examining, keep questioning.
Why did I do that?
Why do I feel this way?
Where's it coming from?
You see what I'm saying?
And we just begin being that,
treating other people
as we would want other people to treat us.
You know what I think?
I think it would all start to collapse.
And I don't know what would happen
to the monetary system,
but as you said yourself,
if enough people begin to understand it,
it would collapse of itself.
Yeah, it would.
It would take a tremendous re-evaluation of...
Of course it would.
We'd be reduced, oh my God,
to bartering, Alan.
Well, here's the choice right now.
I think Adolf Hitler did in Germany.
When you leave Eden,
and Eden's an allegory for the natural state,
there's only one path out of Eden.
And that's through science, you know.
I don't know what does that mean?
And it's through so-called
altering our environment to change ourselves,
or to suit ourselves.
And of course,
ultimately the sciences,
as they've always said in esoteric remasonry,
will recreate that which was left in perfect.
Okay, you know what?
You just said a whole mouthful.
And I'm going to try to write it down.
Eden, the gate out of the Eden, is science.
The path is one direction, yeah.
Gate out of Eden.
Okay, you know what I'd like to do?
I'd like to pick this up next Wednesday.
Yeah.
Because I'm not understanding this,
and I really would like to.
Gate out of Eden is science.
Yeah, the path, the path out of Eden,
there's only one path leads out of it.
The path.

Okay, and Eden is an allegory.

Okay.

And that has to do with something we were talking about.

Yeah, the natural, it's a natural state.

All right, oh good.

I've made the notes.

Actually, couldn't it?

But you'll lose it, though.

No, uh-uh.

Uh-uh, I got it right here on my little notepad.

I'm not going to lose it,

because every time we say we're going to pick something up next week,

or tomorrow when we used to do, you know, three days in a row,

we couldn't pick it up.

I would really like to pick this up,

because you're saying that it relates

to what we were talking about just now?

Yeah.

Okay, good.

Because we're out of time here.

And I want to wish our listeners, folks,

just a happy new year.

I mean, that is so trite,

so I'm not going to say that.

But peace and joy and love,

and maybe that sounds trite,

but I mean that from all of my heart,

because I believe that that is our natural state.

Is it a lie?
It's part of the plan
Or is it a stain
Of my life?
Never forget it!
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Good evening, ladies and gentlemen
Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty
Tonight is Wednesday
It is the 18th of October in the year 2006
And I'm back with you live here tonight, folks
I had programs, later programs, replayed for you
The last couple of weeks because of a cold that I had
And of course, because as many of you know
Alan and I, Alan Watt, came to some, what have been, impasse
On the last two broadcasts that we did
I am going to talk about that tonight
I really would rather not
Although my phone calls and the emails that I've been getting
I feel that I must at least address the issue
To answer some of your questions
Because I'm sure that there are those of you who have questions
That haven't written and haven't called
Let's do the spiritual message first
And then we'll get started
I would have liked to have been able to have somebody on with me this evening
Just to have a conversation, a give and take
That is, of course, what I've become so accustomed to
I used to do this broadcast by myself most of the time
I had guests on occasionally from time to time
But I did the broadcast by myself
And very often I would have something planned for the evening
I'd walk into the studio and a thought would pop into my mind
I'd be digging through files for papers that I wanted to use to share
Whatever it was that came into my mind
And I have very much enjoyed most of the conversations
That Alan and I have had on the air
Anyway, let me get to this spiritual message
Folks, this is from Matthew
It is Matthew 5 beginning at verse 14
These are words written in the red
And they're words attributed to Jesus
The one we know as Jesus
He said, ye are the light of the world
A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid
And neither do men light a candle
And put it under a bushel
But on a candle stick
And it gives light unto all that are in the house
Let your light so shine before men
That you may, excuse me
Let your light so shine before men

That they may see your good works
And glorify your Father which is in heaven
And there's one more I want to do here
I've done this many, many times
I love this, this is in 1 John 1 John
It's in the back, towards the back of the New Testament
It is 1 John verse 4
Excuse me, chapter 4
And it begins here in verse 4
Ye are of God, little children
Ye are of God, little children
And have overcome them
Because greater is he that is in you
Than he that is in the world
And then we skip down to 7
Verse 7, Beloved, let us love one another
For love is of God
And everyone that loves is born of God
And knows God
And folks, I really, I don't feel comfortable this evening
I want to tell you that
Because I'm not on here
I didn't come on tonight to argue about
Or to denigrate or talk against Alan Watt
But there are questions that I hope, so hope
And I would be able to do together
Because of questions that people have posed to me
Questions that are sincere
Questions that really get to the very core
Of our very being, if you would
Because there is no contest, no dispute
From information that Alan has brought us over the past
At least five years
As far as ancient history goes
I don't have the books
Most of us don't have the books that Alan has referred to
Many of them, he's had access to some mighty powerful works
And he has opened the eyes and opened the ears
And opened the minds of hundreds, thousands of people
Since 1998
And for those of you who are new listeners
And I might skip around here tonight folks
Because my thoughts do that to me
As I'm talking about one thing, another thought enters
And I take myself down a cul-de-sac
For those of you who are newer listeners
And who so appreciated the broadcasts
And the information that was shared
I want you to know that
At the website at www.SweetLiberty.org
There are a lot of archives
Alan has that suite at CuttingToTheMatrix.com
Even maybe more, I don't know
Than we have at Sweet Liberty

As far as archives, as far as past broadcasts
That we've done together
Because to cover all of the information
That has been covered over these past years
And try to get it down into a little boil
So to speak, it's just impossible to do
What I encourage you to do folks
The archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
They're absolutely free
And the archives, the radio broadcasts
That CuttingToTheMatrix are absolutely free
And I would advise those of you
Who are newer listeners
To go back into the archives
We've covered it all
Over and over and over as a matter of fact
Our long-time listeners are very aware of that
Alan covered the same material
And as he said on the air
That it is said that people need to hear something eight times
Before they're going to remember it
Maybe so
So there is very little
That it was being discussed
Even in this past three, four, five, six months
That hadn't been discussed
Many times in the past
So once again
If you go back into the archives at www.SweetLiberty.org
And CuttingToTheMatrix
You'll be able to catch up
Also, Nicholas has available
For our listeners
The entire year 2004
Which we were doing
For the most part of the year
We were doing four nights a week
And they weren't all with Alan Watt
But many of them were
The year 2004
And the year 2005 are on disc
And you can get the entire year
2004 or 2005
For \$120
It's over 200 broadcasts a year
Is what it is
And so it's less
If you can afford it
Or maybe want to go in with some friends
So that you can get the discs
And listen to the past broadcast
I think it's a wonderful opportunity
For people who want to go back that far
And to listen to what's been said in the past

Alan first contacted me
I was on shortwave
We had a very large shortwave listening audience
He contacted me first
In June of 1998
We talked on the telephone
Probably at least once a week
Sometimes twice a week
Until December
Before I invited him on the air
And then once we got on the air together
We did a lot of broadcasts together
The listeners, as I said, have so appreciated it
However, there was a hiatus
In even our communication
From December of 2001
Until sometime 2003
I believe it was around the middle of 2004
It was about two and a half years
That we actually lost touch with each other
And then he called
And we started doing broadcasts again together
So all in all, we've had about five years on the air
I regret the impasse that we came to
And I want to make it clear to you folks
I had a couple of calls from people
Who wanted to know about it
So I went in to listen to what he calls a blurb
And he said that it was last week
That he wouldn't be doing the broadcast
Because I was having a replay
And also that he said that he believed
That we are at an impasse with a question mark
Well, I listened to a new one
That he's done, I think it's called
Eco vs. Truth
And in it, well first of all
He said that he would have it available
By 9.30 this evening
For you all to listen to
I was sorry to see that he was doing that
We've done so many broadcasts together
And he knows that Sweet Liberty is on at 9.00 p.m.
I noticed that on the 4th of October
Which was a Wednesday
And the 11th, and he, in his blurb
He said that he would have one
Ready to download for you tonight
And listen to
So it looks as though
Maybe he would reconsider
And maybe he would do his at 8.00
Or at 10.00 p.m.
Given that I am on WFAR

And I am on a specific time slide
Alan's doing his from computer
And I think it would be very nice
After all these years
If there wasn't a competition for time
So maybe Alan will reconsider
Give that a little bit of thought
And allow you all
To listen to Sweet Liberty
And the cutting through the matrix
If you so choose
I wanted to acknowledge the phone calls
That I've acknowledged
Those of you who've called on the phone
And many emails that I've received
Emails of support and emails
Saying please resolve this
So that you and Alan can start in again
Although many of you who send emails
Have said thank you for asking the questions
That I've asked
And hopefully that maybe Alan would be
Willing to answer directly direct questions
I want you to know that the impasse folks
Has absolutely nothing to do
With me being angry
That he and I do not disagree
Excuse me, do not agree
I don't get angry with anybody
Who doesn't quote belief
The way that I believe
And even though I share
My understanding of spiritual truth
If a person does not accept it
They do not accept it
And so the impasse has nothing to do
With my being upset
That he didn't agree with my belief
Because in so many areas
We are on the same wavelength
The impasse was my desire
To have him answer or to define
If you would certain things
That he has said
And the answers are not forthcoming
The reason this is important to me
And you've heard me say this on the air
You've heard me say it on this broadcast
I've listened as we're having conversations
Some nights and I think how
How overwhelming it can be
All of the information to really wake up
It is very, very overwhelming
And I know it because I experienced it

I was awake to a certain point
When Alan first called me
In fact maybe that's why he called me
The first time he called
He said he had been listening
And that he told his wife
That I almost got it but not quite
And so evidently from listening
He realized that I am a seeker of truth
And that I wasn't totally asleep
However, my awareness
If you would in this physical realm
Of the system
My awareness of that
Went back a hundred or two hundred years
In the history that I had read
I'm not talking about history
That we get in school
But Alan took us back a thousand years
Two thousand years
And my eyes were opened
It took a while
And sometimes he would say something
And it would take me four months to get it
And suddenly you get it
And when it's all coming at you
I do understand how overwhelming it can be
Another thing besides how overwhelming it is
I don't want to leave people hopeless
I don't want to create hopelessness
Within anybody
That is not what I'm here for
And I know that it isn't my purpose in life
It's to bring hopelessness
And I pray
I have prayed in the past for discernment
To be able to know the truth
The difference between truth and lies
And truth sayers and the liars
Because not only would I ever, never
Intentionally mislead
Any one of you, anyone
I don't want to do it unintentionally, folks
I don't claim to have all the knowledge
That truth, I know truth
I know some truth, simple truth
I do know that as we so-so shall we read
I know that
I know that it is a universal law
And I also know that our Creator
Has blessed us, has bestowed every blessing
Already upon us
And it simply awaits our gratitude, our love
And our openness to receive it

I know that
I do know also that we are spiritual beings
And Alan knows that too
And they're...
So now I'm going to stop here and back up a little bit
My concerns have become
A mixed message
What I see is a mixed message
That was why I was hoping that we could talk about these things on the air
Not personally, not privately
But talk about it on the air
For the benefit of you all
So that we can understand
If there is a way that we can understand a discrepancy
What I see is a discrepancy
Or maybe allow Alan an opportunity to restate
Maybe he misdated himself
At one time or another
And it doesn't have anything to do with discrepancies
About ancient religion, excuse me, ancient history
It is on the spiritual level, folks
And this is my concern
And the fact that I have been an avenue
Since 1998 with that two and a half year hiatus
Right up till the current time
I have been the avenue
For Alan to get his message out
I feel a very deep
Sense of responsibility
Besides the love with which I do this broadcast
But a responsibility
I've had another broadcaster said
One time the trouble with Jackie is that
She debates with her guest too much
Whenever I had a guest on
That said something that I absolutely knew was not so
Then I would address it
And if it turned into a debate
Which I didn't bring ever
Bring anybody on to debate with
But the one thing I would never do
Is to sit and let somebody make a statement
As though it's fact when I know the actual facts
I'm not talking opinions here
Maybe a political thing, whatever
But I could not sit and not say anything
Because then to me
It would mean that my listeners
Accept that I agree
And I don't agree with inconsistencies
And that is what this is all about
Is just inconsistencies
It is an opinion
And it isn't beliefs

They're just very simple and basic
Facts
But they, as I said earlier
They relate, they affect
The very core of our being
And I did, I do, I'm going to
Address a few of these this evening
Simply because we weren't able to do it on the air
As I wrote to somebody that
Yes, we are in an impasse
I don't know if it's resolvable
Maybe it is, maybe it isn't
But I do know that we need closure on this, folks
If it isn't resolvable
I could not see myself coming on the air
And pretending that Alan Watt never existed
In our presence with me and with you all together
Now, excuse me
What I'm going to do here, I did this back in May
These are words that Alan stated
And that was May 17th, I believe, if I'm not mistaken
Or it might have been May the 24th
This is a conversation he was having
With our mutual friend, Miss Evie Bernthorn
And the reason I'm going to repeat this
Is because this was stated very emphatically
And it was also stated very emphatically
At another time on sweet liberty
The message today is different than this
He was talking about the secret societies
And he said that people need to go to meetings
And challenge them
This was part of the conversation
And make them admit that they have given a note
To another association or a club or whatever
And Miss Evie said that it seemed like
You'd become a martyr if you did that
Because if you got up there in front of all of them
And he said, yes, it would be like you are a martyr
But he said, you know, the policemen are nothing but bully boys
Then here's where he began
The conversation that I transcribed from that conversation
They had, she had it on tape
Because he never said it again
When I wanted to talk about it
The subject was always changed
These are his words
He says, talking about the policemen being bully boys
That they're in the minority
And once the head is cut off of any monster
The rest of it falls apart
I'm trying not to read this whole thing
But just to skip down
They're just robots who take a central command in a paycheck

But you're conditioned to them all as invincible
And undefeatable
But then really, you go beyond them
You go to the ones who are in control of it all
And point them out as being the gangsters that they are
They're obvious gangsters
And that's when they talked about going up to the crowd, etc
And then he said it would be like being a martyr
And he said it would be that anyway
He said there's also another element to all of it, you see
And it does involve the fact that there is a consciousness in this world
And you can create consciousness in this world by willing it to be so
And when you have enough on the same wavelength as it were
Because the other side used this technique for sure
When you have other people who are willing
Another way to come into existence
That is the real war that goes on
And it is a spiritual battle
We know that as well as the physical, don't we folks?
He said because at the very top of this
Behind all the religions
Behind all the masterminds that ever existed
And gurus
They have always known that there is such a thing
As a spiritual force within everybody
That can be utilized
And they're more terrified of that than anything else
And again he said that's the key
Because if you can keep everybody trapped in a world where everything boils down to
Matter
Things that are produced and procuring wealth
As long as they can keep us trapped in basic material needs
We cannot get to that plane where the real war goes on
And he said they've written about this
That's what's done me
Is that they did write about this
And when you have enough people
Just enough people
You don't even have to be the 3%
But when you have enough
Who are honest enough
And who are self enlightened
They've come to that plateau
Who will will it to be another way
And that's when their world will come crashing down
And big changes will be made
And that's
As far as I'm going to go with that
That is the main thing that I wanted you to hear
Ladies and gentlemen
That within every individual
Is a spiritual force
And the reason this is them
I know that this is so

I know that this is so
And the reason that I bring this up
Because it is so important
In my mind
For all of us to know this
We don't have to
We don't have to twist ourselves in pretzels
We don't have to pray to saints
We are one with our father creator
We are of our father creator
And the communication
Is within us
The ability to communicate is within us
And
I went and listened to
Some other broadcasts
That he had been on some other shows
Because people were calling me
And saying, did you hear this show
And he said this and he said that
And I would go to listen
And the one thing that I have heard him say
And he said it on Sweet Liberty Sense
Is that everybody doesn't have spirit
Now that is exactly opposite
Of what I just read to you
And what was said on the air
On Sweet Liberty
To a very large shortwave audience
And I believe we were on the internet at the time
Not sure
But when people
If it was anybody
Just anybody who said that
You could take it with a grain of salt
It wouldn't bother me
This is Alan Watt
Who's been a guest on this broadcast
Hundreds of times
Who made the statement
In direct opposition
To the one that I just read to you
That was made
That within every single individual
Is a spiritual force
Now the message is
Everybody doesn't have spirit
Everybody doesn't have spirit
And that a spirit was made for us
But we have to call the spirit to us
And spirit doesn't always come
That's frightening to people
Who hear that
And the reason it's frightening

Is that people hear it from Alan Watt
And I do know this
Is that in fact I mentioned it to Alan that Wednesday
There are many people
Who have adopted Alan as their new guru
And as Alan has cautioned you
And as he said many times
That people are just looking
For another guru to follow
For someone else to follow
When Alan Watt says it
People take it seriously
And if he had only been a one-time guest
I wouldn't spend a broadcast doing this, folks
But he's been here so many times
And because of that
He has the responsibility to address these differences
And possibly he would like to ask him the questions yourself
Or possibly Alan may call
I don't know
I would rather not have a private conversation
I would like to do it on the air
That may not happen
And I won't be spending another broadcast like this
I want you to know that
We'll get on to other things
We're going to take a break here
And we'll be right back
You stay with us, folks
Around the world and on satellite
To acquire physical gold and silver
Discount gold and silver trading was founded
On the principles of truth and honesty
We believe in providing a quality product
Quality service and most importantly competitive pricing
We provide all forms of precious metals
Including American gold, silver, platinum
And rare investment and circulated coins
Silver bars, rounds and 90% silver bags
Are on hand for the silver investor
Gold self-directed IRAs are available
Call discount gold and silver trading
At 1-800-375-4188
If you'd like to get a copy of this program
There are a few ways that we can help you
You may subscribe at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
For only \$45 a month
And you'll receive an MP3CD weekly
Of all of our programs
As a bonus, we'll send you a password
For our audio archives online
That's a \$15 value
Or you may request any month of any program
On one MP3CD

For a minimum donation of only \$25
For any single person
Or a minimum donation of only \$25
Or any single program on tape
MP3CD or CD
For only \$15
You may do all of this online
At FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Just follow the instructions
To make a donation or subscribe
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program
Please don't forget that most of the programs
On FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Are listener supported
Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773
And we'll be honored to help you
Thank you from all of us here
At FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Now listen to me
The Bible says render under Caesar
That which is Caesar
I want you to know that a corporation is Caesar
Government takeover of the church
This DVD is the most powerful tool we have
For waking up those asleep in the pews
The scripture calls for his people
To come out of her
The corporate church is the apostate church
The whore that rides the beast
Get this DVD for a donation of \$25
From FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Make copies and give them away
To your corporate church friends
And loved ones
The truth will make them free
They will watch the DVD
Government takeover of the church
Order online today at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Or call 559-781-3773
Who will tell them if not you
Alright, we're back here folks
So that was one of the, to me, the very important inconsistencies
That I think would be wonderful if it was explained
How everybody doesn't have spirit
We have to call spirit to us
And sometimes spirit doesn't come
And then on the other hand
To say that within every individual
Is a spiritual force
That was the message
That was the message of love and hopefulness
Not hopelessness
And there was another statement that was made
That regarding reincarnation

That we only get ten times, ten lifetimes
That was, he said, that was an ancient
From an ancient religion I don't know
This was a discussion we had on the air
In fact it was just a prayer
To our having our two and a half year hiatus
He said for those who are waking up right now
It's too late
And to say that to people
Who admire and respect and believe
The person that they're listening to
And the fact that there is such wisdom
And there is such a vast memory bank
Full of ancient history that has been given us
People take it seriously
That causes confusion
When we were on our last broadcast
I thought what he said was so
When he was talking about people stepping out of the system
And the first step that's taken out of that system
Is the beginning
And that's when the spiritual side begins to develop
What I would like you to do is keep that in your mind
Keep that in your mind
That within every single one of us
Is the spiritual force
That literally can overcome this world
As Jesus said, ye are the light of the world
Ye are the light of the world
You keep that in your mind
Because I know that for the most part
You'll continue to listen to Alan
But you keep that in your mind
It's never too late
No, I take that back
I can't say that
Any more than Alan can say
We only have ten lifetimes
It is my belief
Not a knowing, it is my belief
Like a knowing
That when we begin questioning
And we begin seeking truth
Is when we begin
And the journey back home, if you would
Into spiritual consciousness
I have no doubts of that in my mind, folks
And maybe we don't get
Hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of time
Maybe if we don't learn our lessons
And lessons are presented to us
Over and over and over again
And we choose
We choose to ignore it

We choose to ignore that still small voice within us
Because we always know every time
That we do something that isn't okay
We know it
I'm not talking religious
Like if you don't go to church on Sunday
You're going to hell
Or if you happen to eat meat on Sunday
Or if you eat shellfish or whatever
I'm not talking religious things
I'm talking about, as Jesus told us
When they ask him, what is the greatest commandment?
He didn't say, thou shalt not, thou shalt not, thou shalt not
He said, love your father with all your heart, mind, soul, and strength
And love your neighbor as yourself
That is the greatest commandment
And both are the same
And we all know each and every one of us
Every time we do something that isn't okay
That is mean or petty or vindictive
Or revengeful
If it isn't loving
If it isn't kind or compassionate
We're stepping off the path
And we know it
And when we choose to ignore that
Over and over and over again
Maybe it happens
Maybe the energy dissipates back into the ethers
I don't know
When I brought up this conversation that I read to you earlier
On that one particular broadcast
He said that that was meant for one person
And I reminded him that he had said it before
To a huge audience of fundamentalist Christians, actually
A different listening audience than we have today
Because we've had many, many conversations about the religions
And Alan said that everybody isn't ready for it
Well, folks, to withhold spiritual truth
Because somebody might not be ready for it
It's an inconsistency
The truth is written in our hearts
And we know the truth when we hear it
But everybody isn't ready for it
That was only meant for one person, I was told
And he said that we shouldn't talk against people's religions
Because it'll push them away
Or I forget which word was used
Well, Alan and I have spent dozens and dozens of hours
Discussing religions and how religions are man-made
And exposing the lives of religion
And suddenly, on that particular night
We're not supposed to say anything
I didn't say anything, by the way, against somebody's religion

I read a very beautiful passage of a conversation
Of words that Alan spoke to our friend Effie
And that he had spoken on the air before
But that particular night, I believe, as I said, it was May 24th
This year, it was only meant for one person
Everybody isn't ready for it
And if Alan, he said that he talks with people on a one-to-one basis
I said that you can't talk to everybody, Alan
My concern, my concern
Is each and every person who's listening to this broadcast
Takes from it something that is uplifting
And no, I'm not a cheerleader for this world
But to leave this broadcast so downcast
That I've had mail from people and emails from people
Okay, what are we supposed to do? Sounds to me like this is a done deal
We're supposed to just roll over and play dead? No
And we do that, which we're led to do from within us
But I was told that he talks one-on-one to people
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
I wanted our listeners who are ready for this to hear it
Then the comment was made that you can't say things
Against people's religion
And when I said you can't talk to everybody
He said I've talked to hundreds
I said, but that isn't everybody, Alan
And there was dissension there
People called me and said he was miffed at you this evening
I regret that, folks
But to sit and say nothing
When comments are made that are an exact opposition
To what has been said before
That nullifies the truth is what it does
And given that this is a Sweet Liberty broadcast
Hosted by Jackie Patru
And that I opened the doors
Back in 1998 for that message to get out
Then I owe to you some explanation here
As to what the quote impasse is
It isn't that I'm angry because Alan doesn't believe
In what I do, as a matter of fact
Very much we're on the same page
And when this message began to come out
More and more and more
Everybody doesn't have a spirit
And then we're talking about...
So I never did understand this
And I asked the question about it
Those who have been cast here
I cast down
I asked where they cast down from
Jesus said the Kingdom of God is within us
Are they from up there in the sky somewhere in the clouds?
We cannot be cast away from our Creator
Because we're one with our Creator

We can choose to ignore that
Or maybe we don't know it
But if it's presented and we choose to ignore it
It doesn't change anything
It doesn't make it not so
What it means is that in our mind
If we deny it
And turn our backs and say
That isn't so, there is no God
Or whatever
Then if as it isn't
But it doesn't change anything
I cannot be cast away from my Creator
I cannot cast my Creator from me
Because I am one with my Creator
As you and each and every one of us are
It is choices we make
Choices we make
If we have the opportunity to make the choice
If we ever come out of the lies of the religions
And this next that I want to share with you
I had a gentleman call me and tell me about this
I had gotten all about it
And I actually had it played for you
Last Wednesday
Because I wasn't going to be on the air
This was the broadcast that Alan and I did
In August of 1931
2004
And it was replayed
In our archives
On November the 2nd
We were talking about
The different colors
Of man, etc, etc
And talking about a white race
And I said
He was talking, we were talking about
The red-haired
The red-haired pharaohs
And people in China that they found red-headed
And they were white
I said this sounds like a white race Alan
And he said it is
He says yeah but I said well is it
He said well it is definitely a white race
And now listen
He said it goes back
Into the legends of a super white race
That were almost albino in the beginning
And that goes back
To the ancient mystery religions
The ancient mystery religions
Of the ones who were cast here

To the earth
And the first bodies they created for themselves
Were basically pure albino
So what we're getting here
I thought at that time
That he was explaining
What the ancient mystery religion belief was
And then he went into the Old Testament
The different, what they called them
Horites and etc
He said there's no doubt
That the priesthood knew
Things did not begin with the Hebrews
You knew that, you know that
The world has been here much much much longer
It's been through many empires that are lost in time
And lost in history
There have been many bids
By the evil doers
You might call them on the planet
To take the whole world
Into their own control
And under their own control
For complete and total control
As you see happening today
There's no argument there is there
But he says that something
The real creator
Always steps in at the grand finale
And seems to make him low again
And then they go back into hiding
They go back to the mystery religions
Because they're hunted
And I ask is this their history
As they tell it
This is their history, yeah
When you say the real creator steps in
That's as though saying our creator
Actively gets involved in what's going on
That's beyond my ability to comprehend
He says well long before the so called
Mystery religions
It was said that everyone on earth
The natural people who lived here
Could converse freely on a one to one basis
With the creator
There was no priesthood
And eventually over a period of time
This creator left the world
Running like a clock
Left the world
That's like our creator comes and goes
And it sounds to me like our creator is a man
I'm not saying that our creator could not manifest

Into anything
But think about this folks our creator is
Within each and everything in this physical realm
There is a consciousness
In all things
A consciousness in the plants and the trees
In the animals
In the fish and the birds
There is a consciousness
And that consciousness is of creator
Because creator is
All
In which we live and move
And breathe and have our being
Our creator cannot come and go
And this is what we were told
That it goes back to the ancient mystery religions
And he said
They claimed that there was a war
Between these other beings and the creator
And these beings were cast here
Now he said
A few paragraphs before this
Or a few minutes before this
That the ancient mystery religion
Religion is the one that teaches
That there were evil doers who were cast here
And of course Alan has told us
And exposed and verified and confirmed
Religions were made by man
Ancient mystery religion
I don't care what religion it was
Religions are made by man people
But anyway
Those who were cast here
Started the whole ball rolling
Of trying to conquer everything
Through the use of science
To control everything in the whole world
And they've tried at least seven times
According to the Brahmins
The Brahmin religion
So we're talking about religions here
We're talking about beliefs
And when I said
And then he said that the secret is
That the creator himself
Put his faith into the lives of some people
During that period
In other words
If there's something worth saving here
Or changing
He will come back and change it
I said now this sounds like

Now are you saying this is their story?
And he said no
This was written about in religions
Pre-existing the Hebrews
So what I'm getting here
Is that this is the story
It's a story
And it's from ancient religions
Those who were cast here
And the creator
Left the world
We may as well be talking about Jehovah
The God Jehovah
Of the Old Testament
That Alan mentioned was Lucifer
I wouldn't disagree with that
Not sure exactly
What Lucifer
Represents
Or is meant to represent
Maybe the Lord of this world
I'm not talking
When I talk about creator
I'm talking about the source
Of all that is
And there's the difference
In spiritual truth
And talking about ancient religions
Belief folks
And maybe I've said enough on this
For you to at least consider
As much as
As you appreciate
And I've appreciated Alan
Alan and I have become friends
Well, in a sense maybe
I thought we were friends
And I do regret
That this has happened
Although maybe
This was meant to happen
When it did as it did
Because I can't
Talk about
I don't want to talk about
This material world
And those cast here
And people taking over this world
We have to talk about
The truth of our history here
And the truth of this system
And you can go and listen to
Hundreds of hours about that
When we're talking spiritual issues

I would prefer not to bring
The stories of the religion
Of the Brahmins
Of the Hebrews
The ancient mystery religions
And refer to it as though
It's a spiritual truth
And of course it is up for you to discern
And that would mean asking
Asking for discernment
The answers are within us
All of the answers
And just be discerning
And know that everything I say
Is not truth
I don't claim to have all the truth
But begin to go within
And we have talked about this
Alan had discussed this
Begin to go within
To be, to sit quietly
To find quiet time
And to begin seeking
I believe that the majority of you
Who are listening to this broadcast
And I don't get the same kind of calls
That Alan does
You know, the people who call
That are ready to go off the edge
And off the deep end
And go into psychiatrists
That have to be programmed
And reprogrammed
I get calls from those of you
Who want to talk
Who ask questions
I can only share with you
The level of my understanding
And my own personal experiences
And I know that's been
Invalidated in a sense
That the trouble with sharing
Your own experiences
Is that nobody can relate to them
I understand that
We have to have our own
Although I can speak
From personal experiences
That I've had
I know that the universe is benevolent
And I know that we are
Beloved
And holy and precious
Children of our creator

We don't act that way
All the time, do we?
We have the potential
Let me put it that way
We were created that way
We were created that way
Like a perfect symphony
Written
Maybe we need to learn
How to play
The notes of that symphony
And then we will be
We will be
Being what we truly are
As children of God
Children of creator
I don't like that word
We're almost out of time here
I was wishing tonight
That I was set up to take your calls
I took the phone away
From the broadcast desk
When I went off the air
And I unplugged some things
I don't know how to plug everything back in
And there's a possibility
That maybe I'll get it hooked back up again
So that I can take your calls
That would be fun
I would love to talk with you and hear from you
And I can't tell you today
What we'll be doing next week
Because I don't know
As I told you this evening
That I would rather
Not have had
This conversation tonight
I would have rather had it with Alan
I almost feel like I'm talking behind his back
Although I'm not
Because I know he's listening
And
And that is the way
I would have hoped it could have been
And it wasn't
So it doesn't mean you'll never hear Alan
What again, does it, folks?
Because he's doing his own
In fact, as I mentioned earlier
At least tonight
He said that tonight
His show tonight would be
Posted at 9.30
Maybe he will

Reconsider that
And either do his at 8 o'clock or 10 o'clock
So you don't have to make a choice
It doesn't matter to me
I've never advertised this broadcast
I have over 400 people
On my email list
And I never once
Sent out an email that I recall
I might have once or twice
But I always felt in my mind
That anybody who was listening to Sweet Liberty
Was meant to be listening to Sweet Liberty
And that you would find it
If there was a message here for you
One person told me
They only listened to Sweet Liberty
To hear Alan What
That's okay
And you can hear Alan What
Because he's doing his own now
And
We're not quite out of time
And I feel like I'm out of words here
And if I had a song to sing to you
I would not sing to you
Not sing to you
Play for you
We just have our one-minute warning
Here
There are probably things
That I wanted to say
Or that I wanted to say in a different way
If I think of it
I'll make a note
And maybe bring it up
But don't expect that
Another broadcast will be spent
On this issue
And folks, thank you for being here tonight
And I will be back
Next Wednesday night
Barring any unforeseen events
Good night
Now you can enjoy the most delicious
Freshest and healthiest drinking water
Any time

Is anything changed at all, sweet liberty? Sweet liberty is in our eyes
Is part of the plan, or is it a state of mind?
Never forget!
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Do I have you?
Yeah
It isn't past nine o'clock, is it?
It's right on now
Well, maybe we're not going to have our intro tonight
All right, ladies and gentlemen
Give it
Yes, are you there?
I am
Did you just hear a squeal?
That's real, yeah
I hope we're on the air, I don't know if we are or not
But folks, if we are on the air, thank you for tuning in tonight to Sweet Liberty
And I am Jackie Petru, your hostess
Normally when I dial us in, I can hear the commercial before and then the opening song, Sweet Liberty song
And that's why I'm not so sure I'm on the air
Sweet Liberty is Wednesday, and it is the 27th of September in the year 2006
And Alan, what is our guest this evening?
Alan, thanks for being here tonight
Yes, it's a pleasure, I was forgetting myself what month it was
We were, you really?
Yeah, but you were thinking about what month is it?
Well, it goes so fast
It does go so fast, so it's raining there in Canada, it's raining here in beautiful Pennsylvania
And that just seems, I just for some reason felt that we were going to be having a very beautiful Indian summer
I was looking forward to it with all the rain because other than the first two weeks in May
It's never been dry here Alan
This whole last weekend beyond that, it was raining and it's been pouring pretty well all day steadily
But mind you, when the clouds are breaking up sometimes in between rain showers
I can see the higher clouds which are the trails of the aircraft
The chemtrails, uh-huh
They're still above the lower clouds, yeah?
Uh-huh
Yeah, so they're laying it on thick
Well, I don't know if I mentioned this on the air before, but maybe I have
I do know that I repeat myself, but you never know who you've told something to
When you're talking to a lot of people
Here in Pennsylvania, we moved in in late 95, but when we were looking at the property
She said that they were in a drought condition
And had been for a couple three years up here in northern Pennsylvania north-central
And I asked her if the farmers had irrigation
And she said no because they'd never needed it
And then it was back, I believe, maybe 2000
I don't know how, I mean the time, no it wasn't
It was 2002 towards the end of the term, the legislative session
Uh, they passed a water bill
And the water bill they passed was a real dozer, I mean it was just loaded
Which will be, of course, encouraging the local, the townships and the counties to start monitoring well water

And because of the drought, I mean that's why everything was in the bill
Because it had been in a drought condition for so many years
Right after, well it was a beautiful, it was, 2002 was a beautiful fall
It was a beautiful, warm, dry, gorgeous leaf, you know, all of the different types of trees
Just awesome, and that dog on bill got passed
And it was spring of 2003 when it started raining here
My garden has been drowned out, well two years in a row
And this year I was never able to get it in, Alan
So as soon as they got that bill passed, and if anybody listening thinks that that's just a coincidence, folks
You gotta start opening your eyes, opening your ears
And don't believe it just because you hear it, but start doing your own research
You know Alan, that's the thing that gets me is when somebody
And I'm not talking about our listeners, I don't think they'd be listening to this broadcast
If you know they were deniers going into denial, but people you will talk to intelligent people
Will say, I don't believe that, that's not possible
I had a friend here, a very intelligent person
We were talking, I was mentioned weather control, he said that's impossible
The weather's too big, it can't be controlled
And I was telling him some things, he said you're not going to convince me
I said, no I don't want to convince you Greg, but I hope that you're curious enough
To maybe say, well I'd like some information on that, I'd like you to prove it
You know, be curious enough to ask for some documentation, I'll be glad to provide it
He didn't say no thank you, he just dropped the subject
And Alan, that is, what is that?
When a person doesn't even say, are you serious?
Oh come on, give me a break, prove it to me
What is it?
Well it's a person who has, well the reality, they've been trained to believe in
And it's augmented by their growing up watching the Six o'clock news
And really believing it's there to do all their thinking for them
And if it's not mentioned on the mainstream music, can't be true
Oh boy, okay
That's how simple it is
So 50 years ago the public were suspicious of media
Because they knew media in the different papers, left wing, right wing and up and down and all the rest of it
They all had their little spins and agendas or their ways of covering stories
According to their particular view on things
And they also knew they were all private organizations you see
And big money was always viewed with suspicion
Especially anything to do with the mind and information has to do with the mind
But today they've been so well, they've been brought up with television
I mean, honestly brought up with it as weaned them, as weaned them till they're adults
And Brzezinski said that
Weaned, did you say weaned them?
Yeah, that's right
They're probably their babies sat by the television
And they go to kindergarten and even have, look at kindergarten
Schools now, they all have the satellite antennas on top
So they can watch their favorite cartoons and so on and get the same indoctrination
And so, and again with the standardization of all education
Worldwide, it's not just nationals worldwide
You bounce your ideas off anybody across the planet
And if they come back partying at six o'clock news
And it suits your views then you judge yourself sane

That's how we judge ourselves, sane by bouncing ideas off other people
I see
So if they have a six o'clock news version of the world
And everybody else does, then we must all be right, that's what they think
But really Brzezinski said that himself, in his own book
The public would shortly be unable to reason for themselves
They can only parrot what they've been downloaded with on the previous nights news
You know, I saw a quote, sometimes when I'm pulling up emails
I think about making notes just to mention some of these things that I get
There was a statement by Brzezinski
And I don't recall if there was a date
But in my mind as I was reading it, I was under the impression that it was a fairly recent quote
And he was talking about, I ran in a favorable way
And I thought, what in God's name is going on?
And there were articles, because I subscribe online
Washington Post, New York Times, and the Toronto Star
And USA Today, and I just do a rundown
Just take a look at their, you know, take a look at the headlines
And there's their, I'll tell you what it reminds me of
They're just saying a lot of stuff now
And then you try to figure out, OK, why are they airing this?
And I think back of the protocols where it's said that, you know, the people will want peace
And rest from the terror and the chaos
And they're going to, in the protocols
I wish I had it handy, I could read it because I've got it bookmarked
But basically they said that the people are going to get so irritated, so angry
And with their government
That they won't, in other words, to hell with it all
And then they'll accept our international super government
Yeah, they try to break the will down through anxiety
And they understand, except on so many tests on animals and just as many humans as well
That we can only take so much stress continuously
Especially when it's not resolved, you know, unresolved stress
It builds up until you end up like Pavlov's dog
You just sit in the middle and you shake because you can't see a way around it all
And that's what they want, then when a savior comes along
With an answer and says, there, there, don't worry, go back to sleep, I'll take care of it
Yes
We do
The king desperate of the blood of Zion
That's their, they said it'll be the pope of the world
Oh well, they can have their pope as well
They're king desperate of the blood of Zion
So you see, they're now, so much is coming out in the media
That it's making people angry with the US Congress
With the economic system, of course
But the blame is starting to be laid now
On these agencies and these individuals
And it, I believe that that's what they're doing
Yeah, they also like to almost, well it's back between the crisis
Until we were off guard and then hit you fast again
Fast and hard with something else
And we're glopping down on this roller coaster
And that's another technique of breaking you down too

Nobody, I don't believe anybody was expecting what happened on September 11th, 2001
They said the ones that planned it
Right, exactly
It was a shock, I was in shock, literally
And I thought about this because there's always these threats of nuclear
You know, they're gonna nuke Iran and they're gonna nuke Syria
And Israel is using nuclear weapons now
And I think that fear is being put into people
And they'll do something totally off the beaten path
That will be terrible
And shocking the people and throw everybody back into a state of paralysis, I guess you would say
And it probably won't be a nuclear explosion
And I pray that it doesn't
But there's been too many threats of it
I guess that's what I'm thinking
Oh, I know, they cry of wolf so many times
They cry of wolf
And you remember too that in the early 90s the Cold War was over
Yeah, the Cold War, I know
During the whole Cold War we never had
And most countries never had any practice for anything
There was no real setup during rehearsals in public for a nuclear war
With ambulances and firemen and police and military
And in 95, across Canada and other countries as well
Even in small towns in the last place I lived in
It's a potato town basically
I went in one day and in 95, and there's this emergency response drill
With people as actors pretending they were hurt and injured
And firemen near, police there, military there
And I asked one of the guys, what's all this?
This is all a practice in case someone put a bomb out of outside Baxter's laboratory
And I thought, what's going on here?
I said, this is the Cold War, it's over
We never had this kind of drill during the Cold War
What's happening?
And then of course Margaret Thatcher
Just a few years before it
In her speech at Massey Hall in Toronto
Which was entitled The New World Order
Her appearance there
In the newspapers
She said the next war will be on fundamentalist religions
Probably beginning in the Middle East
And I thought it all falls into place
In 9-11 came along after Brzezinski's book
The Grand Chess Board
And they get what they want
So it was all planned long before
I don't know if you've ever read Benjamin Friedman's talk
I think it was in 1963 or 1960
It was in the 1960s
And if you read that speech
You'd think the speech was being given
Well maybe was given a couple of three years ago

Because he said, right now as I'm speaking
They're planning a war, a long war in the Middle East
And they will be using your children
As the cannon fodder
I'm very proud to hear about that
Before World War II
I know
Right when you say Margaret Thatcher said it
A couple of years ago
It's been in the making a long time
I'm not going to go into religion here
You seem to want to stay away from that
I don't mean religion either
I'm talking spiritual issues
But I got an email today
And it was kind of an overview of a book
That was written, God is a lie
Or something like that
And I said this when I was writing
Jewish persecution
That it appears to me that
I was using Christianity as an example
Founded to be destroyed
In other words, there's so many lies in religion
That when people begin to find out the truth
The lies that they've been told
I said my concern is that
And what I believe they probably hope for
Is that people will throw the baby out with the bathwater
And this book is saying there is no God
And you see, he goes back into the Old Testament
And he mentions how Jehovah lovingly
Commanded that Abraham should kill Isaac
His beloved son
And the way the article about it is written
The guy makes a case for people
To say there is no God or creator
In other words, it's science
And then this whole universe is physical
And all the laws of the universe
Are the laws of physics, see
So there is no higher being
And I thought when I was reading it
And he brought all the religions in
It wasn't just Christianity
It's just like this, you see
There is no, quote, God
And that, above all things
In my mind would leave people
At least in their hearts
Well, they believe in the religion
That they were born into
Or that they settled on
They believe that they want to hang on

To whatever it is that they've been given
And not question it
And there are people now
Who are just totally confused
It's like what is truth, what is there?
Yeah, that's why they're doing all the searching
And going into all the different groups
And following gurus
It's something to fill the gap
It's been left, the whole has been left really
And of course the whole new age cult
Or whatever they're involved in
Which is all new age
Was designed by the same people
Who control the old religion
Well, the new age, yeah
But we have to be careful there
That, you know, just anybody who
Anybody who finally rejects
Religions that were made by man
And begins to seek the higher spiritual truth
It doesn't necessarily mean their new age
Not much if they follow the same formulas
I don't know, well what formulas
Would you be talking about?
Well, there's always a master, like a guru
Okay
And now guru in India
Is also a god, by the way
Your personal guru is a god
I see
And it's the same thing here
They created the new age movement in the 60s
Really pushed it in the 60s
From the top down
And it was sung to the music
To the true music and so on
They set the Beatles off
To get it all, the ball rolling
And sure enough all the followers follow
That's what followers do
They can't think for themselves
And they want these guys, our heroes are doing this
There must be a truth in there
And that got the Maharishi set up
All the magazines went in the action
At the same time, all the newspapers
Just how wonderful it was
And at the same time you had guys being interviewed
Pop stars and rock stars
Who were stoned out of their skulls
Doing interviews on mainstream TV
Falling off chairs
And then the interviewers were laughing

Or TV, he aren't the naughty type thing
Because it was meant to get all the youngsters involved
If they made this curvaturereal change
From the old religions into the new
And the Scottish Rite of Freemasons
The high ones, the Rite of Perfection
Their magazine was called
And you age back in the 1950s
And they said they would bring in
And you age with a movement
And that was it
I don't know if you're aware of this
And I don't know how you feel about it
But when you talk about people
They just find someone else to follow
You've become in a sense a guru to a lot of people
I wonder how you...
If you're aware of that
People that I talk to
It's almost as though you're next to the messiah here
You know what I'm saying?
Well, I tell everybody
They've got to check everything out for themselves
And it isn't that you show them
Or point them in a way
And see, here's a formula
And people unfortunately are trained
In regular religions too
To go through formulas
Yeah, formulas
Everything's practical and so on
So they've been trained in formula, ritual
And it's a very human thing
To almost want this mass movement of ritual
When you say ritual, would you...
That's a real broad...
Would you...
I'll predetermined
Physical movements with
Sequential, verbal responses
To phrases that are put out there
Just like they do in the churches
Who wants a game of dominoes, not me
With that type of thing
You made a statement one time
And this was back some time in the spring
We were talking
In fact, I had read something that
You had said to Effie and
It was so important that I had transcribed it
And read it
And you said, well, I...
That's only meant for one person
And you know, you said I talked to people

One on one

My concern of course is, and as I said

You can't talk to everybody

Not every single person

So to withhold truth

That you know are true

It saddens me for them

You have to though, you have to

You can't give ultimate truth to people

Unless they're prepared

To see what you're giving them

Because if you don't prepare them

Individually they can't see what you're giving them

What you said to Effie though

Was something that you had said on the air

Several years even prior to that

You said it on the air

But then you said that

You talk to people one on one

And you're deprogramming them

And then you reprogram them

And you know, I didn't...

That kind of slid by me

When you said it and then I got to thinking about it

Who has the right to program anybody?

The thing is, all you can do is start them off

You start them off and you let them

Search out themselves

But is that what you would...

Most people what they do

Reprogramming?

No

Most people what they do

Is they choose a religion

They choose the religion they'd already wanted

That's what the whole New Age movement says

That they go shopping for religion

Really, they're looking for the one

They've already chosen

They've already picked an advance in there

And they want something with no boundaries

Number one

No rights or wrongs

Or don't do's or do's

Is that part of the New Age movement?

Yeah

So in other words, the New Age movement

Does not teach that as we so so shall we reap

Oh, they'll say certain things like karma

But it's almost like a credit card system

Where you can do now and pay later

Okay

Yeah, the karma thing

I mean, the whole New Age movement

Is taken directly from Hinduism
All of it
The channeling
The different types of meditation with a chance
Repetition and chance
Bringing in different guides
Or power animals or whatever it happens to be
People call it shamanism here
But they have the same thing in India
But you don't reject shamanism, do you?
Well, unless you...
Why shouldn't you reject it?
Number one
Well, I ask you that because you have spoken with
The shamans
Some of the shamans that have come to visit you
It's just almost like you're saying
Don't you accept the religion?
No, no
Is shamanism a religion?
Yeah
Okay, well, what about the shamans
Who have the inner knowledge and the wisdom
Because there are some
And you've spoken with them
The ones who have any kind of real, real, real insight
Into things
Have been moving away from society
And people over the last ten years
Right
Because they don't want to be around people anymore
They don't want visitors
And now you have the tourist ones
They can go and pay your money
And you'll leave some tobacco smoke in your face
Yeah, and see, I'm not referring to that
I'm referring to the ones that you've spoken to
Seemingly very, very wise
Oh, yeah
And you always find as well that they're pretty
You like their solitude
And I think that's the only way you can go
Because we're so bombarded
We've never had a period in history
We are so bombarded from the minute you get up
To go to bed with electronic sound
Yeah
You know, people actually switch on the radio
First thing in the morning
And the topics to fill their head are given right to them
They have no say in the topics, it's downloaded into them
They drive to work listening to it
Sometimes at work they even listen to it
And the same thing going back home

Then they watch TV for the rest of the night
Their whole waking time
Is taken up with someone else, different people
Professionals at that, companies
Broadcasting thoughts and ideas and opinions
Right into their mind
And they don't even participate
And the answers themselves are bombarded
So, people today
A lot of people, I think you mentioned it yourself
And you some, they can't go to sleep without
The TV or the radio on
A lot of people are becoming that way now
Yes, I know
They're scared stiff of silence
And then we're talking
Probably
I, from the conversations I've had
With so many listeners over the past ten years
And letters that I've received from them
I find Alan that we all seem to have a lot in common
As the people who have listened to Sweet Liberty
And I'm not saying every one of them
But it seems that the people who began listening
And stuck in there
Even when WWCR was sabotaging
The heck out of our reception
They've always been
More into natural foods
Gardening, if they don't garden
Then they seek, you know, more natural foods
They've never been big TV watchers
Most of them I don't think even went to college
And they're just, it's, you know
It's like maybe it's a magnet
The saying birds of a feather flock together
But I believe that the people who listen
To Sweet Liberty are here because
They are seeking the truth and they're not looking
For another guru
Or not looking for another religion
But in their hearts
Truly want to know what is what
What is truth
And we have to take a right here
I just want to differentiate
Between the majority of the listeners
And the people in the back
You know, you were describing
We'll be right back this time
Sometimes our dot com server goes down
So don't forget, we have a backup
First amendment radio dot net
Our nation faces challenges on many fronts

And a day doesn't pass without another economist
Bringing forth warnings of impending
Economic calamity
There has never been a better time than right now
To acquire physical gold and silver
Discount gold and silver trading was founded
On the principles of truth and honesty
We believe in providing a quality product
Quality service and most importantly competitive pricing
We provide all forms of precious metals
Including American gold, silver, platinum
And rare investment and circulated coins
Silver bars, rounds and 90% silver bags
Are on hand for the silver investor
Gold, self-directed IRAs are available
Call discount gold and silver trading
At 1-800-375-4188
Toll free, that's 1-800-375-4188
If you'd like to get a copy of this program
There are a few ways that we can help you
You may subscribe at firstamendmentradio.com
For only \$45 a month
And you'll receive an mp3cd weekly
Of all of our programs
As a bonus, we'll send you a password
For our audio archives online
That's a \$15 value
Or you may request any month
Of any program on one mp3cd
For a minimum donation of only \$25
Or any single program on tape
Mp3cd or CD for only \$15
You may do all of this online
At firstamendmentradio.com
Just follow the instructions
To make a donation or subscribe
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program
Please don't forget that most of the programs
On firstamendmentradio.com
Are listener supported
Don't do internet, then call 559-781-3773
And we'll be honored to help you
Thank you from all of us here
At firstamendmentradio.com
If you read the history books
The most often asked questions of Southerners
Was this, why did you fight?
And the most often given answer is
Because you're here
In other words, the South did not invade
The North and North invaded the South
Was it the Civil War
Or War of Federal Aggression
John Weaver sets the record straight

In this DVD series on the Civil War
From the old past Christian History Conference
Was there a war to set the slaves free?
Or was it a war to enslave us all?
Get this DVD and judge for yourself
War of Federal Aggression
Get this DVD presentation
For a donation of \$25
From firstamendmentradio.com
Order online today
At firstamendmentradio.com
Call 559-781-3773
The truth seems strange
Only because we've been indoctrinated
With a fiction
War of Federal Aggression
Get it today
Oh, we sure have been indoctrinated
With a fiction, haven't we Alan?
I know, there's so many of them
Excuse me
It occurs to me that
It's obvious I seem to have a head cold here
I was wondering for the dot or the vinegar
No, not the vinegar
This doggone thing started yesterday
At least it's staying in my head
And that's a blessing
You know, for me, of course
Because that silly lung thing I get
But no, it's just I'm very, very nasal
I remind you a lot of people
I get it too with the rains
At this time of year
Really?
I never mind the stuff they're adding to it
But yeah, normally I get that anyway
Because a lot of the leaves are dying
And some of them turn to powder
Yeah?
There's mold out there
Isn't that kind of like an allergy, though?
Yeah
I've never at least had any known allergies
I think this is just a head cold
You know, I remember
Maybe a couple weeks ago or whatever
I started to say something
And you said you didn't really want to get into it
But Alan, in today's
In today's
In today
I can't think of anything
More important today

Than for people to begin to
Have an understanding of exactly what it was
That you said to Effie
And that you had said on the air
Sometime back in 99
Because when people realize that
They've been lied to
It's this conversation that I've had with listeners
That are so concerned
Confused Alan
Oh, they have realized that
The religious most of
Well, religion itself
There are truths in the Bible
There are truths that are given
In every religion
Because otherwise they could never keep the people
You know
Taking it more
But I wonder if you
Because you had said it
Just exactly almost
The way you said it to Effie
And when I read it you said
You're opposing people's religions
And it's only for a one on one thing
And I get my wondering is
Why was it okay to say it publicly
To a shortwave audience
And we have people that are just
Spiritually sloudering
And I'm not saying that I have answers for people
I can only share with people
My understandings and experiences
That I've had, as you've said in the past
And I know that it's so we can believe
We believe by faith
But we know by experience
It's the only thing
The problem with any experience
Is that it's unverifiable to anyone else
Exactly
But it's something that we ourselves know
But my question is
Maybe you could explain this to me
Because you did say it
And then we have a whole new audience today
In fact, the audience that you said it to
By far and look
Basically were fundamentalist Christians
You know, the old New Testament
Every word is gospel truth
And you said it identically to that
And then when I read it on the air

You said it's only meant for one individual
Have you had second thoughts about that
Or that's what
Well, I've watched over the last few years
And I've talked to many, many people
I've even come back to nine to eight
And I know the ones who
Can understand on a particular level of understanding
That the basics of what's happening
And the wise things are happening
But also it's...
There's more to it than just the purely material world
That everybody's terrified of losing
And they are, you know
Exactly
There are people phoning me up now
Who you've definitely feared, nice people
Who are phoning me up and asking me
In desperation how they can
Get their money out of the country
Before it collapses and all this kind of stuff
And I'm saying to them
Look, I'd never, ever advise you on that
Because it's all nonsense anyway
What's happening is a global situation
And I said, it doesn't matter what you move to where
I said the new system that's supposed to come out of this one
Won't be using money as you know it
You'll be getting so many credits
And so will everyone else get the same amount every week
And you can't save them up
They're gone at the end of the week
However, they're desperate about all of this
I'll get ones phoning me about the draft
To try and get their sons out of the country
Well, that I can understand
Desperate, desperation
And to go into a spiritual side of things
You have to
They have to make their own personal decisions
Of course they do
I do understand that Alan
And many of the people you see
What they're really wanting
Is to keep this system going
As it is and don't get it
Don't let it get any worse in their lifetime
Just stop it right now
You mean a lot of people that you talk to?
Yeah
Okay, well, that's different
Because the conversations that I've had with people
Their concern is of a spiritual nature
And there is a lot of confusion

And you see the whole thing
What's to hear, that's earth to hear
It doesn't matter what you go into
Or how many, if you go off to South America
And pop drugs to get some experience
It isn't going to do you any good
As you wake up as yourself again
In the same old you and the same old body
Hopefully anyway
The next day
Wherever you go, there you are
That's right
And so what you have is
This is where spirit and matter meet
This is the deciding place
And you can't save one without the other
You see
This is the whole thing
In other words, you must act out
The thoughts that come to you
You must put into action
What is right through what you say
Is the spirit that comes to you
The quiet little inner you
That pushes, should I keep my mouth shut
And keep my head down
And just go along in the physical
Maybe they won't notice me
But you know yourself
You're coughing out
You have to act
Because whatever you do here
Is going to decide
If there is another life for you
Yeah
It's all decided here
Yeah
And again, lots of people
If you start encouraging a spiritual side
You bring millions of people to you
So what they're after really
Is complete escapism from here
That's the problem
Complete escapism from here
You mean here in the physical?
That's right
You wouldn't be
The amount of the new ageers who follow me
Who've been to all the different groups
And spent, God knows
How many thousands of dollars in each one
They don't want to look at the world at all
They really don't want to look at the world
As though it didn't concern them

Didn't concern them
They're in total denial
And that was part of the reason
The new age movement was created
So they wouldn't participate
In decision making in the world
Yeah
Yeah
And that's the problem if you encourage them
But when you say, wait, encourage them
It doesn't have to be encouraging them
Into the new age, the religion
Not if you understand at the very beginning
That I wouldn't impart anything to them personally
Unless I knew they were going to act on it
When you say act on it
Yeah
What act on what?
On ultimate truth
Is there a point having ultimate truth
And then sitting back and saying, well
It's like a Christian scene
I'm fine, I would say
Ah, gotcha
In other words, it's for them personally, not
Yeah, it's like they'll film that old song
This world is not my home
I'm just passing through
No, I don't
That's the old Christian song
No, I don't
Well, that's the same with the new age
They're taking themselves out of the game here
And they don't want to believe anything
There's anything to do with them
In other words, when they see the killing
The wars, the torturing
When they see the minds of the children
Now this, it's hard to believe
That they, do they say then
Oh, well, it's okay, this isn't all real
It doesn't matter what they're doing
To the children in the school
And that they're losing their minds
And their soul, what is happening to the soul
We have discussed this before
You know, because it's been thought in my mind
If it is, the mind is the gateway to the soul
And of course that is a statement attributed to Jesus
In the New Testament
Where he said fear not those who can kill the body
But fear those who can kill the body and the soul
And are you saying then
I guess I don't know any new age people

Because I have never heard this
That this all means nothing just because
Oh, well, this is an illusion
Yeah, yeah, you get that from a lot of them
And I get so many of them who've literally
Their minds are so strung out
And they're going to end up in psychiatry
And psychology and therapy
They're turning me up out of desperation
I've spent countless hours in the form of different ones
They've been through this absolute hell
Called the new age
And so I would never, ever encourage anybody
To be promoted
Well, of course not, Alan
Of course not
But see, I wasn't talking about the new age
I was talking about spiritual truth
Yeah
And that...
Well, see, a spiritual truth is a simple thing
Because it's something
That everyone, maybe except the psychopaths
Everyone could relate to it, immediately
So do you...
So, okay
The spiritual truth, particularly that I'm thinking of
Is where you said
On the air to a very large
Short-waveless audience
Fundamentalist Christians
That within every individual
Is the spiritual force
Yes, they want to use it
Yes, exactly
And you said that the...
You know, the ones today
That we see, that we believe are in control
That there is force beyond them
I believe that
It's been a sense
That there is a hidden power
That's pushing all this
And it isn't nice
But...
The people at least
Who are searching
And then they hear a mixed message
Because, you know, you've said
That within every individual
There is a spiritual force
And that these creatures
That are controlling in the background
Know it, they're aware of it

And their greatest fear is that
Enough people will find out about it
Yeah, enough people
To understand
What they're really doing
And that means they've gone through a process
Of reevaluating for themselves
That old thing called the meaning of life
For the purpose of life
Which is not the system that we're living in
And when they realize that
And really, they're not out to save a system
Because it wasn't theirs to begin with
It was given to them
And when they're willing to take a chance
Into the unknown
Then that they're ready for it
Most people really, as I say
Want to save this system
Because it's the only one they know
Even though it was given to them
Well, I'm speaking for those who have gone
Beyond that
And do realize it
And, you know
For myself
You and I have talked probably hundreds of hours
As I told you
From a little girl, my earliest memories
Laying in bed and quote
Talking to God at night
And asking a jillion questions
But there were certain things I knew
I knew
And then
Then I discovered
The knowing was there
It's almost like
Sometimes you read something, Alan
And it's
It
Strikes your memory
The memory maybe that we brought with us
Or the memory that is within us
And so
My search
Has progressed
As a result
Of reading, reading, reading, reading
The School of Metaphysics
I told you I was a student there
And I did have experiences
And they weren't magical experiences
And they were

They were real
But I needed
At least for me
See, maybe it's hard for you to relate to this
The memory is there
But it seems to take
Something
Something somebody says
Something you read
To bring that memory
Into your conscious knowing
Does that make sense
What I'm saying?
What it is
Is there
But you see, you have to be ready for it
You must have
You'll probably experience something in your life
And suddenly it will come to you
Because it fits the moment
It actually matches the moment
Whereas you hadn't had
That particular occurrence happened before
So that's
Your life is supposed to be
A journey of constantly growing
The train does
Only in the last 40 years
40 or 50 years
Probably 40 years
The train does
That old people are of no value
And yet
Before that
People who were elderly had the wisdom
And the knowledge
To guide the young
And so they were looked up to with esteem
And they were revered
So they reversed that
And he said that
Maurice Strong said at their summit
They'd have to destroy the last vestiges of the family
And once that was gone
Then government, the state could dictate
Directly to the individual
And no one would be there
To stand up for the individual
The family would be gone
That was always the goal of government
Yeah
So yeah
It's quite interesting that
Old men

Run this world
At least the visible ones that we see
Old men
To disregard elderly
And every other sphere
Yes, that is
Interesting isn't it Alan?
Yeah, because they're ancient
Oh yes
Do you believe that there are people
Living here
That have been here for maybe hundreds of years?
Yeah, I can tell you
It's awful boring
No, that wasn't a joke
Yeah, I know
Well, the reason I said that
You know, I was talking to Stephen Ames
He went into
Researching religions
And spiritual
Matters
Because he knew that there had to be something
You know, beyond what this
Is going on
What keeps driving it
I had a conversation one day and he said
I
I'm going to say something to you
And you're probably going to think I've lost my mind
He said, I believe
That there are people here
Who've been here for hundreds of years
And
You know, it didn't sound to me
Like he had lost his mind Alan
You know, with science
And with their longevity
Etc
David Suzuki
Who was one of the main spokesmen
For the big nation
Natural shows for brainwashing us into nature
Headed by
The World Wildlife Fund
And the United Nations
Who was a geneticist himself
Said on the CBC
National Television in Canada
About three or four years ago
It is we now have the capability
To stop the time clock
In the gene
To live to 500 years

Well, there you go
Whenever a truth
In this system is admitted
It's already
A fact
So we always get
Third-hand news
So it's not impossible
I know that
In the early 1900s
It cracked the genetic code then
Probably before then
Because Rutherford
Was the world's most famous mathematician
And he was a guy
They pulled in to do all the measurements
For the Great Pyramids and so on
And his own memoirs
Mentioned that he was employed
In his last years
To work on genetics
Now, you would not employ a mathematician
To work on genetics if you hadn't
Found the gene yet
It was only supposedly suspect then
So there's little giveaways
That they've tracked about
Yeah
You know what
When you made a joke and said
It's pretty boring
Who's joking, man?
Who's joking?
But not boring
But, oh my god
Who would want to be here
For 500 years, Alan?
Well, you certainly would never want to be here
For 500 years
If you were lived on the lower
Structure of society
Or a member of an elite
With perfect physical health
Living in the lap of luxury
Traveling the world
Do what you want
I can understand them
I can't
I can't
You know what, Alan?
No, I can't
Because
There is something there
Within

That's been buried and cut off
And anything you want to say
They
Are not alive
They are not living, Alan
If you cannot love
You cannot, you are not living
Yeah
And so I can't
For the only love they have is for themselves
Exactly
No, I can't understand
I mean, you know
To say, oh well
I can't live in luxury
And I can be healthy forever
Sure, I'd like to be here for
I can't
No, that wouldn't be my cup of tea, Alan
And it wouldn't be yours either
I don't think
Well, I'll tell you
There was a program just a few days ago
On the CBC
On the news, on the special report
And it was about some supposed
That a new treatment would inject fetal tissue
Into you to keep you young
And they were doing it
And I think it was China that were going to
Oh, they've been doing it?
Don't you think they've been doing that for a long time?
Oh, they've been doing it
I think that's with the brain stem
Research
I know
They make cocktails at them too
But the thing is, this woman
Had a, I don't know how many faces she had
But she was very wealthy
Her face was so tight
That was hardly a wrinkle, she couldn't close her eyes
And near she was off
To spend money to make her live longer
So there are people like that
I understand that, there are
But
And that cannibalism
I don't care if he eats it, it's injected into your
Whatever, that is cannibalism
Exactly
Oh, yes it is cannibalism
And you know what, that's in the Old Testament
It's one of the curses

Well, not only that
But it's one of the curses of Jehovah
You know, if you do my statutes
Yeah
There were, you know, a few paragraphs
About all the physical things
Material things you're going to get
If you don't do my statutes
I think there's about a page and a half
Allen
And one of them is
Amongst all the ugly, nasty,
terrible things
Is that
The parents will eat their own children
That's the curse of Jehovah
In the Old Testament
Well, you know what I got to thinking about
The
Genetically modified food
They're using human DNA
Human genes, they're using
They're using it
Animal genes
And I thought about this, I thought
You know what, they're doing it
They're doing it
We become cannibals
When we eat the genetically modified
Fruits and vegetables
Or you get your modern inoculations
They don't use animals now
To grow the viruses and so on
They actually use
Fetal tissue
Fetal tissue
I'm injected into you with the viruses
Under the guise of science
Sure
That's the new priesthood with the white coat
Sure
And people don't stop to think
What they're actually doing
Because we can train to believe anything
Which is scientific is good
And it's the biggest con out there
Really
It's a total belief system
Even though they keep changing their theories
On the same topics every few years
They still persist that it is a science
Yes
And the value
To this conversation

Of what you're saying right now
Is for people who may
Just be newly tuned in
That we're not just talking about
Some
Out there who are saying
They're doing it
They're doing it
And it can be proven
And it can be
Discovered, yes?
Absolutely
There's no big detective
Work to find this kind of stuff out
It's a horror story
Just looking back
Yes it is, that's why I think
It is important for you and I
When we do these broadcasts
To bring in
Every time I say this
You say well I'm not going to be a cheerleader
For this world
I'm not talking about cheerleading
I'm talking about
The importance
Of at least
Discussing
And sharing with our listeners
There's so much more
There's so much more
In this physical world
And there's so much beyond
Religion
And I've got to
If they want to be taught something
They must put it into practice
Hey let me ask you a question
If we could do tomorrow night
At the same time 9pm
Could you come on?
Oh goody
I think we're going to be able to do this folks
I had talked to Nicholas
And he said to let him know
And I am going to give him a call
I would like to pick this conversation up
Tomorrow
Where we left off the feed
Because Alan in my heart
To be there couldn't be anything more important
That we could share with our listeners
Thank you
And ladies and gentlemen

See you tomorrow night
And baby Alan and I
I'll be back on Sunday
Good night
Good night Alan
Good night
Thank you